

THE NAKĀ'ID
OF JARĪR AND ĀL-FARAZDAK.

THE NAKĀ'ID OF JARĪR AND AL-FARAZDAK

EDITED BY

ANTHONY ASHLEY BEVAN M. A.

FELLOW OF TRINITY COLLEGE, CAMBRIDGE,
LORD ALMONER'S READER IN ARABIC.

V O L. III.
(INDICES AND GLOSSARY)



LATE E. J. BRILL
PUBLISHERS AND PRINTERS
LEIDEN 1908-12.

PJ
7700
J3 N3
1935
v.3



PREFACE TO VOL. III.

Soon after the publication of the last part of vol. II, I received a letter from the Rev. Anastase Marie de St. Elie, of the Carmelite Mission at Baghdad, informing me that he possessed a manuscript copy of the *Nakā'id*, dated A. H. 925. Through his kindness I have been able to obtain a transcript of this copy, which I here denote by the letter B (= Baghdad). The following facts concerning it may be of interest.

B consists of 402 pages, most of which contain 10 lines of writing. As I shall henceforth refer to the numbers of the pages, it is necessary to explain that the page which follows p. 75 is wrongly numbered 78, the next 79, and so on to the end. If at any future time this error is rectified by the possessor of the manuscript, the numbers which I give below must be rectified in like manner.

It is obvious at a glance that the text of B is derived from the Strassburg MS (S), which I have described in my *Introduction*, but whether B was copied directly from S, or is a copy of a copy, I do not venture to determine. As has been mentioned in the Introduction, many of the original leaves of S are now lost; these missing passages are all, so far as we can judge, found in B — namely, the latter part of the introductory section (pp. 1¹⁶—2²⁰ of the printed text), and the following Poems or parts of Poems

N ^o	pages of B
1 (beginning)	5
7 (end)	10, 11
8	11
9	11, 12
10	12
11	12
12	12, 13
13	13

Nº	pages of B
33 (beginning)	43-47
49	139-143
50	143-147
51 (verses 9-26)	116, 117
52 (end)	136-139
53	148-153
54	153-165
55	165-169
56	169-171
63	171-179
64	180-187
65	187-194
66	194-199
71	199-202
72	203-206
73	206, 207
74	207-209
93 (verses 5S seq.)	377-379

On the other hand, the end of Poem 47 and the first 11 verses of Poem 48, which correspond to S fol. 55, are not found in B. This is possibly due to the loss of a leaf of B, but in that case we must suppose that the heading of Poem 48, *قال جرير بن عطية*, which stands at the top of p. 109, immediately before verse 12, was added by a later scribe. It is also to be noticed that in Poem 47 B transposes S fols. 53 and 54, that is to say, the passage which begins at the top of fol. 54a in S begins at the fifth line of p. 105 in B, and the beginning of S fol. 53a corresponds to the third line of p. 107 in B.

From what has been said it is evident that any value which B possesses is limited to those passages which are lost in S. Whether these portions of B accurately represent the original text of S is a question about which I cannot speak with absolute confidence, since my knowledge of B is based on a transcript. But a comparison of the transcript with S seems to show that B contains many errors from which S is free. Thus 3 short poems which are found in S (Nos 19, 85 and 86) are apparently omitted in B; similarly two whole verses and two half-verses are omitted by B on p. 285. Hence I am inclined to think that where S fails us the testimony of B must be accepted with some reserve.

In publishing this third and last volume of my work, I desire once more to express my gratitude to those Orientalists, in particular to Professor Nöldeke and Professor Wellhausen, who have so kindly furnished me with suggestions on a great number of difficult passages. My cordial thanks are due also to Professor August Fischer, from whom I have derived much valuable help in revising the latter part of the Glossary.

A. A. BEVAN.

Cambridge, June 1912.

CONTENTS.

	Page
INDEX I, Poems and poetical fragments arranged according to rhyme and metre	1
INDEX II, Parallel and illustrative passages from other works	21
INDEX III, Names of persons, tribes etc.	49
INDEX IV, Names of places	251

GLOSSARY	273
APPENDIX, Persian words and phrases	612

ADDITIONS AND CORRECTIONS.	614
------------------------------------	-----

INDEX I.

POEMS AND POETICAL FRAGMENTS ARRANGED ACCORDING TO RHYME AND METRE.

This List does not take account of short quotations from Poems of which a completer text occurs elsewhere in the book, but when the same piece occurs twice both passages have been indicated. If two passages are separated by a *comma*, it is to be understood that each passage contains some verse, or verses, not contained in the other passage, whereas passages placed in *brackets* contain no additional verses. Pieces which exhibit the metrical peculiarity known as *ikwā* are indicated by a repetition of the rhyming letter with a different vowel (e. g. ^{فَتَلِيمُ} م).

B = Basīṭ	Mn = Munsarīḥ	S = Sarīʿ
K = Kāmil	Mt = Mutaḳārib	Ṭ = Ṭawīl
Kh = Khafīf	R = Rajaz	W = Wafīr
Md = Madīd	Rm = Ramal	

verses	page	Nº.	verses	page	Nº.
	ا ā		B 1	الاعتراف 1050 ¹²	
Ṭ 9	بكا 665 ¹¹		R 1	ورائيا 487 ¹⁷	
	ب			ب	
Kh 1	والضحك 12 notes ³		Mt 8	الخلب 1070 ¹³ (418 ⁶)	
» 1	أغلا 555 ¹¹		R 2	يحب 299 ⁹	
» 1	العدرا 598 ⁵		» 1	العرب 456 ⁹	
Ṭ 1	وما 382 ⁷		» 1	منزرت 288 ¹¹	
W 8	الرعا 351 ²⁰		» 1	ذب 403 ¹⁶	
» 1	الشرا 466 ¹⁷		B 1	أدبا 41 ¹⁶	
» 1	غلا 533 ¹¹		» 1	الغصبا 206 ⁷	

verses	page	N°.	verses	page	N°.
B 3	جَوَابَا 242 ⁶		K 6	كَعْبُ 1025 ¹⁵	
R 2	شَوَارِبَا 152 ²		R 1	الْحَلَائِبُ 582 ¹⁷	
» 6	حَلِيبَا 929 ¹¹		T 2	يَشَعْبُ 59 ⁵	
T 7	وَتَجَنَّبَا 473 ¹⁶ (703 ¹⁰)		» 2	تُلَحَّبُ 69 ⁵	
» 1	وَلَا أَبَا 741 ¹³		» 14	وَنُعَرِّبُ 147 ⁵	
» 2	وَزَيْتَبَا 939 ¹³		» 1	أَجْرَبُ 256 ⁶	
» 2	وَالِدِدِ دَبَا 798 ¹		» 3	يُكَدِّبُ 393 ¹	
W 2	خِضَابَا 406 ¹⁵		» 4	أَرْغَبُ 612 ¹	
» 3	هَابَا 429 ¹³		» 7	وَيُسْحَبُ 945 ¹⁶	
» 114	وَالْعِنَابَا 432 ¹⁸	53	» 8	وَتَحْزَبُوا 946 ¹²	
» 70	نَابَا 451 ⁹	54	» 1	الْمُحَيَّبُ 1086 ¹⁴	
» 4	عِتَابَا 675 ⁴		» 3	الرَّغَائِبُ 217 ¹¹	
» 2	وَالْقَبَابَا 1061 ⁴		» 2	كَاذِبُ 267 notes ⁴	
» 6	الْقَطِيبَا 206 ¹³		» 19	رَاغِبُ 807 ¹¹	??
» 2	الْعَاجِيبَا 208 ⁴ (209 ¹³)		» 15	وَذَاعِبُ ب 920 ⁸	
B 1	الْكَلْبُ 132 ¹³		» 3	الدَّوَائِبُ 1023 ²	
» 1	الْتَّجِبُ 182 ⁶		» 6	لَعَرِبُ 220 ⁸	
» 1	يَنْتَسِبُ 206 ¹		» 3	قَضِيبُ 368 ¹²	
» 1	يَنْشَخِبُ 591 ¹²		W 10	وَأَبَا 22 ⁴	
» 1	وَالرَّكَبُ 1044 ¹²		» 2	وَالصَّنَابُ 840 ⁴	86
» 1	جَوَابُ 242 ¹¹		B 1	وَالرَّحَبُ 534 ⁵	
» 1	وَجِلْبَابُ 552 ¹¹		» 3	يُؤَبُ 585 ¹⁴ (see	
K 3	عَصَبَصُ 245 ⁸			1069 ¹⁰ seq.)	

verses	page	N°.	verses	page	N°.
B 3	إِعْصَابِي 430 ¹		W 2	السَّرَابِ 241 ¹	
» 3	طُنْبُوبِ 807 ⁵		» 2	كَعَابِ 312 ¹³	
K 5	الْأَجَابِ 300 ³ , 535 ¹⁵ (536 ⁵		» 4	الثَّوَابِ 455 ¹⁶ (1076 ⁹)	
	678 ¹⁶)		» 5	الْعِنَابِ 461 ⁹	
» 5	شِبَابِ 411 ¹²		» 2	الرَّيَابِ 804 ⁴	
» 2	عَتَابِ 895 ¹⁵		» 2	وَالصَّنَابِ 839 ¹⁴	85
Kh 13	لَنَابِ 1076 ¹⁷ (456 ¹⁸)		» 18	سَبَابِ 1027 ⁹	107
Mt 1	لِلْمُعَرَّبِ 881 ⁰		» 54	بِالْجَنَابِ 1031 ²	108
» 9	بِالْجَنَابِ 1086 ¹⁶		» 15	الْكُتَيْبِ ب 57 ⁶	
R 1	الْمُتَوِّبِ 142 ²		R 2	بَبَه 113 ¹ , 730 ²⁰	
» 2	الْمُسْقَبِ 579 notes ¹		» 2	الْمُتَكَبِّهِ 1080 ¹⁷	
» 1	مِدَبِ 758 ¹³		» 4	كَلْبِهِ 735 ¹⁰	
» 3	الْأَجْنَابِ 681 ⁶		» 2	الْمَلْبَاهِ 214 ¹⁵	
» 4	الْكَلَابِ 1097 ⁴		» 1	لِنَتَابِهِ 150 ⁷	
T 2	فَعْتَبِ 70 ¹⁰		T 3	أَقْرَبِ 79 ⁹	
» 3	لِمَشْرَبِ 680 ⁵		» 5	أَقْرَبِ 80 ⁷ (768 ⁹)	
» 1	غَالِبِ 220 ¹⁹		» 2	مَشَارِبِ 418 ¹⁴	
» 2	غَالِبِ 382 ¹¹		» 16	أَقْرَبِ 608 ¹⁸	
» 3	الْأَقَارِبِ 804 ⁷		K 4	وَشَبَابِهَا 666 ⁹	
» 19	جَانِبِ 812 ¹⁰	28	T 1	بِتَابِهَا 12 ⁶	
» 3	جَانِبِ 1044 ⁸		» 3	جَوَابِهَا 381 ⁵	
» 4	شَبِيبِ 37 ²	25	» 4	حُرَابِهَا 666 ⁴	
» 1	عَلَى نَحْبِ 316 ⁷		» 11	يُاجِبِيْنِهَا 243 ¹³	

verses	page	N°.
T 1	عَيُونِنَا 984 ⁵	
ت		
R 1	وَالْمُرُوتَ 13 ¹⁷	
T 1	أَجَرَّتِ 52 ¹⁷	
» 7	ذَنَّتِ 338 ¹⁰	
» 1	اسْتَقَلَّتِ 561 ¹²	
» 3	وَقَلَّتِ 644 ¹²	
» 1	لَاَسْتَقَرَّتِ 805 ¹⁷	
» 2	تَعَلَّتِ 1046 ³	
W 3	صُنَيْبَعَاتِ 456 ¹ (1076 ¹⁴)	
» 35	مُقَلَّدَاتِ 768 ¹³	71
» 36	بَالْعِدَاتِ 775 ²	72
» 2	مُتَحَيِّرَاتِ 1095 ⁴	
ج		
R 1	وَحَاَجَّاجَا 694 notes ⁵	
T 7	مُرْلَجَ 406 ¹	
R 1	تَحْمِيَجَ 858 ¹	
» 2	الزَّرِيَجَ 1051 ¹	
T 4	الْمُتَوِجَ 362 ¹⁰	
W 3	وَالصَّاجِلِجَ 207 ¹⁵	
R 1	قَرَائِجِدَ 244 ¹⁷	
ح		
R 2	جَمُوحَا 5 ⁸	5

verses	page	N°.
T 2	جَنَاحَا 646 ²⁰	
R 2	انْقِضَا حَ 416 ¹⁹	
T 2	وَمِسْطَا حَ 68 ¹³	
» 64	تَرْوِجَ 499 ³	57
» 1	تَذْبَحَ 501 ¹⁷	
» 11	مَسْرَحَ 510 ¹⁵	58
W 9	انْقِبَا حَ 69 ¹¹	
» 6	صِحَا حَ 338 ²	
T 1	الْمُنْصَحَ 307 ¹⁴	
» 4	طَا مِ حَ 837 ³	83
» 15	الْحَفَا حَ 837 ¹²	84
W 2	الْفَا حَ 208 ¹	
د		
B 3	صَيِّدَا 142 ¹¹	
K 2	مُسْعِدَا 209 ¹	
» 3	مَسْعُودَا 736 ²	
Mn 2	أَبْدَا 100 ¹⁴	
R 2	مَسْعُودَا 735 ¹⁹	
T 9	أَصْعَدَا 58 ¹¹	
» 1	مُنْبَدَا 364 ¹⁸	
» 44	عَدَا 478 ¹¹	55
» 23	أَحْمَدَا 491 ⁹	56
» 1	[المُسَرَّر] المَسُودَا 643 ¹⁴	

verses	page	N°.	verses	page	N°.
W 1	الْجَرَادَا 805 ¹⁵		B 2	الْجَحْدِ 1087 ¹¹	
» 1	الْمَرَادَا 1025 ³		» 1	وَالْبَادِ 63 ³	
B 2	تَقْدُ 734 ⁷		» 1	سُودِ 50 ⁹	
» 1	مَمْرُودُ 65 ⁵		K 5	مُوصِدِ 23 ¹³	
K 6	تَصْرُدُ 674 ¹²		» 1	يَفْدِ 213 ²	
» 3	شَبُودُ 299 ¹⁷		» 2	الْأَسُودِ 240 ¹⁸	
R 6	فَجِدُوا 642 ¹⁰		» 3	مَحْمَدِ 489 ⁶	
T 5	وَأَحْمَدُ 101 ¹³		» 7	وَادِ 228 ⁸	
» 8	تَأَوْدُ 107 ¹⁶		» 1	الْعَدَا 628 ¹⁵	
» 3	يَتَلَدُ 315 ⁹		» 3	وَبِيدِ 498 ¹⁹	
» 2	مُنَدُّ 326 ¹⁷		Mt 3	بَالْمَرِيدِ 738 ⁷	
» 4	تَشِيدُ 412 ⁶		» 44	مَهْدِ 787 ⁹	75
» 1	الْعَوَائِدِ 444 ¹⁴		» 37	يُحْمَدِ 798 ⁶	76
» 1	قَاعِدُ 813 ⁷		» 4	يَتَنَدِ 1064 ²	
W 1	زِيَادُ 621 ¹		R 2	الْمَسْجِدِ 737 ⁴	
» 3	الْحَدِيدُ 107 ¹²		» 2	وَرْدِ 416 ¹⁶	
» 3	الْوُفُودُ 215 ³		» 1	بَعْدِ 1059 ¹¹	
» 1	الْقُبُودُ 316 ⁵ (583 ¹⁶)		» 1	الْتَقْلِيدِ 270 ¹⁴	
» 2	الْبَعِيدُ 460 ¹³		T 3	بَالْيَدِ 671 ⁸ (409 ⁷)	
» 5	الْحَدِيدُ 460 ¹⁸		» 3	وَأَفْدِ 73 ¹	
» 3	بَعِيدُ 491 ⁵		» 1	خَالِدِ 241 ¹⁸	
» 6	بَرِيدِ 619 ¹⁶		» 4	شَاعِدِ 384 ¹¹	
» 1	تَمُودُ 798 ¹⁵		» 10	بِوَاوِدِ 610 ¹⁶	

	verses	page	Nº.		verses	page	Nº.
T	2	السَّوَاعِدِ 752 ⁸		R	4	أَمْرٌ 52 ⁴	
»	2	خَالِدٍ 806 ⁹		»	1	جَبْرِ 1086 ⁶	
»	23	عَبْدٍ 981 ⁶	102	S	1	الْبَعِيرُ 65 ¹⁶	
»	51	عَمْدَى 985 ⁶	103	B	2	أَثَرًا 380 ⁴	
»	4	سَاعِدٍ 1039 ⁹	110	»	1	وَأَقَمَرًا 1050 ¹⁰	
»	6	وَاحِدٍ 1040 ³	111	»	2	دِينَارًا 1052 ³	
»	4	عَبَادٍ 595 ⁷		K	7	أَعْشَارًا 102 ⁵	
»	4	بِالْعَبْدِ 365 ¹⁵		»	1	صَبْرًا 765 ¹¹	
»	2	أَنْوَرٍ 601 ¹²		»	1	فَسِيرًا 428 ³	
»	5	الْبُعْدِ 1083 ⁷		»	3	[صَبْرًا] صَبْرًا 498 ⁷	
W	1	مُرَادٍ 39 ¹³		Kh	1	ذُكُورًا 7 ¹	
»	16	زِيَادٍ 90 ¹⁷ (408 ⁴)		Mt	2	شِعَارًا 457 ¹⁹	
»	6	زِيَادٍ 194 ¹³		R	1	جَازِرًا 165 ²	
»	3	الْمُرَادِى 1039 ⁵	109	»	2	الْحَرَا 203 ⁵	
»	2	بِزَادٍ 1085 ¹⁷		»	2	مَخْصُورًا 735 ⁵	
»	4	بِالصَّعِيدِ 458 ⁴		»	1	سَبِيرًا 1091 ¹¹	
T	1	جِدْوْعًا 24 ⁴	13	T	3	تَيْسَرًا 2 ⁶	
»	3	جَيْدُهَا 24 ⁶	14	»	4	بِتَعَدُّرًا 215 ⁹	
		ر		»	4	مَنْبَرًا 363 ¹⁵	
Mt	1	وَشَرٍّ 364 ¹⁶		»	3	فَتَحَدَّرَا 621 ⁴	
R	5	عَبْرٍ 117 ⁴		»	9	تَذَرًا 673 ¹¹	
»	3	بَشْرٍ 313 ³		»	5	فَتَبَدَّرَا 736 ⁷	
»	2	الْأَعْسَرُ 661 ¹⁶		»	6	أَعْيَرًا 944 ¹² (1096 ⁸)	

verses	page	N°.	verses	page	N°.
T 114	يَتَغَيَّرُ 992 ¹	104	B 1	غَيَّرُ 758 ¹⁶	
» 5	فَعَسَّكَرَا 1090 ⁶		K 7	أَشْضُرُ 242 ¹⁶ (1066 ¹⁵)	
» 1	وَعَامِرَا 245 ⁶		» 2	أَبْجَرُ 311 ¹³	
» 1	الْدَّوَّائِرَا 831 ⁵		» 117	اسْتَعْبَرُ 847 ⁷	92
» 9	[جَابِرَا] خَابِرَا 1078 ³ (459 ⁶)		» 90	الْأَسْنَارُ 866 ²	93
» 3	نَصْرَا 369 ¹²		» 3	شَغَرُ 846 ⁹	90
» 25	ذِكْرَا 617 ¹⁴		» 3	التَّبَشِيرُ 846 ¹⁴	91
W 3	فَصَارَا 236 ⁸		Kh 1	الْعَذِيرُ 39 ⁶	
» 37	الْدِّيَارَا 249 ¹⁶	43	Mn 8	عَدُّوَا 459 ⁹	
» 43	الْدِّمَارَا 255 ⁴	44	R 3	مَمَرُ 38 ¹²	
» 9	خِرَارَا 309 ¹⁰		T 4	يَشْكُرُ 236 ¹³	
» 1	تَعَارَا 769 ¹⁶		» 1	الْمَسُورُ 643 ¹⁴ (see note)	
» 1	الْأَحْمَارَا 805 ⁷		» 4	أَلْتَرُ 673 ³	
» 1	بَحِيرَا 72 ⁶		» 1	وَبِصْرُ 789 ⁴	
» 8	الْدُّوْرَا 72 ⁸		» 6	جَائِرُ 155 ³	
» 1	عَدُّوَا 436 ⁹		» 1	عَمِرُ 156 ¹²	
» 1	وَحُورَا 647 ¹⁹		» 1	الْعَرَاغِرُ 300 ¹	
B 3	الْمَطَرُ 385 ²		» 2	أَبْدُرُ 384 ¹⁸	
» 4	أَتَّيْرُ 423 ⁴		» 6	بَدَائِرُ 392 ⁴	
» 3	عُمَرُ 488 ⁸		» 1	بَائِرُ 491 ¹	
» 2	مُضَرُ 488 ¹²		» 7	بَوَاسِرُ 586 ⁸	
» 4	وَالْخَطَرُ 489 ³		» 23	الْبَوَاسِرُ 676 ⁷	
» 2	الْأَخْبَرُ 494 ⁹		» 9	الْأَدْبَرُ 1058 ⁹ (197 ¹⁴)	

	verses	page	N°.		verses	page	N°.
T	3	جَبِيرُ 321 ¹⁴	23	B	2	وَالْعَارِ 1053 ³	
»	18	وَحْفِيرُ 33 ¹²	24	K	1	الْأَوْتَرِ 162 ¹⁴	
»	7	حَسِيرُ 219 ¹⁶		»	1	نَذِيرُ 623 notes ⁴ (773 ³)	
»	3	نَزْزُورُ 368 ¹⁹		»	10	حَارِ 89 ⁶	
»	1	العَصِيرُ 194 ²⁰		»	10	ضِرَارِ 195 ⁷	
»	1	غَدْرُ 329 notes ⁴		»	40	قِصَارِ 324 ⁶	49
W	6	تُعَارُ 97 ¹¹		»	44	دِيَارِ 333 ⁹	50
»	1	فَنَارُ 199 notes ⁶		»	5	الْأَنْبَارِ 617 ⁶	
»	1	أَنْفِرَارُ 423 ¹³		»	98	وَالْمُورِ 909 ⁵	96
»	1	الْحِمَارُ 522 ⁸		»	43	وَحْفِيرِ 935 ⁵	97
»	2	النَّوَارُ 803 ¹⁶		Mt	2	النِّسَارِ 388 ¹⁵	
»	1	النَّجَارُ 917 ⁹		R	1	وَالْمَقَرِ 479 ⁴	
»	1	دَوَارُ 950 ⁶		»	1	نَذَحَرِ 664 ¹¹	
»	2	الشَّنَارُ 1028 ³		»	2	أَدْرَى 791 ⁵	
»	4	وَعَارُ 1038 ¹⁰		»	7	النَّقْفَرِ 1043 ⁴	
B	1	حَجَارِ 316 ³		»	1	عَمَارِ 157 ⁶	
»	1	يَسَارِ 324 ¹⁶		»	2	يَلْمَمَارِ 646 ⁹	
»	2	سَارِ 435 ¹⁵		T	1	النَّدَمَرِ 352 ¹⁴	
»	4	بِمَنْشَارِ 645 ⁷		»	3	أَنْفَرِ 389 ⁸	
»	3	النَّارِ 646 ¹²		»	1	تَمُورِ 418 ³	
»	2	ذَى قَارِ 646 ¹⁶		»	2	بَغْدِرِ 670 ⁴	
»	2	ذَى ثَرِ 647 ¹⁴		»	43	مُشَبَّرِ 942 ¹	98
»	1	كَأَحَارِ 1052 ⁶		»	16	بِصُورِ 955 ¹	99

verse	page	N°.	verses	page	N°.
T 1	المَجَشَّر 957 ⁵		W 1	وَالْمُنْسَر 241 ¹⁰	
» 6	عَرَعَر 1022 ⁹		» 1	صَرِير 906 ⁵	
» 2	جَحْدَر 1082 ¹⁵		K 5	صَبَر 653 ⁹ (1084 ⁹)	
» 2	عَمِر 196 ¹²		» 2	زَرَر 654 ⁷	
» 1	وَعَمِر 401 ⁸		» 1	الْحَقَر 749 ¹⁴	
» 6	بَكْبِير 216 ⁷		» 2	الْحَجَار 861 ⁶	
» 1	لَقِير 897 ³		R 1	صَر 1086 ⁷	
» 1	الْقَبِر 351 ⁵		» 2	مَدِير 734 ¹	
» 3	إِلَى قَسِر 381 ¹²		T 1	يُسَاوِر 316 ¹⁰	
» 3	بِالْخَمِر 761 ¹² (1068 ¹⁴)		» 1	كَسِر 398 ³ (763 ¹⁵ 1051 ¹⁰)	
» 1	النَّشِر 776 ¹¹		W 1	الْمَغِير 607 ¹⁰	
» 1	النَّسَمِر 810 ³		Mt 8	زَوَارِهَا 1041 ³	112
» 14	أَبَى بَكِر 924 ¹⁴		» 7	وَأَوْتَارِهَا 1042 ³	113
» 4	وَلَا فَطِر 984 ⁷		R 4	بَحْرِي 312 ³	
W 6	بِعَمَر 409 ¹⁶ , 672 ¹		T 2	صَغَارِهَا 124 ¹⁵	
» 4	عَمَرِي 456 ¹³		» 6	جَبْرِهَا 611	6
» 1	بَسْتِر 520 ¹⁵		» 36	بُكُورِهَا 78	7
» 2	وَدَعَر 1016 ¹ (see also 323 ⁶)		» 4	بُشِيرِهَا 141 ⁸	8
» 25	العَقَار 231 ¹²	11	» 1	عَذِيرِهَا 398	
» 26	إِدَارِي 245 ¹³	12	» 11	أُمُورِهَا 146 ³ , 327 ¹⁵	
» 2	الْأَخْسَار 645 ¹³		» 2	سَتِيرِهَا 161 ¹	
» 1	وَأَفْتَخَار 1049 ¹⁴		» 104	وَشَبِيرِهَا 513 ⁸	39
			» 71	تَزِيرِهَا 537 ²	60

	verses		page
T	11	مَجْبِرٌ	715 ¹⁷
»	10	سَعِيرٌ	743 ¹
»	3	تُدِيرُ	743 ¹²
		ز	
T	1	نَوَاكِرُ	1051 ⁵
R	1	وَنَشْرُوزِ	33 ²
W	1	الْمَجْزِي	1044 ¹⁵

س

R	1	بَنُو عَبَسَ (sic leg)	666 ¹⁷
»	1	نَفَسَ	642 ¹⁸
»	1	حَوَسَ	736 ¹⁶
»	2	يُيَسَّ	741 ¹⁹
T	1	عَرَّاسَا	180 ¹
»	1	رَوَسَا	631 ¹
R	2	دُخْتَنَسَ	665 ⁷ (940 ³)
T	3	وَيَسَّ	209 ⁶
B	2	مَجْبُوسَ	601 ¹⁰
K	3	عَرَمَى	665 ¹
Kh	2	رَامَى	538 ¹³
R	3	عَبَسَ	337 ¹¹
»	1	مَرْجُوسَ	737 ⁷
T	9	تَعَسَ	251 ³
»	12	نَشْوَيسَ	261 ¹⁴

Nº.	verses		page	Nº.
W	2	يَسَّرِ	601 ⁹	
		ص		
T	1	نَوَاتِصَا	960 ⁷	
B	1	نَقَرَامِيصَ	512 ³	
		ض		
Kh	1	نَدْرَاعِي	714 ⁴	
		ط		
Mt	1	نَمِيصَ	741 ¹⁰	
T	3	نَمَافِصَ	46 ³ , 654 ² (1087 ²)	
R	2	سَلِيصَ	291 ¹⁰	19
		ع		
R	1	فَرَّعَ	721 ¹¹	
»	3	فَسْتَمِعَ	681 ¹⁰	
Rm	1	يَدَعَ	557 ³	
T	13	فَرَبَعَ	930 ¹⁸	
K	3	خَدَاءَ	1089 ⁹	
Kh	3	تَرْبِيعَ	1051 ¹⁴	
T	1	فَيَبْجَعَا	168 ⁷	
»	4	مَوْعَا	181 ⁶	38
»	1	أَرْوَعَا	314 ³ (762 ¹¹)	
»	1	وَعَا	521 ⁶	
»	1	مَعَا	680 ²	
15	»	1		
16	»	17	وَحَلَعَا	81

verses	page	N°.	verses	page	N°.
T 83	مَرَبَعَا 824 ¹⁰	82	B 1	وَالْمَرَبَعَةُ 184 ⁶	
» 1	صَعْتَعَا 1064 ¹¹		R 1	انْسَعَا 674 ⁸	
» 3	مَرَبَعَا 1098 ¹		T 3	وَأَكْرَعَا 180 ⁹	36
» 4	مَرَبَعَا 1099 ¹³			ف	
K 12	تَمَّعُ 957 ¹⁵	100	R 1	بَعْدَ مَفَّ 643 ⁸	
» 124	فَوَدَّعَا 961 ²	101	» 2	الْجُفَّ 664 ¹⁵	
» 3	وُجَّشِعُ 513 ³		» 2	تَنْقَلِفُ 361 ⁴	
R 1	أَفْرَعُ 141 ¹⁸		» 3	يَكْفُ 663 ¹⁵	
T 1	وَتَسْقَعُ 74 ¹²		» 5	كَلَّفَا 1 ⁵	
» 9	أَرْبَعُ 1021 ⁷		» 6	مَقَّا 115 ¹⁶	
» 5	وَيَنْفَعُ 1022 ³		B 1	عُنْفُ 16 ⁷	
» 2	الْأَصَابِعُ 351 ¹⁷		K 1	نُعْلَفُ 259 ⁹	
» 70	شَائِعُ 685 ²	65	T 121	تَعْرِفُ 548 ⁶	61
» 47	الزَّعْزُعُ 696 ⁵	66	» 79	الْمُدْلَفُ 577 ¹	62
» 1	الْوَدَائِعُ 1044 ²		» 1	الْمُتَدَنِّفُ 83 ³	
» 4	سَامِعُ ح 1050 ³		» 2	تُحَالِفُ 112 ¹² (729 ⁴)	
B 4	جَعَجَاعُ 101 ⁶		W 1	الْخَلِيفُ 659 ⁸	
» 5	جَعَجَاعُ 380 ¹¹		T 1	تَشْتَفِي 98 ⁵	
K 2	الْمَقْجُوعُ 94 ⁹			ق	
R 2	نُرَاعِي 310 ⁷		R 2	نُعَانِفُ 641 ¹⁸	
T 4	تَدْعِي 386 notes ¹³ (933 ⁵)		T 16	رَبَقَا 841 ³	87
» 7	بِمَضْيَعِ 364 ⁵		B 5	يَا زَيْفُ 818 ⁷	79
W 1	الشَّنَاعُ 823 ⁹		K 1	الْمُتَمَنِّقُ 805 ¹⁰	

	verses		page
T	1	وَتُطْلَقُ	621 ¹⁴
»	2	أَزْرَقُ	328 ⁹
»	4	أَلْمَصَدِّقُ	584 ¹⁷
»	4	تَخْفَقُ	806 ¹⁹
B	1	إِسَى زَيْفِ	819 ²
K	1	وَأَرْبِقُ	276 ¹¹
»	1	وَمُصْرِقُ	541 ¹³
»	23	تَنْصُرُ	843 ⁹
R	1	أَنْحَلِقُ	41 ²
T	2	بَالْمُحَنِّقِ	498 ¹³
»	1	تَلْتَقِي	634 ⁶
»	2	بِمَوْقِفِ	886 ¹⁵
»	14	أَنْغَرَدَتْ	1046 ¹¹
»	11	أَلْعَوَائِقِ	779 ¹⁶
»	15	أَلشَّقَاشِقِ	785 ¹⁷
W	4	رَفِيفِ	648 ¹⁰
»	1	أَلطَّيْفِ	991 ⁹
T	12	عَاشِقَهُ	1081 ¹⁴
»	1	أُصُوفِيَا	1049 ³
ك			
R	2	عَاوِدُ	840 ⁶
»	1	نَبِيَا	363 ⁷
B	3	مُشْتَرِكُ	71 ¹⁵

	verses		page	Nº.
B	1	أَلْسُبُكُ	521 ¹³	
T	2	مَالِكُ	498 ¹⁶	
»	5	أَلْمَبَارِكُ	751 ¹²	
ل				
Mt	1	أَلشَّمْلُ	133 ⁵	80
R	1	أَلْغُرْلُ [أَلْغُرْلُ]	641 ¹⁶	
»	1	أَلْجَمْلُ	789 ²	
Rm	1	عَقْلُ	81 ¹¹	89
»	1	أَلشَّلُّ	339 ³	3
»	1	أَلْعَتْدَلُ	805 ⁵	
»	1	نَمِلُ	77 ⁹	
T	4	فَعَلَ	99 ⁸	
»	4	جَعَلَ	681 ¹⁴	
B	1	زَلَا	229 ³	73
K	2	أَلْأَغْلَا	460 ⁹	74
»	5	أَلْأَمْتَلَا	489 ¹³	
»	6	أَلْأَقْمَلَا	496 ¹⁵	
»	1	قَلْبَلَا	1045 ¹⁴	
R	1	عَثَجَلَا	308 ¹	
»	2	حَلَا	664 ⁸	
»	10	غَاغَلَا	3 ¹	1
T	5	أَشْخَلَا	146 ¹⁵ (328 ¹²)	
»	1	مُحَبَّلَا	241 ¹⁶	

verses	page	N°.	verses	page	N°.
T 2	عَيْلَا 586 ⁵		W 2	عِلَالُ 461 ⁶	
» 3	أَفْبَلَا 658 ¹³		» 4	أُنْقِيلُ 77 ² (315 ¹⁴)	
» 1	أَخْبَلَا 691 notes ²		» 1	تَضُولُ 119 ³	
» 1	عَزَلَا 229 ⁶		» 1	أَنْشَمُولُ 133 ¹⁰	
W 1	جَدَلَا 85 ²⁰		» 10	أَنْسَبِيلُ 192 ¹ (235 ¹⁷)	
» 1	حُزَلَا 229 ¹⁵ (408 ¹⁸ 668 ⁹)		» 2	سَبِيلُ 412 ²	
» 1	ثَقَلَا 619 ⁵		» 2	تَفْحُولُ 843 ⁴	88
B 1	نَبِلُوا 253 ⁶		B 3	بِمَحْذُولِ 107 ¹	
» 1	مَشْغُولُ 6 [~]		K 63	حُلْدِ 211 ¹⁴	40
» 3	مَقْلُولُ 28 ¹⁰	17	» 2	تَقْتُلِ 388 ⁷	
K 104	وَأَصُولُ 182 ¹	39	» 2	نَيْشِلِ 661 ³	
» 1	لَمَضَلُّ 355 ¹³		» 3	أَنْخَبِلِ 1044 ¹⁸	
» 1	شَلُّوا 495 ⁷ (see 656 ¹⁷)		» 3	بَنْبِطِلِ 1045 ⁶	
» 8	مَتَلُّ 656 ¹²		» 2	لَيْسَائِلِ 1045 ¹⁰	
Mn 1	أَلْحَيْلِ 59 ⁹		» 1	أَلْعُقَالِ 84 ⁶	
Mt 1	الْأَرْجَلِ 353 ⁴		» 100	دَلْأَجَلِ 275 ²	47
R 3	تُقَاتِلُ 662 ¹⁴		» 73	حَوَالِ 295 ²	48
T 2	وَالْمُعُولِ 401 ¹⁸ (see 508 ¹³ seq.)		» 1	أَلْخَوَالِ 813 ¹¹	
» 1	مَنْزِلُ 819 ⁵		Mt 1	بِالْأَرْجَلِ 159 ⁷ (935 ⁹)	
» 5	وَمَعْقِلُ 1024 ¹⁶		R 1	أَنْشَمَلِ 164 ⁹ (597 ⁵)	
» 8	مَقَاتِلُ 22 ¹⁷		» 2	أَلْمَلْدِ 198 ¹²	
» 1	وَقَبْلُ 322 ¹⁴		» 2	أَلْمَاجَزِلِ 336 ³	
» 2	وَأَنْدُ 645 ¹⁰		» 1	حَنْبِلِ 758 ⁴	

	verses	page	Nº.		verses	page	Nº.
R	1	اَلْقَرَمَلِ 894 ⁸		T	5	شَعَلِ 308 ¹⁷	
»	1	اَلطَّبَلِ 134 ⁴		»	3	كُلَّحَبَلِ 487 ⁹	
»	2	اَضَلالِ 1097 ⁹		»	1	اَفْجَلِ 575 ⁷	
T	1	اَنَعَلِ 45 ⁵		»	3	اَمَثَلِ 611 ¹²	
»	1	مَنْبَلِ 187 ¹⁷ (324 ¹²)		W	2	حَلِ 11 ¹⁹	
»	1	خَرَدَلِ 329 ¹⁴		»	3	اَلْعَوَالِ 96 ⁷	
»	1	مَأْسَلِ 388 ⁵		»	2	آلِ 96 ¹²	
»	1	مَرْحَلِ 627 ¹³		»	1	وَلْيَهْزَلِ 230 ¹	
»	30	فُلْفُلِ 706 ³	67	»	3	اَلْسَبَالِ 265 ⁵	
»	30	مَحْدَلِ 710 ⁷	68	»	1	اَلشَّمَلِ 382 ⁹	
»	10	مُسَلْسَلِ 1098 ¹¹		»	5	اَلْعَوَالِ 589 ¹ , 1080 ¹³	
»	21	غَافِلِ لُ 54 ¹⁶		»	1	بِمَالِ 680 ⁵	
»	19	اَلْعَوَالِ لُ 369 ¹⁷		»	4	وَالْخَوَالِ 142 ⁶	
»	4	وَأَلِ 472 ⁹		»	1	اَلْأَحْوَالِ 310 ⁹	
»	1	اَلْعَلَالِ 508 ⁶		»	1	اَلسَّلِيلِ 352 ¹⁵	
»	11	وَأَلِ 612 ⁷		»	2	حَقِيلِ 760 ¹² (1067 ¹⁶)	
»	9	وَأَلِ 614 ⁵		R	3	جَبَلِ 663 ¹	
»	3	عَقِلِ 1097 ¹³		»	3	جَبَلِ 663 ⁵	
»	1	فَعَالِ 1049 ¹⁷		»	2	جَبَانِ 663 ⁹	
»	2	عَقِيلِ 246 ¹⁷		»	1	وَأَلِ 527 ¹⁸	
»	26	اَلْحَجَلِ 127 ⁶	31	»	1	اَلْعَلِ [اَلْعَلِ] 310 ¹²	
»	48	اَلْبَجَلِ 133 ¹	32	»	1	فَخْلَوِ 454 ⁹ (1075 ⁵)	
»	66	اَلْبَغَلِ 158 ²	33	T	1	نَارِنِ 284 ¹³	

						15
verses		page	Nº.	verses	page	Nº.
T 2	مَحَامِلُهُ	217 ¹⁶		B 12	ذُرِّيَّتُهُ	106 ¹
» 13	تَوَلَّيْتُ	221 ⁷		» 3	بَسْطَلِمَا	76 ¹⁶ (315 ¹⁹)
» 2	بُجَاوِلُهُ	239 ⁴		K 12	نِيَامَا	38 ⁹ 26
» 1	تَجَاوِيَهُ	435 ⁵		» 1	أَعْلَامَا	41 ¹⁸
» 94	مَقَاوِلُهُ	600 ⁴	63	» 4	بَسْطَلِمَا	585 ¹⁹ , 1069 ¹⁴
» 97	بَاضِلُهُ	629 ⁶	64	Mn 3	عُصْمَا	453 ¹¹ (1074 ⁷)
» 2	مَحَاصِلُهُ	714 ¹⁴		Mt 6	أَجْدَمَا	104 ⁶
» 1	مَائِلُهُ	930 ³		» 4	عَلِيْمَا	1067 ⁵
» 3	حَامِلُهُ	1043 ¹⁸		R 2	أَخْلَمَا	141 ¹⁵
Mt 1	أَبْقَى لِيَا	423 ¹¹		S 4	وَالْأَفْعَمَا	588 ⁷ (932 ¹⁰ 1081 ²)
T 1	صُهُولِيَا	81 ³		T 16	وَسَلَمَا	42 ⁷ 27
» 9	عُقُولِيَا	804 ¹¹		» 23	خَيْرَمَا	51 ¹⁴ (785 ⁵)
	م			» 53	الْمُنْتَبِيَا	59 ¹² 28
Mt 7	وَعَمَّ	310 ¹⁴		» 3	فَضْلَمَا	103 ⁸
» 5	جَشَمَّ	1094 ⁷		» 1	دَمَّ	522 ¹⁵
R 1	الْمُهَيَّمَّ	259 ³		» 4	دَمَا	546 ¹¹
» 3	صِرَمَّ	339 ⁹		» 12	وَالْمَيَمَّ	585 ¹
» 2	الْمُتَقَلَّمَّ	194 ¹⁰		» 1	فَتَقَقَمَا	693 ¹
» 3	بَالْلَمَّ	664 ²		» 1	دَارَمَا	460 ⁵
» 1	الْيَمَّ	664 ⁶		W 2	أَمَمَا	645 ¹⁶
Rm 1	النَّعَمَّ	191 ⁹		» 8	مَقَامَا	1021 ⁴
» 1	أَزَمَّ	16 ⁵		» 3	نِيَامَا	661 ⁶
S 1	حَمَّ	65 ⁹		» 3	حَسَامَا	678 ¹

	verses		page	N°.
W	1	الطَّعَامُ	1085 ¹⁵	
K	2	صِلْدِمُ	675 ¹⁰	
»	4	تَنْظِلُمُ	1066 ¹	
»	3	كِرِيمُ	229 ⁵	
»	1	وَحِيمُ	497 ⁷	
»	2	وَتَمِيمُ	678 ⁵	
Kh	1	الْمُدَامُ	91 ¹⁵	
Mt	5	أَوْ هُمُ	92 ³	
R	4	تَرْدِمُ	29 ¹	18
»	1	تُكُمُوا	736 ¹³	
T	2	أَشْدَامُ	761 ⁷	
»	4	أَعْلَمُ	1069 ¹⁷	
»	1	نَائِمُ	112 ¹⁵ (see 727 ¹⁵)	
»	3	لَائِمُ	402 ⁴	
»	12	غُفْلِيمُ	20 ²⁰	
»	1	أَمِيمُ	308 ¹¹	
»	2	يَشِيمُ	310 ⁴	
»	4	خُصُومُ	750 ⁵	
»	2	لَرَحِيمُ	1044 ⁵	
W	3	تَمِيمُ	50 ¹⁵ (784 ⁵)	
»	3	السَّقِيمُ	72 ²	
»	9	يَرِيمُ	96 ¹⁷	
»	1	الْعَمِيمُ	514 ⁵	

	verses		page	N°.
B	7	الْكَنِيمُ	471 ¹⁵	
»	2	الْفَقْدَمُ	485 ⁴	
»	2	وَالْفَقْدَمُ	595 ⁴	
»	2	الْحَكِيمُ	621 ¹⁴	
»	3	فَالْكَامُ	761 ¹	
»	7	لَا فَوَامُ	155 ¹³	
»	5	وَالْكَرَامُ	806 ¹³	
K	1	الْبَرِيمُ	287 ⁹	
»	1	جَدِمُ	17 ³	
»	1	فَعِمُ (sic leg.)	24 ¹	
»	9	مَرَامُ	16 ¹³	11
»	5	الْأَحْلَامُ	18 ¹	12
»	1	الْأَيَامُ	85 ¹³	
»	24	الْأَيَامُ	262 ⁶	15
»	32	نِيمُ	269 ⁹	16
»	1	وَعِصَامُ	531 notes ³	
»	6	عَمَامُ	644 ¹⁷	
Kh	1	بِكَلَمُ	896 ⁵	
Mn	1	بَالْقَدَمُ	333 ²	
T	1	مَقْرَمُ	17 ¹	
»	2	دَعْنَمُ	79 ¹⁸	
»	1	تُصَرِّمُ	337 ¹⁵	
»	4	أَعْنَمُ	382 ¹	

			17		
verses	page	Nº.	verses	page	Nº.
T 6	مُقَسِّم 458 ⁹ , 887 ¹²		T 3	وَمَقَام 126 ¹⁵	
» 4	بَالِدَم 589 ⁵ (1080 ⁷)		» 1	بَضْرَام 139 ⁴	
» 4	دِرْعَم 595 ¹³		» 1	عَزِيمِي 38 ¹	
» 2	مُسَيِّم 807 ¹⁵		» 3	تَمِيم 742 ⁴	
» 6	بَالِدَم 906 ⁹		» 1	غَشِيم 748 ¹⁵	
» 1	يُسْتَم 1053 ¹⁶		» 2	عَظْمِي 180 ⁶	37
» 3	الْجَرَامِض 237 ¹		» 10	صَحْم 300 ⁹ (68 ¹⁷)	
» 2	دَارِم 311 ⁹		W 1	اَنْسَام 51 ⁹	
» 159	رَائِم 343 ⁵	51	» 3	سَقَام 248 ¹⁰	
» 3	ضَائِم 359 ¹⁹		» 5	الْبِيَام 702 ³	
» 3	الْأَلَام 390 ¹⁰		» 6	الْحَلَام 717 ¹⁴	
» 84	الْمُقَامِ 394 ¹²	52	» 1	الْتِيَامِي 759 ¹⁶	
» 1	قَائِم 596 ⁷		» 4	كَالْخَطَم 933 ¹⁸	
» 9	الْقُفَامِ 615 ¹²		» 86	الْخِيَام 1004 ²	105
» 5	الْتِيَامِ 620 ⁵		» 55	الْخِيَام 1014 ¹²	106
» 1	مُزَاجِم 718 ⁵		» 1	الْتَلِيم 205 ¹⁷	
» 46	الْضَرَامِ 718 ⁷	69	» 5	الْخَرِيم 667 ⁴	
» 1	نَادِم 727 ¹⁵ (see also 112 ¹⁵)		» 1	صَرِيم 906 ⁵ (see note)	
» 67	الْمَلَامِ 753 ¹³	70	Md 5	عَنِم 406 ⁹	
» 2	الْعَمَائِم 803 ¹¹		R 4	مَنْعَم 41 ⁴	1
» 2	الْتِهَارِم 900 ¹		» 1	بَالْتَم 120 ¹³	
» 3	الْخَنَامِ 919 ⁶		» 1	غَمَام 312 ¹¹	
» 3	وَالْمُرَاجِم 1016 ⁴		» 3	حَرِيم 643 ²	

	verses	page	N°.		verses	page	N°.
T	9	جَرَاتِمَهُ 610 ⁶		S	2	مَرَد 154 ¹⁶	
»	4	أَدَاعِمَهُ 748 ³		T	9	أَجَنَّا 100 ¹	
W	3	بَاكَرَاتِمَهُ 425 ⁷ (670 ¹³)		W	1	مُتَنَّاوَمِين 82 ⁴	
T	2	يَنَدُمُنَا 30 ¹⁰	21	»	4	سَنِينَا 115 ¹⁹ (735 ¹⁶)	
»	7	حَمِيمُنَا 108 ¹⁴	29	»	3	فَرِينَا 196 ⁹	
»	42	رُسُومُنَا 110 ⁵	30	»	1	أَمِينَنَا 205 ⁵	
»	2	عُجُومُنَا 386 ⁷		»	1	أَجْمَعُونَ 312 ¹	
		ن		»	1	تَقُونَا 387 ³	
R	2	بَدَن 799 ⁶		»	1	تَاكُون 564 ¹³	
»	1	أَذَن 963 ⁵		»	5	مُحَلِّبِينَا 646 ³	
»	3	نَضَمْنَ 129 ⁴		»	1	[دَافِعِينَا] وَاقِفِينَا 796 ⁹	
»	2	الْيَزِيدَان 151 ¹⁶		»	2	الْيَمِينَا 886 ⁶	
»	5	الْجُوفَان 302 ¹¹ , 339 ¹⁴		»	3	أَتَرَفِينَا 887 ⁶	
»	2	تَكَلَّان 453 ²⁰ (1074 ¹⁴)		K	4	مَلْعُون 907 ³	
»	2	الْمَسَاكِين 291 ⁵		B	1	أَسْقُونِي 762 ⁵ (see also 387	
»	1	قَلْبَيْن 504 ⁶				notes ⁴)	
B	1	عَبِلَان 363 ⁹		»	3	أَبْسَاتِين 1052 ¹³	
»	3	شَيْبَانَا 457 ¹⁸		K	2	أَعْقَبَان 311 ⁶	
»	2	زَبَان 805 ¹²		»	9	أَخْوَان 494 ¹⁵	
»	5	أَقْرَانَا 945 ¹⁰		»	25	أَخْصَمَان 880 ⁵	94
»	2	بَرُود (sic leg.) 389 notes ¹⁵		»	98	أَرْوَحَان 888 ⁶	95
»	1	مَضْنُون 886 ¹⁶		R	2	مَحْتَنِي 621 ¹⁷	
K	3	وَحْوَان 1083 ³		T	3	بِضَان 30 ¹	20

verses	page
T 4	فَرَسَان 93 ⁴
" 1	اَلْعَدَّوَان 280 ⁷
" 2	عَوَان 364 ¹
" 10	فَرَعَان 364 ²⁰
" 6	سِنَان 675 ¹⁴
" 1	وَلَا رَضَانِي 460 ³
" 5	غُدْرَانُ 1078 ¹⁴
W 1	اِنْعَان 16 ²
" 1	فَنَان [بَارْفَنَان] 39 ¹⁰
" 1	اَلْعَجَان 125 ⁴
" 2	اَلْيَمَانِي 125 ⁷
" 1	اَلْيَمَانِي 179 ⁶
" 1	مَرَادَنَان 248 ¹⁷
" 1	بِرَانِي 282 ⁹
" 3	أَرْوَانِي 404 ¹⁵
" 9	بَنَان 436 ¹¹
" 2	وَان 497 ¹⁴
" 2	أَرْجَوَان 670 ¹⁷
" 7	اَلزُّبُرُون 714 ¹⁶
" 2	اَلْعِنَان 1018 ¹
" 6	دُونِي 31 ⁶
B 3	مَوْصُونَة 154 ¹²
R 4	اِنَّه 4 ¹

Nº.	verses	page	Nº.
R 3	تَحْمُونَة	150 ¹²	
Mt 14	تَبِينَب	148 ³	
T 1	دِينَب	1049 ⁷	
	س		
	جَانِينَا etc. -- see under ع (end)		
	ي		
R 5	تَسْتَنَسِي	668 ¹⁴	
T 2	اَلْمَسْعِيَا	153 ⁵	
" 14	م بِيَا	153 ¹⁵	
" 1	اَلثَّوَصِيَا	155 ¹¹	
" 29	م نِيَا	167 ¹⁴	31
" 58	اَلْمَنْطِيَا	172 ¹³	35
" 9	نِيَا	258 ¹²	
" 11	اَلنَّبُونِيَا	421 ¹⁶ (98 ¹⁰ 1072 ¹³)	
" 5	اَلنَّبَرِي نِيَا	621 ⁵	
" 1	سَوَقِيَا	759 ¹¹	
" 1	دَمَا عِيَا	776 ⁷	
" 1	وَصَافِيَا	921 ¹³	
" 3	جَرِيَا	944 ⁸	
" 5	اَلْبَوَادِيَا	1043 ¹²	
" 1	وَرَانِيَا	1051 ⁷	
W 2	غِيَا	408 ⁹	
R 4	وَالْعَبْرِي	514 ¹³	

	verses		page
R	2	الْمَنِيِّ	208 ⁷
W	1	وَالشَّعِيِّ	244 ¹⁵
R	1	نَفْسِيَّة	67 ¹⁴
»	1	ضَبِيَّة	1050 ¹⁷

N ^o .	verses		page	N ^o .
	Rm	2	اَلْحَمْدِيَّة 831 ¹⁰	
	B	3	جَانِيَا 15 ⁵	9
	»	3	عَوْدِيَا 15 ¹⁵	10
	R	1	نَدِيَا 1025 ¹¹	

INDEX II.

PARALLEL AND ILLUSTRATIVE PASSAGES FROM OTHER WORKS.

Passages which are merely illustrative have been marked
with an asterisk.

AGHĀNĪ				
I	*11 ¹	412 ⁹	VII	64 ¹⁶ seq. 492 ⁵ seq.
III	61 ¹⁰	886 ⁹	»	64 ¹⁹ seq. 482 ¹¹ seq.
»	122 ²⁹ seq.	1089 ⁹ seq.	»	75 ³² seq. 818 ⁷ seq.
IV	131 ²⁸ seq.	716 ¹² seq.	»	*148 ²² seq. 108 ²
»	132 ¹¹	717 ¹⁵	»	171 ²¹ seq. 497 ¹⁶ seq.
»	140 ¹² seq.	906 ⁹ seq.	»	176 ⁷ seq. 275 ⁹ seq. (= 1052 ⁹ seq.)
»	140 ¹⁹ seq.	905 ³ seq.	»	176 ³¹ 776 ⁷
VI	162 ¹⁴ seq.	861 ⁶	»	180 ³¹ seq. 1042 ² seq.
VII	38 ⁶ seq.	1 ⁶ seq.	»	181 ²² seq. 206 ¹⁰ seq.
»	43 ¹⁸ seq.	6 ¹¹ seq.	VIII	63 ¹¹ 200 ⁴
»	43 ²² seq.	8 ¹⁷ seq.	»	69 ⁷ seq. 1078 ¹⁴ seq.
»	*45 ¹¹	161 ⁸	»	81 ²⁴ 62 ¹⁴
»	45 ²⁰	428 ³	»	*159 ⁴ seq. 1034 ⁷ (see 1098 ⁵)
»	48 ¹³	997 ¹³	»	187 ¹⁴ seq. 803 ¹¹ seq.
»	48 ¹⁴	1000 ¹⁴	»	188 ³ seq. 804 ¹¹ seq.
»	48 ¹⁵	1002 ¹⁰	»	188 ¹⁸ 805 ⁷
»	58 ²⁶ seq.	1047 ¹¹ seq.	»	188 ²⁰ 805 ¹⁵
»	59 ¹³ seq.	177 ⁹ seq.	»	189 ¹⁷ 805 ¹⁷
»	60 ¹¹ seq.	1047 ¹⁰ seq.	»	190 ³⁸ seq. 806 ⁹ seq.
»	64 ⁸	479 ⁷	»	191 ⁵ seq. 806 ¹⁹ seq.
»	64 ⁹	484 ³	»	191 ¹³ seq. 807 ¹¹ seq.
»	64 ¹⁰ seq.	480 ¹² seq.	»	191 ²⁰ 813 ¹⁴
»	64 ¹¹	494 ¹³	»	191 ³¹ 815 ¹⁶
			»	191 ³³ 815 ¹⁵

(Aghāni)				
VIII	191 ²³ seq.	816 ³ seq.	XIV	85 ² seq. 413 ¹⁵ seq.
„	192 ¹ seq.	818 ⁷ seq.	„	85 ¹⁹ seq. 383 ⁶ seq.
„	192 ⁵ seq.	819 ¹ seq.	„	85 ²⁶ seq. 383 ³ seq.
„	192 ⁷ seq.	819 ⁷ seq.	„	86 ¹ seq. 384 ¹¹ seq.
„	196 ¹⁷ seq.	595 ⁷ seq.	„	86 ²¹ seq. 385 ² seq.
„	196 ²⁴ seq.	594 ¹⁴ seq.	„	86 ²⁵ —87 ²⁴ 410 ⁶ —412 ³
IX	180 ²¹	555 ¹¹	„	170 ²⁸ seq. 1089 ⁹ seq.
„	182 ¹³ seq.	884 ¹⁶ seq.	„	176 ³ 795 ¹⁵
„	185 ⁵ seq.	888 ⁵ seq.	„	176 ¹⁷ seq. 1054 ² seq.
X	2 ⁶ seq.	494 ⁴ seq.	XV	73 ¹⁹ —76 ²⁴ 149 ⁵ —154 ¹⁷
„	3 ¹²	888 ⁵	„	114 ⁷ 100 ¹⁹
„	8 ¹³ seq. }	384 ¹⁵ seq.	XVI	24 ¹³ —33 ⁶ 83 ⁵ —97 ¹⁷
„	15 ¹³ seq. }		XVII	68 ²⁸ seq. 621 ⁴ seq.
„	15 ²⁵ seq.		„	*69 ¹⁵ }
„	17 ⁹	384 ¹¹ seq.	„	*71 ⁴ }
„	31 ²³ —33 ²⁵	384 ¹⁵	„	210 ¹⁶ seq. }
„	33 ²⁷ seq.	1060 ⁷ —1064 ⁵	„	212 ²⁵ seq. }
„	34 ¹⁵ —47 ³¹	228 ⁵ seq.	XIX	3 ³ seq. 697 ⁶ seq.
„	35 ²⁶	654 ¹³ —678 ⁶	„	3 ²⁸ seq. 950 ³ seq.
„	43 ²⁸ seq.	495 ⁷ (= 656 ¹⁷)	„	5 ²³ seq. 414 ⁴ seq. (= 625 ⁵ seq.)
„	44 ¹⁴ seq.	409 ⁷ seq. (= 671 ⁷ seq.)	„	8 ⁵ seq. 804 ¹¹ seq.
„		409 ¹⁷ seq. (= 672 ⁵ seq.)	„	8 ²⁴ 805 ⁷
XI	59 ¹⁵ seq.	401 ⁹ seq.	„	9 ¹ 805 ¹⁵
„	60 ¹² seq.	402 ⁴ seq.	„	9 ⁸ seq. 595 ⁷ seq.
„	64 ⁵ —66 ¹⁵	452 ⁵ —457 ¹¹ , 1072 ¹⁵ —1079 ³	„	9 ²⁹ seq. 803 ¹¹ seq.
„	172 ²⁵	643 ¹⁴	„	10 ⁶ 804 ¹¹ seq.
XII	40 ¹³	200 ⁴	„	11 ¹⁰ 805 ¹⁷
„	119 ³⁰	282 ⁹	„	12 ¹¹ seq. 806 ¹⁹ seq.
„	152 ²⁴ seq.	144 ¹² seq.,	„	12 ¹⁷ seq. 807 ¹¹ seq.
		326 ¹ seq.	„	12 ²³ 812 ¹⁰
XIII	*49 ¹⁶	363 ¹⁹	„	12 ²⁴ 813 ¹⁴
„	*70 ³⁰	180 ¹	„	12 ²⁵ 814 ¹¹
„	143 ²⁷	423 ¹³	„	12 ²⁶ seq. 815 ¹⁵ seq.
XIV	78 ²¹	984 ⁵	„	15 ⁵ 805 ¹⁷
„	84 ¹⁰	410 ²	„	*18 ¹¹ 982 ¹
„	85 ¹	400 ¹⁴	„	18 ¹⁶ seq. 819 ⁷ seq.

	(Aghani)	
XIX	18 ²⁵ seq.	806 ⁹ seq.
"	19 ¹⁷ seq.	1042 ¹³ seq.
"	20 ⁴ seq.	1044 ¹ seq.
"	20 ²⁷ seq.	1050 ¹⁷
"	21 ⁹ seq.	619 ³ seq.
"	21 ¹⁹ seq.	398 ³ (= 763 ¹⁵ 1051 ¹⁰)
"	21 ³¹	202 ¹¹
"	22 ⁴ seq.	488 ⁸ seq.
"	28 ¹⁶ seq.	621 ⁴ seq.
"	30 ³⁰ seq.	610 ⁶ seq.
"	31 ¹⁰	611 ¹⁴
"	31 ¹² seq.	612 ⁷ seq.
"	31 ¹⁸ seq.	618 ⁵ seq.
"	31 ²⁴ seq.	619 ¹⁶ seq.
"	32 ⁷ seq.	621 ⁴ seq.
"	36 ¹³ seq.	381 ⁵ seq.
"	37 ²⁴ seq.	608 ¹⁸ seq.
"	38 ¹⁸ seq.	546 ¹ seq.
"	39 ²¹ seq.	548 ⁶ seq.
"	41 ²²	984 ⁵
"	42 ³⁰ seq.	990 ⁶ seq.
"	43 ¹ seq.	214 ¹⁷ seq.
"	43 ¹⁵ seq.	615 ¹² seq.
"	45 ¹⁸ seq.	1046 ⁵ seq.
"	45 ²⁸ seq.	1045 ¹³ seq.
"	46 ¹³ seq.	1046 ¹¹ seq.
"	49 ²⁵ seq.	188 ⁷ seq.
"	50 ⁵ seq.	381 ⁵ seq.
"	50 ²⁹ seq.	275 ⁹ seq. (= 1052 ⁹ seq.)
"	52 ¹	798 ¹⁵
"	61 ⁸ seq.	984 ⁷ seq.
"	127 ²¹ seq.	1081 ⁵ seq.
"	129 ⁶ seq.	653 ⁹ seq.
"	*129 ²⁰	1084 ⁵

XX	17 ²⁴	1090 ⁶
"	137 ¹⁵	643 ¹⁴
"	139 ⁴	645 ⁹
"	139 ⁹	645 ¹⁰
"	139 ¹⁴ seq.	644 ¹⁷ seq.
"	139 ²⁰ seq.	644 ¹² seq.
"	*152 ¹³ seq.	274 ⁵
"	170 ²¹	428 ³
XXI	*13 ¹ seq.	74 ¹⁵ note
"	100 ¹	444 ¹⁴
"	196 ⁵ seq.	619 ³ seq.
"	197 ¹¹	798 ¹⁵
"	207 ¹⁶ seq.	129 ⁴ seq.

AHLWARDT °ALK.

N ⁰ .	10 vv. 1, 5	654 ¹ seq.
"	10 v. 5 seq.	46 ³ seq.

AHLWARDT °ANT.

N ⁰ .	4	680 ⁸ seq.
"	9	101 ¹³ seq.
"	15 v. 1	98 ⁵
"	26	98 ¹⁰ seq., 421 ¹⁶ seq., 1072 ¹³ seq.

AHLWARDT IMR.

N ⁰ .	21	1078 ³ seq. (459 ⁶)
"	27	459 ⁹ seq.
"	48 v. 8	1005 ¹³
"	52 v. 42 seq.	154 ⁵ seq.
"	57 v. 1	460 ⁵
"	58	453 ¹¹ seq.
"	59 v. 3	85 ¹³
"	63 v. 11	280 ⁷
"	66	1078 ¹¹ seq.

AHLWARDT NĀB.

N ⁰ . 1 v. 15	815 ¹¹
» *3 v. 4	946 ¹⁴
» 3 v. 8	256 ⁶
» 15 v. 13	499 ⁷ note
» *17 v. 13	695 ²
» 20 v. 26	508 ⁶
» 22	103 ⁸ seq.
» 30 v. 9	179 ⁶

AHLWARDT TAR.

N ⁰ . 11 v. 2 seq.	479 ⁴
» 14 v. 13	16 ⁵

AHLWARDT ZUH.

N ⁰ . *10 v. 3	71 ¹⁵
» *15 v. 13	627 ⁴
» 15 vv. 42, 44	239 ⁴ seq.
» *16 v. 1	826 ²
» *16 v. 18	267 ⁸
» 16 v. 52	1053 ¹⁶

AJJĀJ.

N ⁰ . 5 v. 137	694 notes ⁵
» 11 v. 23	486 ⁴
» 31 v. 44	758 ⁴
» 35 v. 1	44 ¹⁵
» 36 v. 1 seq.	736 ¹³
» 40 v. 32	514 ¹⁵

AKHTAL.

10 ³	401 ¹⁸ (= 508 ¹⁶)
11 ⁴	401 ¹⁹
*12 ⁸	61 ⁷ note
*32 ⁵	402 ⁶ note

*32 ⁸	1028 ⁵
44 ¹ seq.	460 ⁹ seq.
50 ⁵ seq.	497 ³ seq.
51 ¹ seq.	496 ¹⁸ seq.
89 ⁵	497 ⁷
116 ⁵	324 ¹⁶
117 ⁷	549 ¹⁵
*124 ⁵	109 ⁹
*133 ⁶	924 ¹⁷
155 ³ seq.	208 ⁴ seq.
166 ³ seq.	161 ⁹ seq.
192 ³ seq.	497 ¹⁴ seq.
193 ⁶	39 ¹⁰
224 ⁵ seq.	1053 ³ seq.
226 ⁴ seq.	616 ¹⁶ seq.
251 ¹	522 ¹⁵
272 ⁶ seq.	498 ¹⁹ seq.
273 ² seq.	495 ⁴ seq.
274 ² seq.	494 ¹⁵ seq.
279 ¹ seq.	582 ¹¹ seq.
282 ³ seq.	460 ¹³ seq.
*285 ⁴	493 ²
285 ⁵ seq.	498 ¹⁶ seq.
286 ⁸	401 ⁸
288 ⁵ seq.	390 ¹⁰ seq.
*295 ⁸	454 ⁵
*307 ⁶	511 ³
385 ¹¹	1028 ⁴

AKHTAL B.

31 ⁸ seq.	461 ⁹ seq.
90 ¹¹ seq.	460 ¹³ seq.
93 ⁹ seq.	461 ⁶ seq.
*103 ¹³	454 ⁵
154 ⁴ seq.	498 ¹³ seq.
170 ¹⁵ seq.	142 ¹¹ seq.

AMTHĀL.

15 ²⁵ seq.	78 ⁶ seq.
26 ² —43 ¹⁶	83 ⁸ —107 ¹⁴

ASĀS.

I 328 ³²	643 ³
II 33 ⁸	139 ⁴
» *352 ²⁵	356 ⁸ note

AUS.

N ⁰ . 17 v. 4	74 ¹²
» *17 v. 11	1021 ¹³
» 21	386 notes ¹³ seq., 933 ⁵ seq.
» 28	71 ¹⁵ seq.
» *31 v. 24	743 ¹⁶
» 39	588 ⁹ , 932 ¹⁰ seq.
» 43 v. 20	17 ¹

BAKRĪ

70 ²⁸	300 ³
*106 ¹¹	1095 ⁵ seq.
117 ²⁴	680 ²
128 ¹⁵	406 ⁴
132 ²³ seq.	654 ⁷ seq.
*139 ¹⁹	1091 ¹⁰
153 ¹⁸ seq.	436 ¹¹ seq.
*161 ¹⁸	207 ⁵
211 ⁷ seq.	1025 ⁶ seq.
212 ¹⁵	796 ⁵
228 ⁴	300 ³
230 ⁶ seq.	663 ¹ seq.
288 ¹⁷	610 ¹⁰
314 ¹³ seq.	448 ⁹ seq.
324 ¹	666 ⁷

336 ¹²	388 ⁵
387 ⁶ seq.	76 ¹⁶ seq.
403 ¹⁶	985 ⁶
*455 ¹¹	487 ¹⁰
481 ²³ seq.	448 ⁹ seq.
*485 ²⁴ seq.	1095 ⁵ seq.
*525 ¹⁵	578 ⁵
535 ²² seq.	580 ¹⁶ seq.
536 ³	584 ¹⁹
536 ⁵ seq.	585 ¹ seq.
551 ¹⁴	390 ¹
571 ¹	1024 ¹⁷
579 ¹⁵	959 ¹³
607 ²⁴	610 ¹²
*723 ¹⁵	638 ¹⁵
*727 ²⁰ seq.	762 ⁵ note
*735 ¹⁷	907 ¹
805 ²⁴	666 ⁷
810 ¹⁵	57 ⁴
836 ¹³	304 ¹⁸

BALĀDHURI.

*141 ⁴	929 ⁵
*384 ²¹	132 notes ⁸
422 ¹⁶ seq.	354 ⁵ seq.
425 ⁷ seq.	349 ¹⁶ seq.
*457 ¹⁶	929 ⁵

BOUCHER.

2 ¹⁵ seq.	804 ¹¹ seq.
4 ¹³ seq.	805 ¹⁰
5 ⁴ seq.	805 ¹² seq.
6 ⁴	1049 ⁵
8 ⁶ seq.	978 ⁵ , 11
8 ¹⁰	682 ⁹
20 ¹⁰ seq.	617 ¹¹ seq.

	(Boucher)	229 ¹² seq.	1043 ¹² seq.
25 ¹⁵ seq.	79 ¹⁵ seq.	230 ⁶ seq.	1043 ⁴ seq.
35 ¹²	619 ⁵	234 ³	194 ²⁰
37 ²	619 ⁹		
43 ⁴ seq.	80 ⁷ seq. (= 765 [~] seq.)	DE SACY.	
45 ⁵ seq.	368 ¹⁹ seq.	II *142 ² seq.	635 ⁵
47 ⁵ seq.	1052 ¹³ seq.	150 ¹	478 ¹³
48 ¹⁴	621 ⁴ seq.	153 ⁵	253 ⁶
55 ¹⁵ seq.	364 ²⁰ seq.		
63 ⁵ seq.	381 ¹ seq.	DĪNAWARĪ	
65 ⁴ seq.	806 ¹³ seq.	255 ⁶ seq.	246 ¹⁷ seq.
66 [~] seq.	611 ¹² seq.		
70 ³ seq.	608 ¹⁵ seq.	FRAGM. HIST.	
*71 ⁶	525 ⁴	122 ¹² seq.	380 ¹² seq.
73 ⁹ seq.	215 ¹⁵ seq.		
76 ⁴	984 ⁵	ḤAMĀSA.	
87 ³ seq.	610 ⁶ seq.	13 [~]	77 ⁵ (= 315 ¹⁵)
88 ² seq.	215 ⁹ seq.	*75 ³	52 ¹⁹ seq.
96 ¹⁰	748 ⁶	*75 ²⁰	52 ¹⁷
97 ⁶ seq.	748 ³ seq.	90 ⁴ seq.	667 ⁴ seq.
*101 ³	132 notes ³	*158 ¹⁰	828 ⁴
102 ¹	398 ³	*173 ¹⁶	1021 ⁶
109 ⁹ seq.	126 ¹⁵ seq.	*209 ²⁵	1016 ²
114 ¹ seq.	620 ⁵ seq.	210 ⁷ seq.	96 ¹⁷ seq.
114 ¹⁴ seq.	615 ¹² seq.	241 ¹⁷ seq.	104 ⁶ seq.
116 ⁶ seq.	621 ¹⁴ seq.	*252 ⁶	595 ⁹
138 ² seq.	1027 ⁹ seq.	255 [~] seq.	946 ¹ seq.
139 ⁴ seq.	608 ^{1~} seq.	256 ³ seq.	944 ¹² seq.
157 ¹ seq.	751 ¹² seq.	256 ⁷ seq.	944 [~] seq.
179 ¹⁰	1050 ¹⁰	256 ¹⁵	945 ¹²
188 ¹ seq.	214 ¹⁷ seq.	256 ²²	947 ⁵
*195 ⁵ seq.	1034 ⁷ (see 1098 ⁵)	*280 ⁷	195 ¹⁰
205 ¹² seq.	595 ⁷ seq.	282 ¹⁴ seq.	236 [~] seq.
213 ¹⁵ seq.	520 ³ seq.	420 ²² seq.	905 ³ seq.
220 ¹⁵ seq.	981 ⁶ seq.	*425 ⁵	328 ⁵
228 ²	1050 ¹⁷	*438 ⁶	743 ¹⁵

(Ḥamāsa)

447 ¹¹ seq.	89 ⁶ seq.
457 ¹⁸ seq.	192 ¹ seq.
*475 ¹⁵ seq.	643 ¹
502 ⁸	819 ⁵
635 ³ seq.	1083 ³ seq.
*635 ⁸	1081 ¹³
635 ⁹ seq.	1081 ⁸ seq.
645 ¹ seq.	1083 ⁷ seq.
729 ⁶ seq.	713 ¹⁵ seq.
759 ¹⁵ seq.	1081 ¹⁴ seq.

ḤASSĀN.

86 ¹⁸	546 ¹²
86 ²¹	547 ¹
87 ⁵ seq.	546 ¹¹ seq.

ḤĀTIM.

N ^o . 13 v. 2	139 ⁴
» 24 (p. 15 ³ seq.)	1083 ¹⁵ seq.
» 44 v. 18	39 ⁸

HELL.

N ^o . 266	991 ⁹
» 282	1049 ⁷
» 306	617 ⁶ seq.
» 312 v. 7	691 notes ²
» 343 vv. 7, 8	386 ⁷ seq.
» 352	124 ¹⁵ seq.
» 360	595 ¹³ seq.
» 391	1004 ² seq.
» 402	806 ⁹ seq.
» 403	806 ¹³ seq.
» 412	384 ¹¹ seq.
» 413	385 ² seq.
» 414	380 ¹⁶ seq.

N ^o . 423	595 ⁴ seq.
» 424 v. 2	984 ⁵
» 425 v. 2	862 ⁹
» 450	984 ⁷ seq.
» 458	612 ¹ seq.
» 472*	734 ⁷ seq.
» 497*	805 ⁷
» 498*	804 ⁷ seq.
» 499*	805 ¹⁵
» 500*	1039 ⁹ seq.
» 511	1044 ¹ seq.
» 512	1044 ⁵ seq.
» 514	1044 ¹²
» 525	621 ¹⁷ seq.
» 527	610 ¹⁶ seq.
» 529 v. 1 seq.	612 ⁷ seq.
» 529 (p. 116 ⁵ seq.)	1044 ¹⁵ seq.
» 530	1045 ¹⁰ seq.
» 581	1051 ¹ seq.
» 618	611 ¹² seq.
» 684 (= 486) v. 2	248 ¹⁷

ḤUTĀFA.

N ^o . 8 v. 16	466 ¹⁷
» 33 v. 1	244 ¹⁵
» 67 v. 4	561 ¹²
» 70	338 ² seq.

IBN AL-ATHĪR.

1 382 ⁴ seq.	1093 ¹² seq.
» 384 ⁵ seq.	905 ³ seq.
» 386 ²²	906 ⁵
» 404 ²⁰ seq.	884 ¹⁶ seq.
» 406 ⁴ seq.	452 ⁵ seq.
» 409 ¹⁷ seq.	652 ¹⁴ seq.
» 411 ¹ seq.	1085 ¹⁶ seq.

(Ibn al-Athīr)

I	420 ¹⁸ seq.	83 ⁵ seq.
»	426 ¹²	83 ^b seq.
»	427 ¹¹ seq.	93 ¹ seq.
»	437 ¹¹ seq.	666 ⁹ seq.
»	*444 ⁷	119 ⁶
»	445 ¹² seq.	587 ⁵ seq.
»	446 ⁹ seq.	19 ³ seq.
»	447 ¹¹ seq.	75 ¹ seq., 313 ⁷ seq
»	449 ¹² seq.	680 ¹⁵ seq.
»	453 ²¹ seq.	259 ³
»	456 ¹³ seq.	144 ¹² seq., 326 ¹ seq.
»	457 ²⁴ seq.	580 ¹⁶ seq.
»	459 ¹³ seq.	190 ⁹ seq., 233 ¹⁶ seq.
»	462 ¹⁴ seq.	238 ⁶ seq.
»	464 ²³ seq.	149 ⁵ seq.
»	470 ²⁵ seq.	305 ⁵ seq.
»	*472 ¹⁶	309 ¹⁶
»	472 ¹⁹ seq.	311 ⁹ seq.
»	473 ¹ seq.	311 ⁶ seq.
»	473 ⁵ seq.	70 ⁵ seq.
»	474 ¹² seq.	469 ⁵ seq.
»	477 ²² seq.	47 ² seq., 781 ¹¹ seq
»	478 ²⁰ seq.	679 ⁴ seq.
»	483 ²⁴ seq.	193 ¹⁰ seq.
»	486 ¹⁹ seq.	66 ⁶ seq.
»	487 ¹⁹ seq.	1023 ¹¹ seq.
»	490 ¹¹ seq.	1020 ¹⁰ seq.
III	146 ²² seq.	213 ⁸ seq

IBN DURAID.

30 ¹¹ seq.	215 ¹²
*98 ¹⁶	218 ¹ (= 845 ²)
114 ¹⁶	656 ¹²
120 ⁵	188 ¹⁵
124 ³ seq.	1025 ¹⁵ seq.

*124 ⁷	732 ¹³
*134 ⁴	66 ³
*143 ¹⁰	366 ²
*151 ¹	114 ¹¹
*153 ¹⁴	324 ⁴
*154 ¹³	970 ²
*171 ³ seq.	379 ¹⁵
*178 ⁵	895 ¹⁰
*179 ¹⁶	1062 ¹¹
*187 ¹⁴	401 ⁵
199 ²¹	634 ⁵
*202 ⁶	901 ⁴
*203 ⁴	373 ² seq.
215 ¹⁷ seq.	810 ⁴ seq.
230 ¹⁵ seq.	653 ⁹ seq.
*235 ⁶	1083 ¹
282 ²¹	676 ⁹
*284 ¹²	363 ¹⁹
*300 ¹⁸	1092 ¹
*302 ⁹ seq	139 ¹³
*302 ¹¹	139 ¹²
*319 note r	726 ¹⁸
323 ¹⁷	402 ⁶ (= 900 ¹)
324 ²²	26 ⁶

IBN HISHĀM.

41 ³ seq.	348 ¹⁰ seq.
128 ¹	386 ³
128 ²	387 ¹⁴
256 ²	796 ⁶
*450 ¹⁷ seq.	470 ¹⁴
*539 ¹⁴	412 ⁹

IBN KHALLIKĀN.

II 33 ²	440 ¹⁴
--------------------	-------------------

IBN KUTAIBA M.

*62 ⁴	764 ⁶
*249 ²¹	740 ⁹
320 ¹⁷	66 ⁵

IBN KUTAIBA SH.

12 ¹⁷ (= 104 ¹⁷)	65 ⁹
95 ¹² seq.	248 ¹⁰ seq.
195 ¹⁵ seq.	207 ¹⁷
202 ¹⁵ seq.	219 ⁸ seq.
258 ¹	181 ¹¹
315 ¹ seq.	1050 ³ seq.
371 ¹¹ seq.	1083 ¹⁵ seq.
428 ⁷ seq.	487 ⁶ seq.
*429 ⁸	260 ³
447 ⁵ seq.	663 ¹⁶ seq.

IBN SA'D.

III 78 ¹⁶ seq.	801 ⁴ seq.
VIII *149 ²¹ seq.	572 ⁷

ṬĪD.

II 150 ³⁰ seq.	354 ⁸ seq.
III 51 ¹⁵ seq.	676 ⁷ seq.
» 53 ²³ seq.	83 ⁹ seq.
» 55 ²⁸ seq.	96 ¹⁷ seq.
» 56 ¹² seq.	420 ⁹ seq.
» 63 ¹⁰ seq.	679 ⁵ seq.
» 63 ¹⁶ seq.	70 ⁵ seq.
» 64 ¹⁰ seq.	305 ⁸ seq.
» 65 ¹² seq.	1023 ¹¹ seq.
» 66 ¹² seq.	47 ² seq., 781 ¹¹ seq.
» 66 ²⁴ seq.	58 ¹⁹ seq.
» 67 ¹⁸	580 ¹⁶ seq.
» 68 ²² seq.	75 ⁴ seq., 313 ⁷ seq.

III 69 ⁵ seq.	76 ¹⁶ seq.
» 69 ²² seq.	144 ¹² seq., 326 ¹ seq.
» 70 ²⁴ seq.	190 ⁹ seq., 233 ¹⁶ seq.
» 71 ³⁶	259 ³
» 72 ⁴ seq.	1020 ¹⁰ seq.
» 74 ² seq.	905 ³ seq.
» 77 ²² seq.	452 ⁵ seq.
» 78 ⁵	149 ⁵ seq.
» 81 ¹² seq.	66 ⁶ seq.
» 81 ²⁵ seq.	469 ⁵ seq.
» 82 ¹⁰ seq.	1025 ⁶ seq.
» 90 ²⁰ seq.	638 ¹² seq.
» 92 ²⁹ seq.	645 ¹⁹ seq.

JARĪR.

I 5 ²¹	352 ⁴
» 6 ¹	352 ⁸
» 6 ²	352 ²
» 8 ² seq.	939 ¹³ seq.
» 13 ⁶	1027 ⁹
» 13 ⁸ seq.	1031 ² seq.
» 19 ¹⁸ seq.	803 ¹¹ seq.
» 20 ¹ seq.	806 ⁹ seq.
» 20 ⁴ seq.	806 ¹⁹ seq.
» 20 ¹³ seq.	807 ¹¹ seq.
» 21 ¹³ seq.	812 ¹⁰ seq.
» 22 ¹ seq.	839 ¹⁴ seq.
» 22 ⁴ seq.	840 ⁴ seq.
» 22 ¹¹	652 ¹¹
» 27 ¹⁸	316 ⁷
» 30 ¹⁶ seq.	432 ¹⁸ seq.
» 32 ¹¹ seq.	37 ⁹ seq.
» 33 ¹ seq.	1046 ⁸ seq.
» 39 ¹⁹ seq.	837 ⁸ seq.
» 40 ⁵ seq.	837 ¹³ seq.
» 40 ¹⁵ seq.	499 ³ seq.

(Jairr)

I	43 ¹⁸ seq.	510 ¹⁵ seq.
"	50 ¹ seq.	787 ⁹ seq.
"	50 ⁶ seq.	798 ⁶ seq.
"	54 ⁹	1025 ³
"	60 ¹² seq.	1039 ⁹ seq.
"	60 ¹⁷ seq.	1040 ² seq.
"	66 ²	316 ⁵ (= 583 ¹⁵)
"	70 ¹⁴	736 ³
"	70 ¹⁵	736 ²
"	72 ¹⁴ seq.	981 ⁶ seq.
"	72 ¹⁹ seq.	985 ⁶ seq.
"	74 ²¹	981 ¹²
"	75 ⁵ seq.	982 ¹ seq.
"	78 ³ seq.	231 ¹² seq.
"	78 ¹⁵ seq.	245 ¹³ seq.
"	80 ² seq.	846 ⁹ seq.
"	80 ⁶ seq.	846 ¹⁴ seq.
"	80 ⁹ seq.	909 ⁵ seq.
"	80 ²¹ seq.	935 ⁵ seq.
"	84 ⁹ seq.	847 ⁷ seq.
"	90 ⁴ seq.	866 ² seq.
"	91 ¹¹	35 ¹⁵
"	91 ¹⁹ seq.	761 ¹² seq.
"	106 ⁹ seq.	992 ¹ seq.
"	118 ²⁰ seq.	32 ¹⁴ seq.
"	119 ³ seq.	33 ¹² seq.
"	120 ² seq.	513 ⁸ seq.
"	120 ¹¹ seq.	537 ² seq.
"	123 ¹⁷ seq.	955 ¹ seq.
"	126 ⁶	548 ¹²
"	127 ²¹ seq.	249 ¹⁶ seq.
"	129 ¹⁶ seq.	255 ⁴ seq.
"	130 ¹⁵	488 ¹⁰
"	131 ⁴	488 ⁸
"	135 ¹⁶ seq.	6 ¹¹ seq.

I	136 ¹ seq.	7 ⁸ seq.
"	141 ² seq.	1041 ² seq.
"	145 ¹⁶ seq.	647 ¹⁴ seq.
"	145 ¹⁸	316 ³
"	150 ¹⁰ seq.	601 ³ seq.
"	152 ²¹ seq.	25 ¹³ seq.
"	153 ³ seq.	26 ¹⁴ seq.
"	155 ⁶	821 ²
"	155 ⁸ seq.	823 ³ seq.
"	155 ¹¹ seq.	824 ¹⁰ seq.
"	159 ⁹ seq.	957 ¹⁵ seq.
"	159 ¹² seq.	961 ² seq.
"	169 ⁴	351 ¹⁷
"	171 ¹⁶ seq.	1098 ² seq.
II	2 ³ seq.	548 ⁶ seq.
"	8 ⁹ seq.	577 ¹ seq.
"	18 ¹² seq.	818 ⁷ seq.
"	23 ¹⁹ seq.	841 ³ seq.
"	24 ¹⁵ seq.	843 ⁹ seq.
"	34 ⁶ seq.	1044 ¹⁸ seq.
"	38 ⁵ seq.	1080 ¹³ seq.
"	38 ⁷	589 ¹
"	38 ⁸	302 ⁸ , 589 ³
"	38 ¹⁷	230 ¹
"	39 ²²	1045 ¹⁸
"	43 ¹²	760 ¹³
"	43 ¹⁸	760 ¹²
"	46 ¹² seq.	181 ⁶ seq.
"	51 ¹⁴ seq.	211 ¹⁴ seq.
"	62 ¹⁹ seq.	706 ³ seq.
"	63 ²⁰ seq.	710 ⁷ seq.
"	65 ¹⁰ seq.	133 ¹ seq.
"	67 ¹⁹ seq.	158 ² seq.
"	69 ¹⁶ seq.	127 ⁶ seq.
"	71 ⁸	275 ²
"	71 ⁴	279 ¹⁰

(Jarir)

II	71 ⁵ seq.	281 ¹³ seq.
»	72 ¹ seq.	289 ¹³ seq.
»	72 ¹⁹ seq.	285 ⁴ seq.
»	73 ¹⁶ seq.	275 ⁶ seq.
»	75 ⁹	294 ²
»	75 ¹⁰	293 ¹⁵
»	75 ¹¹ seq.	294 ⁷ seq.
»	75 ¹⁶ seq.	295 ³ seq.
»	83 ¹⁷ seq.	18 ¹ seq.
»	84 ¹ seq.	4 ¹⁴ seq.
»	89 ¹³ seq.	1014 ¹² seq.
»	106 ²¹ seq.	29 ¹ seq.
»	113 ⁹ seq.	1046 ⁴ seq.
»	117 ³ seq.	38 ⁹ seq.
»	117 ¹⁷ seq.	42 ⁷ seq.
»	118 ¹⁴ seq.	59 ¹² seq.
»	121 ⁴ seq.	108 ¹⁴ seq.
»	121 ¹² seq.	110 ⁵ seq.
»	123 ¹¹ seq.	262 ⁶ seq.
»	124 ¹⁵ seq.	269 ⁹ seq.
»	126 ⁶ seq.	718 ⁷ seq.
»	128 ¹² seq.	753 ¹³ seq.
»	131 ¹⁹ seq.	343 ¹ seq.
»	132 ⁶ seq.	374 ⁹ seq.
»	132 ¹⁰	393 ¹⁶
»	132 ¹¹ seq.	375 ³ seq.
»	132 ¹⁴	378 ³
»	132 ¹⁵	391 ³
»	132 ¹⁶ seq.	375 ¹ seq.
»	133 ²² seq.	347 ¹⁰ seq.
»	135 ¹⁵ seq.	391 ⁷ seq.
»	136 ¹⁸ seq.	394 ¹² seq.
»	138 ²¹ seq.	378 ⁹ seq.
»	139 ¹⁴	378 ⁵
»	139 ¹⁵ seq.	385 ¹⁰ seq.

II	140 ¹⁵ seq.	30 ¹ seq.
»	142 ¹⁰ seq.	670 ¹⁷ seq.
»	144 ⁴ seq.	880 ⁵ seq.
»	145 ⁷ seq.	888 ³ seq.
»	152 ⁵ seq.	} 302 ¹¹ , 339 ¹⁴ seq.
»	158 ¹⁵ seq.	
»	163 ¹² seq.	4 ⁴ seq.
»	164 ¹³ seq.	167 ¹⁴ seq.
»	166 ¹ seq.	172 ¹³ seq.

KAZWĪNĪ.

II	61 ¹⁴ seq.	436 ¹¹ seq.
----	-----------------------	------------------------

KHANSA.

74 ³	423 ¹¹
-----------------	-------------------

KHIZĀNAT.

I	199 ¹⁰ seq.	155 ³ seq.
»	305 ²⁸ seq.	1050 ³ seq.
»	314 ⁵ seq.	152 ¹⁴ seq.
»	480 ⁹ seq.	841 ³ seq.
»	480 ¹⁸	845 ⁶
»	480 ¹⁹	845 ¹⁵
»	480 ²⁰	845 ¹
II	500 ²⁷ seq.	152 ⁵ seq.
III	139 ²⁰	933 ¹⁴
»	139 ²²	933 ¹⁶
»	*210 ⁶	1021 ⁶
»	669 ¹⁷ seq.	696 ⁵ seq.
IV	80 ⁸ seq.	221 ⁷ seq.
»	80 ²¹ seq.	219 ⁸ seq.
»	460 ¹⁵	886 ¹⁶

KUTĀMĪ.

N ⁰ .	6 v. 25	83 ³
------------------	---------	-----------------

LABĪD BR.

N ^o .	27 v. 11	300 ¹
,	39 v. 6	8 ¹¹

LABĪD CH.

26 ¹	299 ¹⁷
27 ⁸ seq.	299 ¹⁵ seq.
56 ¹	423 ⁴
104 ⁴ seq.	229 ⁸ seq.
106 ¹² seq.	678 ⁵ seq.
131 ¹	51 ⁹
146 ⁹ seq.	300 ³ seq.

LISĀN.

I	28 ¹³	447 ¹⁰
,	49 ²³	799 ⁸
,	97 ¹²	609 ²
,	110 ²	552 ⁹
,	117 ⁸	799 ⁸
,	118 ⁹	774 ⁷
,	118 ¹¹	745 ¹⁷
,	119 ¹⁰	799 ⁹
,	119 ¹²	465 ⁹
,	123 ²¹	825 ²
,	140 ²⁴	805 ³
,	168 ¹⁹	168 ⁷
,	185 ⁷	572 ⁸
,	*189 ⁹	983 ³
,	215 ¹²	113 ¹ seq., 730 ²⁹
,	215 ²⁹	112 ¹⁵ , 727 ¹⁵
,	218 ²¹	2897, 693 ¹²
,	234 ²⁴	24 ⁶
,	286 ²⁰	438 ¹⁵
,	293 ³	14 ¹³
,	327 ¹ seq.	380 ¹⁶ seq.

I	329 ²³	101 ⁴
,	335 ³	113 ¹ seq., 730 ²⁹
,	343 ¹⁰	434 ⁷
,	383 ¹³	564 ⁵
,	387 ²³	159 ⁷
,	414 ²³	50 ⁹
,	428 ⁹	39 ¹⁰
,	430 ¹⁰	15 ¹⁰
,	433 ¹²	3 ⁶
,	434 ¹⁰ seq.	31 ¹ seq.
,	435 ¹⁰	39 ¹⁰
,	449 ¹³	433 ¹
,	469 ¹⁷	319 ¹²
,	*480 ⁷	1032 ²
,	486 ⁶	464 ⁷
II	2 ⁴	35 ³
,	19 ¹¹	839 ¹⁴
,	36 ¹⁶	92 ¹³
,	43 ¹⁹	433 ¹
,	58 ¹² seq.	456 ¹⁸ seq.
,	59 ¹²	465 ¹
,	59 ¹⁸	157 ¹
,	60 ¹⁴	744 ¹²
,	95 ⁷	522 ¹
,	145 ¹¹	888 ¹
,	153 ¹⁵	378 ⁷
,	177 ²¹	929 ¹² seq.
,	209 ²⁹	
,	218 ²⁸	132 ¹³
,	238 ¹	756 ¹²
,	243 ⁵	445 ¹
,	243 ⁶	444 ⁷
,	247 ³	316 ⁷
,	249 ²¹	164 ¹⁶
,	249 ²³	541 ⁹
,	250 ¹⁷	277 ⁸

(Lisān)			III 272 ¹⁷	228 ⁵
II	321 ⁷	25 ¹⁷	» 307 ¹³	213 ⁴
»	327 ²³	770 ¹³	» 318 ¹⁵	1025 ³
»	340 ¹⁴	526 ⁹	» 325 ¹²	850 ¹
»	340 ¹⁵	526 ⁴	» *357 ¹⁶	579 ³
»	340 ¹⁸	525 ¹³	» 379 ¹⁹	766 ⁹
»	340 ¹⁹	526 ¹⁰	» 380 ¹⁹	443 ¹⁵
»	346 ¹¹	556 ¹⁰	» 382 ¹⁹ seq.	107 ¹⁹ seq.
»	395 ⁶	812 ¹⁰	» *390 ¹²	511 ³
»	395 ⁸	108 ¹⁴	» 392 ¹⁰	149 ²
»	422 ¹⁷	38 ¹	» 397 ⁸	400 ⁷
»	433 ²⁰	56 ¹¹	» 404 ² seq.	775 ¹² seq.
»	434 ¹		» 419 ²² seq.	691 ¹² seq.
»	443 ³	968 ⁸	» 445 ²	111 ⁵
»	451 ⁶	442 ¹²	» *456 ¹⁶	307 ¹⁴
»	467 ²²	175 ⁵	» 490 ¹⁴	637 ²
»	471 ²⁰	1006 ¹⁴	» 493 ¹⁸	317 ¹⁴
III	3 ³	851 ⁴	» 503 ³	573 ¹¹
»	10 ⁸	812 ¹⁰	IV 11 ⁶	597 ⁸
»	*12 ¹²	23 ¹⁴	» 12 ⁴	385 ¹⁰
»	47 ²²	164 ⁵	» 16 ¹³	317 ⁸
»	*54 ⁹	253 ⁷	» 35 ²⁴	325 ¹¹
»	56 ¹¹	618 ⁸	» *44 ²	1086 ¹
»	64 ¹⁶	858 ¹	» 44 ²¹	228 ⁸
»	74 ¹⁵	126 ¹⁶	» 44 ²³ seq.	228 ¹¹ seq.
»	101 ¹⁸ seq.	794 ¹³	» 96 ²²	763 ⁵
»	101 ²⁰	794 ¹⁰	» 99 ¹⁵	479 ⁶
»	*118 ²⁴ seq.	115 ¹⁴	» 125 ⁵	216 ⁷
»	149 ²⁴	692 ³	» 139 ¹²	288 ¹⁴
»	*168 ¹ seq.	858 ³	» 150 ²⁶	720 ¹⁴
»	176 ³	650 ⁶ (see note)	» 174 ¹³	1026 ¹¹
»	176 ⁴	936 ⁶	» 187 ¹³	486 ⁵
»	210 ¹⁵	765 ¹¹	» 205 ¹¹	209 ¹
»	213 ⁵	406 ⁷	» 242 ¹⁸	77 ⁹
»	*266 ²¹	839 ⁸	» 266 ⁴	253 ⁸
»	271 ³	229 ¹¹	» 277 ³ seq.	621 ⁴ seq.

(Lisān)			V	
IV	278 ²³	642 ¹²		864 ⁹
»	280 ¹⁵	443 ³	»	165 ²¹
»	280 ¹⁶	443 ⁷	»	165 ²⁴
»	283 ²	101 ¹⁷	»	172 ²
»	288 ⁵	433 ¹²	»	192 ¹⁹
»	290 ⁸	543 ¹⁷	»	202 ¹⁷
»	290 ¹⁰	827 ⁵	»	206 ²⁴
»	293 ²³	916 ¹⁰	»	*216 ¹⁰ seq.
»	300 ¹⁵	486 ⁵	»	228 ¹⁵
»	306 ⁹	817 ⁴	»	229 ¹⁴
»	*316 ⁶	255 ⁸	»	238 ⁵
»	347 ⁷	1006 ⁵	»	*243 ² seq.
»	347 ¹⁰	1006 ¹	»	243 ²⁴
»	348 ⁴	543 ³	»	247 ¹⁷
»	349 ¹⁴	753 ⁷	»	250 ⁶
»	361 ¹²	910 ¹⁴	»	256 ⁵
»	363 ⁸	792 ¹⁵	»	283 ²⁰
»	364 ¹	109 ¹¹	»	284 ¹⁷
»	364 ²¹	89 ¹³	»	296 ²¹
»	365 ¹¹	168 ⁷	»	304 ¹
»	365 ¹⁸	168 ⁴	»	319 ²
»	369 ⁷	768 ¹³	»	331 ¹¹
»	382 ¹⁹	794 ¹³	»	*340 ²⁰
»	386 ¹²	792 ¹³	»	347 ¹
»	403 ¹⁴	527 ¹	»	347 ⁴ seq.
»	439 ²¹	70 ¹¹	»	347 ⁹
»	455 ¹⁷	789 ⁷ (= 498 ¹¹)	»	349 ²²
»	473 ³	65 ²	»	358 ⁷
»	485 ¹⁵	1008 ¹⁰	»	381 ¹⁰
V	27 ¹² }	402 ⁶ (= 900 ¹)	»	381 ¹¹
»	31 ¹³ }		»	397 ⁷
»	95 ⁸	939 ¹⁰	»	400 ¹⁹
»	*96 ⁷	983 ³	»	405 ⁸
»	110 ⁷	579 ⁶	»	407 ¹⁶
»	145 ²²	549 ¹¹	»	422 ⁵
			»	426 ²² seq.
				54 ⁶
				214 ¹⁰
				485 ⁵
				527 ¹
				832 ⁷
				449 ³
				946 ⁶ seq.
				155 ³
				340 ⁴
				870 ¹¹
				313 ⁵
				911 ⁷
				548 ⁶
				756 ¹
				406 ²
				807 ⁵
				343 ⁹
				9 ²
				77 ⁹
				969 ¹
				776 ⁷
				179 ¹⁴
				488 ⁹
				488 ¹² seq.
				17 ¹²
				696 ⁵
				1000 ¹⁴
				606 ⁶
				651 ³
				520 ⁸
				353 ⁴
				215 ¹²
				718 ¹⁰
				690 ¹⁰
				259 ⁵

	(Lisān)
VI 2 ¹⁰	324 ¹⁶
» 8 ³	334 ¹⁴
» *20 ¹⁰	129 ⁷
» 25 ¹⁰ seq.	456 ¹⁸ seq.
» 51 ¹²	324 ¹⁶
» 52 ⁴	969 ⁸
» 79 ⁴	248 ¹²
» 85 ¹⁸	332 ¹⁷
» *104 ²²	861 ⁵
» 107 ²	955 ¹
» 110 ²³	653 ⁹ seq.
» 111 ⁵ seq.	
» 112 ⁶	916 ¹³
» 114 ²⁴	855 ¹¹
» 116 ²²	263 ¹³
» 125 ⁷	859 ¹
» 152 ⁵	765 ¹¹
» 155 ²⁵ seq.	192 ¹ (= 235 ¹⁷)
» 160 ¹¹	892 ⁶
» 160 ¹⁸	955 ¹
» 160 ²³	833 ¹⁴
» 174 ³ seq.	246 ¹⁷ seq.
» 192 ²²	621 ¹⁷
» 198 ² seq.	384 ¹⁸ seq.
» 205 ²⁴ seq.	155 ⁶ seq.
» 206 ¹	155 ⁴
» 228 ¹¹	937 ⁶ (= 779 ¹³)
» 249 ⁴	332 ⁷
» 260 ⁶	1000 ⁷
» 264 ⁸ seq.	692 ¹⁵ seq.
» 291 ⁷	769 ¹⁶
» 300 ²⁰	162 ¹⁴
» 339 ¹⁸	769 ¹⁶
» 358 ²⁰	842 ¹
» 383 ²⁰	153 ¹⁹

VI 384 ¹	90 ¹⁷
» 400 ¹⁵	644 ¹³
» 400 ¹⁷	644 ¹²
» 436 ⁹	542 ¹⁶
» 438 ¹⁶ seq.	220 ⁸ seq.
» 439 ⁵	221 ¹¹
» 441 ³	182 ¹
» 445 ¹²	1058 ⁹ (= 197 ¹⁵)
» 447 ¹⁶	1041 ²
» *464 ¹⁴	949 ⁹
VII *32 ¹⁰	1002 ¹²
» 35 ¹⁰ seq.	89 ¹³ seq.
» 38 ¹²	7 ¹⁴
» 38 ¹⁵	693 ¹² (= 289 ⁷)
» 60 ²⁰	243 ¹⁸
» 97 ¹⁷	870 ³
» *118 ²³	356 ⁸
» *119 ⁵	
» *132 ¹⁰	983 ⁸
» 133 ¹²	162 ¹⁴
» 155 ³	11 ¹⁵
» 155 ²⁴	997 ⁶
» 164 ¹¹	816 ³
» 166 ¹³	7 ¹⁴
» 174 ⁵	488 ¹⁰
» 200 ¹⁷	776 ⁷
» 203 ¹⁸ seq.	146 ¹⁵ (= 328 ¹²)
» *225 ¹	41 ⁴
» 242 ⁹	182 ¹
» 264 ⁴	405 ²
» *279 ¹	579 ³
» 284 ¹⁴	44 ³
» 298 ⁹	199 ⁶
» 337 ¹⁷	906 ⁵
» 338 ⁷	455 ¹⁸
» 381 ¹⁸	938 ⁸

(Lisān)			IX	
VII	388 ¹	943 ⁵		514 ⁵
»	405 ¹⁶ seq.	665 ⁷ seq. (= 940 ⁵ seq.)	»	11 ¹⁷
»	424 ²²	243 ¹⁵	»	35 ⁹
VIII	2 ⁹	164 ⁹ (= 597 ⁵)	»	35 ¹⁷
»	3 ⁴	164 ⁵	»	43 ³
»	5 ⁶	934 ¹⁰	»	40 ¹⁹
»	7 ²	24 ⁶	»	81 ¹⁶
»	21 ⁶	934 ¹⁰	»	90 ¹⁴
»	29 ¹⁵ seq.	226 ⁶ (= 684 ¹⁵)	»	93 ⁷
»	30 ¹⁷	11 ¹	»	111 ⁷
»	54 ⁷	980 ⁹	»	137 ¹⁹
»	71 ³	109 ⁵	»	168 ⁵
»	72 ²⁵	834 ¹²	»	179 ²¹
»	83 ²⁵	32 ¹⁵	»	179 ²²
»	85 ¹⁰	50 ¹⁷	»	189 ¹⁵
»	105 ¹⁵	887 ¹²	»	204 ⁵
»	114 ²⁰	693 ¹² (= 289 ⁷)	»	225 ⁷
»	118 ⁵	109 ⁵	»	236 ¹⁵
»	*168 ¹ seq.	447 ⁶	»	239 ¹²
»	187 ⁷	979 ¹³	»	240 ²¹
»	208 ¹²	548 ⁶	»	261 ¹²
»	223 ¹⁸	695 ²	»	279 ⁵
»	223 ²⁴	311 ¹³	»	292 ¹¹
»	224 ¹⁷	226 ¹	»	305 ¹¹
»	224 ²³	968 ⁵	»	354 ²³
»	259 ⁴ seq.	963 ⁵	»	355 ²
»	277 ²²	157 ⁵	»	357 ¹³
»	*287 ¹³	154 ¹⁶	»	368 ¹¹
»	340 ⁹	512 ³	»	372 ¹⁵
»	351 ¹	336 ¹²	»	386 ¹⁶
»	352 ¹⁰	550 ¹⁵	»	386 ¹⁵
»	365 ¹⁵	243 ¹⁵	»	400 ¹⁰
»	377 ²³	9 ²	»	426 ¹⁷
»	398 ¹³	168 ⁴	»	428 ¹⁸
»	412 ¹¹	476 ¹¹	»	428 ²⁴
			»	431 ⁷
			»	441 ¹⁵
				512 ³
				153 ¹⁷
				757 ¹²
				550 ¹⁵
				7 ¹⁴
				13 ³
				391 ⁵
				921 ¹³
				115 ⁵
				115 ¹³
				549 ¹¹
				34 ¹³
				441 ⁵
				585 ¹
				441 ⁵
				146 ⁵ (= 327 ¹⁷)
				74 ¹⁵
				391 ⁵
				192 ⁶ (= 236 ²)
				841 ⁷
				934 ¹⁰
				442 ¹⁵
				963 ¹³
				964 ¹²
				870 ⁶
				395 ⁷
				12 ¹⁴
				101 ⁵
				443 ¹
				212 ¹³
				977 ¹
				967 ¹³
				276 ¹⁴

	(Lisān)
IX 457 ¹	192 ⁶ (= 236 ²)
» 468 ¹²	976 ²
» 469 ¹⁷	974 ¹⁵
» *473 ⁹	537 ¹³
» 473 ²⁰	176 ⁹
» 479 ¹¹	
» 483 ¹⁴	705 ⁹
» 487 ¹⁴	682 ⁶
» 492 ⁶	181 ¹¹
» 493 ²	241 ¹
X 4 ²	541 ¹
» 23 ²¹	977 ¹¹ (= 679 ¹¹)
» *32 ²⁰	46 ⁹
» 49 ³	694 ¹²
» 53 ¹⁸	823 ³
» 57 ⁸	170 ²
» 68 ¹⁴	887 ¹⁶
» 69 ³	690 ⁶
» 71 ⁸	959 ⁹
» 85 ²¹	979 ⁵
» 94 ¹¹	976 ¹²
» 100 ¹²	631 ⁷
» 108 ⁶	754 ³
» *108 ⁷	834 ⁹
» 128 ²	826 ⁵
» 130 ¹⁸	607 ⁸
» *134 ²³	1021 ¹³
» 138 ²⁰	6 ¹⁴
» 139 ¹³	560 ¹³
» 142 ²	770 ¹³
» *143 ¹⁹	355 ¹
» *144 ¹	933 ⁶
» 148 ¹⁶ seq.	960 ¹¹
» 157 ⁹ seq.	57 ¹⁰ seq.
» 206 ²²	698 ¹³

X 210 ²¹	686 ¹
» 245 ¹⁷	280 ¹²
» 246 ³	969 ¹
» 249 ¹⁶	199 ⁶
» 259 ⁴	168 ⁷
» 261 ⁶	557 ³
» 261 ²⁴	556 ¹⁰
» 262 ⁶	557 ³
» 269 ²¹	158 ⁵
» 277 ¹³	966 ⁹
» 279 ¹⁶	72 ¹¹
» 289 ²⁴	1022 ⁷ (= 704 ¹²)
» 291 ¹⁶	979 ⁹
» 292 ⁴	447 ¹⁸
» 292 ²⁰	135 ¹⁵
» 297 ⁸	1021 ¹⁰
» 305 ¹⁴	601 ⁹
» 328 ²¹	165 ¹⁰
» 340 ⁵	937 ⁶ (= 779 ¹³)
» 361 ¹⁰	564 ¹¹
» 369 ¹⁴	969 ¹
» 373 ²⁰	173 ¹²
» 375 ⁵ seq.	556 ¹⁰
» 378 ¹¹	430 ²
» 381 ²²	12 ¹⁴
» 390 ¹⁸	560 ³
» 417 ⁹	554 ¹⁰
» 422 ⁴	597 ⁵
» 424 ¹³ seq.	1 ⁸
» 425 ²²	609 ³
» 429 ²⁰	905 ¹
XI 15 ²⁴	836 ¹⁴ (= 299 ¹²)
» 16 ¹⁴	897 ¹⁴
» 33 ¹⁹	523 ⁹ (= 908 ¹⁶)
» 39 ⁹ seq.	810 ⁴ seq.
» 44 ¹²	550 ¹⁵

	(Lisān)
XI 46 ²⁴	1 ¹⁰
» 48 ²³	567 ¹¹
» 71 ¹³	11 ⁵
» 81 ¹⁹	550 ³
» 83 ⁸	966 ⁹
» 83 ¹⁷	807 ¹⁶
» 85 ¹⁰	881 ³
» 85 ¹²	880 ¹⁵
» 112 ⁴	562 ³
» 113 ⁴	44 ³
» 116 ⁶	316 ⁷
» 121 ¹⁶	960 ¹
» 132 ¹⁰	575 ¹⁶
» 140 ²	89 ¹⁵
» 149 ¹⁹	548 ⁶
» 163 ²¹	590 ³
» 163 ²⁴	16 ⁷
» 165 ⁵	39 ¹⁰
» 190 ²	555 ³
» 199 ¹³	568 ¹⁷
» 203 ²⁰	93 ⁷
» 205 ⁵	590 ⁷
» 228 ²¹	552 ¹⁶
» 231 ²¹	933 ¹⁴
» 244 ²³	551 ³
» 248 ¹⁷	33 ²
» 252 ⁴	134 ⁵
» 257 ²⁴	224 ¹³
» *270 ⁷	337 ¹²
» 285 ²⁵	969 ⁸
» 287 ¹⁷	585 ¹⁹ (= 1069 ¹⁴)
» *297 ¹⁴	78 ¹⁰
» 304 ²³	756 ⁴
» 329 ¹⁸	978 ¹²
» 335 ¹⁴	215 ¹²

XI 339 ¹³ seq.	205 ¹³ seq.
» 350 ⁷	228 ¹²
» 350 ¹²	228 ¹¹
» 352 ²	230 ⁵
» 357 ¹⁹	812 ⁶
» 386 ²⁴	339 ³
» *420 ²	578 ⁵
» 425 ³	43 ³
XII 18 ²⁰	377 ¹⁵
» 51 ¹⁶ seq.	887 ¹³ (= 458 ⁹) seq.
» 75 ¹³ seq.	840 ⁴ seq.
» 75 ¹⁸	839 ¹⁴
» 76 ¹⁴ seq.	52 ⁴ seq.
» 76 ²⁴	148 ⁵
» *93 ²	541 ¹¹
» 110 ²⁴	96 ⁹
» 121 ²⁰	1082 ¹³
» 127 ¹⁴	168 ¹
» 133 ¹⁰	443 ¹²
» 142 ⁵	786 ⁶
» 147 ²⁵	276 ¹⁴
» 158 ¹	646 ¹
» 165 ¹⁴	1007 ¹
» *219 ⁴	675 ¹⁷
» 252 ⁶	124 ¹⁶
» 259 ⁵	221 ¹⁰
» 270 ²	440 ¹⁴ (= 1053 ¹¹)
» 278 ¹⁷	423 ¹³
» 279 ¹⁴	778 ³
» 287 ⁷	1007 ⁷
» 287 ⁸	554 ²
» 316 ¹¹	841 ¹²
» 334 ⁷	1018 ¹
» *336 ¹⁶	1011 ⁶
» 345 ¹⁹	882 ⁸
» 357 ⁶	840 ⁶

	(Lisān)		XIII 377 ¹⁵	224 ¹¹
XII 375 ⁷	880 ⁵		» 381 ⁵	146 ¹⁵ (= 328 ¹²)
» 375 ²⁵	164 ⁵		» 386 ²⁰	3 ⁵
» 378 ¹⁷	848 ¹⁰		» 389 ¹¹	133 ⁸
» 394 ⁹	840 ⁶		» 389 ¹⁵ seq.	133 ¹ seq.
» 406 ⁷	192 ⁴ (= 235 ²⁰)		» 393 ¹¹	478 ¹⁴
XIII 15 ¹³	185 ³		» *393 ²⁴	309 ⁴
» 28 ¹⁸	190 ¹		» 398 ¹	164 ⁹ (= 597 ⁵)
» 34 ⁸	164 ⁹ (= 597 ⁵)		» *400 ²⁴	1044 ⁵
» 36 ¹⁸	209 ¹⁷		» *407 ⁹	541 ⁷
» 37 ¹⁵	709 ¹		» 416 ⁴	330 ¹¹
» 42 ¹²	571 ¹⁵		» 420 ³	311 ²
» 63 ¹¹	321 ¹³		» 421 ⁶	8 ¹³
» *100 ²⁰	1099 ¹⁵		» 423 ⁷	134 ⁴
» 107 ¹⁷	205 ³		» 423 ⁹	133 ¹¹
» 113 ²⁴	303 ¹⁴		» 425 ¹	319 ¹²
» 119 ¹⁶ }	321 ⁹		» 432 ¹⁵	443 ¹⁰ (see 775 ⁷)
» 122 ¹⁶ }			» 478 ²²	541 ¹³
» 128 ⁵	295 ¹³		» 479 ²¹	303 ¹
» 138 ¹⁸	289 ⁹		» 490 ¹⁷	303 ⁴ (= 84 ⁶)
» 161 ⁵	97 ¹⁵		» *494 ¹	632 ⁴
» 184 ¹³	564 ⁴		» 494 ⁹	190 ¹
» 193 ³	304 ¹⁶	XIV 27		231 ¹
» 194 ⁴	610 ¹⁰	» 4 ¹⁹		631 ⁵
» *197 ¹⁷	149 ¹⁵	» 5 ²⁴		74 ¹⁸
» 236 ¹⁰	1099 ³	» 8 ¹⁸		223 ⁹
» 243 ¹⁹	691 notes ²	» 20 ²⁴ seq.		915 ¹⁵
» *244 ²⁵	461 ⁷	» 35 ¹⁰		223 ¹⁴
» 272 ⁴	164 ⁵	» 41 ⁹		192 ⁶ (= 236 ²)
» 279 ¹²	451 ³	» 73 ¹²		225 ⁵
» 293 ⁶	56 ⁹	» 73 ¹¹		894 ⁸
» 306 ²³	231 ¹	» 87 ⁶		606 ¹⁷ (= 684 ⁸)
» *309 ¹²	281 ⁶ note	» 112 ⁵		348 ¹
» 310 ⁴ seq.	656 ¹⁷ seq. (= 495 ⁷)	» 119 ¹⁹ seq.		195 ⁷ seq.
» 360 ¹³	710 ¹²	» 120 ¹¹		60 ¹⁰
» 360 ¹⁷	527 ¹³	» 130 ⁷		210 ³

	(Lisān)		
XIV	130 ¹⁹	870 ³	XV 286 ¹ 398 ¹¹
»	*160 ⁴	612 ⁷	» 301 ¹¹ 627 ¹³
»	161 ⁷	28 ¹¹	» 312 ⁸ seq. 455 ¹⁷
»	174 ¹⁶	125 ⁴	» 335 ¹⁷ 709 ¹
»	182 ²¹	284 ¹³	» 337 ¹⁴ 377 ¹³
»	198 ⁹	303 ¹⁴	» 337 ²¹ 50 ¹⁶
»	205 ²⁴	56 ⁵	» 337 ²⁴ 736 ¹³
»	218 ⁹	579 ⁶	» *355 ⁸ 758 ⁶ seq.
»	231 ¹³	24 ¹	» 372 ¹³ 597 ⁸
»	248 ³	304 ¹³	» *384 ¹ 1030 ³
»	259 ¹²	65 ¹⁶	» 418 ²¹ 24 ⁶
»	268 ⁸	212 ⁸	» 418 ²³ 122 ¹⁵
»	316 ¹	120 ¹⁹	» 420 ²¹ 419 ¹
»	326 ⁸	374 ⁹	» 420 ²³ 767 ¹⁰
»	369 ²⁴	841 ⁷	» 426 ⁸ 345 ⁹
XV	32 ²⁴	65 ⁹	» 431 ⁸ 753 ⁹
»	54 ²⁵	1007 ¹	» 431 ¹⁹ 736 ¹³
»	92 ⁷	311 ²	» 433 ²⁰ 332 ⁷
»	100 ⁶	766 ⁹	XVI *11 ²⁰ 458 ²
»	107 ²¹	119 ⁴	» 20 ²¹ seq. 933 ¹⁴ seq.
»	120 ⁶	29 ³	» 60 ²¹ 619 ⁸
»	134 ¹⁰	44 ³	» 63 ⁷ seq. 494 ⁹ seq.
»	137 ¹⁴	281 ¹³	» 81 ⁸ 888 ⁵ (= 496 ¹¹)
»	142 ¹⁸	386 ³	» *81 ¹² 152 ¹⁰
»	143 ¹⁶	270 ¹⁴	» 84 ¹⁷ 1019 ³
»	161 ¹⁷	157 ⁸	» 93 ²⁰ 41 ¹
»	193 ⁸	1066 ¹	» 108 ²³ 836 ⁴ (= 120 ¹⁸)
»	197 ²¹	44 ¹¹	» 111 ¹¹ 309 ¹
»	201 ⁸ seq.	807 ¹⁵ seq.	» 125 ²⁵ 395 ⁹
»	217 ²	123 ¹⁸	» 150 ²⁴ 365 ⁷
»	217 ¹⁰	643 ³	» 156 ²⁰ 222 ³
»	239 ¹⁹	119 ⁴	» 176 ⁹ 1004 ²
»	248 ³	139 ⁴	» *211 ⁸ 881 ⁶
»	249 ²¹ seq.	441 ⁵	» 211 ¹³ 881 ⁸
»	258 ¹	52 ¹⁵ (= 785 ¹¹)	» 246 ⁹ 378 ¹¹
			» 246 ²⁰ 621 ¹⁷

(Lisān)			XVII	215 ⁴ seq.	37 ²
XVI	248 ¹⁹	138 ¹¹ (= 567 ¹⁷)	»	227 ²⁴	4 ⁴
»	250 ²	1 ¹⁰	»	237 ⁴	430 ²
»	250 ¹⁸	1 ¹²	»	237 ¹⁶	508 ⁶
»	252 ¹⁸ seq.	291 ⁵ seq.	»	238 ¹⁹	100 ⁹ (= 419 ⁵ 767 ¹²)
»	258 ⁵	410 ³	»	249 ⁵	1004 ¹¹
»	273 ²²	192 ¹ (= 235 ¹⁷)	»	*249 ¹⁶	701 ¹⁰
»	274 ¹ seq.	236 ⁵ seq.	»	*250 ¹	192 ⁸ (= 236 ⁴)
»	289 ⁹	129 ⁵ seq.	»	253 ⁹	1004 ¹¹
»	296 ⁹	817 ⁴	»	254 ²	937 ⁶ (= 779 ¹³)
XVII	7 ⁷	1028 ¹	»	254 ⁴	483 ⁷
»	9 ¹⁷	883 ⁴	»	254 ⁶	682 ¹³
»	10 ²⁴	1007 ⁷	»	275 ⁸	1004 ²
»	15 ⁴	776 ⁷	»	*291 ⁹	891 ¹⁰
»	16 ²³	799 ⁸	»	291 ¹¹	891 ⁹
»	23 ¹	707 ⁸	»	294 ⁹	993 ¹⁷
»	30 ²⁵	710 ¹²	»	*305 ⁸	57 ¹⁰
»	35 ²²	243 ¹⁹	»	319 ¹⁹	96 ⁹
»	51 ⁴	100 ¹⁰	»	319 ²⁴	96 ⁸
»	51 ²³ seq.	404 ¹⁵ seq.	»	328 ¹⁷	862 ¹
»	*54 ¹⁹	1041 ¹⁰	»	345 ¹²	967 ⁸
»	90 ²⁵	756 ¹	»	347 ¹⁸	11 ³
»	117 ¹⁶	444 ⁷	»	348 ¹³	565 ³
»	117 ²¹	4 ⁶	»	451 ¹¹	632 ⁸
»	130 ²³	135 ¹²	»	454 ¹⁷	89 ¹⁰
»	*131 ²⁴	759 notes ⁵	XVIII	12 ³	488 ⁸
»	133 ⁹	129 ⁶	»	12 ²¹	776 ⁷
»	151 ¹⁵ seq.	621 ⁵ seq.	»	12 ¹⁸	177 ¹²
»	155 ¹⁸	31 ⁷	»	14 ²¹	90 ¹⁷
»	165 ²³ seq.	1018 ¹	»	*21 ²⁵	921 ²
»	176 ⁶	907 ⁷	»	31 ⁹ seq.	813 ⁷
»	179 ²¹	433 ¹	»	53 ¹¹	136 ²
»	183 ²¹	144 ⁸	»	74 ¹⁵ seq.	208 ⁷ seq.
»	199 ¹⁴	121 ⁹	»	89 ¹⁷	310 ¹⁶
»	199 ¹⁵	40 ¹⁷	»	*106 ³	618 ¹⁰
»	215 ¹⁹ seq.	52 ¹⁴	»	115 ¹⁷	1046 ⁹

(Lisān)			XIX	186 ¹¹	565 ³
XVIII	151 ⁴	667 ⁴	»	196 ⁵	192 ⁶ (= 236 ²)
»	152 ⁵	617 ⁹	»	*201 ¹⁶	561 ²
»	152 ¹⁴	97 ¹¹	»	203 ¹⁹	218 ¹⁰
»	160 ²³	456 ¹⁸	»	*215 ²³	901 ⁴
»	168 ¹³	1026 ³	»	242 ⁴	434 ⁷
»	168 ²⁵	162 ¹⁴	»	*272 ¹	423 ⁶
»	172 ¹	100 ⁹ (= 419 ⁵ 767 ¹²)	»	276 ⁵	423 ⁴
»	174 ²³	564 ⁴	»	294 ⁴	226 ⁶ (= 684 ¹⁵)
»	176 ²²	198 ¹⁶	»	294 ¹⁶	111 ¹⁴
»	222 ²¹	441 ⁹	»	301 ³	809 ⁷ (= 77 ¹¹)
»	224 ²²	821 ¹⁰	»	302 ⁸	157 ⁶
»	238 ³	847 ⁷	»	335 ³	774 ⁷ (= 465 ¹¹)
»	245 ¹²	778 ⁵	»	342 ¹	
»	248 ¹¹	251 ⁶ (= 397 ¹² 1054 ⁶)	»	342 ³	745 ¹⁷ (= 774 ⁹)
»	249 ²	689 ¹⁵	»	342 ⁵ seq.	774 ⁵ seq.
»	*251 ¹¹ seq.	370 ¹¹	»	342 ⁸	572 ¹⁴ (= 774 ¹¹)
»	251 ²⁵ seq.	180 ⁹ seq.	»	342 ⁹	182 ¹⁵ (= 774 ¹³ 1049 ⁹)
»	252 ²⁰	311 ¹⁴	»	342 ¹⁰	183 ⁵
»	253 ¹²	230 ⁵	»	342 ¹²	700 ⁶
»	254 ²²	656 ¹³	»	342 ¹³	700 ¹²
»	294 ¹⁵	62 ⁶ (= 430 ⁶)	»	*343 ¹⁹	240 ²
»	*299 ¹	743 ¹³	»	346 ¹⁹	786 ¹³
XIX	16 ¹⁹	285 ⁷ (= 866 ⁶)	»	354 ⁷	280 ¹²
»	31 ²⁰	371 ¹ (= 366 ⁸)	»	355 ²¹	
»	39 ¹³	90 ¹⁷	»	377 ¹⁰	13 ⁷
»	56 ¹⁰	60 ⁵	XX	19 ²⁵	101 ¹⁷
»	98 ²⁵	339 ¹⁷	»	*40 ¹³ seq.	1033 ⁷
»	104 ⁸	483 ⁷	»	47 ³	30 ¹
»	122 ¹⁴	1030 ⁹	»	62 ¹⁹	753 ⁷
»	*123 ²³	448 ⁷	»	62 ²⁵	128 ¹³
»	125 ¹⁶	521 ⁶	»	70 ²²	89 ¹³
»	163 ²¹	90 ¹⁷	»	74 ²	42 ⁷
»	175 ⁷	259 ⁹	»	82 ¹² seq.	176 ¹ seq.
»	180 ⁷	244 ¹⁷	»	94 ¹⁷	805 ³
»	*181 ⁸	914 ¹³	»	95 ⁴	244 ¹⁷

(Lisān)

XX	95 ²⁰	285 ⁷ (= 866 ⁶)
»	96 ²³	736 ¹³
»	129 ¹⁵	466 ¹⁸
»	*133 ⁷	875 ⁹
»	161 ⁸	243 ¹⁵
»	163 ⁴	207 ¹⁷
»	180 ²⁰	162 ¹⁴
»	184 ²⁵	832 ⁴
»	234 ¹⁹	768 ¹³
»	235 ¹⁵	101 ¹³
»	247 ⁷	969 ⁵ , 861 ¹¹
»	255 ¹⁸ seq.	909 ¹³ seq.
»	264 ¹⁵	122 ¹⁵
»	269 ²⁰	31 ⁶
»	273 ¹³	430 ²
»	*290 ³	410 ¹⁵
»	303 ¹⁹	667 ⁴
»	321 ¹³	269 ¹¹
»	360 ⁴	833 ¹⁴
»	369 ⁶	175 ¹⁶
»	377 ²⁰	113 ¹ (= 730 ²⁰)
»	384 ⁴	90 ¹⁷

LYALL

143 ⁵	478 ¹³
147 ¹³	253 ⁶

MAIDĀNĪ

I	7 ⁷	1085 ¹³
»	113 ³⁰ seq.	1026 ³
»	139 ³	355 ³
»	195 ²⁸	519 ¹⁰
»	281 ²⁸	594 ¹²
II	31 ²⁰ seq.	719 ³
»	43 ⁹ seq.	99 ⁸ seq.

II 246¹⁹1085⁵

MATHAL

491 ⁷	213 ¹⁴
491 ¹¹ seq.	62 ⁶ seq.
491 ¹⁸	165 ⁵
491 ¹⁹	166 ⁹
491 ²⁰	165 ¹³
491 ²¹	231 ⁹
491 ²²	218 ¹⁰
491 ²⁴	974 ¹⁵
491 ²⁵	981 ³
491 ²⁶	975 ⁵
491 ²⁷	683 ⁹
492 ¹	650 ⁶
492 ²	684 ¹¹
492 ³ seq.	861 ¹¹ seq.
492 ⁵ seq.	826 ⁵ seq.
492 ⁷	766 ¹⁴
492 ⁸ seq.	273 ¹²
492 ¹⁰	691 ¹³
492 ¹¹	692 ³
492 ¹²	690 ¹
492 ¹³	692 ¹⁴
492 ¹⁴	695 ⁴
492 ²⁵	230 ¹³
492 ²⁶ seq.	852 ³
493 ¹	853 ¹
493 ² seq.	1033 ¹
493 ⁴	1035 ¹³

MU‘ALLAKĀT

121 ⁷ seq.	886 ⁸ seq.
128 ¹³	561 ¹⁵
136 ¹² seq.	887 ⁶ seq.
180 ¹¹	12 notes ⁴

(Mu'allakāt)

184⁶ 555¹¹

MU'ARRAB

10⁸ 995¹⁹
 12⁵ 334¹⁴
 26⁶ 23³
 36⁸ 787⁷
 99¹² {
 123⁹ { 995⁹
 129⁷ 508⁶
 131¹ 650⁶ (= 624¹⁰)
 142⁵ 621⁵
 154¹ 995⁹

MUBARRAD

18⁵ 183¹¹
 *41³ 115¹⁴
 81¹⁷ seq. 738⁷ seq.
 94¹⁵ 906⁵
 97¹⁴ seq. 654⁷ seq.
 98¹¹ 1085¹⁵
 *131³ 191¹⁷
 131⁴ seq. 314¹⁴ seq.
 181¹⁰ seq. 220⁷ seq.
 219¹⁵ seq. 219⁸ seq.
 220¹ seq. 221⁷ seq.
 *237¹⁶ 676¹⁷
 274¹ seq. 349¹³ seq.
 274¹ 375¹⁰
 274⁵ seq. 374¹⁸ seq.
 274⁸ 377¹³
 274⁹ 377¹²
 274¹⁰ 371⁹
 274¹² seq. 400¹¹ seq.
 274¹⁵ 409¹

274¹⁶ 410³274¹⁷ 426⁵274¹⁸ 425¹347¹⁵ 192⁴428¹⁰ seq. 663¹⁶ seq.550¹⁰ 391³567¹⁴ seq. 992¹³ seq.*687¹⁰ 351¹*708² seq. 535¹²*721⁴ 717²723⁴ seq. 847⁷ seq.763¹² 897¹⁴Supplement 25⁷ 886¹⁶

MUFADDALĪYĀT

N^o. 5 v. 3 514⁵
 » 24 v. 19 762⁵
 » *29 v. 5 59⁹
 » 30 v. 24 seq. 1067⁵ seq.
 » 35 v. 19 seq. 887¹² seq.
 » 35 v. 22 seq. 458⁹ seq. (= 887¹³ seq.)
 » 37 v. 15 628¹⁸

MUSHṬARIK

50² 888⁸

MUTALAMMIS

N^o. *1 v. 7 693¹

ṢUḤĀH

I 71³² 839¹⁴» 632²⁶ 704¹²II *78¹⁸ 272¹⁰» 141¹⁸ 840⁶» 358⁸⁵ 881³

TABARĪ

I	*564 ¹⁰	986 ⁶
»	*566 ⁴	995 ¹
»	755 note <i>a</i>	886 ⁹
»	1016 ¹	638 ¹⁵
»	1029 ³ —1037 ¹⁸	638 ¹² —646 ⁷
»	*1061 ⁹	1020 ¹⁴
»	1964 ² seq.	715 ¹⁷ seq.
»	*1989 ⁵ seq.	46 ⁹
»	3171 ¹² seq.	80 ¹⁴ seq.
»	*3450 noted	716 ¹²
»	*3452 ⁴ seq.	717 ²
II	97 ⁴ seq.	608 ¹⁸ seq.
»	99 ¹⁴ seq.	610 ⁶ seq.
»	101 ³ seq.	611 ¹² seq.
»	101 ¹⁰ seq.	612 ⁷ seq.
»	101 ¹⁴ seq.	616 ² seq.
»	103 ¹¹ seq.	617 ⁶ seq.
»	104 ⁵ seq.	617 ¹⁴ seq.
»	107 ¹⁸ seq.	619 ¹⁶ seq.
»	108 ⁷ seq.	620 ⁵ seq.
»	158 ¹¹ seq.	620 ¹⁰ seq.
»	160 ³ seq.	621 ⁴ seq.
»	232 ¹ seq.	} 246 ¹⁷ seq.
»	269 ¹⁷ seq.	
»	433 ¹⁷ seq.	722 ⁷ seq.
»	435 ¹⁷ seq.	112 ⁸ seq., 721 ¹ seq.
»	437 ¹¹ —441 ¹⁸	722 ¹⁵ —726 ¹
»	445 ⁷ —456 ¹⁶	726 ¹ —735 ¹⁷
»	*790 ⁴	439 ¹⁶
»	800 ¹⁴ seq.	751 ¹² seq.
»	801 ¹⁰ seq.	750 ²⁰ seq.
»	*802 ³	1092 ¹
»	*833 ⁵	372 ⁴
»	*1125 ⁵	737 ¹⁵

II	1283 ⁷ seq.	351 ¹³ seq.
»	1287 ³ seq.	354 ⁸ seq.
»	*1289 ¹²	358 ³
»	*1295 ⁴	360 ¹¹
»	*1295 ⁹	361 ⁷
»	1297 ⁹ seq.	362 ¹⁰ seq.
»	*1297 ¹¹	920 ¹⁵
»	1301 ¹¹ seq.	364 ²⁰ seq.
»	1303 ⁶ seq.	363 ¹³ seq.
»	*1310 note <i>g</i>	367 ⁴
»	1311 ³ seq.	366 ¹³
»	1338 ³ seq.	383 ⁶ seq.
»	1340 ⁴ seq.	413 ¹⁵ seq.
III	*1361 ¹⁴	557 ⁸
»	*2528 ⁶	399 ¹¹

YĀKŪBĪ

I	240 ⁵	267 ¹¹
---	------------------	-------------------

YĀKŪT

I	83 ²¹	888 ⁸
»	83 ²³	977 ⁸
»	94 ²³	413 ¹⁵ (= 385 ⁶)
»	124 ³⁰ seq.	1083 ⁷ seq.
»	131 ¹⁶	300 ³
»	150 ⁴ seq.	905 ³ seq.
»	228 ¹	446 ¹⁶
»	228 ²	446 ⁶
»	228 ³	451 ³
»	233 ⁶	3910
»	290 ¹⁶ seq.	93 ⁴ seq.
»	291 ² seq.	90 ¹⁷ seq.
»	299 ¹⁰ seq.	994 ¹⁴ seq.
»	306 ¹⁵ seq.	156 ⁵ seq.
»	315 ¹	889 ⁴
»	315 ²	891 ⁶

(Yakut)

I	315 ⁶	211 ¹⁴
»	315 ¹¹ seq.	548 ⁶ seq.
»	317 ¹⁴	635 ¹³
»	334 ²	53 ¹²
»	*347 ⁸	886 ¹³
»	360 ¹⁸ seq.	102 ⁵ seq.
»	*395 ³	283 ¹⁴
»	398 ¹⁶	53 ⁸
»	414 ⁸	406 ¹
»	414 ⁹	406 ⁴
»	424 ⁴	571 ¹⁵
»	431 ¹⁷	131 ⁵
»	454 ²¹	1091 ⁸
»	498 ⁴ seq.	658 ¹³ seq.
»	516 ¹⁷	579 ⁶
»	*522 ¹⁸	724 ¹³
»	*582 ¹⁶	888 ⁸
»	665 ¹⁸	106 ²
»	700 ¹²	121 ¹
»	711 ¹¹	520 ³
»	*734 ¹⁷	207 ⁸
»	736 ⁵	847 ⁷
»	736 ⁶	848 ⁷
»	768 ⁵	395 ¹³
»	*768 ⁶	647 ¹⁴
»	795 ¹	168 ⁴
»	795 ¹⁷	168 ¹⁰
»	795 ¹⁸	168 ⁴
»	820 ¹¹	445 ¹
»	868 ¹²	121 ⁴
»	922 ⁹	395 ¹³
»	941 ¹⁵	182 ¹
»	941 ¹⁶	182 ¹⁵
»	941 ¹⁷	188 ⁴
»	942 ¹³ seq.	1024 ¹⁶ seq.

II	17 ²³	300 ³
»	38 ¹³ seq.	667 ⁴ seq.
»	41 ² seq.	325 ¹³ seq.
»	71 ⁹ seq.	21 ¹² seq.
»	91 ⁸	175 ¹
»	91 ⁹	173 ¹²
»	97 ⁷ seq.	217 ¹¹ seq.
»	104 ⁹	483 ¹³
»	156 ¹⁴	12 ¹⁴
»	200 ¹⁰	603 ¹⁵
»	215 ⁴	911 ⁷
»	217 ⁴	14 ¹³
»	227 ¹⁹ seq.	155 ¹³ seq.
»	246 ¹⁵	857 ⁵
»	261 ⁷	998 ⁷
»	261 ⁸	998 ¹⁶
»	264 ²²	271 ¹⁶
»	*284 ¹²	299 ¹
»	293 ²	173 ¹²
»	*294 ²⁰	832 ³
»	*295 ⁵	544 ⁶
»	301 ¹¹ seq.	760 ¹² seq.
»	304 ³	894 ⁹
»	329 ⁸	33 ¹²
»	346 ²³ seq.	866 ² seq.
»	381 ²⁰	467 ¹⁷
»	*402 ¹	642 ⁷
»	432 ¹⁵ seq.	1095 ⁵ seq.
»	*461 ¹⁰ seq.	428 ¹³
»	467 ¹⁶	659 ⁸
»	475 ² seq.	1098 ⁵ seq.
»	475 ²¹	974 ¹³
»	532 ⁵	250 ¹⁰
»	532 ⁶ seq.	250 ⁶ seq.
»	533 ¹⁷ seq.	388 ⁷ seq.
»	533 ²¹	388 ⁵

(Yakut)					
II	537 ¹²	1007 ⁷	III	223 ²²	177 ⁵
»	569 ¹⁵ seq.	541 ⁶ seq.	»	248 ¹²	920 ¹⁴
»	579 ²⁰ seq.	392 ⁴ seq.	»	268 ¹¹	666 ⁷
»	638 ⁴ seq.	291 ¹⁰ seq.	»	280 ⁶	57 ⁴
»	642 ¹³	889 ⁴	»	311 ¹⁵	106 ⁴
»	642 ¹⁴	891 ⁶	»	*368 ⁴	1088 ²
»	653 ¹	410 ³	»	377 ⁶	859 ¹
»	653 ²	400 ¹⁴	»	380 ¹ seq.	338 ¹⁰ seq.
»	758 ²² seq.	436 ¹¹ seq.	»	384 ⁵ seq.	992 ¹ seq.
»	767 ²¹	228 ⁵	»	398 ⁷	1003 ³
»	767 ²³ seq.	1003 ²	»	431 ⁵	955 ¹
»	779 ⁶ seq.	93 ⁴ seq.	»	431 ⁷ seq.	999 ³
»	785 ⁷ seq.	1010 ¹² seq.	»	431 ⁹	999 ¹³
»	795 ⁶	281 ¹³	»	519 ⁴	999 ²
»	*801 ¹¹	823 ⁵	»	519 ¹³ seq.	681 ⁷ seq. (= 300 ⁹ seq.)
»	811 ¹⁹ seq.	130 ¹⁰ seq.	»	519 ²⁰ seq.	1067 ⁵ seq.
»	813 ⁷	598 ⁷	»	521 ⁸ }	293 ¹
»	846 ⁵	520 ³	»	541 ²³ }	
»	862 ²¹ seq.	994 ¹¹ seq.	»	546 ¹⁸ seq.	246 ¹⁷ seq.
»	876 ⁷	285 ⁷	»	549 ¹³ seq.	487 ⁹ seq.
»	879 ⁴ seq.	172 ¹³ seq.	»	578 ²¹	302 ¹⁵
»	955 ⁹ seq.	343 ⁵ seq.	»	589 ²²	23 ⁸
III	29 ¹⁵	78 ¹²	»	610 ¹⁶ seq.	53 ¹²
»	63 ²³	250 ¹³	»	619 ⁹	598 ⁷
»	91 ¹⁷	249 ¹⁶	»	632 ¹⁴ seq.	25 ¹³ seq.
»	91 ¹⁵	250 ¹⁰	»	685 ¹⁹	81 ¹⁰
»	91 ¹⁹	250 ²	»	686 ²⁰	585 ¹ seq.
»	99 ⁸ seq.	404 ¹⁵ seq.	»	687 ² seq.	586 ⁸ seq.
»	128 ¹¹	433 notes ³	»	691 ²⁰ seq.	231 ¹² seq.
»	128 ¹² seq.	433 ⁸ seq.	»	702 ⁵	174 ²
»	*130 ¹	844 ¹	»	702 ¹¹ seq.	167 ¹⁴ seq.
»	193 ⁷ }	13 ¹²	»	754 ²²	144 ⁸
»	196 ⁶ }		»	775 ²	316 ⁵ (= 583 ¹⁵)
»	223 ¹⁸ seq.	174 ² seq.	»	796 ⁹ seq.	1 ⁸ seq.
»	223 ²⁰ seq.	174 ¹⁵ seq.	»	800 ¹⁷	632 ⁸
			»	887 ⁷	1072 ¹⁴

	(Yakut)		
III *910 ¹³	485 ¹⁰	» 505 ¹⁶ seq.	482 ¹¹ seq.
IV 12 ⁸	630 ¹² (= 212 ⁵)	» 513 ⁶	996 ⁵
» 12 ¹⁰	632 ⁸	» 522 ⁶	993 ¹⁷
» 12 ¹¹	633 ¹¹	» 533 ¹	1025 ³
» *34 ¹³	216 ²	» 561 ¹⁷	333 ⁹
» 44 ¹⁸	400 ⁷	» 585 ²³	631 ⁵
» 68 ¹	445 ¹⁰	» *606 ⁵	1001 ¹⁴
» 102 ¹¹	18 ⁴ (= 274 ¹)	» 632 ¹⁹ seq.	386 ⁷ seq.
» 125 ⁴	30 ¹	» 639 ⁴	60 ¹³
» 126 ⁹ seq.	654 ⁷ seq.	» 641 ¹ seq.	54 ⁶ seq.
» 136 ¹	175 ⁸	» 687 ³	997 ⁶
» 156 ⁷	437 ¹⁸	» 687 ⁴	957 ²
» 244 ¹¹ seq.	493 ⁵	» *700 ⁸	755 ¹³
» 269 ¹³ seq.	297 ⁷ seq.	» 715 ¹⁹ seq.	621 ⁴ seq.
» 307 ⁸	211 ¹⁴	» 779 ³ seq.	1067 ⁵ seq.
» 313 ⁸ seq.	60 ¹⁰	» 790 ¹¹ seq.	91 ¹⁶ seq.
» 313 ¹² seq.	79 ¹⁸ seq.	» *791 ¹⁹ seq.	959 ¹³
» 332 ⁶	557 ¹⁵	» 794 ²¹ seq.	20 ²⁰ seq.
» 357 ⁵	953 ⁴	» 810 ¹⁴	158 ¹¹
» 357 ⁷	952 ¹³ (= 418 ¹⁷)	» 814 ²²	850 ⁶
» 394 ⁹	39 ¹⁸	» 876 ¹	81 ¹
» *408 ²¹ seq.	982 ¹	» 897 ¹³ seq.	330 ¹¹ seq.
» 422 ¹⁰	155 ¹⁵	» 898 ¹⁶ seq.	330 notes ⁴ seq.
» 475 ⁹	810 ¹⁶	» 932 ⁶	995 ¹²
» *477 ¹² seq.	434 ¹¹	» 937 ¹¹ seq.	310 ¹⁴ seq.
» 504 ¹⁷ seq.	72 ²	» *937 ¹⁵	307 ¹⁴
» 504 ²²	479 ⁷	» 947 ²⁰ seq.	96 ¹⁷ seq.
» 504 ²³	481 ⁸	» 1009 ¹¹ seq.	147 ⁵ seq.
» 505 ¹ seq.	480 ¹² seq.	» 1026 ¹⁶	212 ⁸
» 505 ⁴	491 ¹³	V *147 ⁵	155 notes ⁴
» 505 ⁶ seq.	492 ⁵ seq.	» *470 ²⁸ seq.	91 notes ⁵

INDEX III.

NAMES OF PERSONS, TRIBES ETC.

This list does not include persons who appear only in genealogies, unless they bear unusual names. In the case of names which occur very frequently, e.g. *Jarir*, *al-Farazdaq*, *Tamim* etc., only the more important passages are indicated.

I

أَبْنُ بِنِ دَارِمِ clan 187⁶

أَبْنُ بِنِ عَثْمَانَ governor of Medina 546²

أَبْنُ بِنِ كَلْبِ الْعَامِرِيِّ father-in-law of Umayya ibn 'Abd-Shams the Elder 1017¹⁴ 1018²

أَبْنُ بِنِ جَابِرِ بْنِ جَابِرِ brother-in-law of 'Amira ibn Ṭarīk 47³ seq. (= 781¹⁴

seq.): called أَبْنُ بِنِ after his mother 521⁵ (= 785¹¹): was defeated by the Sard ibn Zaid-Manāt near Jadūd 144¹⁴ seq. 148⁹: gained a victory over the Darim at al-Waḳīṭ 307⁷ seq. 311¹³: commanded the Lahāzim at Dhū Ṭuluḥ 47⁹ seq. (= 782³ seq.), where he was captured 50¹ seq. (= 783¹⁷ seq.): see also 54¹⁶ 57¹⁹ 59⁵ 66⁸ 780⁶ 802¹⁴ 1019¹⁴

787¹⁴ 187¹⁴.

يَبْرُوعُ بْنُ حَنْظَلَةَ بْنِ مَالِكِ see بَنُو الْأَبْرِصِ

أَبْنُ بِنِ أَحْمَدِ الْقَيْسِيِّ see أَبُو رَيْشِ

أَبْنُ بِنِ أَيْرَحِيمِ went on an embassy to 'Abdallāh ibn az-Zubair 1089¹³

أَبْنُ بِنِ أَيْرَحِيمِ an official in the reign of 'Abd-al-Malik 439¹⁶

أَبْنُ بِنِ مُحَمَّدِ بْنِ سَعْدِ بْنِ أَبِي وَقَّاصِ friend of al-Farazdaq, cited by al-Yarbūṭ 546¹ seq. 548³

أَبْنُ بِنِ Parwez, Sasanian king 298¹⁵, called also أَبْنُ بِنِ 639¹

أَبْنُ بِنِ struck down by Malik ibn Ḥimar (*sic*) at Jubala 674¹³

أَبِيلَفُ الْأَسْبَدِيُّ magician, son-in-law of Jarīr 840¹¹ seq. (see 842⁸) 845⁹: called أَبِيلَفُ 843², and أَبْنُ أَشْعُورَ 841⁹ 842¹⁶

الْأَبْنَاءُ certain clans belonging to the Sa'd ibn Zaid-Manāt 116⁷ 150¹⁴

أَبْنُ بَنِي قَتَدَةَ see أَبْنُ بَنِي قَتَدَةَ

أَبْنُ a slave(?) 751¹⁶

أَبْنُ بَنِي صَمْرَةَ التَّمِشْلِيَّةِ slew the Ghassānid king Ibn Ṭaiba 701¹⁶

أَبْنُ بَنِي نَيْشَلِ بْنِ دَارِمَ ancestor of a family 187⁸

الْأَبْيَضُ (?) 913 notes⁵

أَبْنُ بَنِي مُجَاشِعَ see أَبْنُ بَنِي مُجَاشِعَ

أَبِيلَفُ see أَبِيلَفُ

أَبُو أَجْبَا بْنِ كَعْبِ التَّمِغْلِيَّةِ lived at the time of the First Battle of al-Kulāb 455¹¹
(= 1076¹)

الْأَجْرِبُ certain clans belonging to the Sa'd ibn Zaid-Manāt 969¹⁶ 1023¹²

أَبْنُ بَنِي الْقَدَحِ بْنِ قَيْسِ أَصْبَاهِيَّةِ took part in the feud between the Dībāb and the Ja'far ibn Kilāb in the reign of 'Abd-al-Malik: his verses on the occasion 929¹¹ seq.: his death 930¹ seq. (see 923 notes¹)

الْأَحْقِيفُ i. e. the tribes of Ghatafān, Asad and Ṭayyī' 238¹³ seq. 242¹⁴: also called الْأَخْلَافُ 240¹⁹ — see أَخْلِيفَانِ

الْأَحْرُوسُ i. e. the family of al-Aḥwaṣ ibn 'Amr al-Kalbī 806¹⁷ [see Hehl N^o 403, gloss on the last verse]

الْأَحْجَارُ three families belonging to the Nahshal ibn Dārim 187⁸ 748⁵ 772¹²

الْأَخْلَافُ see أَخْلِيفُ

الْأَحْمَلُ certain clans belonging to the Yarbū' 304¹⁶

أَحْمَدُ a commentator frequently cited in L 11² 12 notes² 7 18¹⁰ 28⁸ 142 notes³ 147 notes³ *et passim*

أحمد بن عبيد a commentator who lived in the third century of the Hijra 465¹⁴

513¹² 583⁷ 586¹⁷ 687⁶ 866¹² 881¹³ 884¹³ 892³ 915¹⁶ 934¹ 944¹ 987⁷: called أبو جعفر 687⁶ [called also عبيد, see the *Irshād-al-Arab* of Yāqūt ed. D. S. Margoliouth 1 pp. 221 seq.]

أحمد بن يحيى the well-known philologist of al-Kūfa [usually called ثعلب]: cited by al-Yazīdī as an authority for statements of Ibn-al-Aʿrābī 382⁶ 515⁷ 997³: see also 504¹¹ 557⁴ 588¹

عبد السلام see أبو أحمد

أحمد بن عمرو بن أحمد النخعي i. e. ابن أحمد: his verses cited 213² 769¹⁶ 921¹³

أحمد clan of the Bajila 140⁶ 19

أحمد بن قيس i. e. الأحنف بن قيس 723¹⁷ 737¹⁸: called أبو بحر 731¹⁵ 738¹⁸ 740¹⁵: his genealogy 723¹⁷: his conduct during the disturbances at al-Baṣra 731¹² seq. (see 113¹² seq.) 737¹⁸ 738¹² seq. 740¹⁰: see also 80¹⁵ 608⁹ 722⁷ 730¹ seq. 751⁵ 1090¹

أحمد بن أوز see أوز

أحمد بن إسحاق بن قيس الشيباني 806¹

أحمد بن جعفر i. e. ربعه بن جعفر 226¹¹: commander of the Amir ibn Ṣaṣa'a at the Battle of Raḥraḥān 226¹¹ seq. (see 1060⁹ seq.), and at the Battle of Jabala 655⁹ seq.: see also 751⁵ 426¹¹

أحمد بن زيف بن إسحاق brother of Ḥadrā 806⁵ (but see 819 notes⁶, where he is her father)

أحمد بن عمرو بن ثعلبة الحلبي maternal grandfather of Bisṭām ibn Kais ash-Shaibānī 761¹ 190¹² 478¹ cf. 809¹³

أحمد بن عمرو i. e. عمرو بن قيس التميمي 300⁷ 919⁴: a poet who lived in the reign of Uthman (see 918¹³ seq.): his verses cited 300⁹ seq. (but see parallel passage 681¹⁶) 418³ 919⁶ seq.

أحمد بن مسعود see عمرو بن قيس الشيباني

أحمد بن محمد الأنصاري poet, see Aghām IV 40 seq.: entertained al-Farazdaq at Medina 1018¹²: verses cited 538¹³ seq.(?)

الأخوَص i. e. al-Aḥwaṣ ibn Ja'far and his son Auf 720¹⁷ 789¹⁴

حُرَيْثُ بْنُ عَبْدِ اللَّهِ بْنِ الْأَخْرَسِ تَبَرُّوَعِي 18¹² (or أَحْمِرُ 19²¹ 20⁴ 584¹⁵) i. e. الأخيمر

19⁸ 315¹⁰: at the Battle of Ḳushāwa 19⁸ seq.: at al-Ghabīṭ 313¹⁶ seq.: at al-Iyād

581¹⁴ 582¹⁵ seq.: see also 18¹¹ 75¹³ 247¹²

الْأَخْرَسُ (var. الْأَخْرَسُ) سَيَّارُ الْقُرَاقِ took part in the War of Daḥis 101¹, see 105¹⁰

الْأَخْشَبَانِ see الْأَخْشَبُ

الْأَخْصَرُ بَنُ عَبْدِ اللَّهِ بْنِ خَبِيرَةَ الْقَصْبِيِّ lived in the reign of Mu'āwiya 79⁴

الْأَخْضَلُ بَنُ غَيْبِ i. e. عَمِيْمٌ, Hell N^o 385: brother of al-Farazdaq 382¹⁰ (see *Additions and Corrections*)

الْأَخْضَلُ بَنُ غَوْتِ i. e. غَوْتِ بَنُ غَوْتِ 879¹¹: called الْأَخْضَلُ 401² 506⁷ 897¹³

900⁹ 901¹ 936⁶ 966¹⁷, أَبُو دَوَّاسٍ 460¹⁸, أَبُو مَرْثَدٍ 402⁴ 509⁹ 1041² seq. 1042², ذُو الْعَبْدِ

897⁷ (= 496⁴), 801¹⁴, ذُو الصَّلِيبِ 1048⁶ (alluding to the fact that he

was a Christian cf. 1041⁷): his relations with Jarīr and al-Farazdaq 494⁴ seq. (cf.

879¹³ seq.): his encounter with al-Jahhāf ibn Ḥukāim at the court of 'Abd-al-

Malik 401⁷ seq.: his escape from the massacre at al-Bishr 401¹⁶: verses on his

death by Jarīr 1041¹ seq., and by al-Farazdaq 1042¹ seq.: opinions concerning him

1048⁶ 21 1053²: his verses cited 142¹¹ seq. 208⁴ seq. 324¹⁶ 390¹⁰ seq. 401² 18 (cf.

508¹³ seq.) 460⁹ seq. 494⁹ seq. 496¹⁸ seq. 497¹¹ seq. 498⁷ seq. 549¹⁵ 646¹⁶ seq.

1028³ seq. 1053³ seq.: see also 202¹ 213¹⁴ 900⁶ seq. 901⁶

الْأَخْضَلُ see أَخُو الْقَصْفِ

أَخُو الْقَصْفِ see أَخُو الْقَصْفِ

الْأَخْضَلُ see غَوْتِ بَنُ غَوْتِ

عَدُوُّ اللَّهِ بَنُ عَبْدِ اللَّهِ see أَبُو دَرِيْسٍ نَحْوَلَانِي

أَدَمُ related by marriage to Ibn al-Kalbī and cited as an authority by Abu Ubaida 497¹⁶

بَنُو دَبْرَةَ term applied by Jarīr to the family of Ghassān ibn Dhuhail as-Salīṭ 18¹

الْأَرْفَعُ certain clans of the Taghlib 266⁹ seq. 373¹ seq.: the victory of the Taghlib over the Ḳaisites at Sinjār (see 373⁹) in the reign of 'Abd-al-Malik is called

يَوْمَ الْأَرْقَمِ 373¹ 394⁶ 400¹⁴, cf. 378⁷: the term يَوْمَ الْأَرْقَمِ is likewise applied by Jarīr to the battle between the Taghlib and the Yarbū' at Irāb in pre-Islamic times 760⁶ cf. 761¹⁶: see also 459⁴ 615¹⁵ 888⁵

أَرَيْدُ بْنُ قَيْسِ بْنِ جَزْرِ الْغَلَابِيِّ at the Battle of Faif-ar-Rih 471¹⁶: see also 412⁷
(cf. *Additions and Corrections*)

أَرْضَا بْنُ رَبِيعَةَ بْنِ أَبِي الصَّبِيِّ at the Battle of Naḡa-l-Ḥasan 191¹⁰ seq.

أَرْضَا بْنُ مُنْقِذِ الْأَسَدِيِّ at the Battle of an-Nisār 242²

أَرْقَمُ بْنُ نُؤَيْرَةَ الْيَرْبُوعِيِّ at the Battle of al-Marrūt 71⁶ seq.

أَرْمُ a pre-historic tribe 453¹³ (= 1074⁹)

أَرْتَبُ بْنُ أَرْتَبِ see أَرْتَبُ بْنُ أَرْتَبِ

أَرْيَبُ بْنُ عَسَّسِ mentioned by Jarīr 831¹⁸

أَزْرَقُ الْخَنْفِيُّ i. e. the followers of أَزْرَقُ الْخَنْفِيُّ 896¹

الْأَزْدُ (or الْأَسَدُ 734¹³ cf. 114¹⁶) tribe: their settlement at al-Baṣra 729¹⁶ seq.: their alliance with the Rabī'a and their conduct during the disturbances in the city after the death of Yazīd ibn Mu'awiya 729¹ 730³ seq. 731¹⁵ 737¹ (= 115¹⁶) seq. 738⁷ seq. 740¹¹ seq. 741¹⁴ seq.: supported the Umayyad party on the occasion of the *Yaum-ul-Jufra* 749¹⁷ (see 1092¹): denounced by Ḳutaiba ibn Muslim 354¹⁶ seq.: see also 358¹⁶ seq. 360² seq. 361⁷ 362¹¹ 363¹¹ seq. 367¹⁶ 368¹³ seq. 369¹⁴ 751¹³

أَزْنَمُ بْنُ عَبِيدِ بْنِ ثَعْلَبَةَ ancestor of a family of the Yarbū' 54³ 84¹⁵ 581¹⁸ 583¹⁹ 585⁹ 589⁶ 759⁶ (cf. notes³) 810⁹

إِسَافُ deity 141³

إِسَافُ بْنُ حُدَيْمٍ an ancestor of Khalid ibn Arṭat al-Kalbī 139¹⁴

أَسَامَةُ بْنُ نُؤَيْرِ 42¹⁶

أَسَامَةُ بْنُ نُؤَيْرِ الْوَالِبِيِّ at the Battle of an-Nisār 242⁴

إِسَاحِقُ Isaac, claimed by Jarīr as his kinsman 994¹³, and represented as the ancestor of the Persians 995² seq.

إِسَاحِقُ بْنُ سُؤَيْدِ الْعَدَوِيِّ called أَبُو مُحَمَّدٍ 744¹⁶: present at al-Baṣra during the

disturbances 113⁹; cited by an informant of Abū Ubaida 730⁹ 731¹⁴ 733⁸ 734¹⁰ 740¹⁰ 741¹ seq.

سُحَيْفُ بْنُ مُحَمَّدٍ nephew of Waki' ibn Ḥassān 360¹⁸ seq.

أَبُو عَمْرٍو شَيْبَانِي see سُحَيْفُ بْنُ مِرَارٍ

أَسَدُ بْنُ خُزَيْمَةَ tribe: marched to Jabala as the allies of the Dhubyān 99¹¹ 656⁵ 660¹¹ 661¹² seq., but retreated before the battle 661¹⁸ 666¹¹; fought at the Battle of an-Nisār as the allies of the Ghatafān, the Ṭayyī' and the Ribāb 238¹¹ seq. 239¹⁸ 240¹ seq., cf. 1066¹²; their apostasy in the time of Abū Bakr 715¹²; claimed as allies by Jarīr 901¹¹, and also by al-Farazdaq 914¹; the poet 'Abīd ibn al-A'raṣ is called أَسَدُ بْنُ خُوْبَيْثٍ 201¹; see also 39¹¹ 56¹² 120¹ 128¹ 190¹⁵ 234⁵ 238⁸ 240²⁰ 243¹¹ 434¹ 532⁶ seq. 678⁵ 750¹⁹ 760 notes¹ 761⁹ 1065¹⁹

أَسَدُ بْنُ عَبْدِ اللَّهِ الْقَسْرِيِّ brother of Khālid al-Ḳasrī 991⁸ — see Hell N^o 266

أَسَدُ بْنُ وَبَرَةَ tribe 787⁵

أَسَدُ see أَسَدُ

مُعَيْيَةُ بْنُ قُصَمَةَ بْنِ تَدِجَلٍ see أَسَدُ بْنُ تَدِجَلٍ

أَسَدُ بْنُ إِسْرَائِيلَ legend concerning them 107¹

أَسْبِيزُونَ see أَسْبِيزُونَ

أَسْعَدُ بْنُ عَمْرٍو son of the Lakhmite king 'Amr ibn al-Mundhir, slain while dwelling among the Banu Dārim 653¹ seq. 977³ (but compare the divergent account 1084¹ seq.)

أَسْعَدُ بْنُ قَتَادَةَ (or أَسْعَدُ 312⁹) ancestor of a family of the Shaibān 501¹⁸ (= 784⁵) 51¹³ (= 784¹⁶) 58¹⁸

أَسْلَعُ بْنُ عَبْدِ اللَّهِ بْنِ قُثَيْبِ بْنِ عَبْسَةَ negotiated in the course of the War of Dāḥis 93⁸; see also 977 notes¹¹

أَسْلَعُ بْنُ عَمْرِو بْنِ عَدَسِ بْنِ عَمْرِو see أَسْلَعُ [بن عمرو]

أَسْلَعُ بْنُ الْقُصَفِ his verses on the slaying of Iyās ibn 'Abī, composed soon after the death of the Caliph Uthmān 920⁸ seq. (see 918¹²)

أَسْلَمُ بْنُ حُفَافٍ 1093³

1093³ ^{أسلم} بن ثقيفة

(?) ^{أسلم} بن بشير grandson of Hukaim ibn Mu'ayya, cited by Abū 'Ubayda 5 notes⁶
(as to his father's name, cf. 6²)

(1) ^{أسمة} a woman mentioned in a 'verse of 'Amir ibn al-Ṭufail 284¹³

(2) ^{أسمة} a woman celebrated by Jarir 500¹⁰ seq.

^{أسمة} بنت أبي حوط mother of Abjar ibn Jābir 47⁴

^{أسمة} بن خارجة القناري cited by an informant of al-Mufaḍḍal al-Dabbī 75³: was a boy at the time of the Battle of al-Ghabīṭ 75⁸ seq.

^{أسمة} بنت عوف بن القعقاع, called ^{الخمرمة}, wife of al-Hidhlik ibn Rab'ra: her interview with the father of al-Farazdaq 414¹⁷ seq.

^{أسمة} بنت مخرمة بنت شائلة wife of Hishām ibn al-Mughīra and mother of Abū Jahl 607³ seq.

^{أسمة} بن جابر see ^{أسمة}

^{إسماعيل} Ishmael 991¹²

^{الأسود} at the Battle of Jabala 674¹⁵

^{الأسود} بن شريك الشيباني at the Battle of al-Ghabīṭ (or of al-Iyād?) 1068¹⁷

^{الأسود} بن شقيق الضبابي caused a feud between the Dībāb and the Ja'far ibn Kilāb in the reign of 'Abd-al-Malik 927⁷

^{الأسود} الشيباني captured at Dhū Ṭulūḥ 784¹⁶ (text doubtful, cf. 51¹²)

^{الأسود} بن عمرو committed suicide by drinking wine 199 notes

^{الأسود} بن المنذر [الدخمى] brother of an-Nu'man king of al-Ḥira 240¹³ seq.: called ^{ابن الدباب}, because his mother was of that tribe 973⁴

^{الأسود} بن نعيم بن قنبر seized Medina on behalf of Ibn az-Zubair 118⁹
972³ [for his genealogy, see Aghaṇī XIX 115¹⁶]

^{الأسود} بن يعقوب [الدارمي] pre-Islamic poet: verse cited 628¹⁸

عَبْدُ اللَّهِ بْنُ الْأَسَدِ see اَبْنُ الْأَسَدِ

نَبِيَّانُ see اَسْوَدَانُ

أَسِيدُ بْنُ حِذَاءَةَ الْيَرْبُوعِيُّ of the clan Salīṭ (760¹): called اَبْنُ حِذَاءَةَ 339¹⁷: at the Battle of al-Ghabīṭ 313¹⁶ seq.: at aṣ-Ṣarā'im 337²: at al-Iyād 581¹² 582¹ seq. 584¹⁶ seq. 586⁹

أَسِيدُ بْنُ عَمْرِو clan of the Tamīm 29³ 139⁶ seq. 311¹⁴ 431¹⁸ 452⁹ seq. (= 1073⁸ seq.) 457⁸ (= 1077⁹) 840¹¹ 842⁸ 843²

أَسِيدُ i. e. the descendants of Usayyid ibn Jadhima al-ʿAbsī (see 95⁹) 101⁹

(1) أَسِيدَةُ a clan of the ʿAbs(?) 338¹³

(2) أَسِيدَةُ mother of Mālik ibn ʿĀmir al-Kushairī 652⁸ seq. 895⁴ 1003⁸

أَسِيدَةُ بِنْتُ عَمْرِو ancestress of certain clans of the Dārim and the Taghlib 452¹¹ seq. (= 1073¹¹ seq.)

أَسِينُوسُ Syrian king 885⁴ (= 299¹ اَسِينُوسُ, var. اَسِينُورُون)

أَشْتَرُ بْنُ عُمَارَةَ الْقَتِيبِيِّ author of a verse on the War of Harāmīṭ 930²

سِنَانُ بْنُ خَدَّ الْمُنْقَرِقِ see الْأَشَدُّ بْنُ خَدَّ

عَمْرَانُ بْنُ مَرْثَةَ الْمُنْقَرِقِ see الْأَشَدُّ بْنُ مَرْثَةَ

سِنَانُ بْنُ سَمَى الْمُنْقَرِقِ see اَبْنُ الْأَشَدِّ

أَشْرَسُ بْنُ جَبِيْرٍ النَّخَعِيِّ a supporter of the Caliph ʿAbd-al-Malik at al-Kūfa 1091⁸

الْأَشْعَثُ بْنُ قَيْسِ الْكِنْدِيِّ 46¹²

عَبْدُ الرَّحْمَنِ بْنُ مُحَمَّدٍ بْنُ الْأَشْعَثِ see اَبْنُ الْأَشْعَثِ

الْأَشْعَثَانِ i. e. al-Ash'ath ibn Ḳais and his brother 46⁵

الشَّيْبُ بْنُ رَمِيلَةَ [الشَّيْلَى] poet: his verses against al-Farazdaq 614⁵ seq. 702³ seq. [see Aghānī VIII 159³ seq.]

الْأَشْبَانِ two men belonging to the Dībāb, slain by the Banu Ja'far 928¹¹

أَشِيْمُ بْنُ شَقِيقٍ بْنُ ثَوْرٍ السَّدَوِيِّ chief of the Bakr ibn Wā'il at al-Baṣra 728³:

was superseded by Malik ibn Misma', but re-instated by order of the Caliph Yazīd ibn Mu'awiya 728¹² seq.; see also 731⁹ 734⁵ seq. 736⁶ seq.

الأَصْرَمُ بْنُ أَبِي عَرِيفٍ النَّقَسَرِيُّ a contemporary of al-Akra' ibn Ḥabīb 140¹⁸

أَبْنُ أَصْرَمٍ mentioned in a poem by 'Amīra ibn Ṭarīk 54⁹

عَبْدُ اللَّهِ بْنُ الْحَجَّاجِ بْنِ عَبْدِ اللَّهِ see عَبْدُ اللَّهِ or الْأَصْمُ أَبُو عَلِيٍّ

بَكِيرُ نَقِيسِي see الْأَصْمُ or أَصْمُ بْنُ الْحَارِثِ بْنِ عَبْدِ

عَمْرِو بْنِ قَيْسِ بْنِ تَسْعُودٍ see الْأَصْمُ [الشَّيْبَانِيُّ]

مُعَيْتَةُ بْنُ نَضِيمَةَ see أْبْنُ الْأَصْمِ

الأَصْمَعِيُّ i.e. عَبْدُ الْمَلِكِ بْنُ قُرَيْبٍ: cites Abū 'Amr ibn al-'Alā 182² 334⁷ 1047¹¹;

cites Jahm ibn Ḥassān 584⁵; cites al-Yarbū'ī 747¹¹; cites Ja'far ibn Sulaimān ibn 'Alī 775¹²; cites 'Isā ibn 'Umar 1004⁵; cites the *Ḥudith* 992⁹; is said to have written an account of the Battle of Dhū Ḳār 639²; is cited by Sa'dān ibn al-Mubārak as one of his authorities for the story of Mas'ūd ibn 'Amr 744⁸; is cited for the text of the *Naḡn'id* 839³; see also 117⁷ 321⁸ 421¹¹ notes⁵ 591¹³ 137⁸ 138¹³ 215¹¹ 218 notes⁴ 234⁶ 244¹³ 277¹⁵ 320² 323⁵ 339^{2,5} 344¹⁴ 352^{9,17} 382⁵ 424¹⁵ 427⁷ 430¹ 434¹¹ 445² 450⁵ 502¹¹ 514¹³ 519¹⁷ 537¹¹ 550⁵ 554 notes⁵ 555⁶ 565⁸ 568¹⁰ 578¹⁴ 588¹² 589¹⁷ 594⁴ 597¹¹ 599¹² 605¹⁵ 623⁵ seq. 630¹¹ 635¹ 680⁶ 700¹¹ 744¹³ 763¹¹ 767⁶ 768¹⁴ 769¹ 772¹² 776⁵ seq. 786¹ 789⁶ 795¹³ 796⁸ 797⁸ 811¹ 813² 814¹² 823⁷ 830³ 831⁹ 834¹³ 840¹⁰ 850⁸ 864² 878² 879¹¹ 881⁵ 883¹³ 887² 891⁴ 892¹ 896¹² 907³ 914¹⁰ 923¹ 925¹⁵ 932¹³ 933² 954⁷ 960³ seq. 962^{2,9,15} 967⁷ 1010⁷ 1014¹³ 1047¹⁸

نَبِيَّكَ النَّبَشَلِيُّ see الْأَصْلَعُ

الأَصْبَغُ بْنُ قُرَيْعٍ السَّعْدِيُّ one of the pre-Islamic judges 438⁸; made a raid against Ṣan'a 445¹¹

الأَصْبَجَمُ الضَّرَارِيُّ slain by the Bakr ibn Wā'il shortly before the Battle of Dhū Ḳār 648⁷ seq.

أَصْبَغُ 49⁵ (= 783⁶)

أَبُو عَبْدِ اللَّهِ مُحَمَّدُ بْنُ زَيْدِ بْنِ الْأَعْرَابِيِّ i.e. ابْنُ الْأَعْرَابِيِّ 422¹ seq. 424¹¹ 556

notes⁷; cited by al-Yazīdī 539⁵ 622¹¹, on the authority of Ahmad ibn Yahya (i.e. Ṭhalab) 515⁷ seq. 997³, and on the authority of Abu-l-Abbas (i.e. al-Mubarrad) 407¹⁶ 504²; cited for the text of the *Naḡn'id* 371¹⁵ 379¹² 465¹⁰ seq. 468¹ 880¹; see also 83 notes¹ 92⁸ 106 notes⁶ 118⁶ 131⁷ 176¹ 291⁸ 424⁹ seq. 464¹¹ 701⁴ 755⁴ 858⁹

نَحْرِيبُ بْنُ كَعْبِ بْنِ سَعْدِ بْنِ زَيْدٍ مَذَّةَ الْأَعْرَجِ see

أَعَشَى بِحَلَّةَ poet 200¹⁶ [a contemporary of Bashshār ibn Burd, see Aghānī III 52³]

عَبْدُ اللَّهِ بْنُ خُرَيْجَةَ الشَّيْبَانِيِّ i.e. أَعَشَى أَلَى رَبِيعَةَ, see Aghānī XVI 160 seq.: his verses on the Battle of Dhū Ḳār 646³ seq.

أَعَشَى بَنِي قَيْسِ 200¹⁶, and أَعَشَى i.e. [بَنِي قَيْسِ] 644¹⁰; called قَيْسِ 644¹¹: his verses cited 62¹⁴ 64¹ 478¹³ 644¹² seq. 645¹³ seq. 654⁷ seq.

749¹⁴ 796⁶ 960⁷; see also 328⁶ 888²

عَبْدُ الرَّحْمَنِ بْنِ عَبْدِ اللَّهِ i.e. أَعَشَى قَمْدَانِ verse cited 896³

الْأَعَشِيَّانِ i.e. أَعَشَى and some other poet 200¹⁵

أَعْمَرُ tribal ancestor 902 notes¹, see 23⁹ 30¹⁴

أَعُوجُ a horse which gave its name to a breed 30¹³ 84⁷ 292¹¹ 303⁴ (= 84⁶)

أَعُورُ i.e. *Antichrist*, mentioned by Jarīr 323¹⁵

أَشِيبُ بْنُ بَشَامَةَ see الْأَعُورُ

أَعُورُ بْنُ نُبَيْنٍ 31¹⁶ cf. 35⁸ seq., or أَعُورُ بْنُ نُبَيْنٍ 32⁴ 1016⁵; called عَتَابُ 31¹⁶ or عَتَابُ 37¹ seq.: acc. to 31¹⁶ his real name was نَعِيمُ بْنُ شَرِيكَ, but see Ibn Duraid 236⁶ (with foot-note), Lisān XVII 215²¹ seq.: composed three verses against Jarīr (N^o 23), who replied to him (N^o 24, 25)

الْأَعْيَانُ (pl. of الْعَيْصُ) i.e. the family of Umayya ibn 'Abd-Shams 127¹ 1017⁵ — see الْعَمَاءُ

أَعْمَنُ بْنُ ضَبْيَعَةَ الْمَجَشَعِيِّ father of an-Nawār the wife of al-Farazdaq: slain at al-Baṣra soon after the Battle of the Camel 125⁷ seq. 163¹ 181⁴ 251¹⁷ 318¹⁸ 439¹ seq. 594¹⁵ 894¹

أَعِينُ الْقَبِيبِ a resident at al-Baṣra 908¹

أَعِينُ بْنُ بَرَّةَ grandson of al-Farazdaq: cited by Abū 'Ubaida 414⁴ (= 625⁵) 594¹⁴ 617¹¹ 819⁷ 941¹; see also 416⁵ 417¹³ 611¹⁰ 790¹⁴ 821¹ 941¹³

الْأَعْرُ cited by Abū 'Ubaida 957²; see also 310¹⁰

(2) ^{الأغر} a horse which belonged to Mālik ibn Ḥimār 674¹³

^{الأغر} elan 891 notes³

^{الأغلب} author of a verse cited 259³

^{أقار} called ^{أبو خيرة}: cited by Abū 'Ubayda 473¹¹ (= 703³)

^{أفتل} ancestor of the tribe called ^{ختم} 46¹³

^{أفنون} see ^{معر}

^{الأقارع} i. e. al-Aḳra' ibn Ḥabis and his brother Fīrās 257¹¹ 264⁶ 694¹ 697³ 770¹³ 775¹⁵

^{الأفرع} ^{أبى حابس} called ^{أبى حابس} 603⁵ 694⁵ 747¹¹: apparently identical with ^{أبى حابس} ^{بن سفيان} 945⁷ (see foot-note, and cf. 943¹¹ seq.), called also ^{أبى حابس} ^{بن سفيان} 943¹¹ (= 945¹¹): a descendant of Sufyān ibn Mujāshi' 46⁶ 139⁷ 794³ seq.: acted as judge in pre-Islamic times, and hence was called ^{أعرب} 139⁶ seq. 265¹⁶ seq. 438¹² 700⁹: said to have been the first to prohibit games of chance (القمار) 700¹⁰: made a raid upon Najrān 46⁶ seq. 445¹³ 600⁸ seq. 698 notes⁵ 699¹: was captured at the Battle of Zubāla 681¹ seq. cf. 680¹² seq.: negotiated with the Prophet 696⁷ 747¹⁵: see also 172⁵ 257¹² 264⁷ seq. 706² 771¹⁵ 789¹² 794² 959⁶ 969¹³

^{الأفرع} ^{بن حابس} see ^{أبى حابس} ^{بن سفيان}

^{الأفرع} ^{بن نعيم} his verses on the victory gained by his grandfather al-Ḥārith ibn Yazīd over the Bakr ibn Wā'il 336³ seq.

^{الأفرع} (= ^{الأقارع} see above) 489¹⁵ 680¹² 789¹⁰

^{الأفيس} brother of Hubaira ibn Ḍamḍam 80³ seq. 768¹ seq.

^{الأفيس} i. e. al-Aḳ'as ibn Ḍamḍam and his brother Hubaira 80³ 123¹

^{الأدابر} name given to certain clans of the tribe Taim-allah [Taim-allat] ibn Thālabā 196¹⁵ seq. (= 1058¹ seq.)

^{أنتل} ^{بن حبان} ^{بن عبد الله} lived at the time of the Battle of Dhu Ḳar 648⁶ 1020¹⁶

أَكْتَمُ بْنُ صَيْفِيٍّ of the clan Usayyid ibn Amr: acted as judge in pre-Islamic times 139¹⁰; was consulted by the Sa'd and the Ribab before the Second Battle of al-Kulāb 149¹¹ seq.

حَاجِرُ بْنُ عَمْرِو بْنِ كِنْدَةَ see أَذِلُّ بْنُ كِنْدَةَ

أَذِلُّ (sic leg.) a clan of the Khath'am 469⁹, 472⁹ (text doubtful)

نَلَاتُ 76¹² 141³ 10

(1) أَمَامَةُ a woman mentioned in a poem by Shuayim(?) ibn Khuwailid 106²

(2) أَمَامَةُ a woman mentioned in a poem by Ḍabī' ibn al-Ḥārith 219 notes³ (var. نَمَامَةُ)

(3) أَمَامَةُ mother, or ancestress, of the poet Kaīs ibn Jirwa 1083⁴

أَمَامَةُ بِنْتُ جُلَيْمٍ of the Ribab: called أَمَامَةُ بِنْتُ جُلَيْمٍ 973⁵; wife of al-Mundhir ibn al-Mundhir king of al-Ḥira and mother of his son al-Aswad 240¹⁴ [in Aghānī II 221¹ she is called مَارِيَّة]

أَمَامَةُ ابْنَةُ الدَّارِمِيَّةِ captured by al-Ma'mūr al-Ḥārithī 600¹² 939¹² seq.

أَمَامَةُ بِنْتُ الْعَدَاةِ captured at an-Nisār 242¹

أَمَامَةُ بِنْتُ عَمْرِو بْنِ حَرَامِ الْكَلْبِيِّ wife of Jarīr: her genealogy and her children 203¹¹ seq.: see also 500¹ 573¹¹ 577¹³ 630¹⁶ 775² 823³ 843¹

أَمْرُ بْنُ حَاجِرِ بْنِ كِنْدَةَ the poet: mentioned in a poem by al-Farazdaq 1005¹¹, who elsewhere calls him ذُو الْقُرُوحِ 200¹; his mother Fāṭima 905⁶; opinion of Jarīr concerning him 1048³; his verses cited 85¹³ 280⁷ 459⁶ seq. (= 1078³ seq.) 1005¹³ 1074⁷ seq. (but see 453¹⁰)

مَنْبِلُ بْنُ رَبِيعَةَ see أَمْرُ بْنُ كَيْسِ بْنِ رَبِيعَةَ

أَمَةُ بِنْتُ أَمْرِ بْنِ سَاسَا' wife of Umayya ibn 'Abd-Shams 1017¹⁴

سَكِينَةُ بِنْتُ الْحُسَيْنِ see أَمَةُ بِنْتُ الْحُسَيْنِ

أُمِّيَّةُ بِنْتُ زَيْدِ بْنِ عَمْرِو بْنِ الدَّارِمِيَّةِ niece of Amr ibn 'Amr ibn 'Udus 671¹⁸ seq.

أُمِّيَّةُ بِنْتُ عَبْدِ اللَّهِ بْنِ خُنْدٍ [الْأُمِّيَّةُ] governor of Khurāsān in the reign of 'Abd-al-Malik 355¹⁶

أُمَيَّةُ بْنُ عَبْدِ شَمْسٍ الْكَبِيرِ 224¹⁰ 427² 935² 1017¹³

الاندغان a Persian(?) elan 737¹⁹

أَنَسُ بْنُ خَالِدِ بْنِ جَعْفَرٍ [الْهَلَابِيُّ], nicknamed الْبُيْطَانُ, 1060¹⁹ seq.

أَنَسُ بْنُ عَبْدِ اللَّهِ his two daughters captured by al-Aḡraʿ ibn Ḥābis 600¹³

أَنَسُ بْنُ زِيَادِ الْعَبْسِيِّ, called أَنَسُ الْقَوَارِيسِ, slow ʿAmr ibn ʿAmr ibn ʿUdus at Aḡrun 679⁷ 977¹¹ (= 679¹¹): see also 193⁷

أَنَسُ بْنُ زَيْمِ اللَّيْثِيِّ his verses on the marriages of Muṣʿab ibn az-Zubair 1089⁹ seq.

أَنَسُ بْنُ سَفِينِ بْنِ مُجَاشِعٍ 772¹⁵

أَنَسُ بْنُ عَبَّاسِ الرِّعْلِيِّ, nicknamed الْأَصَمُّ, was dwelling among the Kilab when they were attacked by the Yarbūʿ (Battle of ar-Raghām) 410^b seq.: see also 302¹⁵ 392 notes ¹⁴

أَنَسُ بْنُ عَمْرِو [الْكِلَابِيُّ] stood surety for ʿAuf ibn al-Aḡwaṣ 533⁷

أَنَسُ بْنُ مَالِكٍ [الْكَثْرَجِيُّ] appointed by ʿAbdallāh ibn az-Zubair as his deputy at al-Baṣra 742¹⁵

أَنَسُ بْنُ مُدْرِكِ الْأَحْشَعِيِّ at the Battle of Faifar-Rīḥ 469¹⁰ seq.

الْأَنْصَارُ 859¹

جَعْفَرُ بْنُ فُرَيْعِ بْنِ عَوْفِ السَّعْدِيِّ i.e. أَنَسُ النَّاقَةِ 714¹⁷, an ancestor of the poet al-Mukhabbal 200⁶

أَنْمَارُ ancestor of the tribes Khathʿam and Bajila 46¹³, represented as a son of Nizār 142¹, and as included in Maʿadd 142⁶ seq.

أَنْمَارُ بْنُ بَغِيصٍ a clan of the Ghatafan 90⁹

أَنْمَارُ بْنُ حُجَيْمٍ a clan of the Amr ibn Tamīm 697¹¹

أَنْشُرَوَانُ Sasanian king: appointed al-Mundhir ibn Mā-as-Samā as king of al-Ḥira 267⁷

أَنْيَفُ بْنُ الْأَحْرَثِ بْنِ حَصْبَةِ الْيَرْبُوعِيِّ captured Yazid ibn Amr ibn aṣ-Ṣaiḡ at the Battle of Dhu Najab 762¹, cf. 387¹⁶ 933¹⁰

أَتَيْفُ بْنُ حَسَّانَ التَّمِيمِيِّ sent by Waki' ibn Ḥassān to the Caliph Sulaimān 363¹²

إِعَابُ بْنُ حَمِيرَةَ a subdivision of the Riyāḥ ibn Yarbū' 1088³ cf. 298 notes² 898⁴
(var. أَحْيَبُ 68⁴ 298⁷)

الْأَحْتَمُ i.e. the family of al-Ahtam 371¹ (= 366⁸) 399¹⁷

سِنَانُ بْنُ سَمَى see الْأَحْتَمُ الْمِنْقَرِيُّ

عَبْدُ اللَّهِ بْنُ عَبْدِ اللَّهِ see الْأَحْتَمُ ابْنِ الْأَحْتَمِ

وَكَيْعُ بْنُ حَسَّانَ بْنِ قَيْسِ see الْأَحْوَجُ

إِعَابُ بْنُ حَمِيرَةَ see أَحْيَبُ

الْأَوْبَرُ بْنُ أَبَانَ الْحَارِثِيِّ slain at the Second Battle of al-Kulāb 152¹¹

أَوْسُ بْنُ مَعْنُ بْنُ مَالِكِ see أَوْدُ

أَوْسُ بْنُ أَحْيَبُ 298⁷, var. 898⁴ أَوْسُ بْنُ أَحَابُ

أَوْسُ بْنُ أَحْيَبِ الْقُشَيْرِيِّ his verses on the slaying of his father at al-Marrūt 72² seq.

أَوْسُ بْنُ حَاجِرِ [التَّمِيمِيِّ] mentioned in a poem by al-Farazdaq 201⁸: his verses cited 71¹⁵ seq. 74¹² 156¹² 386 notes¹³ seq. (= 933⁵ seq.) 558⁷ seq. (= 932¹⁰ seq. 1081² seq.)

أَوْسُ بْنُ غُلْفَاءِ الْبُجَيْمِيِّ his verses on the Battle of Dhū Najab 933¹³ seq.

أَوْسُ بْنُ مَعْنُ بْنُ مَالِكِ a subdivision of the Bahila 363¹⁴ [Ibn Duraid 165^{11 17} has [أَوْسُ instead of أَوْدُ]

أَوْسُ بْنُ مَعْرَا السَّعْدِيِّ author of a verse cited 387³

أَوْفَى بْنُ قَيْسِ see أَوْفَا بْنُ قَيْسِ

أَوْفَى بْنُ خَنْزِرِ الشَّيْبَانِيِّ, called خَنْزِرُ 822¹³: served as guide to al-Farazdaq 820¹⁹ seq. cf. 819 notes⁸ seq.

أَوْفَى بْنُ قَيْسِ التَّبَشَلِيِّ, called أَبُو مَالِكِ 389 notes¹³ seq.: slain by the Hlāl at al-Watida 389 notes³ seq.

أَوْفَى بْنُ مَوْزَةَ السَّعْدِيِّ a pre-Islamic hero 741¹² seq.: his genealogy 741¹⁰

tribe: at the Battle of Buzākha 195¹: at Dhū Kār 642² 644¹: see also 386 notes⁵ 1073²

إيلس النَجَافِيّ slain by the Dībāb at Ṭikhfa (in the territory of the Kilāb) 925¹¹

إيلس بن حَمَيْن بن زِيَاد [النَّبَرَوَعِيّ] at al-Kūfa in the time of al-Ḥajjāj 896¹⁴ seq.

إيلس بن عَبْلَة see إيلس بن حَنْظَلَة

إيلس بن زُعَيْر بن حَيَن العَدَوِيّ an adherent of Kūtaiba ibn Muslim 357⁵ (cf. 357²) 361¹⁰

إيلس بن شَبَّة بن عِقَال [المُحَاشِغِيّ] son of a first cousin of al-Farazdaq (cf. 907⁹):

cited by informants of Abū ‘Ubaida 414⁴ (= 625⁵) 414¹⁵ 416¹⁰ 417⁶

إيلس بن عَبْلَة [البَرْقِيّ] of the clan Taim-allāh [Taim-allāt] ibn Tha‘labā: called

إيلس 918⁹ 919¹⁴ seq.: slew Mas‘ūd ibn al-Ḳiṣāf at the time of the murder of

the Caliph ‘Uthmān 425¹⁵ (var. حَنْظَلَة إيلس بن 425¹⁷) 918¹² seq.

إيلس بن عمرو [الباعِلِيّ] wounded at the time of the murder of Kūtaiba ibn Muslim 363²

إيلس بن قَبِيصَة النَّاسِيّ appointed by the Persian king [Khusrau Parwēz] as governor of al-‘Irāq 463⁸ 639¹² seq.: at the Battle of Dhū Kār 644¹

إيلس بن قَتَادَة العَبَّاسِيّ nicknamed اِبْنُ الحُبَارِيّ 743¹³: his genealogy 741⁹ seq.: helped to restore peace at al-Baṣra 116⁵ seq. 741⁹ seq.: his verses on the occasion 743¹ seq.

إيلس بن مَعِيَّة [بن قُرَّة المُرْنِيّ] judge at al-Baṣra 369⁷ seq. [in the reign of ‘Umar ibn ‘Abd-al-‘Azīz, see Ṭabarī II 1347¹]

إيلس بن حَرَمَلَة بن بَعْدَة الدُّبَيْانِيّ slain at the Battle of Jabala 666¹⁵

إيلس a man of the Taim, whose father was celebrated for his wealth 996 notes⁶

إيلس بن خُرَيْم [الأسديّ] a poet of the first century of the Hījm, see Aghani XXI 7 seq.: verse cited 74¹⁸

إيلس slain by the Shaibān at the Battle of Ḥaunāl 54⁶ 73⁵ seq. 74¹ seq.

إيلس two friends of the poet ‘Abd-Yaghūth ibn Waḳkaṣ 153¹⁵

إيلس client of Ubaidallāh ibn Ziyād 724¹² seq.

إيلس grandson of Jarir: cited by Abū ‘Ubaida 1045¹³: see also 428¹³

ب

بَارِقُ a clan of the Azd: called also سَعْدُ بْنُ عَدِيّ, genealogy 659¹: fought at Jabala as the allies of the Numair 659¹ 675¹²

سُرَّقَةُ بْنُ مِرْدَاسٍ or ابْنُ الْبَارِقِيِّ see

فَرْطُ الْقُشَيْرِيِّ slain by the Yarbū' at al-Marrūt 386¹ (cf. 71¹² seq.)

بَاسِلٌ mentioned in a poem by Jarīr 3³

بَاسِلٌ a Jew 464⁴

بَاعِلَةُ بْنُ أَعْمَرَ tribe 23⁹: nicknamed بَنُو دُحَّانٍ 365¹ (cf. 1028¹ seq. and Lisān XVII 7³ seq.): at the Battle of Jabala 659¹⁸: satirised by al-Farazdaq 1028⁶ 1029¹⁴: see also 363⁵ 400¹¹ seq. 432⁵ 1052¹

عَبْدُ اللَّهِ بْنِ الْحَمَّاجِ see عَبْدُ اللَّهِ

عَبْدُ اللَّهِ بْنِ الْحَارِثِ see تَوْقَلُ بْنُ

بَجْدُ a clan of the 'Abs 194¹⁴ cf. 105¹¹

بَجْدُ بْنُ قَيْسِ بْنِ مَسْعُودِ الشَّيْبَانِيِّ brother of Bisṭām ibn Kais: at the Battle of al-Ghabit 314¹² seq.: captured at ash-Shaḥīḳa (= Naḩa-l-Iḩasan) 235¹⁵: see also 806⁴

بَجِيرُ بْنُ عَبْدِ اللَّهِ بْنِ الْحَارِثِ الْثَبْرَبُوْعِيِّ at the Battle of Ḳushāwa 19⁷ seq., slain by Luḳaim ibn Aus 20¹ seq. 23¹¹, or, according to another account, by Bisṭām ibn Kais 75¹² seq. 314¹⁶ 315¹⁰ 583⁷ (text doubtful)

بَجِيلَةُ tribe, represented as a son of Anmār and a brother of Khath'am 46¹⁴ cf. 142⁵ seq.: fought at Jabala in conjunction with the 'Amir ibn Ṣaṣ'a 660¹ seq. (where the various clans of Bajila are enumerated). see also 6¹¹ 139¹⁵ 142¹⁴ 659¹ 988¹²

(1) الْأَحْنَفُ بْنُ قَيْسِ see أَبُو بَخْرٍ

(2) عَبْدُ الرَّحْمَنِ بْنُ أَبِي بَدْرٍ see أَبُو بَخْرٍ

بَحِيرٌ 583⁶ probably a mistake for بَجِيرٌ (see above)

بَحِيرُ بْنُ عَمْرِ بْنِ مَالِكٍ of the clan Ja'far ibn Kilāb 524² (cf. 524⁶ 909¹ 926²), father

of Ḥumaiḍa, whose two sons are called أَبْنُ بَكِيرٍ 524¹ (= 908¹⁵) as well as حَمِيصَةُ بْنُ بَكِيرٍ — see أَبْنُ حَمِيصَةَ

عَمْرِو الْقَشِيرِيُّ his genealogy and history 70⁶ seq.: slain at the Battle of al-Marrūt 71⁵ seq.: see also 388² 393³ 482² seq. 709¹⁶ 760⁶ 835¹¹ (= 482⁷) 932⁴ 933¹⁷ 1018⁹

أَبِيحَارٍ i. e. Baḥīr ibn ʿAbdallāh and his brother Fīrās 70² 482⁵ 802¹⁶

بُخَارِيَّةُ or السُّلْطَانِ i. e. the soldiers from Bukhārā quartered at al-Baṣra 724¹³ seq. [see *Ṭabarī Gloss.* p. CXXVII]

بَدْرُ بْنُ حَمْرَاءِ الضَّبِّيِّ of the clan Ṣubaiḥ ibn Dhuhl ibn Mālik 1058¹ (cf. 196¹⁷): protected certain members of the Taimallāt ibn Thaʿlaba who had been driven from their homes by famine 197² seq. (= 1058¹ seq.): his verses on the occasion 197¹⁴ seq. (= 1058⁹ seq.)

بَدْرُ بْنُ سَلَمَةَ الْكَلْبِيِّ great-grandfather of Jarīr (see 1⁷): his mother كُوسٌ and his maternal grandmother حَلَّةٌ, through whom Jarīr claimed relationship with the Banū Minḳar 893⁶ seq.

بَنُو بَدْرٍ i. e. the descendants of Badr ibn ʿAmr (see 85¹⁰), one of the principal families of the Fazāra 101⁵ 407⁴ 599³ 761¹³ (= 1068¹⁴) 1068⁶

بَدْوَةٌ see تَدْوَةٌ

بَشَرُ بْنُ صَبِيحٍ see أَبُو بَدَّالٍ

بَنِي قَيْسِ بْنِ الْكَرِثِ leader of the Kinda at the Second Battle of al-Kulāb 149¹²

أَبُو بَرَاءِ بْنِ ثُمَامَةَ بْنِ سَيْفِ السَّلَيْطِيِّ a contemporary of Jarīr 31¹⁵

عَمْرِو بْنُ مَالِكِ بْنِ جَعْفَرِ see أَبُو بَرَاءِ بْنِ مَالِكِ

الْبَرَّاجِمُ certain clans of the Tamīm, described sometimes as descendants of Malik ibn Ḥanzala (53⁶ 1085⁹ seq.) and sometimes of Ḥanzala ibn Malik (186¹⁶ seq.): origin of their name 187¹, cf. الْبَرَّاجِمُ بْنُ بَرِّحَةَ 66¹⁶; see also 218⁹ 219⁵ seq. 311¹¹ 427⁶ 459³ 460⁵ 651⁵ seq. (= 1085¹⁰ seq.) 785¹¹ (= 53⁶)

الْبُرَّاءُ the Berbers 673⁵ 995¹²

مُسَيِّرُ الْقَتْلَى committed suicide by drinking wine 199 notes⁶

بُرْدُ بْنُ حَارِثَةَ الْيَشْكُرِيُّ at the Battle of Dhū Ḳar 643¹⁰ seq. (variants بُرَيْد and تَزِيد 643¹² seq.)

بُرَّةٌ mother of 'Umar ibn Laja' 488¹⁰ [see Lisān VII 174⁶]

بُرْقُ دَكْرٍ [الطَّبَرِيُّ] 79⁶

أَبْرُوَيْرُ see بُرْوَزُ كَسْرَى بْنُ عُرْمَرِ

بُرُوعٌ a she-camel 447¹⁶ 934⁹

الرَّاعِي see أَبْنُ بُرُوعِ

بُرْدُ بْنُ حَارِثَةَ see بُرَيْدُ

بُرْبَكُ بْنُ قُرْطِ الْقَشِيرِيُّ slain by the Yarbū' at al-Marrūt 71¹² 386¹

الْبُرَيْكَانِ i.e. Buraik ibn Ḳurṭ and his brother Bārik 72¹⁵ 385¹⁶

(بُسْرُ بْنُ ابْنِ أَرْطَاةَ) properly بُسْرُ بْنُ أَرْطَاةَ [الْقُرَشِيُّ] sent by the Caliph Mu'awiya on a punitive expedition into Arabia 715⁶ 716¹² seq.

بِسْطَامُ بْنُ قَيْسِ بْنِ أَبِي النَّبَسَلَى father-in-law of Janāb ibn Sharīk: his genealogy 941²

بِسْطَامُ بْنُ قَيْسِ بْنِ مَسْعُودِ الشَّيْبَانِيِّ, called أَبُو زَيْفٍ 585¹⁴ (= 1069¹²) 809¹⁰ (= 77¹²), 478², 478² ابْنُ بَيْلَى, 806⁹, 586¹¹, 585⁷, 582¹, 478², 314¹⁰, 234¹⁵ (= 235¹⁶) 192² أَبُو الصَّبْبِ, 1019⁷, and ابْنُ ذِي الْجَدَيْنِ 74¹⁵ 637⁶: professed Christianity 314¹⁵: his genealogy 18³ 586¹⁹ 806¹: at the Battle of Ḳushāwa 19⁴ seq.: at Ḥaṣmal 73¹⁰ seq.: captured by 'Utaiba ibn al-Ḥārith al-Yarbū' at the Battle of al-Ghabīṭ 75⁸ seq. (= 313⁷ seq. 1068¹⁶ seq.): at al-Iyād 581¹ seq.: at Naḳa-l-Ḥasan (= ash-Shaḳīḳa) 190³ seq. (= 234¹ seq.), where he was slain by 'Aṣim ibn Khalīfa ad-Dabbī 191¹⁴ seq. (= 235¹¹ seq.) 267¹⁶ 478² seq.: see also 18⁴ (= 274¹) 18¹⁵ 54¹¹ 482¹¹ 647¹⁶ 681² seq. 806³ 17 809¹⁴ 810⁸ 812² seq. 813¹⁴ 828⁷ 835¹

أَبُو بَسْطَامِ الْعَدَوِيُّ a contemporary of al-Farazdaq, cited by Abū 'Ubaida 1047⁷

أُمُّ بَسْطَامِ wife of Mas'ūd ibn 'Amr 726⁴

بَنَاتُ مَيْمُونِ بْنِ سَلْمَانَ السَّعْدِيَّةُ 905⁹ seq.

بَشَّارُ بْنُ مُسْلِمِ بْنِ الْبَاحِلِيِّ brother of Kutaiba ibn Muslim 362¹⁶

بَشِيرُ بْنُ النَّكَّثِ see بَشَامُ بْنُ نَكْتِ

بَشَامَةُ mentioned in a verse by Baḥīr ibn ʿAbdallāh al-Kushairī 70¹⁰

بَشْرُ بْنُ حَنْمَةَ السَّلِيطِيِّ at the Battle of al-Iyād 583¹² 19

بَشْرُ بْنُ أَبِي خَازِمِ الْأَسَدِيِّ poet: mentioned by al-Farazdaq 201⁶: verses ascribed to him 240⁷ 241¹ seq. 10 243¹³ seq. 245⁶ 917⁹

بَشْرُ بْنُ خَالِدِ بْنِ الْحَارِثِ الْمُجَاشِعِيِّ father of the poet al-Baʿṭhī 63¹⁵ (cf. 37¹⁵)

بَشْرُ بْنُ شَرِيكِ الشَّيْبَانِيِّ brother of al-Haufazān 647⁴

بَشْرُ بْنُ صُبَيْحِ النَّبَشَلِيِّ called أَبُو بَدَالٍ 513¹⁶ (genealogy) 1098⁵: slain by Zabāb ibn Rumaila 1098⁵

بَشْرُ بْنُ عَبْدِ اللَّهِ بْنِ حَبِيبِ الْكَلَابِيِّ cited as an authority on the events which preceded the Battle of Jabala 655¹¹

بَشْرُ بْنُ عَبْدِ عَمْرِو بْنِ بَشْرِ [الْبَكْرِيِّ] his genealogy 637¹⁴ 1019¹²: slain by Suwaid ibn Shihab al-Yarbūʿī 637¹³ seq. 1019¹⁰ seq., cf. 316⁵ (= 583¹⁵): called بَشْرُ بْنُ مَرْثَدٍ 802¹²

بَشْرُ بْنُ عَبْدِ قَيْسِ الرِّيَّاحِيِّ in the time of the Caliph ʿAlī 254⁷

بَشْرُ بْنُ عَدُسِ بْنِ زَيْدِ الدَّارِمِيِّ 772¹⁶

البَشْرُ [ابن عمرو بن عمرو الدارمي] mentioned in a verse by his great-nephew Miskīn ibn ʿĀmir 621¹⁰: elsewhere called بَشْرُ 51¹ 73⁷

بَشْرُ بْنُ لَآئِي see بَشْرُ بْنُ الْعَوْرَاءِ

بَشْرُ بْنُ غَالِبِ الْأَسَدِيِّ a follower of Waktʿ ibn Ḥassān 361²

بَشْرُ بْنُ قَيْسِ بْنِ مَسْعُودِ الشَّيْبَانِيِّ brother of Bisṭām ibn Kais: called السَّلِيلُ 234⁸ 806³ 809¹⁶, and ابْنُ ذِي الْجَدَّيْنِ 810³: at the Battle of ash-Shaḥīḡa (= Naḡa-l-Ḥasan) 234⁸: captured by Kais ibn [Ubayy ibn] Ḍamra an-Nahshalī at Jauf Dar 809¹⁶ seq.: see also 20¹⁵ and بَشْرُ بْنُ مَسْعُودِ بْنِ قَيْسِ بْنِ خَالِدِ

بَشْرُ بْنُ كَعْبِ بْنِ أَبِي بَكْرٍ بْنِ كِلَابِ 243¹⁰

بِشْرُ بْنُ الْعَرَاءِ of the Taimallāt ibn Tha'labā: called also 307⁹
seq.: at the Battle of al-Waḳīṭ 307⁹ 425¹¹

بِشْرُ بْنُ عَبْدِ عَمْرِو بْنِ بِشْرٍ see بِشْرُ بْنُ مَرْثَدٍ

بِشْرُ بْنُ مَرْوَانَ [بِشْرُ بْنُ الْحَكَمِ الْأُمَيْيَّ] governor of al-Kufa 494¹¹: see also 879¹² 888
notes¹⁴ 897⁷ (= 496⁴) 1053¹³ seq.

بِشْرُ بْنُ قَيْسِ بْنِ مَسْعُودِ بْنِ قَيْسِ بْنِ خَالِدٍ [probably identical with مَسْعُودِ بْنِ قَيْسِ بْنِ خَالِدٍ,
see above] leader of the Bakr ibn Wa'il at the Battle of ash-Shayyṭān 1021³

الْحُكَّتَاتِ بْنِ يَزِيدِ see بِشْرُ بْنُ يَزِيدِ بْنِ عَمْرِو الْمُجَاشِعِيِّ

أَبُو بِشْرٍ a commentator frequently cited in L 53 notes³ 103 notes⁴ 109 notes¹ 111
notes⁴ 6 112⁵ 117 notes⁵ 119 notes² *et passim*

أُمُّ بِشْرٍ a woman addressed in a poem by Jarīr 245¹⁷

بَشِيرُ بْنُ حَكِيمِ بْنِ مَعِيَّةٍ 6³ (var. بُشَيْرُ 5 notes⁷)

بَشِيرُ بْنُ صَفْوَانَ بْنِ عَمْرِو [الْمِنْقَرِيِّ] called أَبُو الزُّرَيْقِ 351³: put to death by Ḳutaiba
ibn Muslim 349¹⁶ seq. 350¹⁵ seq.

بَشِيرُ بْنُ عَبْدِ اللَّهِ بْنِ أَبِي بَكْرَةَ [التَّقْفِيِّ] an associate of Ḳutaiba ibn Muslim 367¹⁰:
cited as an authority 361¹⁹ 362⁵

بَشِيرُ بْنُ النَّكْتِ satirised Nuḥ ibn Jarīr 205¹⁵ (O بَشَامُ بْنُ نَكْتِ, see *Additions and
Corrections*)

بَضْعَةُ mentioned in a poem by al-Farazdaq 712¹⁵

أَنَسُ بْنُ خَالِدِ بْنِ جَعْفَرٍ see الْبُطَّانُ

بُطَّاحَاءُ a family of the Kilāb(?) 362⁵

الْبُطَيْنِ (L الْبُطَيْنِ) 896 notes⁶ seq. 899 notes² [see Ṭabarī II 881¹]

بُعْجُ father of Dhu-s-sunaina 455³

أَبْنُ وَرْدَةَ i. e. بِشْرُ الْمُجَاشِعِيِّ 37¹⁵ 132¹⁴ (genealogy): called 40⁶
(after his mother who was a Persian slave), and 118¹⁹ 121⁴

125⁴ 162¹ 163⁷ 167⁸ 169⁸ seq. 718¹⁰: origin of the name al-Ba'ith 37¹⁶ seq.: composed poems against Jarīr and the Kulaib, N° 27, 29, 32: also N° 36—38: verses ascribed to him 125⁷ seq.: attacked by Jarīr 39⁴ seq. 63¹⁰ seq. 118¹⁹ seq. 161¹⁴ seq. 179² 213⁴ 218¹¹ seq. 246⁸ 252¹² seq. 273⁴ 334¹⁰ seq. 340⁴ 689¹⁵ 692⁵ 801¹⁴ 863¹ seq. 1015¹⁵: see also 73⁹ 124¹³ seq. 127¹⁷ 297¹ 892 notes³ 901⁷ 1052¹⁶

بُعَا, i. e. بُعَا الْكَبِيرُ, transported a number of Arab captives to ar-Rayy 557⁷

بَغْتَرُ a foreign slave(?) mentioned in a poem by Jarīr 864¹

بَغِيضُ بْنُ رَبِثَ (dimin. بَغِيضٌ 99⁸) group of tribes, including the Dhubyān, the Anmār and the 'Abs 101⁸ (full name given), 107¹³ 194¹³

بَنُو الْبَكَاءِ a family of the 'Amir ibn Rabī'a 101² 471⁵ (see 471³)

بَكْرُ بْنُ سَعْدٍ a clan of the Dabba 197¹⁷ (= 1058¹⁰) — see 196¹⁷ 233¹⁰

الْمَزَنِيُّ بَكْرُ بْنُ مُحَمَّدٍ بْنِ عُثْمَانَ see

بَكْرُ بْنُ وَائِلٍ group of tribes: became subject to al-Jārith ibn 'Amr al-Kindī 267⁷

1073⁴: fought in support of his son Shurahbīl (First Battle of al-Kulāb) 452⁸ seq. (= 1073⁸ seq.): defeated the Tamīm at Zubāla 680¹⁷ seq.: defeated the Salīṭ at al-Ḥidāb 14¹⁰ seq.: raided by Jaz' ibn Sa'd ar-Riyāhī 474¹⁰ seq. 882¹⁰ seq.: raided by Kaīs ibn 'Aṣīm al-Minkārī at an-Nibāj and Thaital 1023¹⁴ seq.: defeated the Persians and their Arab allies at Dhū Kār 639¹⁵ seq.: defeated the Tamīm at ash-Shayyṭān 1020¹⁰ seq.: their feud at al-Baṣra with the Muḍar 727²¹ seq.: their alliance with the Azd in that city 728²⁰ seq.: eulogised by al-Farazdaq, who had taken refuge in their territory 612⁵ seq. (cf. 614⁵ 635¹⁰) 615¹³ seq.: recognised as arbiters by Jarīr 764⁷, and eulogised by him 897¹¹ seq.: see also 47¹⁵ 79³ 145⁸ 156¹⁰ 190¹² 235⁷ 258² 266¹⁴ seq. 304¹⁴ 326⁸ seq. 335¹² 336¹ 360² 393³ 450¹¹ 460¹³ 472⁹ 581² 595¹³ 704¹² 710⁸ 819¹⁰ 835² 883¹⁵ 887⁴ 1000⁷

أَبُو بَكْرُ بْنُ حَزْمٍ see the following

أَبُو بَكْرُ بْنُ عَمْرِو بْنِ حَزْمٍ | حَزْمُ الْأَنْصَارِيِّ his interview with al-Farazdaq 547¹⁹ (cf. 546⁷ with foot-note)

أَبُو بَكْرُ الْعَنْزِيُّ see

أَبُو بَكْرُ | ابْنُ أَبِي قُحَاقَةَ the Caliph 118¹⁶ 715¹³ seq.

أَبُو بَكْرُ بْنُ كِلَابٍ (also called بَنُو بَكْرٍ 673⁵) clan: their alliance with the 'Abs 408³: their war with the Ja'far ibn Kilab 532¹ seq. (see 678⁹ seq.): at the Battle of

Jabala 660⁶ seq. 673¹: see also 241^{8 12} 243¹⁰ seq. 588² 679¹ 924¹⁴ 975⁴ 1027 notes⁷ 1098⁶

بَكْرَة بنت مليص wife of Tamīm ibn 'Ulātha as-Salīṭi 116

بَكْرَة i. e. ابْنُ ابْنِ بَكْرَة: insulted by Muṣ'ab ibn az-Zubair 751⁴

بَكِير [نَقِیْمَى] called عَبْدُ بَنِي الْحَارِثِ: his verses on the Battle of Dhu Kār 644¹⁷ seq.

بَكِير بن وِشَاح = 372 notes⁶ [see Tabarī, *Index*]

ابو بِلَالِ الضُّبَيْقِ poet: his romantic history 434¹¹ seq.: his verses describing his encounter with the *ghul* 436¹¹ seq.

بِلَال [بن جَرِير] cited for an interpretation of a verse of Jarīr 213⁹ (cf. 205¹⁶)

بِلَال النُّفَرَارِی the father of two men who witnessed the death of Ḥudhaifa ibn Badr 96⁸ (cf. 95¹⁵)

بِلَال بن حَرَمَى [النَّضَبِی] mentioned by Jarīr 322¹¹: patron of Yūnus [ibn Ḥabīb] the grammarian 323¹

مِرْدَاس بن أُدْبَةَ see ابو بِلَال

نُصْنَبِر بن عمرو see بَلْتَع

بَلْحَارِث بن كَعْب see عمرو

بَلْعَاء a horse 20⁹ seq.

بَلْعَدِيَّة see بَلْعَدِيَّة

بَلْعَنَبَر see عمرو

بَلْقَيْن see بَلْقَيْن

بَلَى [بن عمرو] a tribe of the Kuḏā'a 668¹⁵

بَنْدَةُ الْخَوَازِمِيِّ client of Kūtaiba ibn Muslim 357⁴

أُمُّ ابْنَيْنِ wife of Mālik ibn Ja'far ibn Kilāb 535⁴

بَيْدَلَةَ بن عَوْف بن كَعْب ancestor of a distinguished family of the Sa'd ibn Zaid-Manāt, and maternal grandfather of Sufyān ibn Mujāshi^c 452³ 461¹⁷ 707⁵ (بَيْدَل in rhyme for بَيْدَلَةَ) 713¹¹ 714⁷ 16 715⁹ 717¹¹ 958¹⁴

بَيْرَاء [بن عمرو] a tribe of the Kuḍā'a 615¹⁵ 1094⁴ seq.

بَهْرَامِ Bahram Chōbīn, usurper of the Persian throne 639¹³

عَيْسَى بن خَصِيلَةَ see الْبَيْزَرِي

أَبْنُ بَوِ (?) السَّعْدِي at al-Baṣra on the occasion of the Yaum-al-Jufra 1092²

بُوزَع a woman mentioned in a poem by Jarīr 963¹³

بَيْبَةَ بن قُرْطِ الْمُجَاشِعِي an ancestor of the poet al-Baṣīth 39⁴ (in the next line read جَدَّ for جَدَّة, cf. 37¹⁵ 132¹⁴) 137¹⁷; slain at the First Battle of al-Kulāb 453¹⁵; see also 693¹² (= 289⁷) 762¹⁸ 854¹⁶

الْحَرِث بن بَيْبَةَ see ابْنُ بَيْبَةَ

الْبَيْزَار (S البيزار) a slave of the Banū Jarwal [ibn Nahshal] 863¹⁴

الْبَيْضَاء a mare belonging to Ka'nab ibn al-Ḥārith 70⁸ seq.: another mare belonging to Ka'nab ibn 'Iṣma 583³

بَيْيَس بن حَاجِب بن ذُبْيَانَ [التَّمِيمِي] of the Bann-l-Ujaif ibn Rab'ra 366²; his verses in praise of Wakī^c ibn Ḥassān 365¹⁵ seq.

ت

تَابِتُ شَرًّا i. e. جَابِرُ الْغَنَمِي verse cited 627¹³; see also 436 notes³

تَبَعَ appointed al-Ḥārith ibn 'Amr al-Kindī as king over the Bakr ibn Wa'il 267³; see also 21¹¹ 973³ 1022⁶

التَّرْك 413¹⁰ 573¹⁵ 778⁴

تَسَعَّة mentioned in a poem by Jarīr 710⁴

تَغْلِبُ tribe: called تَغْلِبُ وَائِلُ 880¹¹ (= 496¹²) 880¹⁵, and تَغْلِبُ ابْنُ وَائِلُ 888¹ (= 1095¹⁰) cf. Lisān V 34¹⁸; fought on behalf of Salama ibn al-Ḥārith (First

Battle of al-Kulāb) 452¹⁰ seq. (= 1073¹⁰ seq.): sent an embassy to the 'Abs during the War of Dāḥis 103¹² seq.: defeated by 'Umar ibn al-Ḥubāb as-Sulamī 1038⁷ seq., whom they afterwards slew at Sinjāf 373¹⁰ 400¹⁵: massacred by al-Jahḥaf ibn Ḥukaim as-Sulamī at al-Bishr 401¹⁵ seq. 508¹²: eulogised by al-Farazdaq 880¹¹ seq. cf. 506⁶: satirised by Jarīr 900³ 14 seq. (cf. 903¹² seq.): see also 148¹¹ 195² 266¹¹ 474¹⁶ 475⁶ 507⁶ 508¹⁰ 526¹¹ 748¹¹ 936⁷ 1041⁹

نَمَاضِرُ a woman mentioned in a poem by Jarīr 500⁶

نَمَاضِرُ بِنْتُ الشَّرِيدِ السُّلَيْمِيَّةِ mother of Kais ibn Zuhair al-'Absī 98¹

نَمَاضِرُ بِنْتُ عَلْبَاءِ بْنِ عَوْفٍ wife of Sufyān ibn Mujāshīc 772¹³

نَمَاضِرُ بِنْتُ عَوْفٍ an ancestress of the Banū Nahshal 772¹² 1078⁵

زَيْدُ التَّمِيمِيِّ commander of the army in Sind during the administration of Khalid ibn 'Abdallāh al-Ḳasrī 381² seq. (cf. 380¹⁶)

عَلَانَةُ النَّسْلِيَّةِ a contemporary of Jarīr's father: had a quarrel with his wife's kinsmen, the Banū Kulaib 2¹ seq.

تَمِيمُ بْنُ مَرْ (245⁶ 529¹⁰ cf. 1050¹⁴), dimin. تَمِيمٌ 1023², group of tribes: defeated by the 'Amir ibn Ṣaṣa'a at Jabala 657⁴ seq. 669¹⁰ 678⁵: defeated by the Dabba at an-Nisār 239¹⁷ seq.: defeated by the Bakr ibn Wā'il at Zubāla 680¹⁷ seq., and at ash-Shayyīṭān 1020¹⁰ seq.: pardoned by the Prophet 696⁶: made an alliance with the Kalb after the death of 'Uthmān 25⁶: their feud with the Bakr ibn Wā'il and the Azd at al-Baṣra 728¹ seq. 729⁶ 731⁴ seq. 734¹ 737⁵ 740¹² seq. 742⁴: formed the majority of the *Khawārij* in the time of Ibn az-Zubair 118¹³: fought on behalf of Ibn az-Zubair 749¹⁵: were the most numerous party among the Arabs in Khurāsān in the time of Ḳutaiba ibn Muslim 358⁸ seq. cf. 349¹³ 359¹⁹ 360¹² 366⁴ seq. 368¹² 371¹: see also 50¹⁵ 112⁶ 117⁷ 376¹³ seq. 459⁴ seq. (= 1077⁴ seq.) 570¹⁵ seq. 615¹² 647⁴ seq. 1050⁶ 1085¹³ seq. *et passim*

التَّمِيمِيَّةُ the party of the Tamīm 372 notes⁷ 733¹²

تَمُوخُ group of tribes 787⁴

التَّوَائِمُ or التَّوَائِمَانِ nickname of certain families belonging to the Banū Nahshal 748⁵ seq.

أَبُو تَرْبَةَ verses cited on his authority 12⁵ 41¹⁵: cites al-Kisā'i 556 notes⁵

نَبَارُ بْنُ تَوْسَعَةَ see تَوْسَعَةَ

الْقَعْقَعُ بْنُ مَعْبُدٍ see تَبَارُ الْفَرَاتِ

أَسَمَةَ بْنِ تَيْمٍ ancestor of a family of the Taghlib 456¹¹ seq. (see 456⁷)

الشَّيْبَانِ بْنِ تَيْمٍ a clan of the Bakr ibn Wā'il 820²⁰

الشَّيْبَانِ بْنِ تَيْمٍ a clan included among the *Ribab* 152¹¹ 153⁶ 154¹ 760⁹ seq.

(= 1067¹⁰ seq.) 1068¹¹ seq., also called تَيْم 153⁷ seq. 154² 515⁸ (?) 594⁶ 656¹⁵

760¹³ (= 1068¹) 761¹⁴ (= 1068¹⁸) 1064⁷ 1068⁸ seq., تَيْم 236¹¹ 399¹⁶ 973⁵,

and تَيْم عَدِي 240¹⁴ 488⁵

تَيْم فَرَيْش a clan of the Kuraish 764⁵ (cf. 90¹⁵), also called تَيْم 1⁴

تَيْم اَللَّاتِ بْنِ تَعْلَبَةَ a clan of the Bakr ibn Wā'il, included among the *Lahāzim* 47¹⁰

156⁹ 197⁴ seq. (= 1058³) 307⁵ seq. 355⁶ 364¹³ 425¹² 616¹³ 728¹⁵ 764¹⁰ 1023¹⁵, also

called تَيْم اَللَّه 196¹⁶ (cf. 1058¹) 305⁹ 681¹ 918¹³ seq. 919⁸ 1091², and تَيْم 919¹⁰

ث

ثَبِتُ قُتْنَةَ الْعَتَكِيِّ his verses on the death of Kūtaiba ibn Muslim 364¹ seq.

بَنُو اثْرَمَةَ a subdivision of the tribe 'Abdallāh ibn Ghatafān 669²

ثَرْمَلَةُ بْنُ شُعَاثِ الْقَائِي at the court of 'Amr ibn al-Mundhir king of al-Iltra 1083¹

يَزِيدُ بْنُ ثَرْوَانَ see ابن ثَرْوَانَ

اَلثَّرْبَا a woman mentioned in a poem by Jarir ibn 'Arada 369¹⁷

اَلثَّعَالِبُ i. e. several clans each of which was called ثَعْلَبُ 313¹¹ — see اَلثَّعَالِبَاتُ

ثَعْلَابُ a client, or slave, of Nuḥaiḥ ibn 'Abdallāh ibn Mujāshi' 223¹⁵ 442⁵ (= 224¹)

973¹⁰ seq., but, acc. to 973 notes ⁴, a nickname of Thālabā ibn Mujāshi'

اَلثَّعْلُ a clan of the 'Tayyī' 34⁶ 730⁵

أَحْمَدُ بْنُ يَحْيَى see ثَعْلَبُ

اَلثَّعَالِبُ (= اَلثَّعَالِبُ) 75⁴ 77⁴

ثَعْلَبَةُ بْنُ بَدْرِ بْنِ حَبِيبٍ a clan of the Taghlib 266¹³ 1088¹ — see 373³ 458³

ثَعْلَبَةُ بْنُ سَعْدِ بْنِ صَبَّاءَ — see ثَعْلَبَةُ بْنُ بَكْرِ بْنِ سَعْدِ بْنِ صَبَّاءَ 234⁹

ثَعْلَبَةُ بْنُ حَصْبَةَ, called ثَعْلَبَةُ بْنُ الْحَارِثِ بْنِ حَصْبَةَ الْبُرَيْعِي 693¹⁷ 763¹ 854¹⁷, and 119¹³ seq. 313¹⁶ seq.: his genealogy 119¹³ 241¹² 1080²; had a quarrel with as-Simma 119¹² seq., whom he afterwards slew 120¹⁰ 693¹⁷ 763¹ 854¹⁷: at the Battle of Dhū Najab 241¹² 1080² (but cf. the parallel passage 587¹³): slain at al-Ghabīṭ 314⁶

ثَعْلَبَةُ بْنُ الْحَارِثِ بْنِ عَمْرِو الْبُرَيْعِي at the Battle of Dhū Najab 1080³

ثَعْلَبَةُ بْنُ الْحَارِثِ بْنِ حَصْبَةَ see ثَعْلَبَةُ بْنُ حَصْبَةَ

ثَعْلَبَةُ بْنُ سَعْدِ بْنِ ذُبْيَانَ elan 75⁵ (= 313¹⁰) 86^{10 17} 93^{10 15} 94⁴ 96¹¹ 103² 105⁵ 107⁶ seq. 112⁴ 777⁷ 1061⁵

ثَعْلَبَةُ بْنُ سَعْدِ بْنِ صَبَّاءَ elan 75⁵ (= 313¹⁰) 189² 190¹⁰ 191⁷ seq. 195⁶ 233¹³ 234⁹ [see *Additions and Corrections*] 235⁴ 478⁸ 1058⁵

ثَعْلَبَةُ بْنُ عَدِيٍّ بْنِ فَرَّازَةَ elan 75⁵ (= 313¹⁰)

ثَعْلَبَةُ بْنُ عَكْبَةَ a subdivision of the Bakr ibn Wa'il 47¹⁰ (= 305¹⁰) 613², also called بَنُو الْحَصَنِ 457¹⁴ 613¹

ثَعْلَبَةُ بْنُ مُجَشَّعٍ 973 notes⁴

ثَعْلَبَةُ [بَنُو مُعَوِيَّةَ] a clan of the Bajila 660⁷

ثَعْلَبَةُ بْنُ بَرْبُوعٍ a clan included among the *Aḥmāl* (see 305¹): their mythical ancestor represented as one of the pre-Islamic judges 438⁷: see also 14¹⁵ 25¹⁰ 27¹⁷ 47³ 49⁵ seq. (= 783⁵ seq.) 60 notes⁷ 84³ seq. 313⁹ 410⁷ seq. 434⁷ 484 notes⁹ 581¹⁰ 583⁷ 721¹⁵ 1088⁹ seq.

ثَعْلَبَةُ بْنُ عَبْدِ اللَّهِ cited as an authority on the Battle of ar-Raḥraḥān 227¹⁶ (var. أَبُو نَعْمَةَ ثَعْلَوِي)

ثَعْلَبَةُ tribe 717 1092³, عَبْدُ ثَعْلَبَةَ a term applied contemptuously to al-Ḥajjāj ibn Yūsuf 497¹⁵

ثَعْلَبَةُ apparently a relative of Jarīr, mentioned in a verse by 'Umar ibn Lajā' 489¹⁶

ثَعْلَبَةُ بْنُ سَيْفِ بْنِ سُلَيْمِ بْنِ سُلَيْمِ an ancestor of the poet Ghassān ibn Dhuhail 3⁴ (cf. 2¹³ 31⁴) 32¹¹: his children 31¹⁴

ثُمَّامَةُ بْنُ عَبْدِ اللَّهِ بْنِ حَوْدَةَ النَّبَشَلِيِّ had a quarrel with the poet Ḍabī' ibn al-Ḥarith 219¹⁹ (var. ثَمَامَةُ) 221¹ — for his genealogy cf. 219¹¹

ثُمَّامَةُ بْنُ نَاجِيَةَ of the clan 'Adī ar-Ribāb: an associate of Waki' ibn Ḥassān 360¹⁵ seq.

الْوَلِيدُ بْنُ الْقَعْقَاعِ بْنِ خَلِيدٍ see أَبُو ثَمَامَةَ

ثَمُودُ 255⁶ 453¹³ (= 1074⁹) 461² 529¹² 796¹⁷ 798¹⁵ 799¹ 1022⁶

الثَّيَّاثُ see 3 notes ²

كِنْدَةَ see ثَمُورُ

ثَمُورُ أَطْحَلُ clan 156¹⁵, also called ثَمُورُ بْنُ عَبْدِ مَنَاةَ 1067¹⁰

الثَّوِيرُ بْنُ هِلَالِ التَّمَرِيِّ see 199 notes ⁴

ج

جَابِرُ بْنُ أَبِي جَرٍّ son of Māriya bint Ḥanzala, who was present at the Battle of Dhu Ḳar 643⁶

جَابِرُ بْنُ بُجَيْرٍ (sic leg.) father-in-law of 'Amīra ibn Ṭarīḳ 47³

جَابِرُ بْنُ حَرْقُصَةَ الْعِجْلِيِّ at the Battle of al-Waḳīf 309⁵

جَابِرُ بْنُ حُنَيْيٍ of the clan Mu'āwiya ibn Bakr: his verses on the First Battle of al-Kulab 458⁹ seq., 887¹² seq.

جَابِرُ بْنُ قَطَنٍ ancestor of a family 949³

جَابِرُ بْنُ وَهَبِ الْعَبْسِيِّ of the clan 'Audh ibn Ghālib: slain by the Yarbu at Dhat-al-Jurf (= as-Sarā'im) 337¹ seq.

الْحَارُودُ بْنُ أَبِي سَيْرَةَ الْهُدَيْيِّ cited indirectly by Abu 'Ubaida 724¹ seq.

أَبُو دُوَادٍ الْإِيَادِيُّ see جَارِيَةُ بْنُ حُمُرَانَ

جَارِيَةُ بْنُ رَبِيعَةَ [التَّغْلِبِيُّ] أَبُو دُوَادٍ, see 200 notes ¹

جَارِيَةُ بْنُ سَلَيْطٍ ancestor of a family of the Yarbu 51⁶ (= 781¹³) — cf. 211 seq. 457¹⁷

جَزِينَةَ بْنِ قُدَامَةَ [الشَّعْدِيُّ] of the clan Rabī'a ibn Ka'b ibn Sād: went on an embassy to the Caliph Mu'awiya 608⁹

عَمِيرُ بْنُ نَضَلَةَ see جَالِسِي

أَلْحَبُّ بْنُ حَنْظَلَةَ بْنِ تَيْدِ الْقَضَاعِي his genealogy 1093²

أَبْنُو جَبَّار a family of the Dabba, present at the Battle of Buzākha 195⁵

جَبْرِيلُ Gabriel 695³

جَبَلَةُ بِنْتُ جَرِير daughter of the poet 203¹⁴

جَبَلَةُ بْنُ زُحْرٍ الْجُعْفِيُّ a leader in the rebellion of Ibn al-Ash'ath 412 notes⁹ seq.

عَبْدُ الرَّحْمَنِ بْنُ جَبَلَةَ owner of a house at al-Baṣra 738¹⁵

جَبْرِ (once treated as diptote 598¹) slave of Ṣaṣ'a'a ibn Nājiya 77¹⁷ 83 notes³ 398¹³ 765¹⁵ 858⁴ 976⁵ seq. 1001¹⁴ seq. 1026¹⁵ 1037¹¹: represented by Jarīr as the real father of Ghālib, the father of al-Farazdaq 683¹ seq. 799¹¹ (= 781 398¹⁶) 832¹² 833⁴

جَبْرِ بْنُ مُطْعَمِ بْنِ عَدِيٍّ [الْقُرَشِيُّ] cited as an authority on the genealogy of the Lakhmite kings 290³

جَبْرِ بِنْتُ أَبِي بَدَال mentioned in a poem by al-Farazdaq 513¹⁴

جَبِينَةُ (misprint) see جَنْبِينَةُ

جَتَمَ see the following

جَتَمَةُ تَدْعَلِي, called جَتَم 146¹⁰: captured at the Battle of Jadūd 147¹⁵: captured at an-Nibāj 1024¹¹

جَتَاثُ قَيْسِ, called جَتَاثُ بْنُ حَكِيمِ السُّلَمِيِّ massacred a number of the Taghlib at al-Bishr in the reign of 'Abd-al-Malik 401⁵ seq. 507¹⁵ 508¹¹ seq. 899¹² seq.

جَحْدَرُ بْنُ وَثِيلِ [الرَّيْحَانِيُّ] brother of Suhaim ibn Wathīl 999¹³

شَيْبُ بْنُ عَبَّادِ بْنِ فُلَعِ بْنِ جَحْدَرِ see جَحْدَرُ

مَنْكَ بْنُ مَسْمَعِ see جَحْدَرُ

جَحْشُ بْنُ عُثْمَانَ defeated the Sulaim at ad-Daftna (= ad-Dathna) 392² notes⁴

جَعْلَةَ بنت بدل بن خديج an ancestress of Jarīr 893⁷

جَعُوشَ mentioned in a verse by al-Farazdaq 535¹⁹ — the explanations given (536² 679²) are not satisfactory

جَعِيْشَ بن زياد السليطي mentioned by Jarīr 10¹⁶ 11⁵ 12¹³

جَعِيْشَ بن سيف بن جارية ancestor of a family of the Salīṭ 2¹¹ seq.

جَعَجَمَ a female slave, represented by Jarīr as an ancestress of the Banū Mujāshir 1027⁴ (var. جَعَجَمَ notes² 694¹⁷)

جَدَاعُ see the following

جَدَاعُ بن عَزِيَّةَ بن جُشَمَ, called جَدَاعُ 836¹⁰; ancestor of a family of the Hawāzin 855¹ — see جُشَمُ بن مَعُوَّةَ بن بَكْرَ

جَدِيلَةَ clan 37⁴ 1087¹⁸, called جَدِيلَةُ طَيِّيَ 37³

الجَذَاعُ name given to certain families of the Sa'd [ibn Zaid-Manat] 305³

جَذَامُ tribe 717¹⁶

جَذَمَرُ العَنْبَرِيُّ had an encounter with the Lahāzim immediately after the Battle of al-Waḳīṭ 312¹⁹

جَذِيمَةُ بن رَوَاحَةَ بن رَبِيعَةَ ancestor of a family of the 'Abs who were defeated by the Yarbū' at as-Ṣarā'im (= Dhāt-al-Jurf) 247¹⁹ seq. (cf. 337³): see also 194¹⁴

الجُرَّاجِمُ i.e. the Syrians (Sing. جُرْجَمَانِي) 346¹

أبو الجُرَّاجِ cited for the text of a verse of al-Farazdaq 374¹⁵

جَرَادُ بن أُثَيْفَ بن الحُرث [الْيَرْبُوعِيُّ] at the Battle of Dhu 'l-Ṭulūḥ 49⁵ (= 783⁶)

الجَرَامِيزُ بن الحُرث a family of the Azd 358¹⁸ [called الحَارِثُ بن جَرْمُوزَ in Ibn Duraid 293⁹]

جَرَمُ a clan of the Ḳudā'a, hence called فَضَاعَةُ جَرَمُ 151¹³; see also 52¹⁹ 155⁷ seq. 303¹⁸ 601¹² 603¹⁵ — for their genealogy, cf. 726¹⁷

جَرْمُوزُ السَّعْدِيُّ see عَمْرُو بن جَرْمُوزَ

نَحْنَانِمُ — see حَنْتَمُ بنِ عَدَى — probably a mistake for جُشَمُ بنِ عَدَى 425¹⁶ 918¹³

جُشَمُ بنِ بَكْرٍ q.v. — probably a mistake for جُشَمُ بنِ مَالِكِ 452¹⁶

جُشَمُ بنِ مُعَوِيَّةَ بنِ بَكْرٍ a clan of the Hawāzin 112³ 760¹⁵ 761⁴

حُشَيْشُ see جُشَيْشُ

جُعَادَةُ بنت جَرِير daughter of the poet 203¹⁴

نَجَّعَدُ see جُعَادَةُ [بن الشَّامِخِ]

جَعْفَرُ بنِ كِلَابٍ see الجَعْفَارُ

عَصِيَّةُ بنِ جَعَلٍ see أُنْبُنُ جَعَلٍ

جُعْتَمَةُ ancestor of al-Ḥārith ibn Rūmī 924¹¹

جَعْنُ بنت غَالِب sister of al-Farazdaq 217⁷ 222⁹ seq., and wife of Shabba ibn 'Ikāl

855⁴: said by Jarīr to have been outraged by the Banū Minḡar 592³ seq. 682¹¹

778⁵ 800⁷ 845⁶ seq. 855⁶ seq. 1001² seq.: see also 251⁹ seq. 318¹⁸ seq. 341¹³ seq.

398⁴ seq. 439⁹ seq. 482¹⁴ seq. 709¹ 831¹⁴ 854³ 893¹⁵ 978⁴ seq. 1017⁴ 1036¹⁰ seq.

1040⁹ [in L the name appears as جَعْنُ, and in S as جَعْنُ — the latter form

occurs also in Boucher's MS fols. 7, 8 = Boucher 7¹⁴ 8⁷]

جُعْدَةُ of the clan Ṣudayy ibn Mālik ibn Ḥanzala 763⁶: called also جُعْدَةُ 763⁵ 836⁴ (= 120¹⁸) 836⁶: captured as-Ṣimma and was afterwards slain by him 1197 seq.

جَعْدَةُ بن كَعْبِ بنِ رَبِيعَةَ a clan of the 'Āmir ibn Ṣaṣa'a 717¹²: see also 404 notes⁷ 471⁴ 717⁷ 718² 906⁸

النَّابِغَةُ الجَعْدَةُ see الجَعْدَةُ

أَعْتَبَرُ بنِ عَمْرٍو and صَبَّةُ بنِ أَدٍ see الجَعْرَاءُ

جَعْفَرُ بنِ ثَعْلَبَةَ a subdivision of the clan Tha'labā ibn Yarbū' 22¹¹ 31¹¹ 314¹⁸ seq. 326⁷ seq. 410¹⁰ 757⁹ 998¹² 1039¹² 1040¹⁰

جَعْفَرُ بنِ سَعْدِ بنِ زَيْدِ مَنَاةَ clan 1099⁸

جَعْفَرُ بنِ سُلَيْمِ بنِ عَلِيٍّ [النَّشَامِيُّ] owner of a house at al-Baṣra 428¹⁸: cited by al-Aṣma'i 775¹² [see Ibn Ḳutaiba M. 190¹² seq.]

أُفٍّ الْأَفْ see جَعْفَرُ بْنُ قُرَيْعٍ بْنِ عَوْفٍ

جَعْفَرُ بْنُ كِلَابٍ (جَعْفَرُ treated as diptote 531¹, called الْجَعْفَرُ 675⁶) clan 512¹²: their feud with their kinsmen, the Abū Bakr ibn Kilāb 532⁵ seq. (cf. 678¹⁰ seq.): their feud with the Mu'āwiya ibn Kilāb (= aq-Ḍibāb) in the time of Ibn az-Zubair (War of Harāmīt) 927¹ seq. (cf. 527¹⁵ 916¹⁶): satirised by al-Farazdaq 525¹³ seq. 526¹⁵ 528¹ seq. 915¹ 926⁸: eulogised by Jarīr 540⁵ seq.: see also 75¹⁶ 100¹⁵ 241¹ 300³ (cf. 535¹⁵ 678¹⁶) 302¹⁴ 315³ seq. 471¹⁵ 513⁷ 515³ 537¹ 655¹³ seq. 673⁹ 686² 907⁷ seq. 923⁸ seq. 924⁹ seq. 1027 notes⁷

أَحْمَدُ بْنُ عُبَيْدٍ see أَبُو جَعْفَرٍ (1)

مُحَمَّدُ بْنُ حَبِيبٍ see أَبُو جَعْفَرٍ (2)

نَبِيدُ بْنُ رَبِيعَةَ see الْجَعْفَرِيُّ

سَعْدُ بْنُ جَعْفَرٍ a clan of the Madhhij 358¹⁶ 469⁵

أَبُو جَعْلٍ of the clan 'Amr ibn Ḥanzala: captured at the Battle of Zubāla 680¹⁶ seq.

الْأَجْقَانُ i.e. the tribal groups of Tamīm and Bakr ibn Wā'il 720¹⁰

الْأَجْفَرِيَّةُ i.e. the partisans of 'Abd-al-Malik at al-Baṣra 1092¹⁴

جَفْنَةُ بْنُ عُلْبَةَ بْنِ عَمْرِو بْنِ عَمْرِو the ancestor of the Ghassānid kings 195¹⁸, hence used as the name of the dynasty 198¹⁶

أَبْنُ جَفْنَةَ i.e. the Ghassānid king 1083³

أَبُو الْجَلَوَيْقِ nickname of the clan Mujāshī' 857¹²

جَلْوَى a mare which belonged to Kīrwāsh ibn 'Auf 83¹⁰ seq.

الْأَجْلَبِيُّ بْنُ شَدِيدٍ الْجَعْفَرِيُّ had a quarrel with al-Aswad ibn Shakhīq aq-Ḍibabī, in the time of Ibn az-Zubair 927⁶ seq.

جَلِيحَةُ بْنُ الْأَحْزِثِ a clan of the Taimallāt ibn Tha'labā, included among the *Akābir* 196¹⁶ 197¹⁶ 1058¹

الْأَجْمَارُ i.e. the clans of Ṭuhayya and al-'Adawīya (subdivisions of the Malik ibn Ḥanzala) 325² cf. Lisān V 218³⁶: also used as = الْأَجْمَرَاتُ, i.e. the tribes of Ḍabba, al-Ḥarith and Numair 946⁵

جَمَانَةُ بْنِ عَبْدِ الْمَلِكِ [نُبَيْعِي] his verses on the death of Ḳutaiba ibn Muslim 363¹⁵ seq.

الْحَجَمَرَات 946⁶ seq. — see الْحَجَمَرَات

جَنْب بْنِ شَرِيك بْنِ حَمْد [نُمَاجَشَعِي] a contemporary of al-Farazdaq: his genealogy

941²: slaughtered a number of his camels at Laṣāfi, after a dispute with the Banū Nahshal 941¹ seq. 952¹ seq. 957³

جَذَح a horse which belonged to al-Ḥaufazān 646²⁰

بْنِ ثَثَلَةَ بْنِ جَنْبٍ [بْنِ ثَثَلَةَ الْكَلْبِي] of the clan Ulaim ibn Janāb 25³ seq.: called بْنِ ثَثَلَةَ 25¹⁷: was robbed of his camels by the poet Ghassān ibn Dhuhail 25⁸

بْنِ ثَيْشَل بْنِ جَنْدَل see 952³ (?)

بْنِ عُبَيْدِ بْنِ جَنْدَل, called بْنِ ثَخَلِيَّة 911¹ 916¹³: son of the poet ar-Rāʾī 428¹¹ seq. 446³ 909³ 911² 922⁶

بْنِ الْمُثَنَّى بْنِ جَنْدَل his *rajaz*-verses cited 288¹¹ 963⁵

بْنِ ثَيْشَل بْنِ جَنْدَل ancestor of a family included in the *Aḥjār* 772¹² 945¹⁴ 949²

بْنِ جَنْدَل see بْنِ ثَيْشَل

بْنِ ثَيْشَل بْنِ جَنْدَل ancestress of the tribe of Yarbū 224¹⁷: also called بْنِ جَنْدَل 225 notes¹

بْنِ جَنْبِيَّة see 94 notes²

بْنِ جَنْبِيَّة (*sic leg.*) a she-camel which belonged to ʿAmīra ibn Ṭāriḳ 48⁶ (= 782¹¹)

بْنِ جَنْدَب [نُعْبَسِي] one of the Banū Rawāḥa: took part in the War of Dāḥis 93¹ seq. 95¹⁰ 96²

بْنِ جَنْدَب بْنِ عَمْرُو see 94² (text doubtful)

بْنِ جَنْدَب a family of the Azd, descendants of Jahḍam ibn Jadhīma (724²⁰) 725¹²

بْنِ جَنْدَب بْنِ عَمْرُو see بْنِ جَنْدَب

بْنِ جَنْدَب بْنِ عَمْرُو see بْنِ جَنْدَب

بْنِ جَنْدَب بْنِ حَسَنِ بْنِ حَسَنِ 941¹: cited as an authority by Abū ʿUbayda 313⁸ 414⁴

(= 625⁵) 416¹ 941¹, and by al-Aṣmaʿī 584⁵: see also 358¹ 15 359¹ seq. 367¹⁵ 414¹² 416¹¹ 626²

جَبْمُ بْنُ زَحْرٍ الْجَعْفِيُّ 363⁴, called زَحْرُ بْنُ 362¹⁰: took part in slaying Ḥuraiba ibn Muslim 362⁷ seq.: see also 358¹⁵

أَبُو الْجَبْمِ الْكِنْدِيُّ author of a verse addressed to Muṣab ibn az-Zubair 1091¹¹

جَيْتَمُ of the clan Kais ibn Thaʿlaba: brother of Huraira, a woman celebrated by al-Aʿshā 328⁵

أَبْنُ الْحُمَيْمِ see أَيْبُ الْجُبَيْمِ

جَبِينَةُ tribe(?) 436¹¹ (text doubtful)

مَالِكُ بْنُ كَعْبِ بْنِ عَوْفٍ see جَوَابُ

جَوْشَى a female slave, represented by Jarīr as an ancestress of the Banū Mujāshīʿ 1027⁴: see also 637² 1000¹⁵

X | جَوْشَنُ a family of the clan Abdallāh ibn Ghatafan 85¹⁸

الْجَوْشَنُ [بْنُ حَاجِرٍ الْكِنْدِيُّ] according to 407³ 656⁶ a nickname of Muʾāwiya ibn Ḥujr (Ḥujr = Ākil al-murār), cf. 229¹⁵ (= 408¹⁸ 668⁹) 410⁴ 578³: possibly identical with الْجَبْنُ who was king of Hajar at the time of the Battle of al-Farāḡ 420¹⁸ | see Ibn al-Athīr I 433¹ seq.]

فُدَامَةُ الْعَبْشَمِيِّ الْجَوْشَنُ بْنُ went on an embassy to the Caliph Muʾāwiya 608¹⁰

الْجَوْشَنُ two Kindite princes, descendants of al-Jaun ibn Ḥujr, who were captured by the Banu Jaʿfar ibn Kilab at the Battle of Jabala 407¹ seq. 410³ (here the commentary in L understands الْجَوْشَنُ as the name of a place, see Yāqūt II 160³ seq.) 899³: the name of the one was Muʾāwiya 407² seq. 410⁴ 656⁵ 667¹⁶ 676¹¹ 899⁵, and the name of the other ʿAmr 407² seq. 410⁴ or Ḥassān 407 notes 2 656⁵ 667¹² seq. 676¹¹ 899⁵ — see شَرَاخِيلُ مَعُونَةُ بْنُ شَرَاخِيلُ and حَسَنُ بْنُ عَمْرٍو بْنُ الْجَوْشَنُ

جُوَيْرِيَةُ بْنُ بَدْرٍ الدَّارِمِيُّ a descendant of Ubaid ibn Zurara: captured at the Battle of al-Waḡū 308¹⁴ seq.: his verses composed in captivity 308¹⁴ seq.

ح

حَابِسُ بْنُ عِقَالٍ الْمَجَاشِعِيُّ father of Lailā the grandmother of al-Farazdaq 172¹: see also 489¹⁵ 771⁷

الْأَعْرَجُ بْنُ حَابِسِ بْنِ عِقَالٍ see ابْنُ حَابِسِ

حَاتِمُ [بْنُ عَبْدِ اللَّهِ الطَّائِي] visited 'Amr ibn al-Mundhir (= 'Amr ibn Hind) king of al-Hira 1083¹³: his verses cited 39⁶ 139⁴ 259⁹ 1083¹⁵ seq.: see also 37²

حَاتِمُ [بْنُ النُّعْمَنِ الْبَاعِلِيُّ] mentioned in a verse by al-Akḥṭal 1028⁴

حَمِيصَةُ بْنُ جَعْفَرِ بْنِ عَمْرِو حَاجِبِ بْنِ حَمِيصَةَ [الْكِلَابِيُّ] 524⁶ 909¹ 922³⁷ 930⁵ — see عَمْرِو بْنُ جَعْفَرِ بْنِ عَمْرِو

حَاجِبِ بْنِ دُبَيَّانَ الْمَازِنِيُّ his verses on the Battle of ad-Dafina 393¹ seq.

حَاجِبُ بْنُ زُرَّارَةَ بْنِ عُدُسِ الْقَارِمِيِّ, called أَبُو عَكْرَشَةَ 239¹² seq. (= 790¹¹), and زَوْجُ قَوْسٍ 462¹, because he left his bow with the Persian king as a pledge 462⁴ seq.: his genealogy 265⁴: at the court of al-Mundhir ibn Mā-as-samā king of al-Hira 66¹⁰ 67⁴ seq.: was captured at the Battle of Jabala and ransomed himself at great cost 379¹³ seq. 657⁴ 669¹¹ seq., cf. 383² 425⁶ 652⁹ 677⁶ 678² 1003⁸: was leader of the Tamīm at the Battle of an-Nisār 240²¹ seq., cf. 790⁹: see also 69¹ (= 300¹²) 239⁸ seq. 265⁸ 300⁴ 316¹² 409¹ 489¹⁵ 497⁴ 653¹⁷ 694¹ 697³ 771⁴ 794² 808¹¹ 895⁹ 959⁹

حَارِثُ (= حَارِثُ) 89⁶

الْحَارِثُ see الْحَارِثُ

الْحَارِثَةُ see 489¹⁹ (?)

حَارِثَةُ بْنُ بَدْرِ بْنِ حَصْبَيْنِ الْيَرْبُوعِيُّ his verses on the disturbances at al-Baṣra 729¹ seq.

حَارِثَةُ بْنُ لَامِ ancestor of a family of the 'Ṭayyī' 919¹³ 920³ seq. *Jāhiz* 123¹¹.

الْحَاجَّاشِيُّ see الْحَارِثِيُّ

الْحَارِثِيُّونَ at al-Baṣra 723⁶

حَارِثُ بْنُ أَبِي حَارِثِ بْنِ صَخْرَ بْنِ الْعَبْلَةِ of the clan Aḥmas: a contemporary of al-Aḥra' ibn Ḥābis 140¹⁹

أُمُّ حَارِثِ بِنْتُ كِلَابِ see أُمُّ حَارِثِ

صَمْرَةَ حَاثِرِ بْنِ captured at the Battle of al-Waḳīṭ 309⁶ [النَّبَشَلِيّ]

صِيرَّةُ بْنِ شَرِيسَ see أَبُو حَاثِرِ الْأَسِيدِيّ

أَذْكَرِثُ بْنِ حَاطِبِ see أَبْنُ حَاطِبِ

عُمَيْرُ بْنِ الْحُبَابِ النُّسَلَمِيّ see أَبْنُ الْحُبَابِ

أَبْنُو الْحُبَابِ i. e. the family of ‘Umar ibn al-Ḥubab 1038²

حُبَاشَةُ a black slave who belonged to ‘Utaiba ibn al-Ḥārith 316¹⁷ 474¹⁹

أَذْكَرِثُ بْنِ عَمْرِو بْنِ تَمِيمِ see الْحَكِيطُ

ذُو النُّسَيْنَةِ (var. حَبِيبِ), nicknamed حَبِيبُ بْنِ بَعَجَجِ بْنِ عُبَيْدَةَ [النَّغْلَبِيّ] slain by Shurahbīl ibn al-Ḥārith at the First Battle of al-Kulāb 455² seq. (= 1075¹⁴ seq.)

حَمِيصَةُ بْنِ خَيْرِ بْنِ عَمْرِو — see 524⁷ 909¹ 922⁷ — حَمِيصَةُ [الْكِلَابِيّ]

حَبِيبُ بْنِ بَعَجَجِ بْنِ عُبَيْدَةَ — see 1075¹⁵ — حَبِيبُ بْنِ عُبَيْدَةَ بْنِ حَبِيبِ

حَبِيبُ بْنِ عَمْرِو see 373⁴

مُحَمَّدُ بْنِ حَبِيبِ see أَبْنُ حَبِيبِ

حَبِيشُ بْنِ دُلْجَةَ الْقَيْنِيّ sent on an expedition to Medina by the Caliph Marwān [ibn al-Ḥakam] and slain by Ḥantaf ibn as-Sijf 699¹³ seq. — see Ṭabarī II 578¹² seq.

حَبِيشُ بْنِ دُفِّ السَّيْدِيّ his genealogy 198¹⁷: was leader of the Ḍabba at the Battle of Ghaur 390¹²: captured the Ghassānid prince ‘Amr ibn al-Ḥārith 199¹, and another Ghassānid at the Battle of Buzākha 195⁴: see also 198¹⁵

حَبِينَةُ 94³ — see foot-note

الْحُتُّ a clan of the Kinda 595⁸

يُسْرُ بْنِ يَزِيدَ بْنِ عَمْرِو النَّجَاشَعِيّ (or حُنَاتُ) 974⁹ i. e. الْحُنَاتُ بْنِ يَزِيدَ

(genealogy): called أَبُو الْمُنَازِلِ 608¹⁰ or أَبُو مُنَازِلَ 608¹³: father of Sukaima 322¹:

a partisan of ‘Uthman ibn ‘Affān 608¹⁶: went on an embassy to Mu‘āwiya and died, whereupon the Caliph confiscated the present which al-Ḥutāt had received from him 608¹⁰ seq. (verses by al-Farazdaq on the subject): see also 264⁶ 341¹⁵

417¹² 770¹³ 775¹⁵ 969¹³ 997¹¹

اَلْحَجَّاجُ بْنُ عَلَافِ بْنِ خَلْدٍ a friend of al-Farazdaq 609¹⁷

اَلْحَجَّاجُ بْنُ يُوْسُفَ شَقَقَ, called اَلْحَجَّاجُ by al-Farazdaq 348¹⁰; his interview with the latter 819⁷ seq.; rebuilt the Ka'ba 486¹⁶; agreed in excluding Sulaiman from the throne 353⁶; eulogised by Jarir 486¹⁰ seq. cf. 497¹⁵; see also 12⁶ (?) 115⁷ 358¹⁵ seq. 360¹² 412 notes⁴ seq. 413¹ seq. 539¹¹ 691² 831⁶ 896¹² seq. 930⁹ 972³

اُمُّ اَلْحَجَّاجِ بِنْتُ مُحَمَّدِ بْنِ يُوْسُفَ [اَلْمَشَقَّقِيَّةُ] mother of the Caliph al-Walid II 939¹

حَجَّارُ بْنُ اَلْبَجَرِ بْنِ جَبْرِ اَلْعَجَلِي 316³

اَلْحَجَّارُ a term applied by Jarir to the Mujāshi 340¹¹ (var. اَلْمُحْجَرُ)

اَلْحَجَّارِيُّ brother of Darraj ibn Zur'a ad-Dibabi 931⁹

اَلْحَجَّانُ 103⁴ (?)

اَلْحَجَرُ بْنُ اَلْحَرِثِ بْنِ عَمْرِو [اَلْمَنْدَقِ] 1018¹⁵, called اَلْحَجَرُ 1018¹² (= 558¹⁶)

اَلْحَجَرُ [بن عَمْرِو] [اَلْمَنْدَقِ], called اَلْحَجَرُ 452⁷ 693¹⁶ 714² 884¹⁶ 1073⁴, ancestor of the Kindite kings: hence the royal family is called بَنُو اَلْحَجَرِ 887³ or اَلْحَجَرُ 887⁴; see also 1079⁵ (the text of 289⁵ 1018¹⁵ is doubtful)

اَلْحَجْرَةُ (var. اَلْحَجْرَةُ) a man mentioned by Jarir 1017⁷ — according to Leid. a son of Jithin, sister of al-Farazdaq

اَلْحَجَلُ (?) mentioned in a verse ascribed to an-Nābigha adh-Dhubāni 99⁹

اَلْحَجَرُ بْنُ سَلِيحٍ [اَلْمَنْدَقِ] was robbed of his camels by Bisām ibn Hāis ash-Shaibāni before the Battle of Kūshāwa 19⁵ 23⁶

اَلْحَدَجَةُ [اَلْمَنْدَقِ] a man proverbial for his swiftness [see Maidāni I 235⁵ seq.]: sent to the court of an-Nu'mān ibn al-Mundhir 679 notes⁹

اَلْحَدْرَةُ بِنْتُ زَيْفٍ [بن زَيْفٍ] her genealogy 806¹ seq. (cf. 819 notes⁶, where she seems to be described as the granddaughter of Zik): called اَلْحَدْرَةُ 808¹⁴, alluding to the fact that she was a Christian (cf. 819⁷): married to al-Farazdaq 806¹ seq., who mentions her 548⁶ 814¹¹ 815¹⁷ 822⁷; her death 821² seq. (cf. 819 notes¹⁰): see also 812¹ 829⁴ 830² 852¹³ 936¹⁰

اَلْحَدِيَّةُ 40⁶, or اَلْحَدِيَّةُ 41⁷, mother of Ghassān ibn Dhuhail as-Salīfi 40⁶

اَلْحَدِيَّةُ mother of Iḥābi ibn al-Hārith 219¹⁰

نَخْفَى see حَدِيقَةُ بْنُ بَدْرِ بْنِ سَلَمَةَ النَّخْلِيِّ

حَدِيقَةُ بْنُ بَدْرِ بْنِ عَمْرِو النَّخْرَاقِ, called مَسِير 85¹⁶: his genealogy 85¹⁰: had a quarrel with Kais ibn Zuhair al-'Absī, which resulted in the War of Dāḥis 85¹⁰ seq.: caused Mālik, the brother of Kais, to be murdered 88¹⁰ seq.: made an unsuccessful attempt to murder ar-Rabī' ibn Ziyād al-'Absī 90² seq.: murdered the hostages who had been placed in the hands of Subai ibn Amr 93¹⁸ seq.: was slain by the 'Abs at the well of al-Habā'a 95¹⁴ seq., cf. 238¹⁷ seq. 420¹⁰ 656⁵

حَدِيم [بن جَدِيمَةَ الْعَبْسِيَّ] mentioned as a famous warrior in a verse of an-Nābigha adh-Dhubayānī 103⁹ [see Ibn Duraid 169¹⁴]

الْحَرُ see 203⁵

الْحَرَامُ بْنُ يَرْبُوع see الْعَنْبَرُ بْنُ عَمْرِو

الْحَرَامُ a clan of the Sa'd ibn Zaid-Manāt, included among the *Ajārib* 970²

الْحَرَامُ بْنُ يَرْبُوع (or حَرَامُ 43⁹) a clan who are said to derive their name from their ancestress al-Ḥarām bint al-'Anbar ibn 'Amr ibn Tamīm 496¹ 824⁶ (cf. 43¹⁰): they are identified with the 'Amr ibn Yarbū' 43¹⁰, but elsewhere they are described as descendants of Yazīd ibn Yarbū' 496¹ 824⁶: see also 489¹⁹ 877¹³

حَرْبُ بْنُ أُمَيَّةَ [الْقُرَشِيُّ] was wont to entertain distinguished persons at 'Ukāz 119¹³ seq.: see also 608¹⁹ 1017¹²

أَبُو حَرْبُ [بن أُمَيَّةَ الْقُرَشِيُّ] 1018³

حَرَى بْنُ صَمْرَةَ see حَرَى بْنُ صَمْرَةَ

الْحَارِثُ بْنُ الْأَيْمَنِ بْنِ رَبِيعَةَ الْعُقَيْلِيِّ his genealogy 666¹³: at the Battle of Jabala *ibid.* 671¹³ seq. (cf. 409⁹ seq.)

الْحَارِثُ الْأَصَجَمُ (var. الْحَارِثُ الْأَجْدَمُ) of the Banū Dubai'a ibn Rabī'a ibn Nizār: mentioned in a verse by Kais ibn Zuhair al-'Absī 92⁷

الْحَارِثُ بْنُ رُوْمَيْيَ بْنِ شَرِيك see الْحَارِثُ بْنُ بَدْرِ بْنِ جُعْنَمَةَ

الْحَارِثُ بْنُ بَدْرِ النَّخْرَاقِ slain by the 'Abs in the War of Dāḥis 94⁶

الْحَارِثُ بْنُ بَدْرِ بْنِ حَبِيب a clan of the Taghlib, included among the *Araḥim* 266¹³ 373⁸

أَبُو بَيْبَةَ الْحَارِثُ بْنُ بَيْبَةَ الْمَجَاشِعِيِّ, called بَيْبَةَ 836⁶: an ancestor of the poet al-Ba'ith

37¹⁵ (genealogy, cf. 693¹⁷): was proposed for the office of *ridf* under al-Mundhir ibn Mā-as-samā 66¹¹ seq. (cf. 298¹³): captured aṣ-Ṣimma, who was slain while under his protection 120³ seq. (cf. 693¹⁷ 763³ 836⁷ seq.)

الْأَخْرَثُ بْنُ تَيْمٍ ثَلَاثَ بَنٍ ancestor of the clans called *al-Akābir* 1058¹

الْأَخْرَثُ بْنُ حَزْرٍ بْنُ جَاهِرٍ الْأَسَدِيُّ at the Battle of an-Nisār 242³

الْأَخْرَثُ بْنُ جُشَمَ ancestor of a family of the Taghlib 452¹⁵ (= 1073¹⁵)

الْأَخْرَثُ بْنُ حَاطِبٍ, called حَانِبٌ 79¹¹: collector of the poor-tax under Ziyād ibn Abīhi 78¹⁵

الْأَخْرَثُ بْنُ حَصْبَةَ بْنُ أَزْنَمَ الْيَرْبُوعِيُّ his genealogy 119¹² 1080²: at the Battle of Dhu Najab 587¹⁵ (but see the parallel passage 1080²)

الْأَخْرَثُ بْنُ حَلِيزَةَ [الْبَدْرِيُّ] his verses cited 12 notes³ 555¹¹

الْأَخْرَثُ بْنُ خُلَيْفٍ [؟ الْعَبْسِيُّ] negotiated on behalf of the 'Abs before the Battle of Jabala 655¹

الْأَخْرَثُ بْنُ عَمَامٍ بْنِ مَرْثَةَ 906¹, see مَرْثَةَ

الْأَخْرَثُ بْنُ عَبْدِ اللَّهِ بْنِ ابْنِ رَبِيعَةَ see ابْنِ رَبِيعَةَ

الْأَخْرَثُ بْنُ بَدْرِ بْنِ جُعْنَمَةَ التَّحِ also called التَّحِ, also called التَّحِ بْنُ رُمَيْ بْنِ شَرِيكٍ verses on the feud between the Dībāb and the Ja'far ibn Kilāb 924¹⁰ seq.

الْأَخْرَثُ بْنُ زُعَيْرٍ [الْعَبْسِيُّ] took part in the slaying of Hudhaifa ibn Badr and his brother Hamal 95⁹ 96⁵ seq.

الْأَخْرَثُ بْنُ شَرِيكٍ see عمرو الشَّيْبَانِيُّ

الْأَخْرَثُ بْنُ شَمْرِ بْنِ فَرَارٍ [النَّشَلِيُّ] slew Zabyān ibn Ziyād at the Battle of al-Watida [= al-Watidāt] 389 notes⁹

الْأَخْرَثُ بْنُ ضَالِمٍ, called ضَالِمُ بْنُ ضَالِمٍ 80⁷ (= 768⁹) 413¹⁵ (= 385⁶): slew Khalid ibn Ja'far and was himself slain by Ibn al-Khims at the court of an-Nurman ibn al-Mundhir, king of al-Ḥīra 103¹³ seq. 385⁶ 1060¹³ seq.: see also 226¹³ seq. 790¹⁹

الْأَخْرَثُ بْنُ عَصِمٍ [الْيَرْبُوعِيُّ] 581¹⁶ — for his genealogy see 18¹²

الْأَخْرَثُ بْنُ عَبْدِ ancestor of a family of the Kais ibn Tha'labā 595² 644¹⁵ — see
بنو عباد بن مالك

الْأَخْرَثُ بْنُ أَبِي رَبِيعَةَ, called رَبِيعَةَ, 167⁵ 683¹⁰,
عَبْدُ اللَّهِ بْنُ أَبِي رَبِيعَةَ الْمَخْزُومِيُّ, 167¹ seq., and الْفُجَاعُ 607⁷ 608⁷ 683¹²: his family 607⁴ seq.: governor of
al-Baṣra under 'Abdallāh ibn az-Zubair 626¹⁶ seq., cf. 167⁷ 606¹¹ 607⁷: his piety
683¹³: ordered the houses of Jarīr and al-Farazdaq to be demolished 683⁹ seq.,
cf. 167⁴ seq. 607²

الْأَخْرَثُ بْنُ عَمْرِو بْنِ تَمِيمٍ, nicknamed الْخَبِطُ, ancestor of a clan 749⁷

الْأَخْرَثُ بْنُ عَمْرِو بْنِ حُجْرٍ الْكِنْدِيُّ his genealogy 1081⁹: became king over the Bakr
ibn Wa'il 267³ seq. 1073³ seq.: expelled al-Mundhir ibn Mā-as-Samā from al-Ḥīra,
but afterwards made peace with him and gave him his daughter in marriage 267³
seq.: see also 448¹⁴ 452⁷ seq. (= 1073⁷ seq.)

الْأَخْرَثُ بْنُ مُزَيْقِيَاءَ see الْأَخْرَثُ بْنُ عَمْرِو بْنِ عَامِرٍ

مُقَاعِسُ بْنُ عَمْرِو بْنِ كَعْبٍ see الْأَخْرَثُ بْنُ عَمْرِو بْنِ كَعْبٍ

الْأَخْرَثُ بْنُ عَوْفِ بْنِ أَبِي حَارِثَةَ [الدُّبَيَّانِيُّ] took part in restoring peace after the War of Dāḥis 104¹⁴ seq. جَارِثَةُ 229¹⁵:

الْأَخْرَثُ بْنُ فَيْسِ بْنِ صُبَّانٍ [الْأَزْدِيُّ] his genealogy 724¹⁹ seq.: befriended 'Ubaidallāh
ibn Ziyād *ibid.*

الْأَخْرَثُ بْنُ كَعْبِ بْنِ رَبِيعَةَ a clan of the 'Āmir ibn Ṣaṣ'a (?) 386 notes ⁵⁹

الْأَخْرَثُ بْنُ كَعْبِ بْنِ سَعْدِ بْنِ زَيْدِ مَنَاةَ wounded at the Battle of Tiyās, and hence
nicknamed الْأَعْرَجُ 1025⁸ seq.: both names are applied to his descendants, who were
included among the *Ajārib* 970¹ seq. 1023¹³

الْأَخْرَثُ بْنُ كَعْبِ بْنِ عَمْرِو, called كَعْبُ بْنُ الْأَخْرَثِ 52¹⁸ 53¹⁰: a tribe originally
included among the *Jamarāt*, but afterwards among the Madhhij 946⁷ seq. [= Li-
sān V 216¹⁴ seq.] see 600¹⁰ seq. 601¹: their mythical ancestor slain by Ḍabba ibn
Udd 651¹⁵: were led by al-Ma'mūr against the Darim 600¹⁰ seq., see 602⁴ 939¹¹:
were defeated by the 'Āmir ibn Ṣaṣ'a at Faif-ar-Rih 469⁷ seq.: their alliance
with the Jarfar ibn Kilab 241⁴ 534⁶ seq. 678¹¹ seq.: see also 179² 229⁹ 261⁷ 445¹⁸ 538¹

أَبْنُ مُزَيْقِيَاءَ الْأَخْرَثُ بْنُ عَمْرِو بْنِ عَامِرٍ i.e. الْأَخْرَثُ بْنُ مُزَيْقِيَاءَ الْعَسَلِيُّ 189¹⁶, called
189¹⁵ 195¹⁷ 196⁶: slain by 'Āmir ibn Ḍamir al-Ḍabbī at the Battle of Idam 195¹⁷ seq.

أَنْصَرُ بْنُ قَمَامٍ بْنِ مَرْثَةَ الشَّيْبَانِي ancestor of Bisṭām ibn Ḳais 18⁵: protector of Abu Du'ād al-Iyādī 91¹¹ seq. (but see the parallel passage 408⁵ seq.): his descendants mentioned 73¹⁹ 236¹⁷ 237³ 309⁸ 1069⁸ (906¹ text doubtful)

وَعَلَّةُ بْنُ أَلْحَرِثِ بْنِ وَعَلَةَ [الشَّيْبَانِي] of the Banū Raḳāshi, 526¹¹

أَلْحَرِثُ بْنُ يَزِيدَ [السَّعْدِي] raided the Bakr ibn Wā'il at Mujazzal-al-Amrār 335¹³

أَبُو أَلْحَرِثِ بْنُ نُبَيْكٍ [التَّنَشَلِي] 310¹³ (text doubtful)

حَرْدَاءُ apparently a subdivision of the clan Nahshal ibn Dārim 216⁷ seq. — see *Additions and Corrections*

أَنْكَرَشَاءُ بِنْتُ جَزْءِ بْنِ سَعْدٍ [الرَّيَّاحِيَّةُ] captured and released by al-Hudhail ibn Hubaira at Irāb 1088⁸ seq.

حُرْقُصَةُ بْنُ جَابِرِ الْعِجْلِيِّ brother of Abjar ibn Jābir 47¹⁴ seq. (= 782⁴ seq.)

الْحَرَمَازِيُّ cited by Sa'dān ibn al-Mubārak 395¹⁰: cited for the text of the *Naḳā'id* 880¹²: see also 631⁶ 820⁵

حَرْمَلَةُ mentioned in a verse by Ḳais ibn Zuhair 100² — see *Additions and Corrections*

حَرْمَلَةُ بْنُ حَكِيمٍ see 24 notes ¹

حَرْمَلَةُ الْعُكْلِيُّ slain at the Battle of Jabala 674⁴ seq.

حَرْمَلَةُ بْنُ هَرَمِيٍّ بْنِ رِيَّاحٍ 73¹² 474² (= 703¹⁷)

الْحَرُورِيَّةُ at al-Baṣra in the time of 'Ubadallāh ibn Ziyād 113⁶ 725⁷

حَرِيٍّ بْنُ صَمْرَةَ [التَّنَشَلِي] had a feud with the Banū Mujāshi' and was disowned by his kinsmen 943¹¹⁰ seq. (= حَرِيٍّ 1096³ seq.)

الْحَيْمَرِيُّ see حُرَيْثُ بْنُ عَبْدِ اللَّهِ بْنِ أَلْحَرِثِ الْبَرْبُوعِيِّ

عَبْدُ حَرِيْشٍ see حَرِيْشُ

الْحَرِيْشُ [بَنُ كَعْبٍ] a clan of the 'Āmir ibn Ṣaṣ'a'a [see Ibn Duraid 181⁸] 99⁶ 100¹⁵ 243⁸ cf. 655²

رَبِيعَةُ بْنُ شَكْلٍ بْنِ كَعْبٍ see أَيْنُ الْحَرِيْشِ

جَرِيرُ بْنُ حَزْرَةَ son of the poet 488⁷ 847¹

جَرِيرُ بْنُ عَظِيَّةَ بْنِ أَخْطَفَى see أَبُو حَزْرَةَ (1)

عُتَيْبَةُ بْنُ الْحَارِثِ بْنِ شِهَابٍ see أَبُو حَزْرَةَ (2)

خَالِدَةُ بِنْتُ سَعْدِ بْنِ أَوْسٍ see أُمُّ حَزْرَةَ

حَزْنُ بْنُ مَنَقَرٍ بْنِ عَبِيدٍ ancestor of a family of the Sa'd ibn Zaid-Manāt 736¹⁵

حَسَّانُ بْنُ عُثَيْبٍ [الْخَزْرَجِيُّ] called الْقُرَيْعَةُ ابْنُ الْقُرَيْعَةِ by al-Farazdaq 201³: his verses cited

546¹¹ seq. (see 546⁸): see also 1048²¹

حَسَّانُ بْنُ الْحَجَّونِ see the following

حَسَّانُ بْنُ الْحَجَّونِ 667¹⁵, and حَسَّانُ بْنُ الْحَجَّونِ called حَسَّانُ بْنُ عَمْرِو بْنِ الْحَجَّونِ الْكِنْدِيُّ

667¹³: 407 notes² 656⁵ 667¹² seq. 676¹¹ 899⁵ — see الْحَجَّونِ

النَّبَيعَةُ الْجَعْدِيُّ see حَسَّانُ بْنُ قَيْسٍ الْجَعْدِيُّ

حَسَّانُ بْنُ مُعَوِيَّةَ see حَسَّانُ بْنُ كَبْشَةَ

حَسَّانُ بْنُ اللَّحْمِيِّ captured by the Yarbū' at the Battle of Tikhfa 68¹ (cf. 835⁶): ac-

cording to 68¹ and 404 notes⁶ he was the brother of al-Mundhir ibn Mā-as-samā king of al-Ḥīra, but according to 184¹⁶ 1019⁶ 1033¹³ (cf. 973⁷) he was the king's son — 67² and 448¹⁷ are ambiguous.

حَسَّانُ بْنُ مُعَوِيَّةَ الْكِنْدِيُّ (973⁸ 1018¹³ 1079⁵), called كَبْشَةُ بْنُ حَسَّانٍ 302⁹ 587⁸, and

كَبْشَةُ ابْنِ 302⁸ (= 589³) 587¹⁶ seq. 759¹² 835¹ 973¹ 999¹ 1018¹² (= 588¹⁶) 1079⁶

(after his mother Kabsha): slain by Ḥnshaish ibn Nimrān ar-Riyāḥī at the Battle of Dhu Najab 587¹⁷ 1080³ (but compare the parallel passage 302³ seq. which gives a very different account) — see also 973⁷

الْهَيْدِيلُ بْنُ عُبَيْرَةَ see أَبُو حَسَّانٍ

حَسَّانُ apparently a family belonging to the Jusham ibn Bakr ibn Ḥabāib 456¹⁵

[var. حَسَّانُ in *Orientalische Studien* I 142⁵]

عَمْرُو بْنُ حَسَّاسِ بْنِ وَحْبٍ see ابْنُ حَسَّاسِ

حَسَلُ بْنُ مُعَوِيَّةَ بْنِ كِلَابٍ 916¹⁶

أَبُو الْحَسَنِ بْنِ أَبِي الْحَسَنِ [البَصْرِيُّ] cited by Kusaib al-Anbarī (= Abu-l-Khansā) 734¹² (cf. 114¹⁵ seq.) and by Sallām ibn Abī Khaira 734¹⁷

السُّكْرِيُّ بْنِ الْحَسَنِ see أَبُو الْحَسَنِ

أَبُو سَعِيدٍ السَّيْرَانِيُّ see أَبُو الْحَسَنِ بْنِ عَبْدِ اللَّهِ السَّيْرَانِيُّ

أَبُو الْحَسَنِ الْمَدَائِنِيُّ عَلِيِّ بْنِ مُحَمَّدٍ i.e. cited by Sa'dān ibn al-Mubārak, who heard him 749⁴ 750¹: cites Muḥammad ibn 'Ubaidallāh al-Kurashī 1048¹¹: see also 350⁵ 351² 353⁹ 724⁷ 1017¹³

حَسْبِلُ بْنُ عَمْرِو بْنِ مُعَوِيَّةَ بْنِ كِلَابٍ slain at the Battle of Faif-ar-Rih 470¹⁵ seq.: represented as a son of Mu'āwiya ibn Kilāb 916¹⁶

حُسَيْنٌ 430⁹, or أَلْحُسَيْنُ 430¹², *rawiya* of Jarīr, cited by Abū 'Uṭārid

حُسَيْنٌ 721¹¹ or أَلْحُسَيْنُ بْنِ عَلِيٍّ [بْنِ أَبِي طَالِبٍ] 721⁸ seq.,

حُشَيْشُ بْنُ مَالِكِ بْنِ حَنْظَلَةَ ancestor of a family which is sometimes included among the Banū Ṭuhayya 183¹⁶ 958⁸ — but see 463² (var. خُشَيْشُ, in Ibn K̲utaiba M. 37²¹ Ibn Duraid 142²¹ جُشَيْشُ)

حُشَيْشُ بْنُ نِمْرَانَ الرِّيَّاحِيِّ his genealogy 1080¹: distinguished himself at the Battle of Dhū Najab 302⁵ seq. (var. جُشَيْشُ) 587¹⁷ (see 1080¹) 589⁸ (= 302⁸ 1080¹⁵) 589⁸ 1018¹³

حِصْنُ بْنُ بَدْرٍ see the following

أَبْنُ ثَلْقَيْصَةَ, حِصْنُ بْنُ بَدْرٍ 245¹ (= 240⁷), called حِصْنُ بْنُ حُدَيْفَةَ بْنِ بَدْرٍ الْقَزْرِيُّ 101¹⁷, and عَصِيدُ 101¹⁷ 101¹⁹: marched to Jabala at the head of the Dhubyān and their allies in order to avenge his father's death 656¹: at the Battle of an-Nisār 239¹ seq. 240⁵: took part in restoring peace after the War of Dāḥis 104¹⁷ seq.: the statement 238¹⁴ seq. is difficult to reconcile with the fact that Subai' died before Iludhaifa (see 93¹¹)

حِصْنُ بْنُ عَوْفِ بْنِ مُعَوِيَّةَ الدَّلَيْبِيِّ gave his name to a well in the valley of al-Marrūt 13¹⁸ seq.

عَيْيَنَةُ بْنُ حِصْنِ بْنِ حُدَيْفَةَ see أَبْنُ حِصْنٍ

حَصِين a family who gave their name to a cemetery at al-Baṣra 624⁷ (= 650¹¹):

see also 1099⁶ (?)

قَعْلَبَةُ بن عُكَابَةَ see بنو النَحِصِ

أَبِي بَرْزَنْ بن بَدْر see حَصِين بن بَدْر السَّعْدِي

حَصِين بن ثُمَّمَةَ بن سَيْف السَّليطِي a contemporary of Jarīr 31¹⁵

حَصِين [الدُّبَيَانِي] present at the horse-race which resulted in the War of Daḥis 86¹⁵

الْحَصِين الرَّعْلِي (or حَصِين 392 notes ¹⁰ 393³) slain by the Banū Māzin at ad-Dafīna 392²

الْحَصِين بن زَيْد الضَّبِّي, called زَيْد ابن زَيْد 188¹⁵: son of Zaid-al-Fawāris 188¹⁷ (see 359⁹)

حَصِين (or الْحَصِين) father of Zaid-al-Fawāris 189⁴ (cf. 188¹⁶)

حَصِين بن صَنْمَةَ الْمُرِّي slew Rabī'a ibn Wahb al-'Absī at the close of the War of Daḥis 105⁹ seq.

حَصِين بن عَبْد الله التَّعْلَبِي of the Tha'laba ibn Yarbū: at the Battle of al-Iyād 581¹⁶ 584⁴

حَصِين [بن عَمْرُو الضَّبَابِي] his verses on the death of his brother Zuhair at the Battle of Jabala 668¹¹ seq.

حَصِين بن غَوْي [الضَّبِّي] a hero of the Banū Kūz ibn Ka'b 323¹

الْحَصِين بن الْقَعْقَاءِ بن مَعْبَد [الدَّارِمِي] his verses against al-Aḳra ibn Ḥābis and Abu Ju'al 681⁶ seq.

الْحَصِين (or حَصِين 470⁶), called ذُو الْعُشَّة 261⁸ 469⁸:

his genealogy 261⁷ seq.: marched at the head of certain South-Arabian tribes against the 'Amir ibn Ṣaṣ'a'a and attacked them at Faif-ar-Riḥ 469⁷ seq. 471¹⁸

بنو الْحَصِين a family of the Ḳais ibn Tha'laba (?) 647¹⁸ 1069¹

الْحَصْرَمِي بن خُلْد (or الْحَصْرَمِي بن عَمْر الْأَسَدِي) his genealogy 991⁵: captured by Asid ibn Ḥinna'a al-Yarbū 760¹ seq.

الْمُنْذِرُ بْنُ الْحُصَيْنِ consulted by the Yemenites before the revolt against
Ḳutaiba ibn Muslim 358³ seq.: his verses on the death of Ḳutaiba 362¹⁰ seq.

حُطَيْمَةُ بْنُ مُحَارِبِ بْنِ عَمْرٍو a man who gave his name to a kind of cuirass (حُطَيْمِيَّةٌ) 486³
الْحُطَيْمِيَّةُ i. e. جُرُؤُ بْنُ أَوْسٍ 200⁴ 707¹¹: mentioned by al-Farazdaq 200⁴, and by Jarīr
 707¹⁰: met al-Farazdaq at Medina 619¹²: his verses cited 244¹⁵ 466¹⁷ 561¹²: see
 also 1048²¹

عُمَرُ بْنُ الْحَقَّابِ see أَبُو حَقْصٍ (1)

عُمَرُ بْنُ لَكَّاجٍ see أَبُو حَقْصٍ (2)

فُتَيْبَةُ بْنُ مُسْلِمٍ see أَبُو حَقْصٍ (3)

الْحَقِيفُ بْنُ الْمَأْمُومِ see الْحَقِيفُ

حَقَّةٌ a woman addressed by al-Farazdaq 202⁵ 204¹⁴ seq. 205¹² 330¹ — according to
 some, a member of the Banū Ghudāna 202⁶ 330 notes¹ seq., according to others,
 the mother of Jarīr 202⁷ 205¹³ seq.

حَكِيمُ بْنُ جَذِيمَةَ see حَكَمُ بْنُ جَذِيمَةَ

الْحَكَمُ بْنُ شَرِيكِ أَنْبِرَبُوعَى (or حَكَمُ) vorse on his death by his brother ash-Shamardal
 282¹¹ [as to his father's name, see *Additions and Corrections*]

الْحَكَمُ بْنُ الْمَجْشَرِ بْنِ أَبِي النَّيْشَلَمِ see 941 notes⁶

الْحَكَمُ بْنُ مُخَرَّبَةَ one of the leaders of the ʿAbd-al-Ḳais at al-Baṣra 737¹⁵ 1092⁵

الْحَكَمُ بْنُ مَرْوَانَ بْنِ زُبَيْعِ الْعَبَّاسِ (or حَكَمُ 991⁴); his genealogy 337³: slew Malik
 ibn Subaiʿ at al-Khāthira, in the War of Dāḥis 94⁵ 101⁶: was captured by Asīd
 ibn Ḥinnāʿa al-Yarbūʿī at aṣ-Ṣarāʾim 337³ 339¹¹ 18

الْحَكَمُ بْنُ الْمُنْذِرِ بْنِ الْجَارُودِ of the ʿAbd-al-Ḳais: at al-Baṣra on the occasion of the
Yaum-al-Jufra 1092⁴

حَكِيمُ بْنُ بَرَقِ نَحْرَةَ one of the Banū Maithā: was slain by Maurik ibn Ḳais in the
 time of Ziyād ibn Abīhi 79⁸ seq.

حَكِيمُ بْنُ جَذِيمَةَ [النَّيْشَلَمِ] (or حَكَمُ 311¹) slain at the Battle of al-Waḳīṭ 309¹⁶ 310⁶ seq.

حَكِيم بن الْمُجَشَّر بن أَبِي النَّشَلِ a contemporary of al-Farazdaq: had a dispute with Janāb ibn Sharīk at Laṣāfi 941⁵ 953¹ 957³

مُعَبَّة بن حَكِيم one of the Banu-l-Mujirr: a composer of *raja*-verses who lived in the time of Jarīr 513 seq. 77 97

حَلَاب a horse which gave its name to a breed called بَنَاتُ حَلَاب 461¹³ (= 475¹⁴), or بَنَاتُ ابْنِ حَلَاب 748¹²: see also 475⁸

الْحَلَال بنت ضَالِم [التَّغْلِبِيَّة] ancestress of the clans 'Abdallāh and Mujāshi', sons of Darim: her genealogy 880¹ seq.

الْحَلِيس بن عُتَيْبَةَ بن الْكَرِثِ الْيَرْبُوعِي at the Battle of al-Ghabīṭ 313¹⁷: at the Battle of al-Iyād 582²⁰

الْحَلِيفَان i. e. the tribes of Asad and Dhubyān 656⁵ — see الْحَالِيف

حَمَاد بن الرَّبِيع الْيَرْبُوعِي of the Banū 'Aṣim ibn 'Ubaid: the protector of Janbā ibn Nathla al-Kalbi 267 27¹³

حَمَاد بن مُسْلِم representative of Kūtaiba ibn Muslim at Marw 353¹⁰ 357¹ 366⁹

الْحَمَار بن الْخَوْفَزَان (var. حِمَار) 55¹

ابو حِمَار see الْخَوْفَزَان

الْحِمَاس a clan of the Banu-l-Ḥārith ibn Ka'b 150¹⁶: see أَخُو الْحِمَاس see النَّجَاشِي

حِمَّان a clan of the Sa'd ibn Zaid-Manāt, included among the *Ajārīb* 970² 1023¹²: Ḥimmān is identified with 'Abd-al-'Uzzā ibn Ka'b 970², but is also represented as a son of 'Abd-al-'Uzzā 492⁶: see also 14³ 682¹⁰

بنت صَمْرَةَ بن جَابِر [النَّشَلِيَّة] burnt alive by 'Amr ibn al-Mundhir king of al-Ḥīra 1086³

لُقَيْف بن زُرَّارَة بن عُدَس see ابْنِ الْحَمَرَاء

حَمْرَان client of 'Ubaidallāh ibn Ziyād 721¹⁷ seq.

حَمْرَان بن أَبَان insulted by Muṣ'ab ibn az-Zubair 751⁶

حَمْرَان بن عَبْدِ عمرو بن بَشَر commander of the Bakr ibn Wa'il at the Battle of

Jadūd 326⁵, where he was captured 327⁷, cf. 146¹⁶ 148¹⁰ 328⁹ seq.: was captured also at the Battle of an-Nibāj 1024¹⁰

عُرْوَةُ بْنُ الْوَرْدِ بْنِ حَابِسٍ see أَبُو حُمَرَانَ

حَمْرَةَ بْنُ عَبْدِ اللَّهِ بْنِ الرَّبِيعِ his relations with al-Farazdaq at Mecca 805⁹ seq.: made governor of al-Baṣra by his father 1089¹⁴ seq.

[بْنِ عَبْدِ الْمُتَلِّبِ] حَمْرَةَ at the Battle of Uhud 747⁷ seq.

حَمَلٌ بْنُ بَدْرٍ [بْنِ عَمْرِو الْفَزَارِيِّ] half-brother of Hudhaifa ibn Badr 92¹⁶: see also 88²⁰ 90¹⁹ 95¹⁴ seq.

حَمَلٌ the familiar spirit of ‘Utaiba ibn al-Ḥarith 76¹

حَمِيدٌ بْنُ ثَوْرٍ الْيَلَلِيُّ his verses quoted 322¹⁴ 813⁷

حَمِيدٌ بْنُ هِلَالٍ cited by Abū Naḥāma (= ‘Amr ibn ‘Isā) 732²

حَمِيدَةُ الْبَزَامِيَّةُ wife of Ma‘bad as-Salīfī: stoned for adultery at al-Baṣra in the time of al-Ḥajjāj 830¹⁴ seq. 1037¹

حَمِيرٌ 467 seq. 994⁵

الْحَمِيرُ الْجَعْفَرِيُّ at the Battle of Tikhfa, where the Dībāb defeated the Banū Ja‘far 925¹⁴

حَمِيرِيُّ بْنُ الْحَارِثِ بْنِ قَمَامٍ ancestor of a family belonging to the clan Riḡāl ibn Yarbū‘ 473¹⁰ (= 703³): called also حَمِيرِيُّ بْنُ رِيَّاحٍ 337 notes⁴ 438² 459¹⁵ seq. 760⁵ 762⁵ 1070⁶ 1088⁵

حَمِيضَةٌ addressed in a verse by Nuhaika ibn al-Ḥārith 101¹¹ — apparently a nickname of the ‘Abs or of a portion of them

حَمِيضَةُ بْنُ حَبِيرٍ بْنِ عَمْرِو [الْكَلَابِيِّ] 925¹⁸, father of two sons who slew al-Ajlāḥ ibn Kāsīt, in the reign of ‘Abd-al-Malik 930¹ seq., and were associated with the poet Dhū-l-Abdām 909¹ cf. 524⁵ (= 908¹⁹): they are satirised by al-Farazdaq 922¹ seq. 923⁶ (= 526³), who calls them also حَبِيرُ ابْنَا after their grandfather 524¹ (= 908¹⁸): as to their names the accounts vary — Ḥāḡib and Ḥāḡib 524⁶ seq. 909¹ 922⁷, Ḥāḡib and Nāfi‘ 922², ‘Āmir and Mundhir 524⁶

أَبْنُ الْحَكِيمِ الْأَسَدِيِّ (var. الْحَكِيمِ) author of a verse cited 596⁷

الْحَنَانِيَّةُ (i. e. descendants of Ḥantam ibn ʿAdī ibn al-Ḥārith) a family of the Taim-allāt ibn Thaʿlabā 425¹⁰ 919⁶, see 425 notes ⁴ seq. 918 notes ⁹ and حَنِيفُ الْحَنْتَمِ

حَنْظَلَةُ بن مالك بن زيد مَنَاة see الْحَنْظَلُ

حَنَاءُ of the clan Abū Bakr ibn Kilab 532³ (= 678¹⁰)

أَسِيدُ بن حَنَاءَ see ابْنُ حَنَاءَ

الْحَنْبِيسُ الضَّبَائِي (or حَنْبِيسُ 100⁸) had a dispute with Ḳais ibn Zuhair al-ʿAbsī 99¹⁶ seq.

حَنْتَف apparently one of the leaders of the Yarbūʿ at the Battle of Dhū Najāh 589⁸

السَّجْفُ بن الْحَنْتَف (or حَنْتَف 699¹³ 898⁵) according to 186⁷ 699¹³ of the clan Rabʿa ibn Malik ibn Ḥanzala, but according to 898⁵ of the Thaʿlabā [ibn Yarbūʿ]: slew Ḥubaish ibn Dulja in the reign of Marwān [ibn al-Ḥakam] 699¹³ seq. — in Ṭaharī II 578¹⁸ seq. the name is written اَلْحَنِيف (see foot-note)

الْحَنْتَفُ الضَّبِّي had a dispute with the Ḳushair which resulted in the Battle of an-Nisār 1065⁸ seq.

الْحَنْتَفَانِ mentioned by Jarīr among the heroes of the Yarbūʿ 298³ 339¹⁷ 897¹⁴: according to one view they are two sons of أُوسُ بن أُغَيْب 298⁷, or أُوسُ بن أَعَاب 898⁴, of the Banū Ḥimyarī ibn Riyāḥ, but according to another they are Ḥantaf ibn as-Sijf and his brother 898⁵

حَنْتَمُ بن عَدِيّ بن الْحُرَيْثِ see 425 notes ⁵

حَنْثَرُ بن الْأَضْبَطِ الْغَلَابِي was captured by Khalid ibn Naḍla al-Asadī at the Battle of an-Nisār 241¹⁴ seq.

حَنْثَرُ الْطُّبَيْي mentioned by Jarīr 1002⁶

حَنْدَجُ بن الْبَكَاءِ [الْعَامِرِي] at the Battle of Raḥraḥān 1062¹¹

حَنْشُ بن عمرو الدُّبْيَانِي of the clan Thaʿlabā ibn Saʿd (96¹¹): was present at the death of Ḥudhaifa ibn Badr al-Fazārī 95¹⁴ 96⁸: his verses composed after the event 96¹² seq.

حَنْشُ بن مالك [التَّغْلِبِي] according to 266¹³ of the clan Thaʿlabā ibn Bakr, but according to 373³ of the ʿAmr ibn Thaʿlabā

عَصَمُ 1075¹¹ and عَصَمُ 454¹⁵, var. عَصَمُ بْنُ النُّعْمَانِ i.e. أَبُو حَنْشٍ [النُّعْلَبِيُّ] 1075 notes¹, called ابْنُ سَلَمَى 455¹⁹ (= 1076¹²): his genealogy 454¹⁵ (= 1075¹¹): slew Shurahbīl ibn al-Ḥārith al-Kindī at the First Battle of al-Kulāb *ibid.* 455⁶ seq. (= 1075¹⁵ seq.) 458¹⁰ (= 887¹⁴) — whether عَصَمُ 453¹¹ (= 1074⁷) and عَصَمُ بْنُ عَمْرٍو 456¹⁴ refer to Abū Ḥanash is doubtful

حَنْظَلَةُ (MS حَنْظَلَة var. حَنْظَلَة) niece of Zurāra ibn ʿUdus 1061¹⁵

حَنْظَلَةُ بْنُ مَالِكِ بْنِ زَيْدِ مَنَاةَ see حَنْظَلَةُ

حَنْظَلَةُ بْنُ بَشْرٍ بْنِ عَمْرِو الدَّارِمِيِّ his genealogy 737 285¹¹: took part in capturing al-Ḥaufazān at the Battle of Dhū Ṭulūḥ 51¹ seq. (= 784⁹ seq.) 268⁹

حَنْظَلَةُ بْنُ ثَعْلَبَةَ بْنِ سَيَّارِ الْعِجْلِيِّ at the Battle of Dhū Ḳār 640¹¹ 641⁵ seq. 643⁵ seq.

حَنْظَلَةُ بْنُ الْحَارِثِ بْنِ شَيْبَانَ بْنِ عَمْرٍو brother of ʿUtaiba ibn al-Ḥārith: at the Battle of al-Jaunān (= ar-Raghām) 410¹³ seq.

حَنْظَلَةُ بْنُ الشَّرْقِيِّ الْقَيْنِيِّ see أَبُو نَضَمَانَ

حَنْظَلَةُ بْنُ طُقَيْلٍ [بْنِ مَالِكِ الْكِلَابِيِّ] a contemporary of the poet Labīd 535⁵

حَنْظَلَةُ بْنُ طُقَيْلٍ الْأَنْبَارِيِّ was a captive in the hands of the Banu l-ʿAnbar at the time of the Battle of al-Waḳīṭ 306¹ seq.

حَنْظَلَةُ بْنُ عَمَّارِ الْعِجْلِيِّ of the Banū Sburaib ibn Rabīʿa: at the Battle of al-Waḳīṭ 308¹⁴

حَنْظَلَةُ بْنُ عَمْرٍو بْنِ عَمْرٍو [الدَّارِمِيِّ] was slain, according to some, by the ʿAbs at the Battle of Akrun 679⁹ seq.

حَنْظَلَةُ بْنُ مَالِكِ بْنِ زَيْدِ مَنَاةَ, called حَنْظَلَةُ 459¹², and الْحَنْظَلَةُ 466¹⁴: group of tribes (Yarbūʿ, Darīm and others) included in the Tamīm: their mythical ancestor represented as one of the pre-Islamic judges 438⁵: see also 70¹⁵ 78¹⁵ 99¹⁴ 119⁷ 120⁸ 156¹⁰ seq. 186¹⁷ 188⁷ 225 notes² 258¹ seq. 307⁶ 351⁴ 411¹³ 414⁵ seq. (= 625⁶ seq. 1070⁴ seq.) 428⁵ 448⁵ 452⁸ (= 1073⁸) 459¹ (= 1078²) 459¹⁴ 504⁵ 587⁸ seq. (= 1079⁹ seq.) 636¹³ 656⁷ 663¹ seq. 738⁴ 803¹⁶ 807¹¹ 901⁵ 911⁴ 919³ 1050⁶ 1078⁹ seq.

حَنْظَلَةُ بْنُ الْمَأْمُومِ بْنِ شَيْبَانَ [الدَّارِمِيِّ] captured at the Battle of al-Waḳīṭ 308⁴ seq.

حَنْظَلَةُ a mare which belonged to Hudhaifa ibn Badr al-Fazārī 86¹⁰ seq.

حَنَّة بنت تَبَشَل بن دارم grandmother (or great-grandmother) of Kais ibn Ḥassān
ibn ʿAmr 943⁹ cf. 1096²

حَنِيف of the clan Taimallāt ibn Thaʿlaba: a man proverbial for his skill
in tending camels 355⁵ 356⁵

الْحَنْتَف بن السَّجَف see السَّجَف بن السَّجَف

حَنِيفَة a tribe of the Bakr ibn Wa'il 98¹⁴ 266¹⁵ 728¹⁷ 837¹ 846¹⁴ (cf. 846⁷)

حَوَاء Eve 529¹⁰ (= 1050¹⁴)

الْحَوَار a ram or he-goat 259⁷

الْحَوَارِي see الْعَوَام بن الزُّبَيْر

الْحَوْثَرَة بن قَيْس بن جَزِي [الكِلَابِي] captured and slain at the Battle of al-Jaunān
(= ar-Raghām) 411¹ seq.

حَوْشَب الكِنْدِي at the Battle of Jabala 667¹³

حَوْشَب بن يَزِيد prefect of police at al-Kūfa under al-Ḥajjāj 896¹² seq.

غَالِب بن مَعْنَعَة بن نَاجِيَة see حَوْض الحِمَار

حَوْط بن لُي جَابِر بن أَوْس الرِّيَاحِي possessor of the stallion Dhu-l-ʿUḳḳāl, sire of
Dāḥis 83¹⁰ seq.

حَوْط بن سُفْيَان seduced Ḥumaida wife of Maʿbad as-Salīfī 830¹⁴ 831¹ 1037¹

حَوْط بن قُرَاش بن حُصَيْن السَّلِيطِي 31³

أَبُو حَوْط لَحْظَايِر called أَبُو حَوْط التَّمَرِي maternal grandfather of Abjar ibn Jābir 47¹

الْحَوْفَزَان i. e. عَمْرُو الشَّيْبَانِي 47¹² (= 782³) 144¹³ (= 326¹)

312⁹ 585³ (?) 710¹⁰ 883¹⁴: called أَبُو حِمَار 54¹⁶: his genealogy 326¹: his two sons

55¹: the reason of his being called al-Ḥaufazān 47¹² seq. 145¹⁵ 327¹²: at the
Battle of al-Ghmbīṭ 313⁹ 1019¹⁵ 1068¹⁶ seq.: at the Battle of Jadūd, where he was
defeated by the Banu Minkar ibn ʿUbaid 144¹³ seq. (= 326¹ seq.) cf. 325¹⁴: at
the Battle of Dhu ʿTulūḥ 47⁹ seq. (= 782³ seq.), where he was captured 51¹
(= 784⁹) cf. 59⁵ 73⁸ 268⁶: whether he was at the Battle of Dhu Ḥār is a matter of
dispute 646¹⁸ seq.: see also 511 notes¹ 512⁹ 581¹ 710⁸ seq. 802¹⁴ 818¹³ 883¹³ seq. 998¹⁶

غَنَبُ بْنُ مَعْمَعَةَ بْنِ نَاجِيَةَ see حَوْفُ الْحِمَارِ

حَوْفُ بْنُ عَوْفِ بْنِ سُفْيَانَ بْنِ مُجَاشِعَ ancestor of a family 125¹⁰, elsewhere called

حَوْفُ بْنُ سُفْيَانَ بْنِ مُجَاشِعَ 439¹³ 608¹⁰ 695¹¹ 772²⁵ — see also 125⁵

حَيَّانُ بْنُ حُصَيْنِ الْعَبْسِيِّ his verses on the murder of Rabīʿa ibn Wahb al-ʿAbsī 105¹⁴ seq.

حَيَّانُ النَّبَطِيُّ commander of the foreign troops under Ḳutaiba ibn Mnslim 362² 369⁵ seq.

ابن حَبِيٍّ see 797 notes ⁷

خ

خَالِدُ بْنُ قَيْسٍ an ancestor of Ḍābiʿ ibn al-Ḥārith 219¹⁰

خَارِجَةُ بْنُ حِصْنِ [الْقُرَازِ] at the Battle of Jizʿ Zilāl 1067¹²

خَارِجَةُ بْنُ سِنَانِ [الْمُرِّي] took part in restoring peace after the War of Dāḥis 105⁷

عَبْدُ اللَّهِ بْنُ خَازِمِ بْنِ أَسْمَاءَ see ابنُ خَازِمِ

أُمُّ خَازِمِ (var. خَازِمِ) captured at the Battle of an-Nisār 242¹

خَالِدُ بْنُ أَرْطَاةَ بْنِ خُشَيْنِ الْكَلْبِيِّ his genealogy 139¹⁴: had a boasting-match (*munā-fara*) with Jarīr ibn ʿAbdallāh al-Bajalī 139¹¹ seq.

خَالِدُ بْنُ جَبَلَةَ cited by Abū ʿUbaida as an authority on the text of the *Naḳāʾid* 753¹: see also 200² 248¹

خَالِدُ بْنُ جَعْفَرِ بْنِ كِلَابِ [الْعَامِرِيِّ] (or الْخَالِدُ) 1060¹³ slew Zuhair ibn Jadhīma al-ʿAbsī and was himself slain by al-Ḥārith ibn Zālim al-Murrī at the court of an-Nuʿmān ibn al-Mundbir, king of al-Ḥīra 103¹⁴ 1060¹³ seq.: see also 226¹³ seq. 384¹² seq. 533¹³

خَالِدُ [السَّلَمِيِّ] an ancestor of ʿIsā ibn Khuṣaila 611¹ cf. 609¹⁷

خَالِدُ بْنُ عَبْدِ اللَّهِ بْنِ خَالِدِ الْأُمَوِيِّ his genealogy 749² 766⁷: was sent by the Caliph ʿAbd-al-Malik as his agent to al-Baṣra 749⁹ seq. (= 1091¹⁴ seq.): see also 748¹⁸ 750¹³ seq. 766⁶

خَالِدِ بْنِ عَبْدِ اللَّهِ الْخَرِيفِيِّ cited by Abū 'Abdallāh (= al-Yazīdī) 755⁶: see also 403¹⁴

خَالِدِ بْنِ عَبْدِ اللَّهِ بْنِ عَمْرِو الشَّيْبَانِيِّ an ancestor of Bisṭām ibn K̲ais ibn Mas'ūd (see 18⁵ 586¹⁹ 806²) 829³ 853²: his descendants are called خَالِدِ 806⁹, and بنو خَالِدِ 21¹ 794⁵

خَالِدِ بْنِ عَبْدِ اللَّهِ [بْنِ يَزِيدَ] الْقَسْرِيِّ, called عَبْدُ اللَّهِ 983⁶ 987³: eulogised by al-Farazdaq 981¹⁰ seq., and by Jarīr 986¹⁴ seq.: satirised by al-Farazdaq 984⁷ seq.: see also 380¹⁶ seq.

خَالِدِ بْنِ عَمْرِو بْنِ عُبَيْدِ الْأَسَدِيِّ lived at the time of the Battle of an-Nisār 1065¹⁰

خَالِدِ بْنِ غَنَمٍ [السَّعْدِيِّ] of the clan Jusham ibn Sa'd: an ancestor of Jarīr 1035¹¹

خَالِدِ بْنِ كُثُومٍ cited for the text of a verse of the *Naḡa'id* 556 notes ¹¹

خَالِدِ بْنِ مَالِكٍ 749¹⁷ — see *Additions and Corrections*

خَالِدِ بْنِ مَالِكِ بْنِ رَبِيعِ النَّبْشَلِيِّ his genealogy 389¹ (= 588³ 1080¹⁰): at the Battle of Dhū Najab 302¹² 588³ seq.

خَالِدِ بْنِ مِنْكَرٍ [السَّعْدِيِّ] an ancestor of Jarīr 1035¹¹ 1040⁴

خَالِدِ بْنِ نَضَلَةَ الْأَسَدِيِّ at the Battle of an-Nisār 240⁴ 241¹⁴ seq.

خَالِدِ بْنِ نُقَيْلِ الْكِلَابِيِّ at the Battle of Raḥraḥān 1062¹⁷

خَالِدِ بْنِ الْوَلِيدِ [الْمَخْزُومِيِّ] sent by the Caliph Abū Bakr against the tribes of Asad and Ghatafan 715¹⁵

أَخْبَرْتُ بَنِي عَبْدِ اللَّهِ بْنِ أَبِي رَبِيعَةَ أَبُو خَالِدِ

خَالِدِ بْنِ عَبْدِ اللَّهِ بْنِ عَمْرِو see بنو خَالِدِ

الْخَالِدَانِ i.e. Khālid ibn Minḡar and Khālid ibn Ghanm 1035¹⁰

خَالِدَةَ بِنْتُ سَعْدِ بْنِ أَوْسِ النَّبِيِّيَّةِ, called أُمُّ حَزْرَةَ 433¹⁴ 849⁷ 850⁶ 851⁵ 873¹⁵ 876⁶:

wife of Jarīr — her genealogy 847³ seq.: see also 548¹² 685¹²

الْخَبَّيْبَانِ i.e. 'Abdallāh ibn az-Zubair and his brother Muṣ'ab 486⁹ — see Mubarrad 83¹⁸ seq.

الْعَنْيَّةُ رَبِيعَ بنت خَبِيبَةَ ancestress of the Banū Ja'far ibn Kilāb 1061¹⁰

عَمْرُو بن الْخُثَارِمِ see أَبْنُ الْخُثَارِمِ

خَيْرَمَ أم خَيْرَمَ wife of 'Amīra ibn Ṭāriḳ 51¹⁴ (= 785⁵)

خَنَعَمَ tribe, descended from Aftal ibn Anmār 46¹³ seq.: see also 46⁵ 53¹⁰ 469⁹ 471²⁰ 472¹²

خَنِيمَ أم خَنِيمَ mentioned in an anonymous verse 799⁸

جَحْجَحَ see جَحْجَحَ

الْبَعِيثَ see خِدَاشَ بن يُسْرَ المَجَاشِعِيَّ

زُجَيْرَ بن خِدَاشَ author of a verse cited 531 notes³

الْأَسَدِيَّ زيدَ بن خِدَاشَ an adherent of Muṣ'ab ibn az-Zubair 750¹⁵

خِدَامَ بن قَعْنَبَ بن أَرْثَبَ [الْيَرْبُوعِيَّ] mentioned in a verse by 'Utaiba ibn al-Ḥārith 473¹⁶ (= 703¹⁰) — see 474² (= 703¹⁷)

خِرَاشَ [بن إِسْمَاعِيلَ] cited by Abū 'Ubaida as one of his principal authorities on the First Battle of al-Kulāb 452⁶ — see also 637¹⁰ and *Orientalische Studien* I 128¹ seq. 133²

الْأَنْمَارِيَّ الْخَرْشَبَ maternal grandfather of ar-Rabī' ibn Ziyād 90⁹ 193⁹

الْتَيْمِيَّ الْخَرْعَ 154¹⁰ 240¹⁷

أَسْمَاءُ بنت عَوْفَ بن الْقَعْقَاعِ see الْخَرْمَاءُ

الْخَرْوَبَ a celebrated horse which was in the possession of the Taghlib 454⁵ (= 1075¹)

خُرَاعِيَّ بن مَازِنَ بن مَالِكَ ancestor of a family of the 'Amr ibn Tamīm 392 notes¹

خُرَيْمَةَ ancestor of the tribal groups Asad and Kināna 434¹

الْخَشَابَ a group of clans descended from Mālik ibn Ḥanzala 434⁷: called also الْخَشْبَنَ 223¹² and الْخَشْبَاتَ 223¹³

خَشْبَانَ see بنو خَشْبَانَ

خَشِيشَ see بن مَالِكَ بن حَنْئَلَةَ خَشِيشَ

عَلَقَمَةُ بن سَيْد see اَلْخَصِي (1)

(2) اَلْخَصِي a horse 49¹² (= 783¹²)

عَمْر بن عمرو بن اَلِى رَبِيعَةَ see اَلْخَصِيب

عَبْسَى بن خَصِيلَةَ see اَبُو خَصِيلَةَ

خَصَاف represented by Jarīr as the ancestress of the Banū Mujāshiḥ 224¹⁵ 321⁹ 858⁸
893⁵ (= 856⁸) 968⁴ 1027⁶

اُمَيَّاجِر بن عَبْد اَلله see اَبْنُ خَصَاف

خَضَم a clan of the Tamīm 29³ [see Ṭabarī I 1909²]

اَبُو اَلْخَطَّاب i. e. عَبْد اَلْحَمِيد بن عَبْد اَلْمَحِيد, known as اَلْأَخْفَش اَلْأَكْبَر: his opinion
respecting the Bedouins as interpreters of poetry 1026⁶

اَلْخَطَر a horse 86¹⁰

اَلْخُطَام a clan of the Bajīla 660⁷

خَدِيقَةُ بن بَدْر بن سَلَمَةَ i. e. اَلْخَيْقَقَى 489¹⁹, cf. 11⁴) (or خَيْقَقَا 489¹⁶) اَلْخَقَقَى
بنو اَلْخَقَقَى 1⁶ seq. 489²⁰: grandfather of Jarīr, whose family is called اَلْخَلِيبَى
21¹ seq. 13¹² seq. 41⁸ seq. 43⁹ 382¹¹ 489⁶ 498¹⁶ 651¹¹: see also 15³ 205¹⁷ 342²
573⁴ 701⁵ 1014⁹ 1039¹⁰

جَرِير بن عَصِيَّةَ بن اَلْخَقَقَى see اَبْنُ اَلْخَقَقَى

اَلنُّعْمَان بن عَلَال اَلْعَجَلَى see اَلْخَضِيم

بنو اَلْخَضِيم a family of the Dībāb 924⁵ (var. اَلْخَضِيم and اَلْجَاجِيم) cf. 928³ seq.

أَعْرَبَةُ اَلْعَرَبِ one of the خُفَاف بن تَدْبَةَ 372⁹

اَلْخَقِيفُ بن اَلْمَأْمُوم | اَلدَّارِمَى | (var. اَلْخَقِيف 312¹⁰ seq.) captured at the Battle of
al-Waḳīṭ 309⁸

خَلَد see under خَالِد

اَلْخَلَمَةُ a deity 141⁴

خَلْفٌ a family of the Ja'far ibn Kilab(?) 925¹⁶

خُلَيْدٌ see 426 notes ²

خُلَيْفُ بْنُ عَبْدِ اللَّهِ النَّمِيرِيُّ slain by the Banū Nahshal at the Battle of Dhū Najab 702¹ seq. 1080⁹

خُلَيْفُ بْنُ عَبْدِ الْعَزَّى بْنِ عَيْدِ النَّبْدِيِّ at the Battle of Faif-ar-Rih 471³ seq.

جَنْدَلُ بْنُ عَبْدِ النَّمِيرِيِّ see ابْنُ الْخَلِيفَةِ

خُمَاعَةُ بِنْتُ مُجَاشِعِ بْنِ دَارِمٍ 948³

ابْنُ الْخَمْسِ التَّغْلَبِيُّ [i. e. عَمْرُو بْنُ الْخَمْسِ, see Ibn Duraid 203⁶] slew al-Ḥarith ibn Zālim at the court of an-Nu'mān king of al-Ḥīra, and was himself slain by Ḳais ibn Zuhair al-ʿAbsī 103¹³ seq.

خَمِيرَةٌ a mare which belonged to Shaiṭan ibn Mudlij 761⁶ seq.

خَمِيصٌ see 934 notes ⁶

الْخَمِيصَةُ of the Banu-l-Ḥārith ibn ʿUḇād: mother of Ruhaima, a wife of al-Farazdaq 595¹ seq.

خُنْدَازِينَ or خُنْدَازِينَ Persian general at the Battle of Dhū Ḳār 640¹⁵ 643¹⁸ 644¹⁰

خُنْدُفٌ said to be a nickname of Lailā biūt Imrān ibn al-Ḥāfi ibn Ḳuḍā'a, the wife of al-Yās ibn Muḍar 178⁹: group of tribes (including the Tamīm, Ḍabba, Asad, Ḳuraish and others) 147⁶ 148³ 178⁶ 240¹ 363⁹ 393¹⁶ 402¹⁵ seq. 449³ (see 449¹⁴ 450³) 506¹² seq. 539¹⁴ 666⁹ 714⁷ 743⁷ 789⁴ 903⁵ seq. 912¹⁶ 913⁸ 915¹² 960¹⁰ 994⁸ 1013⁷ 1050¹⁰

أَوْفَى بْنُ خَنْزِيرٍ see ابْنُ خَنْزِيرٍ

خَنْسَاءٌ a woman mentioned in a poem by al-Ba'ith 135¹²

الْخَنْسَاءُ the pootess: verse cited 423¹¹

كَسِيبُ الْعَنْبَرِيِّ see أَبُو الْخَنْسَاءِ

خَنْيسٌ mentioned in a verse by al-Farazdaq 381⁶ seq.

الْخَوَارِجُ 118¹² seq. 896¹³ 1092¹⁵

خَوْحَى see 637 notes ²

الْخُوز 297¹²

خَوْتَةُ بنت سنان بن ابي حارثة المريّة 674⁶

خَوْتَةُ بنت شهاب aunt of 'Utaiba ibn al-Ḥarith ibn Shihāb 75¹⁵

خَوْتَةُ بنت غنّية بن عمار wife of 'Adī ibn Arṭāt 993¹¹

خُوَيْلِد بن عمرو see the following

خُوَيْلِد بن نُقَيْل بن عمرو [الكلابيّ] called خُوَيْلِد بن عمرو, and ثَعِيف, because he was killed by a thunderbolt 759¹³ seq. (cf. 387¹⁵ 761¹⁵ 933⁹): his genealogy 387¹⁵: at the Battle of Raḥraḥān 1062¹⁷

يَزِيد بن عمرو بن خُوَيْلِد see أَبْنُ خُوَيْلِدٍ

خُوَيْلِد آل (?) 1099⁶

خُوَيْلِدَة a clan of the 'Abs (?) 338¹³

الخِيار بن سبرة المجاشعي governor of 'Umān, slain in the rebellion of Yazīd ibn al-Muhallab 974⁴ seq. 993⁷

أَقَر بن ثقيط see أَبُو خَبْرَة

خَيْشَنَة [؟] slain in the War of Harāmīt 929¹ seq.

الْخَيْفَى see الْخَيْفَى, خَيْفَا

د

دَاب بن عوف بن الأحوص [الكلابيّ] 533⁵ seq.

داحس a horse which gave its name to the War between the tribes of 'Abs and Dhubyān 83⁵ seq.: see also 63¹³ (= 82¹³) 108¹² 419¹⁵ (= 1071⁶)

دَارِم (دارم treated once as diptoto 1086¹⁴) one of the principal tribes of the Tamīm: their genealogy 127¹: their division into six clans, 'Abdallāh, Mujāshī', Nahshal, Abān, Jarir and Manaf 187⁶: their connection with the Taghlib

452¹¹ seq. (= 1073¹⁰ seq.) 879¹⁴ seq.: see also 737 172⁶ seq. 308² 310¹⁶ 390¹⁶
 425¹ 489¹¹ 539¹⁷ 572¹⁴ 600¹¹ seq. 654³ (= 1085⁵) 666⁴ 758¹⁰ 765¹⁴ 821⁶ 935¹² 939¹²
 1047¹³ 1078⁶ 1086¹⁴ *et passim*

⁶ داسم a slave of the Banū Mujāshi' (?) 765¹⁵

⁶ داعر a stallion camel which gave its name to a breed (الدَّاعِرِيَّة) 559¹⁶ — see also notes ⁶

عمارَة بن زيد see دائف

(1) داؤد David 986⁶ 1032¹⁴ — see also 995¹

(2) داؤد a descendant of the poet Dhu'aib ibn Ka'b, cited by Abū 'Ubaida 1026⁵

داؤد بن مَتَم بن نَوْبَرَة author of a verse cited 316¹⁰

دبیر see 242¹

باعلة بن أعصر see ابن دُحان

دُحان i.e. the tribes of Bahila and Ghanī 1028¹ seq.

دُحْتَنَس بنت لَقِيْط [الدَّارِمِيَّة] wife of 'Amr ibn 'Amr ibn 'Udus 665⁹ 940¹: cut off her hair on the death of her father at the Battle of Jabala 939¹⁵; her verses on the occasion 665¹¹ seq. 666⁴ seq.: satirised an-Nu'mān ibn Ḳahwas 656¹² seq. (cf. 495⁷): see also 665⁷ (= 940³)

دَرَج see دَرَج بن دَرَج

دَرَج بن زُرْعَة بن قُصْن الصَّبَابِي took part in the War of Harāmīt 927⁵, and was put to death by the Caliph 'Abd-al-Malik 930¹⁶ seq.: his verses composed in prison *ibid.*

دَرَج بن دَرَج at the Battle of al-Iyād 582¹⁹ — apparently identical with دَرَج, one of the Banū Tha'laba 313¹⁸

دَرْداء السَّلِيْمِيَّة at the Battle of al-Iyād 583²

دِرْعَم [الْتَمَرِي] grandfather of Ruhaima, who was married to al-Farazdaq 594⁸ 595¹¹ 1⁸

دِرْعَم بن دِرْعَم see غَنِيْم بن دِرْعَم

[var. عِيِي] دِرْعَم بن عُنَي 227⁶, a descendant of Ma'bad ibn Zurāra ad-Dārimī 653¹⁶ 679⁵: cited by Abū 'Ubaida *ibid.*: see also 227¹⁹ 239⁷

دُرَيْدُ بْنُ ثَعْلَبَةَ بْنِ الْحُرَيْثِ [الْبَرْبُوعِي] at the Battle of Dhū Najab 588² (= 1080⁹)

دُرَيْدُ بْنُ الْمُنْذِرِ بْنِ حَصْبَةَ [الْبَرْبُوعِي] at the Battle of Dhū Najab 302⁹ seq.

الصَّمَّةُ see أَبُو دُرَيْدٍ

الدَّعَاءُ [الشَّيْبَانِي] mentioned in a poem by ʿAmīra ibn Ṭarīk 56¹⁴: present at the Battle of al-Iyād 583¹⁰ 586¹⁴

دَعْمُوسُ الرَّمْلِ الْعَبْدِيُّ a mythical person: his adventures at Wabar 330 notes⁶

دَغْفَلُ بْنُ حَنْظَلَةَ a genealogist, mentioned by al-Farazdaq 189⁷

دَلَمُ بْنُ الْهَيْثَمِثِ الْمَجَاشِعِيِّ father-in-law of al-Farazdaq 1044¹

الدَّهَيْمَسُ الْكَلْبِيُّ a friend of al-Farazdaq 869²

أَبُو دَهَبِلٍ author of a verse cited 861⁶

الدَّهْمَاءُ a mare which belonged to Maʿqil ibn ʿĀmir ibn Mauʿala 667⁵

دُهْمَانُ a family of the clan Naṣr ibn Muʿāwiya 895⁹ (= 495¹³)

الدَّقِيمُ a she-camel proverbial for ill-luck 526¹⁰ 761⁷ 862¹⁴

جَارِيَةُ بْنُ حُمْرَانَ i. e. أَبُو دُوَادٍ [الْإِيَادِي] 201²: mentioned in a verse by Kaīs ibn Zuhair al-ʿAbsī 91¹⁰ (= 408⁴), and in a verse by al-Farazdaq 201¹: his verses cited 91¹⁵ 408⁹ seq.

جَارِيَةُ بْنُ رَبِيعَةَ see أَبُو دُوَادٍ بْنُ رَبِيعَةَ

أَبُو دُوَادٍ الرَّوَّاسِيُّ his verses on the Battle of Faif-ar-Rih 471¹⁸ seq.: see also 534³ (?)

دُودَانُ family (?) 1099⁶

دُودَانُ بْنُ خَالِدٍ [الْكِلَابِيُّ] captured at the Battle of an-Nisār 241¹⁴

وَكَيْعُ بْنُ عُمَيْرٍ see أَبْنُ الدَّوَرَقِيَّةِ

الْأَخْلَلُ بْنُ عَوْتٍ see أَبْنُ دَوْسٍ

دَوْسَرُ بْنُ غَسَّانَ السَّلِيلِيُّ son of the poet Ghassān ibn Dhuhail 25⁸ seq.

دَوْسَةُ بِنْتُ عَمْرٍو بْنِ مَرَّةٍ ancestress of the Qibab and the Banu Jaʿfar ibn Kilab 927¹³

حَنِيفَةَ النُّدُولِ بن النَّدِيلِ [var. النَّدِيلِ] 420¹² 458¹⁸ — cf. 846⁷

النَّدِيلِ 151¹⁷, a nickname of one of the persons mentioned 150¹ seq.

دَيْسَقَ بن حَصَبَةَ بن أَزْنَمَ الْبِرْبُوعِيَّ grandfather of 'Amīra ibn Ṭarīḵ 47² 68²: see also
25⁷ 26⁶ 27⁹ 28¹

النَّدِيلِ see النُّدُولِ

ذ

حَنَيْدَةَ بنت صَعْتَعَةَ بن نَاجِيَةَ see ذَاتُ انْحِمارٍ

ذَاتُ النَّسْوِ a mare which belonged to Bisṭām ibn K̲ais ibn Mas'ūd 584⁹

قُدَامَةُ بن عبد الله بن سَلَمَةَ see النَّدَائِدُ

ذُبْيَانُ بن بَغِيصٍ a tribe included in the group Ghaṭafān 82¹⁴ 94¹¹ 239¹⁹ 654¹⁷, called also ذُبْيَانُ الصَّفَا 678¹⁵: their genealogy 85¹¹: their feud with the 'Abs (the War of Daḥīs) 94¹¹ seq.: fought at Jabala as the allies of the Asad, the Kinda, the Tamīm and the Ribab 656⁴ seq.: were allied with the Asad at the time of the Battle of an-Nisār 239¹⁹: see also 93⁹ 103⁸ 242¹⁰ 539⁸ 903¹

ذُبْيَانُ بن جُدَادَةَ ancestor of a family of the Bāhila 1027⁸

ذِرَاعُ الحَرِثِيِّ (var. ذَارِعُ) 156¹¹

ذَكْوَانُ بن عَمْرُو الْفُقَيْمِيِّ is said to have caused the death of Ghālib, the father of al-Farazdaq 216¹⁷ seq. 682² (= 217¹⁶) 845²

ذَكْوَانُ a family of the Taim [ibn 'Abd-Manāt?] 363¹⁸

(1) ذَكْفَاءُ a woman mentioned by Jarīr 775⁴ (var. ذَيْفَاءُ)

(2) ذَكْفَاءُ see أُمُّ صَبِيحٍ

ذُعَلُ بن تَعْلَبَةَ بن عُدْبَةَ a tribe included in the Bakr ibn Wā'il: their genealogy 189⁹:
see also 326¹¹ 611¹⁷ 612¹ 728¹⁶ 730⁴ 764⁸ 1023¹⁵

ذُعَلُ بن النُّدُولِ a clan of the Ḥanīfa 846⁷

ذُعَلُ بْنُ شَيْبَانَ elan: were defeated by the Taghlib at the First Battle of al-Kulāb 457¹³; distinguished themselves at the Battle of Dhū Ḥār 644¹²; see also 853³ (cf. 806³)

ذُعَلُ بْنُ مَالِكٍ ancestor of a family of the Ḍabba 196¹⁷

الذُّعَلَانِ certain clans of the Bakr ibn Wā'il 461⁷ 728¹⁵ 764⁷ [see also Aghāni X 113¹⁷]

ابْنُ الذُّهَبِ الْأَسَدِيِّ captured Mu'ayya ibn aṣ-Ṣimma 120⁵ seq.

بَنُو ذُهَيْلٍ a family of the [Salīḡ ibn] Yarbū' 37¹⁴ (see 2¹³ 38⁵)

ذُو الْأَصْبَعِ الْعَدَوَانِيَّ author of a verse cited 762⁵

ذُو الْأَعْدَاءِ a poet who satirised the Mujāshi' and other clans, for which reason he was himself satirised by al-Farazdaq 513¹ seq. 523⁹ (= 908¹⁶) 907¹⁰; according to some his name was Mutawakkil ibn 'Iyād 513¹ 523¹⁰ (genealogy), according to others Nāfi' ibn Sawāda 523¹² 907¹¹ 922⁶ cf. 917¹; he is sometimes called a Ḍibābī 523¹² 907¹¹, and sometimes represented as belonging to the Ja'far ibn Kilāb 513¹ 523¹⁰ seq. 909³ 922⁶ seq.

عَلِمَرُ بْنُ أَحْيَمِرَ بْنِ بَيْدَلَةَ see ذُو الْبُرْدَيْنِ

بِسْتَامُ بْنُ قَيْسِ بْنِ مَسْعُودٍ see ذُو الْجَدَّيْنِ (1)

عَبْدُ اللَّهِ بْنُ عَمْرٍو بْنِ الْحَارِثِ بْنِ حَمَامٍ see ذُو الْجَدَّيْنِ (2)

بِسْتَامُ بْنُ قَيْسِ بْنِ مَسْعُودٍ see أَبْنُ ذِي الْجَدَّيْنِ (1)

الشَّلِيلُ بْنُ قَيْسِ بْنِ مَسْعُودٍ see أَبْنُ ذِي الْجَدَّيْنِ (2)

ذُو الْجَوْشَنِ leader of the Ḍibāb at the time of the War between the Banū Abī Bakr ibn Kilāb and the Banū Ja'far 534³

ذُو الْخَرْقِ الْقُتَيْبِيُّ i.e. هَلَالُ بْنُ قُرْطٍ 1070¹¹ seq.: his verses on the *mu'āḡara* between Ḡhalib ibn Ṣaṣ'a'a and Sulḡaim ibn Waṡḡal 418⁶ seq. (= 1070¹³ seq.)

ذُو الْخِمَارِ a horse which belonged to Malik ibn Nuwaira 247¹² 298³

ذُو الرَّحْلِ a horse which belonged to Malik ibn Ḳuḡafa 532¹⁰

عَدِيَّ بْنُ الرَّفْعِ 800 ذُو الرَّفْعِ

مَالِكُ بْنُ عَمْرِو بْنِ سَلَمَةَ see ذُو الرُّقَيْبَةِ

عَبْدُ اللَّهِ بْنُ عَقَبَةَ i.e. ذُو الرُّمَّةِ: his verses cited 813 1826 27014 329 notes 4 3885 50117

7894 8504: opinion of Jarīr concerning him 10484 seq.

حَبِيبُ بْنُ بُعْجٍ see ذُو السُّنَيْنَةِ

تَرْيَفُ بْنُ سِيدَانَ see ذُو سِيدَانَ

الْأَخْطَلُ بْنُ غَوْتٍ see ذُو الْعَبَاةِ

ذُو الْعُقُلِ a horse which belonged to Ḥaṭṭ ibn Abī Jābir ibn ʿAus 8310 seq. 2809

3034 (= 846) — see 30313

الْمُحْتَمِلِينَ see شَدَادُ بْنُ يَزِيدَ

(1) ذُو الْقَرْنَيْنِ *Alexander the Great* 1101 5761

(2) ذُو الْقَرْنَيْنِ one of the Lakhmite kings, by some identified with ʿAmr ibn al-

Mundhir, by others with al-Mundhir ibn Mā-as-Samā 101812 (= 58816) 10731 —

see Ṭabarī I 9009 seq.

أَمْرُ الْقَيْسِ see حُجْرُ بْنُ ذُو الْقُرُوحِ

حَاجِبُ بْنُ زُرَّارَةَ see عُدُسُ بْنُ ذُو الْقَيْسِ

(ذُو اللَّحْيَةِ see عَمْرِو بْنُ ذُو لَيْحَى) of the clan Abū Bakr ibn Kilāb: lived at the time of the Battle of an-Nisār 24217 seq.

ذُو الثَّنَنِ a sword which belonged to Mālik ibn Zuhair al-ʿAbsī 8820 965 (cf. 969)

يَزِيدُ بْنُ ثَرْوَانَ see ذُو الْوَدَعَاتِ, ذُو الْوُدَعِ

gave his name to a kind of lance (أَيْزَنِي or أَيْزَنِي) 5654

ذَوَادُ الْعُجْبِيِّ (var. رَوَادُ), called أَبُو ذِيَادٍ: cited by Abū ʿUbaida 7352

ذُوَيْبُ بْنُ تَعْبِ of the clan ʿAmr ibn Tamīm: one of the pre-Islamic judges 4386: was present at the Battle of Tiyās 102513

ذَيْلُ السَّعْدِيِّ (or ذَيْلُ السَّعْدِيِّ) 822 (1805 31815) an ancestor of ʿAmr ibn Jurmūz

عَمْرُو بْنُ جُرْمُوزٍ see ذَيْلُ

أَبُو النَّذِيل an authority cited by Abū 'Ubaida 240¹³

)

جَرْم a clan of the Ḳudā'a 726¹⁷ (genealogy)

رُعَيْي الْأَيْل i. e. اَنْتَبَرِي [بَن حَصَيْن] عُبَيْد 428⁴ 446⁴ 447⁵ 493¹⁵, called also رُعَيْي 430¹⁸ 448¹² 911², أَبُو جَنْدَل 428² seq. 431¹ 432¹, أَبُو يَرْوَع 428¹³ 429⁴ 431¹³ 442¹⁵ (cf. 934⁸), and أَخُو قَوَازِن 202¹: his quarrel with Jarīr 427¹³ seq., who afterwards satirised him and his son Jandal 446³ seq. (cf. 493¹⁵): his verses cited 428³ 430¹ seq. 521⁶ 825² 934¹⁰: his death 918⁴

رَافِعُ بْنُ أَبَجَر [بَن جَابِرِ الْعِجْلِيِّ] born about the time of the Battle of Dhū Ṭulūḥ 48³ (= 782⁵)

عَبْدُ اللَّهِ بْنُ رَافِعٍ see أَبُو رَافِعٍ

الْأَرْبَابُ loved by Yasār al-Kawā'ib 1093⁴

الْأَرْبَابُ a woman mentioned in a verse by Imru'u-l-Ḳais 85¹³

الْأَرْبَابُ بِنْتُ الْحُكَّتَاتِ بْنِ يَزِيدٍ a woman of the Mujāshi, mentioned contemptuously by Jarīr 439⁹ 894¹ 938³ 1036¹⁵ (= 440⁷) — see 1036 notes ⁴, where she is called a حَبِيبِيَّةٌ

الْأَرْبَابُ بِنْتُ أَرْبِيعِ بْنِ زَيْدٍ wife of Ḳais ibn Zuhair al-'Absī 1071¹⁴: see also 104⁸ and notes ³

الْأَرْبَابُ بِنْتُ قُرَيْشٍ [الْتَيْشَلِيَّةُ] a contemporary of the Caliph 'Uthmān 220¹⁸, called أُمُّ غَائِبٍ 220¹⁹

الْأَرْبَابُ (or بَنُو رِبَابٍ 681² seq.) plural of رِبَاةٌ 946⁸, or رِبَاةٌ 912⁹: a group of clans,

including the Ḳabba, the Taim, the 'Adī and the Auf (or 'Ukl) 1064⁷: are sometimes reckoned as belonging to the Tamīm 361¹⁰ cf. 360⁵: fought at the First Battle of al-Kulāb as the allies of the Bakr ibn Wa'il 452⁹ (= 1073⁹) 453⁴ seq. 457¹⁵: fought at Jabala as the allies of the Banu Ḥanzala ibn Malik 656⁷ seq. 676¹¹: fought at an-Nisār as the allies of the Asad 239¹⁶ 240⁵ seq., cf. the divergent accounts 258¹ seq. 1065² seq.: fought at the Second Battle of al-Kulāb as the allies of the Sa'd ibn Zaid-Manat 149¹³ 150⁹ 151¹ seq. (cf. 448¹² 604¹): see also 146⁸ (= 327¹⁷) 148¹² 208¹ 238⁸ 301¹⁶ 365¹⁶ 390¹⁶ 448⁵ 457⁸ (= 1077⁹) 466¹⁴ 487⁷ 14 737²⁰ 804¹ 908¹ 912⁷ 1034⁵ 1087² 1097⁴

الْأَسَدُ بْنُ الْمُنْذِرِ see ابن الربيع

رَبِيعُ بْنُ حُلَوَانَ see 726 notes³ [cf. Ibn K̲utaiba M. 51¹³]

الرَّبَيعُ i.e. the three clans called Rabr'a ibn Mālik ibn Zaid-Manāt, Rabr'a ibn Ḥanzala ibn Mālik and Rabr'a ibn Mālik ibn Ḥanzala 186³ 17 699⁵

زَيْدَاءُ بِنْتُ جَبْرِ see زَيْدَاءُ بِنْتُ جَبْرِ

رَبِيعُ بْنُ سَلَمَةَ mentioned by al-Farazdaq 948¹⁴

رَبِيعُ بْنُ عَمْرِو بْنِ عَمْرِو الدَّارِمِيِّ slain by the 'Abs at Aḳrun 679 notes⁶

رَبِيعُ بْنُ الْمُجَشَّرِ بْنِ أَبِي النَّثِيلِ a contemporary of al-Farazdaq: had a dispute with Janāb ibn Sharik ibn Hammām 941⁵ 957³

الرَّبِيعُ captured at the Battle of Jadūd 148¹⁷ seq.

رَبِيعُ بْنُ الْخُرَيْثِ بْنِ عَمْرِو a clan of the Sa'd ibn Zaid-Manāt, included in the group Muḳā'is 222¹⁵ (see *Additions and Corrections*) 717⁹ 741⁴ 979¹ 1023¹³: raided by the Shaibān at Jadūd 145² cf. 326¹³ seq. 710⁹: satirised by al-Farazdaq 124¹⁵ seq.: see also 328⁴

الرَّبِيعُ بْنُ رُبَيْعَةَ see رُبَيْعَةُ

رَبِيعُ بْنُ زَيْدِ بْنِ عَبْدِ اللَّهِ الْعَبْسِيِّ (or رُبَيْعُ 927 655¹) of the clan 'Andh ibn Ghālib ibn K̲utaifa 88⁶ (see *Additions and Corrections*): called الرُّبَيْعُ 104¹³ 193⁷: his genealogy 88¹³: his relations with his wife's brother, Hudhaifa ibn Badr al-Fazārī 88¹³ seq.: his verses on the murder of Mālik ibn Zuhair 89⁶ seq.: see also 90² seq. 104¹ seq. 654¹⁷ seq. 679 notes⁶ seq. 1071¹⁴ seq.

رَبِيعُ بْنُ رُبَيْعَةَ mentioned by Jarīr 1002⁹ (see 1002⁷)

رَبِيعُ بْنُ عَتِيبَةَ بْنِ الْخُرَيْثِ الْيَرْبُوعِيِّ at the Battle of al-Ghabīṭ 313¹⁷: see also 647¹⁷ seq.

رَبِيعَةُ بْنُ أَبِي (?) الرُّبَيْعَةِ at the Battle of an-Nisār 1066¹⁴

الرُّبَيْعَةُ بْنُ جَعْفَرِ see جَعْفَرُ

رَبِيعَةُ بْنُ سَيْفِ بْنِ زَيْدِ مَدَّةَ see رُبَيْعَةُ الْجَوْعِ

رَبِيعَةُ النَّشْرِ بْنِ تَعْبٍ see كَعْبُ بْنُ عَبْدِ اللَّهِ

رَبِيعَةُ بْنُ مَالِكٍ a clan of the Tamīm 186⁷ 223¹² 336¹² seq. 338¹⁷ 434⁹ 452¹⁴
(= 1073¹³) 699¹², called رَبِيعَةُ النَّصْرِيِّ 186⁷ 699¹²

الرَّحْبَلُ الْقُرَيْعِيُّ see رَبِيعَةُ بْنُ مَالِكٍ بْنِ رَبِيعَةَ

رَبِيعَةُ بْنُ مَالِكٍ a clan of the Tamīm 51³ 186⁴ 699⁹ 1049¹¹ 1097¹, called رَبِيعَةُ الدَّجْوَجِ 61¹ 9⁸ 186⁴ 699⁹ 1049¹¹
رَبِيعَةُ النَّكْرِ 186⁴ 699⁹, and رَبِيعَةُ النَّكْرِ

رَبِيعَةُ بْنُ مُخَالِشٍ of the clan Usayyid ibn 'Amr: acted as judge in pre-Islamic times 139⁸

رَبِيعَةُ بِنْتُ أَمْرٍ مOTHER of the poet Abu-n-Najm 611¹⁵

رَبِيعَةُ بْنُ مَقْرُومٍ his verses on the death of al-Ḥarith ibn Muzaiḳiyya 196⁸ seq.:
on the Battle of an-Nisār 1067⁵ seq.

رَبِيعَةُ بْنُ نِزَارٍ (see 47¹⁰ 92⁸) great group of tribes: their conduct during the disturbances at al-Baṣra after the death of Yazīd ibn Mu'āwiya 112¹¹ 113⁸ 727²¹ seq.:
on the occasion of the *Yaum al-Jufra* 749¹⁷ 1092¹³ (cf. 766⁶): see also 98¹⁵ 142⁴
225⁹ 571 notes⁴ 727²⁰ 748¹⁰ 811¹¹ 815⁶ 901⁴ 903⁸ 912³ 1073¹ seq. 1093¹³ 1094¹⁴ seq.

رَبِيعَةُ بْنُ حَنْظَلَةَ see مَالِكُ بْنُ رَبِيعَةَ النَّوَسِيِّ

رَبِيعَةُ بْنُ وَحْبٍ slain by Ḥuṣayn ibn Ḍamḍam al-Murri at the close of the War of Dāḥis 105¹¹ seq.

رَبِيعَةُ بْنُ دُحَلٍ a clan of the Shaibān 305¹³ 583¹¹ 644¹⁸ 646² 762⁸ (= 1018¹⁰) 906¹
رَبِيعَةُ بْنُ دُحَلٍ, called أَبُو مُرْعَبٍ, of the tribe Asad ibn Khuzaima: cited as an authority by Abu 'U'baida 238¹¹ cf. 240³ seq.

رَبِيعَةُ بْنُ دُحَلٍ his relations with Abd-ar-Raḥmān ibn Muḥammad ibn al-Ash'ath 413¹ seq.

رَبِيعَةُ بْنُ رَجَاءٍ at al-Baṣra in the time of 'U'baidallāh ibn Ziyād 729¹³: his grave 126⁵ [according to the *Mushtabih* of adh-Dhababī ed. De Jong 379¹⁰]

رَبِيعَةُ بْنُ عُنْبَةَ see الرَّحْلُ

رَبِيعَةُ بْنُ مَيْتَابٍ see مَيْتَابُ بْنُ أَبِي صَفْوَةَ

رديم a man of the Bakr ibn Wā'il (?): at the Battle of al-Waḳīṭ 312⁹ 13

رديم according to Ibn Duraid 120², Lisān XV 128⁴], or رديم 196³ [رديم according to Ibn Duraid 120², Lisān XV 128⁴], or رديم

1881⁶ 233⁹: originally named عمرو 1881⁶ 196³, son of Mālik ibn Zaid 233⁹ (genea-

logy), and great-grandfather of Zaid al-Fawāris 1881⁶: called بنو حنظل and بنو حنظل

196³ seq.: slain at the Battle of Iḍam *ibid.*

ردينة said to be a woman who gave her name to a kind of lance (ردينة) 811²

ردينة author of a verse satirising 'Umāra ibn 'Aḳīl the great-grandson of Jarīr 205¹⁷

ردانة a clan of the Tamīm 223¹² 434⁹ 830¹⁵

ردانة his verses satirising the son of al-Muḥill ibn Ḳudāma al-Yarbu'ī 207¹⁵ seq.: his verses on the Battle of ash-Shayyṭān 1021⁷ seq.

ردانة captured by al-Hudhail ibn Hubaira at Irāb 1088⁶

رضى deity 141⁴

رغال (var. رغال) a term applied to the mother of Jarīr 281⁶

رغال a clan of the Sulaim 392⁹ (see also notes ¹) 410⁹ seq.

رغال a female slave 657¹

رغال see رغال

رغال nickname of the clan Mujāshi', or of some member of it 78¹ 217¹² 997⁷

رغال i. e. Mujāshi' 413¹⁵ (= 385⁶)

رغيدة the owner of a house at al-Baṣra 738¹⁷

رعد at the Battle of Buzakha 1951¹⁰ *

(1) رعد wife of Ḥarrī ibn Ḍanra 943⁴ (see notes ²)

(2) رعد a clan of the Shaiban 526¹¹ [see Ibn Duraid 210¹¹]

رعد ancestress of certain clans of the Tamīm (viz. Fuḳāim, Nahshak, Kulaib and Ghudana) 748⁶ 752¹⁷ 758⁸

عَبْدُ اللَّهِ بْنُ قَيْسِ الرَّقِيَّاتِ see ابْنُ الرَّقِيَّاتِ

رَقِيَّةٌ a name given to the Dependents of the Kindite kings 452¹⁶ (= 1073¹⁶)

رَمْلَةُ بِنْتُ صَبِيحٍ captured at the Battle of an-Nisār 242²

رَقِيمَةُ بِنْتُ غَنِيمِ بْنِ دِرْعَمٍ wife of al-Farazdaq 594¹⁵ seq.

رَبِيعَةُ [ابْنِ رَبِيعَةَ] ancestor of a family of the 'Abs 93² (cf. 84¹³ 420¹³)

رَوَّادُ الْكَعْبِيِّ 735 notes¹ — see ذَوَّادُ الْكَعْبِيِّ

رَوْبَةُ بْنُ الْعَبَّاحِ cited by Abū 'Ubaida as an authority for events in the reign of Sulaimān 383⁶

الرَّوَّانِ i.e. the Taghlibite clans Jusham and Malik 266¹² 373⁵

الرُّومِ 141¹¹ 383⁸ (see also notes⁷)

رِيَّاحُ بْنُ يَرْبُوعٍ clan: at the Battle of Dhū Ṭulūḥ 49⁴ seq. (= 783⁴ seq.): at the Battle of al-Marrūt 72² seq. (cf. 835¹⁴): defeated by al-Hudhail ibn Hubaira at-Taghlibi at Irāb 473⁷ seq. (cf. 703¹ seq. 1088¹ seq.): see also 14¹⁵ 22¹⁴ 31⁶ 10 69¹² 84¹⁸ seq. 113¹⁵ 298¹¹ 303¹² 338³ 416²⁰ 417²⁰ 434⁷ 438² 647¹⁰ 758¹ 957⁶ (cf. 1040¹⁰) 998¹² 1038² 1039¹² 1070¹³

أَبُو رِيَّاحٍ [i.e. أَحْمَدُ الْقَيْسِيُّ], who died A. H. 349 — see Rieu "Supplement to the Catalogue of Arabic MSS" p. 653 col. 1] cited as an authority in L 42³ 44 notes⁵

أَبُو رِيَّاحَةَ الْعَرِينِيَّ cited by Zubair ibn Hunaid, an informant of Abū 'Ubaida 733⁷

رَيْضَةُ بِنْتُ الْكَرَيْشِ ancestress of a family of the Kilāb 243⁹

ز

زَاعِرُ بْنُ زَاعِرٍ 174¹⁷

زَبَابُ بْنُ رَمِيلَةَ called also زَبَابُ [ابْنِ ثَوْرِ النَّبَشَلِيِّ] after his mother 1098⁵: an enemy of al-Farazdaq 1034⁷: slew Abū Badhdhāl 1098⁵ 1099¹¹ [in the Aghānī the name appears as زَبَابُ VIII 159⁷ seq., زَبَابُ X 26⁸, and زَبَابُ XVIII 71⁴ — the correct form is given in Boucher 195⁵ seq. 199⁷ seq.]

نَيْتَةُ بِنْتُ قَرْظَةَ see الزَّيْبَةُ

زَيْبَانُ بْنُ بَدْرٍ at the Battle of Jabala 99¹⁴

زَيْبَانُ بْنُ حُلَوَانَ (var. رَيْبَانُ) 726¹⁸

زَيْبَانُ الشُّبَيْرِيُّ, called أَبُو مُصَرِّفٍ 417²⁰ 647¹⁶ seq. 941⁵; cited by Abū Ubaida 313⁸ 417²⁰

زَيْبَانُ [بْنُ يَتْرَبِي الشَّيْبَانِي] (var. الزَّيْبَانُ) possessor of the she-camel called ad-Duhaim 526¹¹ [see Ibn Duraid 211¹]

الزَّيْدُ a horse which belonged to al-Ḥaufazān 145¹⁰ (= 327⁸)

زَيْرَةُ said to have been the name of a female slave of al-Aḥnaf ibn K̄ais 114¹³ seq. (= 733¹ seq.)

حُصَيْنُ بْنُ بَدْرِ بْنِ أُمِّ الْقَيْسِ i. e. الزَّيْرَتِيُّ السَّعْدِيُّ 752⁵ seq. (genealogy): husband of Hunaida the paternal aunt of al-Farazdaq 127⁷ 264¹¹ 706³; supported the Caliph Abū Bakr at the time of the *Ridda* 715¹³ seq.: his verses on the subject 715¹⁷ seq.: other verses ascribed to him 714¹⁴ seq.: see also 264¹⁶ 705¹³ seq. 708¹ 713⁵ 714¹⁶ seq. 752⁴ 775¹ 779¹

عِيَّاشُ بْنُ الزَّيْرَتِيِّ see بَدْرُ بْنُ بَدْرِ بْنِ الزَّيْرَتِيِّ

زَبِيْبَةُ a negress, mother of the poet 'Antara ibn Shaddād 372⁸

زَبَيْدُ [بْنُ الْحَرْثِ] a clan of the Madhḥij 469⁸

زَبَيْدُ بْنُ سَلِيطٍ ancestor of a family 101⁷ 581⁵ seq.

زَبِيدُ a family of the 'Abshams ibn Sa'd 713¹

الزَّبِيرُ بْنُ بَالِطِ الْيَهُودِيِّ bought a robe of 'Uṭarid ibn Ḥajīb ibn Zurāra 464¹

أَبُو عَبْدِ اللَّهِ 81² seq., 81⁶ أَبْنُ صَفِيَّةَ, called أَبْنُ عَوَامٍ, الزَّيْبِيُّ بْنُ الْعَوَامِ بْنُ خُوَيْلِدٍ 1040⁹, and الْحَوَارِيُّ (see *Glossary* s. r. حَوَارٍ): his genealogy 399⁹ cf. 274⁸; his mother Ṣafīya bint 'Abd-al-Muṭṭalib 968¹⁵; betrayed by an-Na'ir ibn az-Zammām al-Mu-jāshī' and slain by 'Amr ibn al-Jarmuz as-Sa'dī 801² seq. 179⁹ seq. 222⁶ 223⁹ 254¹⁵ 274² 318¹⁵ seq. 399⁶ (= 426¹⁵) 439² 544¹⁰ seq. 591¹⁵ 694¹⁷ 708¹ 775¹⁶ 776¹² 802¹¹ 833² 834⁹ 844⁴ 854³ seq. 860⁵ 892² 893¹⁶ 937³ 968¹² 969⁵ seq. 997¹⁰ seq. 1017⁴ 1018⁵ seq. 1035¹⁴ seq.

الرَّبِيرُ بْنُ الْحَاوِزِ [السَّلِيطِيُّ] a leader of the *Khawārij* in the time of the Caliph Ibn az-Zubair 118¹³ [see Ṭabarī II 517⁷]: slain at Iṣbahān by ʿAṭṭab ibn Warḳa 896¹

عَبْدُ اللَّهِ بْنِ الرَّبِيرِ see الرَّبِيرُ بْنُ

الرَّبِيرِ [i. e. عَبْدُ اللَّهِ بْنِ الرَّبِيرِ, see Ṭabarī II 269¹⁴]: his verses on the death of Ḥanīʾ ibn ʿUrwa and Muslim ibn ʿAḳīl 246¹⁷ seq.

زَيْنُ الصَّبَابِيِّ lived at the time of the War of Ḥaramīt 928⁵

زَحْرُ بْنُ قَيْسِ الْجَعْفِيِّ served under Muṣṭab ibn az-Zubair 1092³

جَيْمُ بْنُ زَحْرٍ see زَحْرُ بْنُ

زُرَّارَةُ بْنُ عُدْسِ بْنِ زَيْدِ الدَّارِمِيِّ, called أَبُو مَعْبُدٍ 788¹⁶: his genealogy 45¹⁶ 139⁹

182¹⁶: acted as judge in pre-Islamic times 139⁹: his relations with ʿAmr ibn al-Mundhir king of al-Ḥira 652¹⁵ seq. (cf. 1081¹¹ seq.): protected al-Ḥarith ibn Zālim 1060¹⁴ seq.: his conversation with his niece before the Battle of Raḥraḥān 1061¹⁵ seq.: his dying injunctions respecting ʿAmr ibn Milḳaṭ at-Ṭāʾī 45¹⁶ seq. (= 1087¹⁵ seq.): see also 182¹⁵ (= 774¹³ 1049⁹) 219⁴ 227⁷ 266 notes³ 300⁵ 462¹⁰ 497⁷ 600¹² 621¹⁰ 772³ 788¹⁶ 958¹³ 959⁶ 1063¹⁴

النُّزْدُ بْنُ عَبْدِ اللَّهِ السَّعْدِيِّ at al-Baṣra at the time of the murder of Masʿūd ibn ʿAmr 733³

زُرْعَةُ بْنُ صَمْرَةَ الزَّيْلَانِيِّ grandson of Zabyān ibn Ziyād 389⁶

زُرْعَةُ بْنُ عَمْرٍو بْنِ خُوَيْلِدِ الزَّيْلَانِيِّ at the Battle of Raḥraḥān 1062¹⁵

الزُّنْدُ 115¹³ 444⁸ 738⁵

زَعْبَلُ بْنُ كَعْبٍ a clan nearly related to the Banu-l-Ḥarith ibn Kaʿb 152¹ [see Aghānī IX 19²¹ — Wüstenfeld, *Register*, wrongly has “Zogeil”]

الرَّوْعَقَرَانُ a horse which belonged to Bisṭām ibn Ḳais ash-Shaibānī 235²

الرَّوْعَقَرَانُ بْنُ الرَّيْدِ a horse which belonged to Ḳais ibn ʿĀṣim al-Minkarī 145¹⁰ (cf. 327⁹)

رَعْلُ 392 notes¹ — see رَعْلُ

الرَّعْلُ بْنُ عُرْوَةَ (= الرَّعْلُ بْنُ عُرْوَةَ), called also الرَّعْلِيُّ 370¹: his verses on the death of ʿAbdallāh ibn Khāzim and Ḳutaiba ibn Muslim 369¹² — see *Additions and Corrections*

رُغَبَةُ a he-ass 36¹¹

زُفَرُ بْنُ الْحَارِثِ الْكِلَابِيُّ a contemporary of the Caliph 'Abd-al-Malik 749⁷; verse cited 776⁷

بَشِيرُ بْنُ صَفْوَانَ بْنِ عَمْرِو see أَبُو الْوَرَقِ

الْفَرَّاءُ see أَبُو زَكْرِيَّا بْنِ زَيْدِ الدَّيْلَمِيِّ

رَبِيعَةُ a family of the clan Rabi'a ibn 'Ijl 307¹⁶

زَمَانِيَّةُ see *Glossary* s.r. زَمَم

زُنْبَعُ بْنُ أَحْيَمِرِ بْنِ بَيْدَلَةَ [السَّعْدِيُّ] 772¹⁵

زُنْبَعُ بْنُ جَذِيمَةَ بْنِ رُوَاحَةَ الْعَبْسِيِّ 101⁹ (see 337⁵)

زُنْبَعُ بْنُ الْحَارِثِ الرِّيَّاحِيُّ at the Battle of Dhī Najab 1080⁴

زُنْبَعُ بْنُ الْحَكَمِ بْنِ مُرْوَانَ الْعَبْسِيِّ, called ابْنُ زُنْبَعٍ after his great-grandfather 337¹⁵;

captured by the Yarbū' at the Battle of as-Ṣarā'im 337² and notes ⁴

ابْنُ زُنْبَعٍ see the foregoing

الزُّنُجُ 1051¹

الزُّعْدَمَنُ 425² — see الزُّعْدَمَنُ

زَعْدَمُ بْنُ حَزْنِ بْنِ وَحَبِ الْعَبْسِيِّ at the Battle of Jabala 669¹¹ seq. 677⁵ seq.

عَلِيُّ بْنُ زَعْدَمٍ see زَعْدَمُ بْنُ

الزُّعْدَمَنُ i.e. Zahdam ibn Ḥazn and his brother Ḥais 379¹⁵ 425¹ seq. 669¹¹ seq.

زُعَيْرُ بْنُ بُوَ a man who lived at the time of the Second Battle of al-Kulab 150⁴

seq. [see Aghānī XV 74¹]

زُعَيْرُ بْنُ جَذِيمَةَ بْنِ رُوَاحَةَ الْعَبْسِيِّ his genealogy 84¹³; slain by Khalid ibn Ja'far ibn Kilab 384¹⁶ seq. cf. 103¹⁷

زُعَيْرُ بْنُ جُشَمٍ ancestor of a family of the Taghlib 452¹⁵ (= 1073¹⁴) cf. 899¹³

زُعَيْرُ بْنُ الْكَحْزُورِ الشَّيْبَانِيُّ slain at the Battle of al-Lyad 584⁴

زَعِيرُ بْنُ أَبِي سُلَيْمٍ [الْمُزَنِّي] the poet: mentioned by al-Farazdaq 201³: verses cited 239¹ seq.

زَعِيرُ بْنُ عَمْرِو بْنِ مُعَيْتَةَ الْكِلَابِيِّ slain at the Battle of Jabala 668¹² seq.

زَعِيرُ بْنُ الْيُنَيْدِ 351¹³ 357² 114¹ 727¹⁶ 729¹⁵ 731¹⁰ 732¹, or زَعِيرُ بْنُ عَبْدِ بْنِ إِيسَ 358¹: cited by Abū 'Ubaida 354⁸ 727¹⁶ 729¹⁵ 731¹⁰ 732¹ 733⁷: see also 357³ 358¹³ 360¹⁴ 361¹⁰ 362⁷ 366¹³: for his genealogy, see 357²

زَوْتَةُ a woman mentioned in a verse by 'Umar ibn Laja' 487⁹

زَوْيَةُ النَّدَى ancestor of 'Utba ibn Salmā 471⁷

زُوَيْبِرُ بْنُ عَبْدِ الْكُرْتِ بْنِ ضِرَارٍ at the Battle of Ghaul 387¹³

زَيْدُ بْنُ أَبِي سَفْيَانَ 125¹² 607¹⁶ 635¹⁰ 790¹⁷, and زَيْدُ بْنُ أَبِي 79¹² 112⁵, called also زَيْدُ بْنُ أَبِي 620⁷: fled from al-Baṣra in the time of the Caliph 'Alī, after having been appointed governor by 'Abdallāh ibn 'Abbas 125¹² seq.: his persecution of al-Farazdaq 607¹⁵ (= 684³) 607¹⁶ seq. (cf. 635¹⁰ seq.) 609¹⁵ seq. 616² seq.: was appointed governor of the Ḥijāz by Mu'āwiya 620¹⁰ seq.: his death and the verses composed on the subject 620¹⁴ seq.: see also 724¹² 725¹⁵ 790¹⁷

زَيْدُ بْنُ الْأَشْثَبِ بْنِ وَرْدٍ [الْجَعْدِيُّ] at the court of Mu'āwiya 716¹⁴

زَيْدُ بْنُ سُلَيْمَانَ [i. e. زَيْدُ بْنُ الْأَعَّاجِمِ] see Aghānī XIV 102⁵: satirised by al-Mughīra ibn Ḥabnā 736⁵

زَيْدُ بْنُ أَبِي 79¹² see زَيْدُ بْنُ أَبِي 79¹²

زَيْدُ بْنُ الْكُرْتِ see زَيْدُ بْنُ الْكُرْتِ

زَيْدُ بْنُ الْكُرْتِ بْنِ عَمْرِو الْعَسَلَانِيِّ, called مَرْدُودُ 195⁵: slain by the Ḍabba at Buzakha, together with his brother Muḥarrik 195¹ seq. (cf. 189¹⁷ 193²)

زَيْدُ بْنُ زُبَيْرٍ [ذُبَيْرٍ] الْأَسَدِيُّ at the Battle of an-Nisār 241²⁰

زَيْدُ بْنُ أَبِي 79¹² see زَيْدُ بْنُ أَبِي 79¹²

زَيْدُ بْنُ سُلَيْمَانَ see زَيْدُ بْنُ سُلَيْمَانَ

زَيْدُ بْنُ عَبْدِ الرَّحْمَنِ [الْأَزْدِيُّ] said to have slain Ṣāliḥ the brother of Ḥutaiba ibn Muslim 361⁷

عِلَافَةَ التَّغْلِبِ cited by al-Kalbī on the authority of al-Mufaḍḍal ibn Muḥammad 75² [see Ṭabarī I 1086¹²]

زَيْدُ بْنُ عَمْرٍو بْنِ الْأَشْرَفِ الْعَتَكِيِّ, called ابْنُ الْكِرْمَانِيِّ 751⁷: his genealogy 737¹¹: became leader of the Yemenite party at al-Baṣra after the murder of Mas'ūd ibn 'Amr *ibid.* seq.: supported the Umayyads on the occasion of the *Yaum al-Jufra* 1091¹ 1092¹

الْمُتَابِعَةُ الدُّبَيَانِيَّةُ see زَيْدُ بْنُ عَمْرٍو بْنِ مَعْوِيَةَ

زَيْدُ بْنُ قَوْبَرٍ leader of the Taghlib in their war with the Ḳaisites in the reign of 'Abd-al-Malik 1038⁷

عَبِيدُ اللَّهِ بْنِ زَيْدٍ see ابْنُ زَيْدٍ

ذَوَّانُ الْكَعْبِيِّ see أَبُو زَيْدٍ

بنو زَيْدٍ i. e. the descendants of Ziyād ibn 'Abdallāh ibn Sufyān al-'Absī (see 88¹³) 90¹² 17 95⁶ 194¹³

زَيْدُ مَنَاةَ بْنِ تَمِيمٍ see زَيْدُ بْنُ تَمِيمٍ

زَيْدُ الْقَوَارِسِ see زَيْدُ بْنُ حُصَيْنٍ بْنِ ضِرَارٍ

زَيْدُ الْخَيْلِ [i. e. زَيْدُ بْنُ مَيْلِيلِ الطَّائِيِّ, see Aghānī XVI 47 seq.]: verses cited 752⁸ seq.

زَيْدُ بْنُ رَيْحٍ ancestor of a family of the Yarbū 150⁵

زَيْدُ بْنُ سُؤَيْدِ بْنِ شَرِيكِ [الشَّيْبَانِيَّةُ] captured at the Battle of al-Ghabīṭ (or of al-Iyād?) 1069⁶

زَيْدُ بْنُ عَبْدِ اللَّهِ ancestor of a family of the Darim 498⁹ 939¹³ (see 45¹⁶ 73⁸)

زَيْدُ بْنُ عَدِيِّ بْنِ زَيْدِ الْعِبَادَةِ at the court of the Persian king (Parwez) 639⁵

زَيْدُ بْنُ عَمْرٍو [ابْنِ عَمْرِو الصَّبِيِّ] an ancestor of 'Aṣim ibn Khalīfa (?) 192⁷ (= 236³)

زَيْدُ بْنُ عَمْرٍو بْنِ عَدَسِ الدَّارِمِيِّ slain at the Battle of Jabala 666¹³ 671¹⁹ seq.

الْأَخْوَصُ بْنُ عَمْرٍو بْنِ قَيْسٍ see زَيْدُ بْنُ عَمْرٍو بْنِ قَيْسٍ

زَيْدُ بْنُ الْغَوْثِ بْنِ أُمَارٍ clan 140⁴ seq.

زَيْدُ الْقَوَارِسِ i. e. زَيْدُ بْنُ حُصَيْنٍ بْنِ ضِرَارِ الصَّبِيِّ 188¹⁰ seq. — for his genealogy, see

that of his grandfather ʿDirār 233⁹: distinguished himself at the Battle of Buzākha 189¹⁸ (cf. 192¹⁶) 195³ seq.

زَيْدُ بْنُ قَيْسٍ 412⁸ — read أَرَيْدُ بْنُ قَيْسٍ (see *Additions and Corrections*)

زَيْدُ بْنُ مَالِكِ بْنِ حَنْظَلَةَ a clan of the Tamīm, included in the Banu-l-ʿAdawīya 186¹³

زَيْدُ مَنَاةَ بْنِ تَمِيمٍ a group of tribes 325¹⁵, called also زَيْدُ بْنُ تَمِيمٍ 452⁹ 901⁸, and 1078⁵ (var. بَنِي بَدْرِ 599 notes²)

زَيْدُ الْحَكِيلِ see زَيْدُ بْنُ مُتَلِّيلٍ

زَيْدُ النَّجَّارِ, called زَيْدُ الْيَمَامَةِ 839⁴: a client of the Ḥanīfa and a contemporary of Jarīr 837¹ seq. 838¹² seq. 839¹⁴ seq. 840¹

زَيْدُ بْنُ نَيْشَلٍ a clan of the Dārim 187⁸ 459⁴

زَيْدُ بْنُ النَّجَّارِ see زَيْدُ الْيَمَامَةِ

الْحُصَيْنِ بْنِ زَيْدٍ see زَيْدُ ابْنِ زَيْدٍ

سَعِيدُ بْنُ أَوْسٍ بْنِ ثَيْبِ الْأَنْصَارِيِّ i. e. أَبُو زَيْدٍ, a contemporary of al-Aṣmaʿī and Abū ʿUbaida: cited 136¹⁴

زَيْدُ مَنَاةَ بْنِ تَمِيمٍ see زَيْدُ بْنُ زَيْدٍ

زَيْدَاءُ بِنْتُ جَرِيرٍ daughter of the poet 203¹⁴ cf. 1¹⁶ 647⁹ 1045¹⁴: cited by her son, Miṣḥal ibn Kusaib 32¹ 126⁹ [the name is sometimes incorrectly written رَيْدَاءُ 647 notes¹ 1045 notes¹ Jarīr I 26⁵, or رَيْدَاءُ Aghānī VII 42²⁶]

زَيْقُ بْنُ بَسْطَامٍ بْنِ قَيْسِ الشَّيْبَانِيِّ 585¹⁵ 806¹ 808¹¹ (?) 809⁷ seq. (= 77¹¹ seq.) 811⁹ 816¹⁵ (?) 853¹⁰ [this Zīq is usually represented as the father of Ḥadrā, but since Ḥadrā was a young woman in the time of al-Ḥajjāj ibn Yūsuf (819⁸ seq.) she can scarcely have been a granddaughter of the pre-Islamic hero Bisṭām]

زَيْقُ بْنُ زَيْقٍ [بْنِ بَسْطَامٍ] 811¹⁰ (cf. 811⁹), a Christian 821⁴, and father of Ḥadrā who was married to ʿal-Farazdaq 548⁸ 806¹ 818⁷ seq. 819² 821³ 829¹: see also 853¹⁰

زَيْقُ ابْنِ زَيْقٍ 811⁹ — see the foregoing

بَسْطَامُ بْنُ قَيْسِ بْنِ مَسْعُودٍ see أَبُو زَيْقٍ

زَيْنَبُ a woman mentioned by Jarīr 961⁸ 963¹

زَيْنَبُ بِنْتُ جَرِيرِ الشَّاعِرِ 843 notes³

زَيْنَبُ بِنْتُ جَزْءِ بَنِي سَعْدِ [الرِّيَاحِيَّةِ] captured by al-Hudhail ibn Hubaira at Irāb 1088⁷ (but see 703⁶)

زَيْنَبُ بِنْتُ حَمِيرَى بْنِ الْحَرِثِ الرِّيَاحِيَّةِ captured at Irāb 473¹⁰ seq. (= 703³) 474¹⁶ seq.

زَيْنَبُ [الدَّارِمِيَّةِ] captured by al-Ma'mūr al-Ḥārithī 600¹² 939¹² seq.

زَيْنَبُ (?) perhaps the name of a camel 534²

س

سَارَةُ Sarah, mentioned by Jarīr 994¹¹

السَّائِرُونَ (= السَّيْطَرُونَ) 299¹ 885¹⁴

سَالِمُ بْنُ رَبِيعَةَ بْنِ الْحَرِثِ [التَّغْلِبِيِّ] 905¹

سَالِمُ بْنُ كَعْبِ بْنِ عَمْرِو الشَّيْبَانِيِّ at the First Battle of al-Kulāb 453¹⁷ (= 1074¹²)

أُمُّ سَالِمٍ a woman mentioned by Jarīr 394¹²

السَّامِرِيُّ the maker of the Golden Calf 165¹⁷ 331⁶

سَبَلٌ a mare 30¹⁴

سَبِيعُ بْنُ الْحَطِيمِ النَّبِيِّ a contemporary of 'Uyaina ibn Ḥiṣn 1068³

[بَنِي شَيْفِ الشَّيْبَانِيِّ] سَبِيعُ 1069¹⁰ — but see the parallel passage 585¹⁶

سَبِيعُ بْنُ عَمْرِو of the clan Tha'laba ibn Sa'd ibn Dhubyān: lived at the time of the War of Ḍaḥīs 93¹⁰ seq. 101⁶: see also 238¹⁵ (?)

بنو سَبِيعٍ a family of the Tamīm: according to 1097² they were a subdivision of the Banu 'Uhayya, but this does not agree with 415¹³

السَّاحِبُ a sho-camel 905⁹ seq.

سَاحِبَةُ a clan of the Bajila 660³

سَاحِبٌ a slave of Ghaliḥ ibn Ṣaṣa'a 417¹ seq.

عَمْرُ بْنُ حَفْصٍ see سَكِيمُ بْنُ حَفْصٍ

وَيْثِيلُ بْنُ سَكِيمٍ, called وَثِيلُ بْنُ 826¹⁶: competed with Ghālib ibn Ṣaṣa'a in the slaughtering of camels at Ṣau'ar in the reign of 'Uthmān 414¹ seq. (= 625¹¹ seq. 1070⁶ seq.) cf. 179⁴ 580⁴ 953⁶ 999¹³ seq.: his verses cited 337¹⁵ 485⁴ seq. 589⁵ seq. (= 1080⁷ seq.): see also 484⁶ seq.

أَبُو سَكِيمَةَ بْنُ فُرَّةَ [النَّقْشَبَرِيُّ] at the Battle of Ḳarat Ahwā (= al-Ḳuwaira) 405¹⁸

سَدُوسُ بْنُ شَيْبَانَ بْنِ ثَعْلَبَةَ [الْبَكْرِيُّ] went on an embassy to the King of Yemen shortly before the Battle of Khazāzā 1094¹ seq.

سُرَاقَةُ الْعَبْسِيُّ one of the Banu-l-Mu'tamm ibn Ḳuṭai'a: said to have been concerned in bringing about the War of Daḥis 86¹²

سُرَاقَةُ [بن مرداس] [see Ibn Duraid 282¹⁶ seq.], called ثَبَارِقِيُّ 966¹⁷, and ثَبَارِقِيُّ بْنُ ثَبَارِقِيٍّ 1015¹⁵: a poet and an enemy of Jarīr 967¹ 1014¹⁰ 1015¹⁶

سَرَجِسُ or سَرَجِسُ 820⁵ 14, called أَبُو كَعْبٍ 819⁹ 820⁵ seq.: an official under al-Ḥajjāj ibn Yūsuf *ibid.*

سَارِ سَرَجِسُ i. e. *Saint Sergius* 904⁸ 11

سَرِيٌّ بْنُ عُدُسِ بْنِ زَيْدِ الدَّارِمِيِّ a brother of Zurāra ibn 'Udus 958¹³

أُمُّ سَرِيحَ a woman mentioned in a poem by Darraj ibn Zur'a 931³

سَرِيحُ الْأَسَدِيِّ of the Banū Mu'riḍ ibn 'Amr: gave his name to a kind of sword (سَرِيحِيَّةٌ) 56¹² 65¹¹

سَرِيحُ بْنُ عَمْرِو التَّغْلِبِيِّ, called أَبُو اللَّحْمِ 458², of the clan Tha'laba ibn Bakr ibn Ḥubaib: his verses on the First Battle of al-Kulāb 458⁴ seq.

سَعْدُ بْنُ بَكْرِ a tribe included in the Hawāzin 660¹

سَعْدُ بْنُ جُشَمِ ancestor of a family of the Taghlib 452¹⁵ (= 1073¹⁴)

سَعْدُ بْنُ ذُبَيْنِ a group of clans, of whom the Tha'laba ibn Sa'd were the most important 103¹ seq. (see 75³)

سَعْدُ بْنُ زُخَيْرِ التَّغْلِبِيِّ see نَوْحِيدُ

سَعْدُ بْنُ زَيْدِ مَنَاةَ one of the principal tribes of the Tamīm: full name mentioned by Jarīr 980⁶, and by al-Farazdaq 1028¹²: called also زَيْدُ سَعْدُ 326¹⁴, 741³, سَعْدُ السُّعُودِ 615³, 911⁵, and نُفَيْرُ سَعْدُ 148¹⁵ 636¹³: their mythical ancestor represented as one of the pre-Islamic judges 438⁵, and as an ancestor of the ‘Amir ibn Ṣaṣa’a 657⁷ seq. 1064⁹ seq.: fought at the First Battle of al-Kulāb as the allies of the Taghlib in support of Salama ibn al-Ḥārith 452¹⁰ (= 1073¹⁰) 453⁶ cf. 1034¹: refused to take part in the Battle of Jabala 657⁷ seq.: defeated the Shaibān at Jadūd 145² seq. (cf. 326¹³ seq.) 325¹⁶ 710⁷ seq.: fought as the allies of the Ribāb against the Madhḥij (Second Battle of al-Kulāb) 149¹³ 150⁹ seq. 151¹ seq. 153⁷ cf. 448⁸ 601¹: sided with the Ribāb against the Ḥanzala ibn Malīk and the ‘Amr ibn Tamīm 258¹ seq.: supported Alī ibn Abī Ṭalīb 717⁷: their feud with the Ḥanzala ibn Malīk in the time of Ḳutaiba ibn Muslim 351⁵ cf. 365¹⁵ seq.: eulogised by Jarīr 225² 247¹⁰ 448⁵ 483⁹ 599⁷ seq. 689⁵ seq. 980⁶ seq. 1036¹², and by al-Farazdaq 571¹ 872¹¹ 911⁵ seq. 1028¹² seq. (cf. 398⁴ seq. 544⁵ 593 notes⁵ 596³ 690¹⁶ 708¹⁵ 777¹⁷ 1036⁷): see also 26¹⁰ 98⁶ 113¹² 116¹⁶ 144¹⁶ 305² 312³ 323¹³ (?) 336¹ 386⁵ 419¹⁴ seq. 458¹³ (= 1077¹³) 466¹⁴ 483¹¹ 575¹¹ (cf. 599¹⁰) 576⁶ 591⁹ 599¹ 615¹ 661⁶ 707⁵ 751¹² 860⁴ 883¹⁴ seq. 893³ 901¹¹ 959¹⁴ 980⁴ 1016¹⁷ seq. 1021¹² 1025⁷ seq. 1031⁵ 1040² 1068⁴ 1088²

سَعْدُ بْنُ صُبَيْحِ النَّبَشَلِيِّ slain by Mirba‘ ibn Wa‘wa’a in the time of ‘Umar ibn al-Khattāb 1098⁵ seq. (cf. 1099¹⁰) — for his genealogy, see 513¹⁷

سَعْدُ بْنُ ضَبَا الْأَسَدِيِّ, called أَبْنُ ضَبَا 532³ seq. (text doubtful): placed himself under the protection of the Banū Ja‘far ibn Kilāb and was slain by the Banū Abī Bakr *ibid.*

سَعْدُ بْنُ ضَبَّةَ a group of clans, including the Bakr ibn Sa‘d and the Tha‘laba ibn Sa‘d 148²⁰ 243¹³ 746¹⁴ 901⁹

سَعْدُ بْنُ عَدِيٍّ see بَارِقُ

سَعْدُ الْعَشِيرَةِ group of clans, a subdivision of the Madhḥij 151⁹ 156⁸ 469⁹

سَعْدُ بْنُ فُلَحْسِ الْأَشْيَبَانِيِّ, called أَبْنُ فُلَحْسٍ 54⁹: one of the Banū As‘ad ibn Hammām, captured at the Battle of Dhu ‘Ṭulh 511² (but see notes³ and the parallel passage 784¹⁶)

سَعْدُ بْنُ مَالِكِ بْنِ زَيْدِ مَنَاةَ clan 901¹¹ (var. سَعْدُ بْنُ خُرَيْمَةَ notes⁴)

سَعْدُ بْنُ مَالِكِ بْنِ صُبَيْعَةَ a clan of the Ḳais ibn Tha‘laba 305¹¹ 1034⁸

سَعْدُ بْنُ تَاجِدِ الْأَزْدِيِّ 358¹⁷: took part in slaying Ḳutaiba ibn Muslim 362⁷ 363¹⁰ seq.

سَعْدُ خَدِيمٌ ancestor of certain clans included in the *Ḥudā'a* 75^a

سَعْدُ بْنُ زَيْدٍ مَنَاةَ see سَعْدُ بْنُ زَيْدٍ

جَزْءُ بْنُ سَعْدٍ see سَعْدُ بْنُ (1)

(2) سَعْدُ بْنُ 362¹⁰ — see foot-note

السَّعْدَانِ i. e. the tribes of Sa'd ibn Zaid-Manat and Sa'd ibn Malik (?) 901³ — cf. 148⁸

سَعْدَانُ بْنُ نُمَيْرٍ (see *Introduction* p. XI), called أَبُو عَثْمَانَ 372¹⁰ 811⁴ 901¹ *et passim*: cited for the text of the *Naḥḥ'id* 296¹⁰ 378¹² 556¹¹ 744¹³ 871¹ 921¹¹ 998⁵: cites Abū 'Ubaida 157¹³ 353¹⁹ 365¹⁴ 396¹⁴ 403⁶ 404¹⁰ 407¹⁷ 414² seq. 419⁴ 421¹⁰ 422¹⁶ 427¹³ 434¹¹ 450⁵ 462⁵ 475⁵ 482² 494⁴ 556¹¹ 561³ 565⁷ seq. 580¹⁴ seq. 587⁶ 594¹⁴ 623⁷ seq. 638¹³ 639¹ 713¹⁵ 740²⁰ seq. 743¹⁷ 744¹³ 750¹³ seq. 753¹ 790⁸ 803⁵ 807¹⁴ 811⁴ seq. 879¹¹ 905³ 907⁵ 918¹¹ 941¹ 960³: cites al-Aṣma'i 117 182² 215¹³ seq. 323⁵ 334⁷ 352⁹ 382⁵ 427⁷ 430⁴ 434¹¹ 445² 450⁵ 550⁶ 565⁷ seq. 584⁵ 623⁷ seq. 630¹⁴ 744¹³ 747¹⁴ 775¹² 879¹¹ 892⁵ 960³: cites al-Kisā'i 215¹³ seq. 623⁶: cites Abū 'Amr ash-Shaibānī 372¹⁰ 554⁷ seq. (?): cites al-Ḥirmāzī 395¹⁰: cites Abū-l-Wathīq 408¹⁷: cites the *Kitāb-al-Muḥarrarāt* 414¹: cites Ḥusain, the *rā'īya* of Jarīr, on the authority of Abū 'Uṭarid 430⁹: cites 'Umara ibn 'Aḥl 430¹: cites Umm Ṣubaiḥ al-Kilābiya 641⁵: cites Abū-l-Ḥasan al-Mada'īnī 749⁴ 750¹: see also 451¹⁴ 598⁶ 809¹⁶ 822¹ 852¹² 892⁴ 997⁵

عَثْمَانُ بْنُ سَعْدَانَ see سَعْدَانَ

سَعْرُ بْنُ كُفْرِ prevented the Sa'd and the Ribāb from making war on the Ḥanzala ibn Malik and the 'Amr ibn Tamīm 258⁴ seq.

سَعِيدُ بْنُ أُوسٍ see سَعِيدُ بْنُ أُوسٍ

سَعِيدُ بْنُ جُبَيْرٍ took part in the rebellion of Ibn al-Ash'ath 412 notes^a

سَعِيدُ بْنُ خَيْدِ قُرَيْشٍ cited by Abū 'Ubaida 417²⁰ 753²: cites Ḥatāda [ibn Di'ama] 403¹⁴: see also 369⁵

سَعِيدُ بْنُ تَعَالِيٍّ governor of Medina in the time of Ziyād ibn Abīhi 619³ seq. cf. 607 notes⁴

سَعِيدُ بْنُ عَبْدِ الْعَزِيزِ بْنُ الْحَارِثِ [الْأُمَوِيُّ] made governor of Khurāsān after the death of Yazīd ibn al-Muhallab 363⁸

سَعِيدُ بْنُ مَرْثَدَةَ see مَرْثَدَةَ (1)

السُّدْرِيُّ see أَبُو سَعِيد (2)

السَّيْرَانِيُّ i. e. ابْنُ عَبْدِ اللَّهِ: his copy of the *Naḥḍ'id* cited 175
[perhaps السَّيْرَانِيُّ is here a mistake for السُّدْرِيُّ]

سَعِيرُ بْنُ سَفِينِ السَّلْبِيَّيْنِ was robbed of his camels by Bisṭām ibn Ḳais ash-Shaibānī
before the Battle of Ḳushāwa 195 236

السُّعْدُ see السُّعْدُ

سَلَمَةُ بْنُ خَيْدٍ see السَّقَّاحُ التَّغْلِبِيُّ

السَّقْعَاءُ بِنْتُ عَنَمِ الْبَاخِلِيَّةِ of the Banū Ḳutaiba ibn Ma'n: ancestress of certain clans
of the Yarbū' 305²

سَفِينُ [بْنُ أُمَيَّةَ الْقُرَشِيِّ] 1018³

سَفِينُ بْنُ حَارِثَةَ [var. جَارِيَّة] at the First Battle of al-Ḳulāb 457¹⁵

سَفِينُ [بْنُ سَعِيد] 740⁹ [died A.H. 161, see Ibn Ḳutaiba M. 250⁵]

سَفِينُ بْنُ مُجَاشِعِ بْنِ دَارِمٍ an ancestor of al-Farazdaq 127⁴, and of al-Ba'ith 132¹⁴:

his mother Sharāfi bint Bahdala 452² 461¹⁷: his wife Tumaḍir bint Ḥibā and her
children 772¹⁴ seq.: made peace between al-Mundhir ibn Ma-as-Samā, king of al-
Ḥīra, and al-Ḥarith ibn 'Amr al-Kindī 267⁷ seq.: fought on the side of the Taghlib
at the First Battle of al-Ḳulāb, where six of his sons were slain 453¹⁴ seq. (= 1074¹⁰
seq.) cf. 289⁵ 451¹³ 452³ seq.: see also 137¹² seq. 187⁴ 265¹⁵ 438¹⁰ 769⁷ 1096¹⁸

أَبُو سَفِينِ [بْنُ أُمَيَّةَ الْقُرَشِيِّ] 1018³

مَعْوِيَّةُ بْنُ أَبِي سَفِينِ بْنِ حَرْبٍ see أَبِي سَفِينِ

سَفِينَةُ mother of al-Aḳ'as ibn Ḍamḍam al-Mujāshirī and his brother Hubaira 80¹¹

السُّدْرِيُّ i. e. ابْنُ الْحَسَنِ 1³ 1051⁸: called أَبُو سَعِيد 272³, probably also 186¹

192 notes⁶ 233¹ 294¹³ 301 notes² 322⁸ 332¹ 376⁸ 518⁶ 561¹⁴ 607¹³ 638⁶: see 39¹¹

576 notes¹³ and *Introduction* p. XI

سَكَيْنُ بْنُ الْحَارِثِ putative father of Ḳufaira, mother of Ṣaṣa'a ibn Naḡiya 219⁵

سَكَيْنَةُ بِنْتُ الْحُثَالَتِ, called بِنْتُ الْحُثَالَتِ 322¹ 937¹² (with variants): a
relative of al-Farazdaq, mentioned contemptuously by Jarīr 322¹ seq. (cf. 1053⁸)

سَدَيْنَةُ بنت أَحْمَسِينَ (granddaughter of the Caliph 'Alī) originally called مَنْة 1089⁶:
married to Muṣ'ab ibn az-Zubair *ibid.*

أَبِي خَبِيرَةَ سَلَام بن أَبِي خَبِيرَةَ cited by Abū 'Ubaida 734¹⁰: cites al-Ḥasan [ibn Abi-l-Ḥasan al-Baṣrī] 734¹⁶ seq.

جَنْدَلُ السَّعْدِيِّ سَلَامَةُ بن جَنْدَلُ السَّعْدِيِّ his poems on the Battle of Jadūd 147⁵ seq. 148³ seq.

سَلَامَةُ بن ضَرْب بن نَمِرِ الْحِمَاَنِ joined with Ḳais ibn 'Aṣim al-Minḳarī in making a raid against the Bakr ibn Wā'il (Battle of an-Nibaj and Thaital) 1023¹² seq.

سَلَامَةُ بن كَنْدَةَ ancestor of a family of the clan 'Abdallāh ibn Dārim 309⁷

شَبَّة بن عَقَال بن صَعْنَعَةَ see سَلَمُ النُّعَامَةِ

السُّلَكَةُ a negress, mother of the poet Sulaik 372⁹

سَلَم بن زَيْد بن أَبِيهِ his encounter with 'Abdallāh ibn Khāzim at Abrashahr 372 notes ³ [Wüstenfeld, *Register*, has "Salam", but see Ṭabarī II 391¹⁹]

السَّلَمَاتُ (*sic leg.*) certain clans of the tribe of Ḳnshair 1066¹ [see Mubarrad 95² 96²]

سَلَمَةُ بن نُصَيْمَةَ بن سَيْفِ النَّسَلِينِ a contemporary of Jarīr 31¹⁵

سَلَمَةُ بن الْحُرْث بن عَمْرِو الْكِنْدِيِّ, called السَّلَمَةُ الْغُلَفَاءُ (?) 448¹⁴: made war upon his brother Shuraḥbil and overthrow him at the First Battle of al-Kulāb 452¹⁰ seq. (= 1073⁹ seq.)

سَلَمَةُ بن خَالِدِ التَّغْلِبِيِّ, called السَّقَاح [see Ibn Duraid 203¹⁶] 266¹² 454⁷ (= 1075²) 457¹² seq. 460¹⁰ 1094¹⁴ seq.: his genealogy 454⁷ (with variants 1075³ 1094¹⁴): was leader of the Taghlib at the First Battle of al-Kulāb *ibid.*: at the Battle of Khazāzā 1094¹⁴: his verses cited 454⁹ (= 1075⁵) 457¹³ seq. 457¹⁹ seq. 1095¹ seq.

سَلَمَةُ بن الْخُرْشَبِ الْاَنْمَارِيِّ author of a verse cited 514⁵

سَلَمَةُ بن ذُوَيْب بن عَبْدِ اللَّهِ الرَّيْحِيِّ his genealogy 723⁷: urged the people of al-Baṣra to submit to Ibn az-Zubair 723¹ seq.: see also 113¹⁴ (= 731¹⁷ seq.) 118⁷ (= 972¹) 738⁵

سَلَمَةُ clan 406¹² (cf. 404¹⁰) [بن فُشَيْر]

سَلَمَى a woman celebrated by Jarīr (said to be his wife 500⁸) 7⁸ seq. 60 notes¹
500⁶ 501⁵ 706⁷ 754⁹ — see سَلَمَى

سَلَمَى بن جَنْدَل بن تَيْشَل, called الْمُجَاشِر 462¹ 698¹⁷ 948¹ 949² (see 948⁸ seq.): connected with the Mujāshi' through his mother Khumā'a 948³: a contemporary of al-Farazdaq's great-grandmother Kufaira, who is said to have been a slave of Salmā 427¹⁰ (= 767⁹) 767⁷: see also 390¹² 462² 771¹⁰ 948¹⁴ (?) 955¹⁰

[الْقُبَيْيَّةُ] سَلَمَى a woman mentioned by Jarīr 434¹⁰: of her history there are two conflicting accounts 434¹¹ seq. 437⁴ seq. (cf. 434 notes² seq.)

سَلَمَى بنت عَدِي بن رَبِيعَةَ التَّغْلِبِيَّةُ mother of Abū Ḥanash and Dhu-s-sunaina 455⁵ (= 1075¹⁶)

سَلَمَى بن مَالِك of the Banū Ja'far ibn Kilāb 226¹²: a contemporary of the poet Labīd 535⁴ seq.: present at the Battle of Jabala 668² seq. 669⁹

سَلَمَى بنت مُحَمَّد بن الْقُبَيْيَّةُ wife of Abjar ibn Jābir 47¹⁴ seq. (= 782⁵ seq.)

سَلَمَى بنت الْمُخَلَّف captured at the Battle of an-Nisār 241¹⁹: her verses on the occasion 242⁶ seq.

سَلَمَى التَّيْرَبُوعِيَّةُ wife of Abū Suwāj 1059⁸ cf. 209²

(1) سَلَمَى ابْنُ 455¹⁹ (= 1076¹²) — see أَبُو حَنْش

(2) سَلَمَى ابْنُ 1078¹² — see شَرْحَبِيلُ بن الْحَكِثِ بن عَمْرٍو

سَلَمَى of the Banū Harmī ibn Riyāḥ: at the First Battle of al-Kulāb 457¹⁵

سَلَمَى ابْنُ ابْنِ i.e. the poet Zuhair ibn Abī Sulmā and his son Ka'b 201³ 1018¹

سَلِيم (var. سَلِيم) name of two clans, one of which was included in the Khath'am and the other in the Madhijj 53⁸ [as to the vocalisation, see Yaḥṣut V 47²³ (note on I 398¹⁶), Ibn Duraid 242¹¹, Lisan XV 194¹⁸]

سَلِيم بن ذُعَيْل brother of the poet Ghassan ibn Dhuhail 25⁸

سَلِيم بن سَعْد بن مَعْدَان a descendant of Amra ibn Ṭarīḳ 784¹⁵: cited as a historical authority by Abū Ubaida 313⁸ 316¹⁶ 581¹⁰ 583¹⁶ 644⁸ 647⁵ 781¹⁶

سَمُرَّةُ بْنُ عَمْرٍو بْنِ قُرْطٍ الْعَنْبَرِيُّ, called سَمِيرَةَ by Jarīr 484¹ seq.: an official under ʿUthmān ibn ʿAffān, who had a quarrel with the Yarbūʿ 484⁵ seq. (var. نَمِيلَةُ notes⁵)

سَمِيءُ بْنُ زَيْدِ بْنِ نَبِيكَ الْبِلَالِيُّ slain at the Battle of al-Watida (= al-Watidat) 389⁵ and notes¹⁰ seq.

⌘ سَمِيءُ [بْنِ مَزِين] a family of the Fazāra 101⁹ (see 101¹ seq.)

سَمُرَّةُ بْنُ عَمْرٍو بْنِ قُرْطٍ see سَمِيرَةَ

سَمِيعُ بْنُ ذَكْوَرِ الْكَلَاعِيِّ went on an embassy to ʿUmar ibn al-Khattāb, and was afterwards slain fighting for Muʿawiya at Ṣiffīn 46⁹ seq.

السَّمِينُ بْنُ الْحَنْفِيِّ a contemporary of Kaīs ibn Zuhair al-ʿAbsī 99¹ seq.

سَلْمُ بْنُ زِيَادِ بْنِ أَبِي سَبِيَةَ i. e. Salm ibn Ziyād ibn Abīhi 372 notes⁴, Sumayya being his paternal grandmother

⌘ سِنَانُ بْنُ أَبِي حَارِثَةَ الْمُزَنِيِّ remonstrated with Hudhaifa ibn Badr 92¹⁹: his retreat after the Battle of Jabala 674³ seq. 675¹ seq.

سِنَانُ بْنُ خَالِدِ الْمُنْقَرِيِّ, called الْأَشَدُّ 324⁴ 855¹² 856⁶ 893⁵ (= 856⁵) 937⁹: grandfather of Sinān ibn Sumayy (see below) 752⁹ 855¹¹

سِنَانُ بْنُ سَمِيءِ بْنِ سِنَانِ الْمُنْقَرِيِّ, called الْأَعْتَمُ 152¹⁰ seq. 153² seq. 258⁶ 326²⁰ 349¹⁵ 371² 1024¹ seq. 1065⁵ seq., and أَبْنُ الْأَشَدِّ after his grandfather 856⁵ 1023⁹: his genealogy 371²: at the Battle of Jadud 145⁴ seq. (= 326²⁰ seq.): at the Second Battle of al-Kulāb 152¹⁰ seq.: at the Battle of an-Nibaj and Thaital 1024¹ seq.

سِنَانُ بْنُ عَمْرٍو الدَّارِمِيِّ of the Banū Salāma ibn Kinda: captured at the Battle of al-Waḳīṭ 309⁷

سِنَانُ بْنُ مَاجِدٍ of the clan Taim-ar-Ribāb: was regarded by some as the author of certain verses reproaching the Shaibān with their ungrateful conduct after the Battle of Naḳa-l-Ḥasan 236¹¹

سَلِيمُ بْنُ الْأَسَدِ an Islamic poet, to whom are ascribed two verses relating to the Battle of an-Nisār 241⁹ 245⁴

أَبُو سُوَاجٍ i. e. خَلْفُ النَّضْبِيِّ 1059⁵: had a quarrel with Ṣurad ibn Jamra al-Yarbūṭ and played a trick upon him which became proverbial 206⁶ seq. (cf. 1059⁵ seq.), see also 166 notes¹ 622¹¹: his verses cited 206¹³ seq. 208⁷ seq. 209¹ seq. 1059¹¹

سَوَادٌ mentioned in a verse by al-Farazdaq 535¹⁹, and said to be a nephew of Jawwāb (i. e. Mālik ibn Ka'b of the Banū Abī Bakr ibn Kilāb) 536¹ 678¹⁵

سَوَادٌ بْنُ يَزِيدَ [var. يَزِيدَ] a cousin of Abjar [ibn Jābir] 784¹⁵: captured at the Battle of Dhū Ṭulūḥ 51¹⁰ (= 784¹⁵): verses by ʿAmīra ibn Ṭarīḳ reproaching him with ingratitude 57⁶ seq.

سَوَارٌ بْنُ حَبِيبَانَ الْمُنْقَرِئِ his verses on the death of Masʿūd ibn ʿAmr 117⁴ seq.: his verses boasting of victories gained over the Bakr ibn Wā'il 146¹⁵ seq. (= 328¹² seq.)

سَوَارٌ بْنُ سَعِيدِ الْحَجَرِيِّ cited by an informant of Abū ʿUbaida as to what occurred at al-Baṣra after the flight of ʿUbaidallāh ibn Ziyād 726¹⁴

أَبُو سَوْدٍ بْنُ مَيْكٍ بْنُ حَنْظَلَةَ ancestor of a family included among the Banū Ṭuhayya 183¹⁶ (= 434⁸ 463¹ 958⁵) 711¹¹ 919²

سَوْرٌ الذِّئْبِ of the clan Mālik ibn Sa'd [ibn Zaid-Manāt]: his verses on the death of Masʿūd ibn ʿAmr 737⁴ seq.

سُوَيْدٌ بْنُ الْكَوْفَرَانِ بْنُ شَرِيكَ الشَّيْبَانِيِّ captured at the Battle of al-Ghabīṭ (or of al-Iyād?) 1069⁵, and again at Dhū Ṭulūḥ 51¹² (var. شَرِيكَ 784¹⁶) cf. 58¹⁵

سُوَيْدٌ بْنُ رَبِيعَةَ بْنُ زَيْدٍ of the clan ʿAbdallāh ibn Darīm: slew a son of the king of al-Ḥīra, ʿAmr ibn al-Mundhir 653² seq. (in the parallel passage 1084¹ seq. the king is al-Mundhir ibn Mā-as-Samā)

سُوَيْدٌ بْنُ زُهَيْرِ بْنُ حُرَيْثِ, called أَبْنُ الْقَوَيْلَةِ الْتَّيْمِيِّ 462¹¹ seq.: showed hospitality to Ḥajib ibn Zurāra at a time of famine 463⁵ seq. cf. 973¹² [462¹⁴ implies that Suwaid belonged to the Bakr ibn Wā'il, but 462¹⁶ seq. represents him as a descendant of Mālik ibn Ḥanzala]

سُوَيْدٌ بْنُ شَرِيكَ الشَّيْبَانِيِّ brother of al-Ḥaufazān: retroated, with 300 horsemen, before the Battle of al-Ghabīṭ (or of al-Iyād?) 1069² seq.

سُوَيْدٌ بْنُ شَيْبَانَ بْنُ عَبْدِ فَيْسِ الْبَرْثُوعِيِّ uncle of ʿUtaiba ibn al-Ḥārith: slew Bishr ibn ʿAbd ʿAmr 637¹¹ 1019¹²: see also 73³ (text doubtful)

سَرِيدُ بْنِ أَبِي كَاعِلٍ [اَلْيَشْكُرِي] his verses cited 557³ 643¹⁴ [for his genealogy, see Aghānī XI 171⁷ seq.]

سَرِيدُ بْنِ كُرَاعِ الْعُكْلِيِّ asked the mother of Jarir in marriage 205¹³

سَرِيدُ بْنِ مَنْجُوفِ الْشَدَّاسِيِّ a supporter of the Umayyads at al-Basra on the occasion of the *Yaum al-Jufra* 1091² 1092⁵

سَرِيدَةُ بنت صَعْصَعَةَ see سَرِيدَةُ

سَرِيضُ see 189² 238⁴ 445¹⁴

السِّيَابِجَةُ a tribe of Indian origin, identified with the *Zut* 115¹⁴, but elsewhere distinguished from them 738⁵

سَيَّارُ بْنِ عَمْرُو بْنِ جَابِرِ [الْفَزَارِيِّ] 108¹⁰ ef. 101¹

يَزِيدُ بْنِ حَنْظَلَةَ بْنِ قُعْلَبَةَ see أَبْنُ سَيَّارِ

أَبُو سَيَّارِ mentioned in a verse by al-Farazdaq, apparently as an enemy of the poet 331¹⁰ — see 331¹² and notes ¹

سَيَّارُ بَنُو apparently a subdivision of the Banū Subai^c 1097⁵

عَمِيلَةُ بْنِ الْأَعْوَلِ see أَبُو سَيَّارَةَ

السَّيِّدُ بْنِ مَالِكِ ancestor of a family of the Dabba, relatives of al-Farazdaq through his mother 188⁹ 233⁵ 324⁴ 1040⁴, ef. 198¹⁷ 924¹²

أَبُو سَعِيدِ السَّيْرَانِيِّ see السَّيْرَانِيُّ

السَّيْنَرُونَ see السَّيْنَرُونَ

ش

شَّاسُ بْنِ أَبِي بَلَمَى الْأَسَدِيِّ poet: called أَبُو عَمْرُو 661¹⁹; present at the Battle of Jubala 661¹⁹ seq.; verse cited 664⁶

الْمُمَزَّتُ الْعَبْدِيُّ see شَّاسُ بْنِ نَهَارِ

شَاغِرٌ a stallion camel 234¹⁷

شَبَثُ بْنُ رَبِيعٍ بْنِ الْحُصَيْنِ الرِّيَّاحِيُّ his genealogy 399¹¹ 466³: his interview with Ziyād ibn Abrihi 617¹¹: see also 399⁶ (= 426¹⁶) 466² 896⁵

سَلْحُ النُّعْمَةِ جَارِثُ بْنُ عِقَالٍ بْنِ صَعَصَعَةَ الْمُجَاشِعِ 323¹⁵: his genealogy 907⁹ seq.: married Ji'thin, the sister of al-Farazdaq 855⁴ seq.: was celebrated for his eloquence 324¹ ef. 696¹⁰: appealed to al-Farazdaq for help against the Banū Ja'far ibn Kilāb 907¹¹ seq.: see also 855³ 858¹⁰ seq. 937⁴

عِقَالُ بْنُ شَبَثَةَ بْنِ عِقَالٍ see ابنُ شَبَثَةَ

شَيْبَةُ بْنُ شَيْبَةَ 342 notes¹⁵ ef. 350¹⁵

شَيْبَةُ بْنُ عَبْدِ اللَّهِ see أَبُو شَيْبَةَ

شَنْيَرُ بْنُ خَالِدِ بْنِ نُقَيْلِ الْكِلَابِيِّ slain by the Dabba at the Battle of Ghaul 387⁶ 388⁶

شَنْيَرَةُ apparently identical with the foregoing 193 notes³

شَجَارُ بْنُ ثُمَامَةَ بْنِ سَيْفِ السَّلِيلِيِّ a contemporary of Jarīr 31¹⁵

الشَّحَاحُ a he-ass 3⁶

شَحْبُ بْنُ مُرَّةَ بْنِ زُوَيٍّْ an ancestor of 'Utba ibn Salmā an-Nahdī 471⁷

شَدَادُ بْنُ عَبْدِ بْنِ عَبِيدِ بْنِ ثَعْلَبَةَ ancestor of a family of the Yarbūc 759 notes²

شَدَادُ بْنُ [عَمْرٍو بْنِ] مُعَوِيَّةَ الْعَبْسِيِّ for his genealogy, see 419¹⁷ 421¹¹: present at the death of Hudhaifa ibn Badr al-Fazārī 95⁵ seq.: his verses on the occasion 97¹¹ seq.

أَبُو شَدَادِ الْقَشِيرِيِّ (var. أَبُو الشَّدَايدِ 434 notes³) said to have slain a woman named Salmā who had satirised him 437¹

شَرَّاحِيلُ بْنُ عُدْسِ بْنِ زَيْدِ الدَّارِمِيِّ 772¹⁶ 958¹⁴

شَرَّاحِيلُ بْنُ عَمْرٍو بْنِ الْحُجُونِ الْكِنْدِيِّ 407²

شَرَّافُ بِنْتُ بَيْدَةَ بْنِ عَوْفٍ [السَّعْدِيَّةُ] 772¹⁸ (also called عَوْفُ) mother of Sufyān ibn Mujāshi' 452² 461¹⁷ 958¹²

شَرَّافُ بْنُ الْمُنْظَمِ الْقُصَيْبِيِّ of the clan 'A'idha ibn Mālik: slew 'Umāra ibn Ziyād al-Absī 193¹⁷ 194⁶ seq.

شَرْحَبِيلُ بْنُ الْحَكْرِثِ بْنِ عَمْرِو الْكِنْدِيِّ made war upon his brother Salama and was slain at the First Battle of al-Kulāb 452⁸ seq. (= 1073⁸ seq.) cf. 448¹⁴ seq. 693¹⁵ 887⁹ seq. — in one passage he appears to be called ابْنُ سَلَمَى 1078¹² (text doubtful)

الْوَلِيدُ بْنُ الْقُضَامِيِّ بْنِ الْحَصَيْنِ [i. o. الشَّرَفِيُّ بْنُ الْقُضَامِيِّ, Ṭabarī II 1389⁹]: cited by al-Yarbūʿī as an authority for a statement of al-Kalbī 747¹⁴: see also 139 notes³

بنو الشَّرَفِيِّ a family of the Banu-l-Kāin 670⁴

شَرِيبُ بْنُ رَبِيعَةَ ancestor of a family of the ʿIjl 308¹⁴ 312⁸

شَرِيحُ cited as an authority by al-Yarbūʿī 426¹¹ (text doubtful)

شَرِيحُ بْنُ الْأَحْوَسِ الْكَلَابِيِّ at the Battle of Raḥraḥān 1061⁸ seq. 1063¹: at the Battle of Jabala 662⁶ seq. 667¹³ seq.: his verses addressed to Laḳīṭ ibn Zurāra 1064² seq.

شَرِيحُ بْنُ جَبْرِ of the clan Thaʿlaba ibn Saʿd ibn Dhubyān: his verses on the events which followed the War of Dāḥis 107¹⁶ seq.

شَرِيحُ بْنُ الْحَكْرِثِ الْكِنْدِيِّ judge under Ziyād ibn Abīhi 620¹⁴ seq.

شَرِيحُ بْنُ الْحَكْرِثِ الْيَرْبُوعِيِّ his verses in praise of his tribe 68¹⁶ seq. (but see the parallel passage 300⁷ seq.)

شَرِيحُ بْنُ عَمْرِو بْنِ عَمْرِو [الدَّارِمِيِّ] slain by the ʿAbs at Aḳran 679 notes⁶

شَرِيحُ بْنُ مَالِكِ الْقَشِيرِيِّ was, according to one account, leader of the ʿĀmir ibn Ṣaʿṣaʿa at the Battle of an-Nisār, where he was slain 241⁵ seq.

شَرِيحُ بْنُ وَهَبِ الْعَبْسِيِّ of the Banu ʿAudh ibn Ghaliḥ: slain by the Yarbūʿī at the Battle of aṣ-Ṣarāʿim 337¹ 338¹¹: see also 337⁸

عَمْرِو بْنُ عَمْرِو بْنِ عَدَسِ see أَبُو شَرِيحِ (1)

قُرَاشُ بْنُ هَتَمٍ see أَبُو شَرِيحِ (2)

شَرِيكُ بْنُ الْحَوْفَرَانِ الشَّيْبَانِيِّ captured at the Battle of Dhu ʿṬulūḥ 784¹⁶ (the parallel passage 51¹³ has سُوَيْدُ الْحَجَّ)

شَرِيكُ الْعُبَيْدِيِّ had an encounter with the Lahazim immediately after the Battle of al-Waḳīṭ 312¹⁰

حَدِيقَةَ [الْقَزَارِ] شَرِيكَ بْنِ مَلِكٍ at the Battle of Jiz' Zilāl 1067¹¹

الضَّبَابِيُّ شَرِيكَ بْنِ أَبِي ثَمَامَةَ slain by the Banū Ja'far ibn Kilāb in the time of Ibn az-Zubair (War of Ilarāmīt) 928⁷

شُعَاعٌ a family of the Taim ar-Ribāb 611 notes⁵

شُعْبَةُ بْنُ عَمِيرٍ [؟ قَمِيرٍ] his verses on the father of al-Farazdaq 418¹⁴ seq. (see *Additions and Corrections*)

الشَّعْبِيُّ i. e. شَرَّاحِيلُ بْنُ عَمْرِو: took part in the rebellion of Ibn al-Ash'ath 412 notes⁵

(1) شَعْنَاءُ a woman mentioned by Jarīr 175⁵ 632¹⁵

(2) شَعْنَاءُ a woman mentioned by al-Mu'aḳḳir ibn Aus 676⁷

ابْنُ شَعْنَمٍ mentioned in a verse of Suhaim ibn Wathīl as having been present at the Battle of Dhū Najab 589⁸

الشَّعْتَمَانِ i. e. Sha'tham ibn Mu'awiya and his brother 'Abd Shams, two heroes of the tribe of Dhuhl ibn Tha'laba ibn 'Ukāba 612⁴ 720¹⁶

شَعْرَةٌ apparently a name common among women of the lower classes 691¹⁰; hence ابْنُ [بَنَى] شَعْرَةَ is used as a term of abuse 223¹¹ 341⁴ 505¹³ 590⁹ 892¹³ 893⁸ 935¹⁴ 1016¹² 1037¹⁴

شِعَارُ بْنُ مَلِكٍ الْفُقَيْمِيُّ his encounter with al-Farazdaq at al-Ḳubaiba 216¹ seq.

أَبُو الشَّعْبِ الْعَبْسِيُّ his verses on the murder of al-Walīd ibn al-Ḳa'ḳā' at the tomb of the Caliph Hisham 380¹¹ seq.

الْأَبْلَقُ السَّيْدِيُّ see ابْنُ الشَّعُورِ

الشِّفَاءُ a woman mentioned by al-Farazdaq 869⁶ (see notes³)

ابْنُ شِفَاءِ الْمَدَنِيِّ cited by Abū 'Ubaida 239¹¹

شُقْرٌ apparently a foreign slave, mentioned by Jarīr 252¹⁸ 864¹ — explained 253¹ as a nickname of the poet al-Ba'rth

الشَّقْرَانِ name of two mares, one of which belonged to Asīd ibn Ḳinna'a 582² seq. and the other to al-Uḡaimir ibn 'Abdallāh 583⁷

شَقْرَةَ بْنِ رَبِيعَةَ بْنِ ثَعْلَبَةَ ancestor of a family of the Dabba 196¹

الشَّقِيقَةُ mother of the Lakhmite king an-Nu'mān 1073² [see Ṭabarī 1 850¹⁶, and G. Rothstein *Die Dynastie der Lakhmiden* (Berlin 1899) p. 65]

شَكْل [بْنِ كَعْب بْنِ الْحَرِيشِ] a clan of the 'Āmir ibn Ṣaṣa'a 99⁶ 12 — see 655²

الشُّبَيْل nickname of Jābir ibn Mālik, an ancestor of Jarīr ibn 'Abdallāh al-Bajalī 139¹²

الشَّمَاح [بْنِ ضِرَارِ الدُّبَيَانِيِّ] poet [see Aghānī VIII 101 seq.]: verse cited 1051⁵ — see *Additions and Corrections*.

شَّمَّاس [بْنِ أَسَوَدَ الطُّبَيْعِيِّ] poet [see Ḥamāsa 255³]: his verses addressed to Ḥarrī ibn Ḍamra 945¹⁶ seq., and the reply of the latter 946¹² seq.

شَمَّ بْنِ حِمَارِ بْنِ حَزْنِ see أَبْنِ شَمَّ

ذُو الْخَرِقِ الطُّبَيْعِيِّ see شَمَّر بْنِ عَلَالِ بْنِ قُرْط

الشَّمْرَدَل بْنِ شَرِيكِ الْيَرْبُوعِيِّ a poet contemporary with al-Farazdaq 375³: his verse on the death of his brother al-Ḥakam 282⁹ [as to his father's name, see *Additions and Corrections*]

الشَّمْرَدِيُّ of the Banu-l-Waḥīd: a leader of the Taghlib 402⁷: took part in burning the corpses of his fellow-tribesmen after the Battle of al-Bishr 899¹² cf. 402⁶ (= 900¹) 1038¹⁶: called by Jarīr جَنْبُ أُمَيَّوَيْ 899⁶: his death 899¹⁵

شَمْس the Sun-goddess 141⁴

شَمْعَلَةُ بْنِ الْأَخْضَرِ بْنِ حُبَيْرَةَ [الْضَبِيِّ] his verses on the Battle of Naḡa-l-Ḥasan 236⁸ seq.

شَمَيْت بْنِ زُبَاعِ بْنِ الْحَارِثِ الرَّيْحِيِّ his verses on the defeat of the 'Abs at as-Ṣarā'im 338¹⁰ seq.

شُنَيْف بْنِ الْعَوَامِ [الشَّيْبَانِيِّ] captured by the Yarbu' at the Battle of al-Iyād 584⁷ 585¹³ seq. (cf. 1069⁸ seq.)

شَيْبَاب بْنِ أَبِي بْنِ عَبَّاسِ [السُّلَمِيِّ] cited by Abu 'U'baida 303⁹

شَيْبَاب بْنِ عَبَّادِ بْنِ فُلَعِ بْنِ جَعْدَرِ (more correctly شَيْبَاب بْنِ جَعْدَرِ) 749¹² 766¹²) of the Ḳais ibn Tha'laba: called أَبْنِ جَعْدَرِ 147⁸: slain at the Battle of Jadud 145¹⁷ seq.

شَيْبَابُ بْنُ عَبْدِ قَيْسِ الْيَرْبُوعِيِّ grandfather of 'Utaiba ibn al-Ḥarith 75¹⁰: was at the court of al-Mundhir ibn Mā-as-Samā, king of al-Ḥīra, at the time of the Battle of Tikhfa 67³ seq.: see also 69¹ (= 300¹²) 300⁴ 316¹³ 466² 1035⁵

شَيْبَرَةُ بْنُ قَيْسِ بْنِ مَالِكٍ ancestor, through his daughter Raḡashī, of several clans of the Tamīm 752¹⁷ 758⁹

شَيْبَانُ a clan of the Khath'am 469⁹ 472^{2 9}

شَوْذَبُ بْنُ عَمْرِو grandfather of al-Ja'd ibn ash-Shammākh 763⁶

شَيْبَانُ [بْنِ ثَعْلَبَةَ] one of the principal tribes included in the Bakr ibn Wā'il: their victory over the Yarbū' at Ḥaumal 73⁹ seq.: defeated by 'Utaiba ibn al-Ḥarith al-Yarbū' near Ṣaḥrā Falj (Battle of al-Ghabīṭ) 75⁴ seq. cf. 313⁸ seq. 1019⁴ 1068¹⁷ seq.: defeated by the Sa'd ibn Zaid-Manāt at Jadūd 326⁴ seq. (cf. 144¹³ seq.) 710¹⁴: defeated by the Ḍabba at Naḡa-l-Ḥasan (= Falak al-Amīl, or ash-Shaḡīḡa) 190³ seq. (= 233¹⁷ seq.) 233¹²: made an unsuccessful attack upon the Yarbū' at Dhū Ṭulūḡ 47¹² seq. (= 782⁴ seq.) 73⁵: defeated by the Numair and the Ḳushair at Ḳārat Ahwā (= al-Ḳuwaira) 405⁵ seq.: distinguished themselves at the Battle of Dhū Ḳār 642¹⁵ 643⁸ seq. 644¹¹ seq.: see also 20³ seq. 54⁷ 76¹⁶ 147¹⁶ 148⁴ 494⁸ 681² 686⁵ 728¹⁶ 764⁸ seq. 811⁹ 818⁸ seq. 829⁸ 897¹⁰ (= 496⁵) 905⁹ 956⁷ 1000⁷ 1020¹² 1024¹⁵

شَيْبَانُ بْنُ الْحَكِيتِ a clan of the Taim-allāt ibn Tha'laba, included among the *Akābir* 196¹⁶ 197¹⁶ 1058¹

شَيْبَانُ بْنُ دِثَارِ النَّمَرِيِّ his verses in praise of az-Zibriḡān ibn Badr 714¹⁸ seq.

شَيْبَانُ بْنُ شَيْبَابِ بْنِ عَبْدِ grandfather of Mālik ibn Misma' 749¹²: mentioned in a verse by al-A'sbā 749¹⁴

شَيْبَانُ بْنُ عَلْقَمَةَ بْنِ زُرَّارَةَ [الدَّارِمِيِّ] a contemporary of Mālik ibn Nuwaira 258⁸ seq.: see also 307¹⁶ 308⁴

شَيْبَةَ بْنُ عَبْدِ اللَّهِ الْمُنْقَرِيِّ, called أَبُو شَيْبِيبَ 350¹⁵: slain by Ḳutaiba ibn Muslim 350¹⁴ seq. (cf. 342 notes¹⁸)

أَبُو شَيْبَةَ أَنْقَرَشِيِّ cited by al-Yarbū' 698¹⁰

شِيرَوَيْه *Shērōye*, Sāsānian king 1020¹⁴

شَيْطَانُ بْنِ مُدَلِّجٍ brother of Jassās ibn Mudlij 761⁵ seq.

شَيْمَانُ الْحَدَانِيُّ 125¹⁴

شَيْمٌ (?) بْنِ خُوَيْلِدِ الْغَزَارِيِّ his verses on the murder of Rabī'a ibn Wahb al-ʿAbsī at the close of the War of Dahis 106² seq.

ص

صَلَحٌ see صَالِحٌ

صَائِدُ السَّلِيمِيِّ mentioned by Jarīr 10¹⁶

صَبَاحٌ a family of the Ḍabba 191¹⁵ (cf. 235⁴)

صَبْرَةُ بْنِ شَرِيسِ الْأَسِيدِيِّ, called أَبُو حَضَرٍ: at al-Baṣra in the time of Ibn az-Zubair 749¹⁶ 751⁹ seq. 1092³

صَبْرَةُ بْنِ شَيْمَانَ الْحَدَانِيِّ lived in the reign of the Caliph ʿAlī 125¹⁴

صَبِيحٌ بْنِ أَرْبَدَ بْنِ حَمْرَةَ النَّبَشَلِيِّ father of Sa'd and Bishr (= Abū Badhdhāl) 1099¹⁶ cf. 513¹⁷ 1098⁵

صَبِيحٌ بْنِ دُحَلِّ بْنِ مَالِكٍ ancestor of a family of the Ḍabba 1058¹

صَبِيحَةُ الْكَلَابِيَّةِ, called الْأَدْلَاءُ: cited by Sa'dūn ibn al-Mubārak, who conversed with her 641⁸ seq.

صَبِيرٌ a clan of the Yarbūʿ, included in the *Aḥmāl* 305¹

صَبِيْسٌ see صَبِيْسٌ

صَحَارُ بْنِ زَيْدِ بْنِ عَلَقَمَةَ الْمِنْقَرِيِّ accused of having outraged Jithin 855¹¹

صَاخِرُ بْنِ أَعْيَا بْنِ عَبْدِ يَغُوثِ التَّيْدِيِّ at the Battle of Faif-ar-Rih 470¹⁸ seq.

صَاخِرُ بْنِ قَيْسِ see قَيْسُ السَّعْدِيِّ

صَاخِرُ بْنِ مَنَقَرٍ بْنِ عَبِيدِ السَّعْدِيِّ a maternal ancestor of Jarīr 1035¹⁰ 1040¹ — see 735⁸

صَاخِرُ بْنِ تَيْشَلِ بْنِ دَارِمٍ ancestor of a family included in the *Aḥjar* 187⁷ 772¹³

صَدَاءُ a clan included in the Madhhij 53⁵ 469⁹ 994⁵

صَدَف (var. الصَدَف) clan 361⁴ seq.

صَدَقِ بْنِ مَالِكِ بْنِ حَنْظَلَةَ a clan of the Tamīm 119⁵ 186¹² 836⁴ (= 120¹⁵)

صَدْرُ بْنُ جَمْرَةَ بْنِ شَدَادِ الْيَرْبُوعِيِّ had a quarrel with Abū Suwāj ad-Dabbī 206¹⁰ seq. (= 1059⁶ seq.) cf. 622¹⁰: see also 582²⁰

صَرِيمُ بْنُ الْحَكْرِ بْنِ عَمْرٍو a clan of the Sa'd ibn Zaid-Manāt, included in the group Muḥā'is 222¹⁵ [read صَرِيمٌ وَمُقَاعِسٌ, see *Additions and Corrections*] 340⁶ 717⁸ 741⁴ 979¹ 983¹¹ 1023¹³

صَرِيمُ بْنُ مَعَشَرَ التَّغْلِبِيِّ called أَثْنُونُ 886¹²: his verses cited 886¹⁶ seq.

الصَّعَامِصُ i.e. the family of Hilāl ibn Ṣa'ṣa'a al-Kulaibī 2⁸: the family of Ṣa'ṣa'a ibn Nājiya al-Mujāshī' 322⁴ 695¹¹

صَعْبُ بْنُ عَلِيٍّ بْنِ بَكْرِ بْنِ وَائِلٍ represented by Jarīr as an ancestor, or relative, of Khālīd ibn 'Abdallāh al-Ḳasrī 989³ cf. 47¹¹

صَعْنَعَةُ ancestor of the tribal group 'Amīr ibn Ṣa'ṣa'a: said to have been a son of Sa'd ibn Zaid-Manāt 1064⁹ seq.

صَعْنَعَةُ بْنُ مَعِيَّةَ بْنِ عَبَادَةَ [السَّعْدِيِّ] took part in the negotiations after the disturbances at al-Baṣra 741⁷ (genealogy): his verses ridiculing Iyās ibn Ḳatāda 743¹² seq.: insulted by Muṣ'ab ibn az-Zubair 751⁸

صَعْنَعَةُ بْنُ نَاجِيَةَ بْنِ عَقْلٍ الْمُجَاشِعِيِّ grandfather of al-Farazdaq: called صَعْنَعَةُ بْنُ حَنْيَدَةَ 264⁶: his genealogy 127³ seq.: prevented the killing of female infants in pre-Islamic times 697⁴ seq. cf. 264¹⁴ seq. 771⁵ 789⁷ 949¹² 950¹⁰ seq., hence called صَعْنَعَةُ الْوَيْدِ 498⁹: was alive in the reign of 'Uthmān 417⁹ cf. 414⁵ 417⁸: see also 257¹¹ 264¹⁰ (= 706²) 593¹⁴ 609⁷ 683¹ seq. 691⁷ seq. 767⁶ 832¹² 833¹³ 858⁷ 941⁹ 959¹³ 975⁵ 1026¹¹ seq.

خَوَيْدُ بْنُ نُقَيْدِ بْنِ عَمْرِو بْنِ اللَّابِبِ الصَّعَفِ see

يَزِيدُ بْنُ عَمْرِو بْنِ خَوَيْدِ بْنِ الصَّعَفِ see

الصُّغْدُ (var. السُّغْدُ) i.e. the Sogdian troops who accompanied Ḳutaiba ibn Muslim 356¹⁰

صَقُونُ بْنُ الْأَعْتَمِ insulted by Muṣ'ab ibn az-Zubair 751⁹

صَقُونُ بْنُ شَحْنَةَ [بن النحر] السَّعْدِيُّ a pre-Islamic chieftain 450⁶ (for his genealogy cf. 1077¹⁵): eulogised by Imru'u-l-Ḳais 1078¹⁵

صَفِيَّةٌ a woman mentioned in a verse by al-Asla' ibn al-Ḳiṣāf 921³

صَفِيَّةُ بِنْتُ الْحَرَجِ النَّبِيَِّّةُ her verses on the death of an-Nu'mān ibn Jisās 154¹²

صَفِيَّةُ بِنْتُ عَبْدِ الْمُطَّلِبِ mother of az-Zubair ibn al-ʿAwwām 968¹⁵

صَفِيَّةُ ابْنِ الزُّبَيْرِ بن العوّام see

عَمْرُو بْنُ قَيْسِ بْنِ شَرَّاحِيلِ see

الصَّلْتِ بْنِ حُرَيْثِ بْنِ جَابِرِ الْجُعْفِيِّ at al-Baṣra in the time of ʿUbadallāh ibn Ziyād 729¹² seq.

فُتْمُ بْنُ خَبِيَّةٍ مِنْ عَبْدِ الْقَيْسِ [i. o. الصَّلْتَانِ الْعَدَلِيِّ]: acted as umpire between Jarīr and al-Farazdaq 1050²: his verses on the occasion 1050³ seq.

صَلَحُ بْنُ مُسْلِمِ الْبَاعِلِيِّ brother of Ḳutaiba ibn Muslim 360¹¹: his death 361⁶ seq. 362¹⁶

صَلْدُ بْنُ أَوْسِ بْنِ مُخَاشِنِ one of the pre-Islamic judges 438⁸ (genealogy) *Ḥadīth al-Ḳurʿān* 656

صَمْعَا بْنُ عَبْدِ اللَّهِ ibn ʿĀmir ibn Kuraiz 164¹⁰

الصَّمْتَانِ two brothers belonging to the clan Jusham ibn Muʿāwiya ibn Bakr, and named respectively Malik and Muʿāwiya (see below) 119⁴ seq. 836¹⁰ 854¹⁶: their father's name is given variously as Mālik ibn ʿAlaḳa 119⁶, al-Ḥarith 693¹⁷ 763¹, and Judāʿa ibn Ghazīya 855¹

الصَّمْتُ الْأَكْبَرُ, named مَالِكُ 763 notes ¹

الصَّمْتُ, named مَعْوِيَةُ 119⁶, and أَبُو ذُرَيْدٍ 763¹: was captured at ʿĀḳil by al-Jaʿd ibn ash-Shammakh, whom he afterwards slew 119⁷ seq.: was again captured by al-Ḥarith ibn Baiba al-Mujashir and slain in cold blood by Thaʿlaba ibn al-Ḥarith al-Yarbuʿ 120³ seq., hence as-Ṣimma is called جَارُ بَيْبَةَ 693¹² (= 289⁷) 762¹⁸ [the date of as-Ṣimma is shown by the fact that his son Duraid was a very old man in A. H. 8 — see Ibn Hishām 840¹¹ seq.]

غَيْبُ بْنُ صَعْتَعَةَ بْنِ نَاجِيَّةَ see أَبُو الصَّبَةِ

مُعَوِيَّةُ بْنُ انْصَمُوتِ بْنِ الْكَاعِلِ see أَبُو انْصَمُوتِ

انْصَمِيلُ بْنُ الْأَعْوَرِ بْنِ عَمْرِو الْكِلَابِيِّ slain at the Battle of Faif-ar-Rih 470⁹ seq.

يَسْطَامُ بْنُ قَيْسِ بْنِ مَسْعُودٍ see أَبُو الصَّبَةِ

صُبَّانُ بْنُ رَبِيعَةَ بْنِ فُشَيْرٍ captured by the Yarbū' at al-Marrūt 71⁹ seq. 393²

صُوفَةُ i. e. the descendants of al-Ghauth ibn Murr 450¹¹

صُولُ التُّرْكِيِّ slain by Yazīd ibn al-Muhallab 368⁶ seq.

بَنُو الصَّبَدَاءِ a clan of the Asad [ibn Khuzaima] 1096³

ض

ضَبْيُ بْنُ الْحَرِثِ بْنِ أَرْثَاةَ [أَبْرَجَمَى] a poet who lived in the reign of 'Utmān: his history 219⁹ seq.

ضَمِرُ بْنُ ضَمِيرٍ see أَبُو ضَامِرٍ

ضَبَّةُ بْنُ أَدَّ see ضَبَّ

ضَبَّ بْنُ مُعَوِيَّةَ بْنِ كِلَابٍ 916¹⁵

سَعْدُ بْنُ ضَبَا see أَبُو ضَبَا

الضَّبَابُ a clan supposed to be descended from Mn'āwiya ibn Kilāb 470¹⁵ 668¹³ 916¹⁵

927¹³: their victories over the Banū Ja'far ibn Kilāb at al-Huḍaibāt (also called Ṭikhfa, ar-Rayyān, or 'Arja) 525¹⁵ 923⁸ seq. 924⁹ seq., and at Harāmīt 916¹⁵ seq.

927⁴ seq. cf. 527⁹ seq.: see also 99¹⁵ 285¹¹ 534³ 540¹³

ضَبَّارُ a dog 765¹¹

ضَبَارَةُ (var. ضَبَارَةُ) clan (?) 864¹

ضَعْلَبَةُ بْنُ عَبِيدِ بْنِ ضَبَارِ ancestor of a family of the Yarbū' 411⁸, see 759 notes⁸

ضَبَّةُ بْنُ أَدَّ tribe 195² 728² 946⁶ 1064⁷ (full name given), called also ضَبَّ 1022¹⁵.

and nicknamed الْجَعْرَاءُ 648¹¹: legend about their ancestor 651¹⁴: were originally included in the *Jamarāt* 946⁶, but afterwards in the *Ribāb* 946⁵ cf. 737²⁰ 1064⁷: slew al-Ḥārith ibn Muzaiḳiyyā at Iḍam 195¹⁹ seq. cf. 189¹⁵ seq.: defeated and slew Muḥarriḳ al-Ghassānī at Buzākha 195² seq. cf. 192¹² seq.: fought at an-Nisār as the allies of the Asad and the Dhubyān 239¹⁷ seq.: at the Battle of Dārat Ma'sal 388³: at the Second Battle of al-Kulāb 150¹¹ 152¹³: slew Biṣṭām ibn Ḳais ash-Shaibānī at Naḳa-l-Ḥasan 190⁴ seq. (= 234² seq.): fought as the allies of the Sa'd ibn Zaid-Manāt during the disturbances at al-Baṣra 737¹⁹: were the maternal relatives of al-Farazdaq 188⁷ seq. 225⁵ 273⁷ 377² 616⁵, who eulogises them 188¹⁵ seq. 237¹⁴ seq., but see 1049¹⁰: satirised by Jarīr 249³ seq. 322⁷ seq. 833¹⁶ 1040¹²: see also 30⁵ 45⁶ 79³ 148¹³ 159¹ 194⁵ seq. 196¹⁵ 513⁵ 648⁴ seq. 728⁶ 789² 790¹⁹ 851¹³ 1021¹³ 1068⁴

صِنَّة [بن عبد الله] بن نُمَيْر see صَبَّه بن نُمَيْر

نُمَيْس see صَبَّيْس

صَبَّيْعَة ancestor of a family [of the Dabba?] 323¹

صَبَّيْعَة بن رَبِيعَة tribe 92⁸ 728¹⁶ 737¹⁵ 764⁹

صَبَّيْنَة a clan of the Ghanī 300³ (= 535¹⁵ 536⁵ 678¹⁶) 536⁴

عَلَمَر بن سَعْد النَّمَرِي see الصَّحْيَان

ضِرَار بن حَصْن بن زَيْد الضَّبِّي (var. ضِرَار بن حَصِين 359⁹) appointed chief of the Tamīm by Ḳutaiba ibn Muslim 351¹³ 354⁴

ضِرَار بن سَلَامَة العَجَلِي his verses on the slaying of al-Adjam ad-Ḳirārī 648¹⁰ seq.

ضِرَار بن سِنَان الضَّبِّي employed as a spy by his relative Ḳirār ibn Ḥiṣn 359¹⁷

ضِرَار بن عَمْرُو بن زَيْد الضَّبِّي, called أَبُو قَبِيحَة by al-Farazdaq 188¹⁵ (see 152¹⁴): a pre-Islamic chief of the clan Tha'laba ibn Sa'd 189¹ seq.: slew Shutair ibn Khalid al-Kilabī at the Battle of Ghaul 387⁵ (?)

ضِرَار بن عَمْرُو [رُبَيْم] بن مَالِك الضَّبِّي grandfather of Zaid al-Fawaris 188¹⁶ 189³ 195⁷ 18: his genealogy 233⁹ seq, which represents him as belonging to the clan Bakr ibn Sa'd: see also 196³ 233⁸ 249⁷

ضِرَار بن الْقَعْقَاع بن مُعَبَّد الْدَّارِمِي captured at the Battle of al-Waḳīf 307¹⁰ seq. 309¹⁰ 425¹⁰ 865¹⁰ (= 308³): see also 362¹⁸ 816¹⁰ (?)

مُسْلِمُ بْنُ خِرَارٍ brother of Kutaiba ibn Muslim 362¹⁵: called 'بْنُ غَرَاءٍ' after his mother 365³ (= 363¹)

الرَّدِيمُ النَّصَبِيُّ see أَبُو خِرَارٍ

ضُرَيْسُ بْنُ بَنِي الْكُنَانِ mentioned by Jarir 341¹⁵ — apparently a friend of Nawar, wife of al-Farazdaq

الضُّرَيْسُ بْنُ مَسْلَمَةَ [النَّشِيبَانِي] one of the Banū Abī Rabi'a: at the Battle of al-Iyād 583¹¹

الضَّعِيفَةُ بِنْتُ ثَوْبِ بْنِ عَبْدِ اللَّهِ (var. ضَعِيفَةُ) of the clan 'Abdallāh ibn Ghatafan (but see 759 notes⁴): ancestress of the family 'Āṣim ibn 'Ubad ibn Tha'laba 759⁶

الْأَفْرَحُ بْنُ حَابِسِ الْمُجَاشِعِيِّ see ضَلَّ بْنُ سَقْبَانَ

الضَّمَنُ i. e. the family of Hubaira ibn Ḍamḍam al-Mujāshir 427⁵ (sic leg.) 767¹⁵ (see 768¹¹)

الضَّمَرَانِ (var. الضَمَرَاتِ) i. e. the family of the following 772⁵

صَمْرَةُ بْنُ صَمْرَةَ his genealogy 462³ 601⁶ seq.: was one of the pre-Islamic judges 139⁹: slew the sons of al-'Uzayyil al-Ḥarithi at Najrān 601⁷ — his verses on the occasion 601⁹ seq.: his verses on the Battle of Dhū Najab 1080¹⁷ seq.: see also 462¹ 955¹⁶ 1086⁷

صَمْرَةُ بْنُ لَبِيدِ الْكُحَمَّاسِيِّ a *kāhin*, slain at the Second Battle of al-Kulāb 150¹⁵ 152¹³

صَمْتَمُ بْنُ عِقَالٍ see the following

صَمْتَمُ بْنُ مَرَّةَ بْنِ سَيْدَانَ الْمُجَاشِعِيِّ father of Hubaira and al-Aḳ'as 82⁶ 695⁵ 11 (here the Comm. in O has صَمْتَمُ بْنُ عِقَالٍ, but see notes⁸)

صَبِيرَةُ بْنُ صَمْتَمُ بْنُ مَرَّةَ see مَرَّةَ بْنُ صَمْتَمُ

صِنَّةُ بْنُ عَبْدِ اللَّهِ بْنِ كَبِيرِ بْنِ عُدْرَةَ clan 759 notes⁴

صِنَّةُ [بْنُ عَبْدِ اللَّهِ] clan 446¹⁹ seq. (see *Additions and Corrections*)

صَوَّزَى 997⁷, or صَوَّزَى 892¹³, nickname of some member of the clan Mujāshir (according to 892 notes³, the poet al-Ba'ith) — see *Glossary* s. r. صَوَّزَى

ط

عَمِر tribal ancestor, said to have been originally named عَمِر *ẖāḳḳūn 165-19*
178⁷: origin of the nickname 178⁸: see also 156¹⁶

سُود a clan of the Azd 360⁷

طَارِق see the following

طَارِق 587¹⁵ 694¹⁰ 762¹⁴ 68², called also حَصَبَة طَارِق بن دَيْسَف بن حَصَبَة الْبَرْبُوعِي
898² 1080¹⁸: his genealogy 694¹⁰ 762¹⁴: captured Kābūs ibn al-Mundhir at the
Battle of Tikhfa 68² seq. (cf. 694¹⁰ 762¹⁴): see also 26¹² 28²

طَارِق بن مَالِك بن قَيْس النَّشَلِي 941⁴

عَمِيرَة بن طَارِق بن دَيْسَف بن طَارِق see ابن طَارِق

طَارِق بن قَيْس بن كَرْفَة بن العَبْد the poet: called ابن قَيْس (i. e. of the tribe Kāis ibn Thāḳlaba)
by al-Farazdaq 200¹²: half-verse cited 16⁵

طَارِق بن قَيْس بن كَرْفَة بن العَبْد satirised al-Farazdaq 654¹¹: his verses cited 7¹⁴ 1087¹¹
seq.: see also 1083¹³

طَارِق بن قَيْس بن كَرْفَة بن العَبْد (var. طَارِق بن قَيْس بن كَرْفَة بن العَبْد), called by al-Farazdaq ابن ذِي سَيْدَان
(var. ابن ذِي سَيْدَان) 387¹⁰: slain at the Battle of Ghāul 387¹² seq.

طَارِق بن قَيْس بن كَرْفَة بن العَبْد ancestor of a family of the 'Ṭayyi' 1087¹⁹ (= 653²⁰),
called also طَارِق بن قَيْس بن كَرْفَة بن العَبْد 46³ (= 654² 1087²⁰)

طَارِق بن قَيْس بن كَرْفَة بن العَبْد ancestor of a family of the 'Ṭayyi' 653²⁰ (= 1087¹⁸), called also
طَارِق بن قَيْس بن كَرْفَة بن العَبْد 46³ (= 654² 1087²⁰)

طَارِق بن قَيْس بن كَرْفَة بن العَبْد 653²⁰, see the two foregoing

طَارِق بن قَيْس بن كَرْفَة بن العَبْد at the Battle of al-Watidat 389⁶: his verses cited 6⁸ 389⁸ seq.
534⁸: see also 534⁴

طَارِق بن قَيْس بن كَرْفَة بن العَبْد (or طَارِق بن قَيْس بن كَرْفَة بن العَبْد), called ابن ذِي سَيْدَان 242⁶ *:
227¹ seq. 242⁵

* See Aus ibn Ḥajar N^o. 17 v. 7, where we should read طَارِق بن قَيْس بن كَرْفَة بن العَبْد,
cf. Ibn Wallad, ed. Brönnle p. 104¹².

his mother Umm al-Banū, and his brothers ʿĀmir, ʿUbayda and Muʿāwiya 535⁴: at the Battle of Raḥraḥān 227¹ seq. 1062⁷ 1063⁶: at the Battle of Jabala 407⁵ seq. 667¹⁵ seq. 669¹ seq.: fled at the Battles of Dhū Najab 587¹⁹ (cf. 931¹⁷ seq. 932⁷ seq. 1081¹ seq.), of an-Nisār 242⁵ seq., of Mulzik 386³ seq., and of as-Suʿbān 386 notes³ seq. 933³ seq.: verse cited 773³ (= 623 notes⁴): see also 1079⁶

عَمْرُو بْنُ خَالِدِ بْنِ مُحَمَّدٍ see أَبُو الطُّفَيْلِ

كَلْبَةُ بْنُ قَيْسٍ, called ابْنُ قَيْسٍ 717¹⁷: a leader of the Banū Muḥāris ibn ʿAmr in the time of Muʿāwiya 717¹⁰: see also 222¹⁰

كَلْبَةُ بْنُ خُوَيْلِدِ الْفَقْعَسِيِّ the false prophet 715¹⁶

حَنْطَلَةُ بْنُ الشَّرَقِيِّ الْقَبِيلِيِّ i. e. أَبُو الصَّحَّاحِ 670²: called أَخُو قُضَاعَةَ by al-Farazdaq 200¹⁵: his verses cited 670⁴ seq.

طَبِئَةُ certain families (ʿAnf, Abū Sūd and, according to some, Ḥnshaish) included in the Tamīm and supposed to be descended from Ṭubayya bint ʿAbd-Shams [ʿAbshams] ibn Saʿd, wife of Malik ibn Ḥanzala ibn Malik 183¹⁵ cf. 434⁸ 462¹⁷ seq. 711¹² 958⁸: they are mentioned by al-Farazdaq with respect 183¹⁴ 325² 759⁵ 958⁷, and by Jarīr with contempt 224¹⁵ 434⁷ 775¹ 776¹² seq. 991¹³ 1002⁷: see also 40³ 47¹⁴ (= 781¹⁶) 78¹⁶ seq. 229⁴ seq. 415¹³ 919² 920⁶ 1097²

سُوَيْدُ بْنُ زُعَيْرِ بْنِ حُرَيْثِ بْنِ الْقَبِيلَةِ الْتَمِيمِيِّ see ابْنُ الْقَبِيلَةِ الْتَمِيمِيِّ

كَيْبَةُ بِنْتُ جُبَيْرِ الْعَجَلِيَّةِ mother of ʿAmra ibn Ṭarīk 780¹⁴

كَيْبَةُ ابْنُ a Ghassānid king who was slain by the Banū Nahshal 701¹⁴ seq.

كَيْسَلُ 307¹⁴, probably identical with the following

كَيْسَلَةُ بْنُ زَيْدٍ (sic leg.) of the clan Rabīʿa ibn ʿIjl: at the Battle of al-Waḳīḥ 308⁴ 425¹³ (var. كَيْسَلَةُ)

كَيْشَمُ see كَيْشَمُ

كَيْسَلَةُ see كَيْسَلَةُ

كَيْسِي tribe, called كَيْسِي بْنُ 730⁴ seq. [see Ṭabarī II 450¹¹]: their alliance with the Asad and the Ghatafān 238¹⁴ seq. (see الْأَحْيَافُ): attacked by ʿAmr ibn al-Mundhir, king of al-Ḥīra, at the suggestion of Zurāra ibn ʿUdus 653⁴ seq. cf. 1081¹⁰ seq. 1083¹²: attacked by ʿAmr ibn ʿAmr ibn ʿUdus 451⁵ seq.: see also 35⁷ 37³ 283¹¹ (cf. 296⁵) 386 notes⁶

ظ

الْحَرِثُ بْنُ ضَالِمٍ الْمُرِّي see اِبْنُ ضَالِمٍ

ضَبْيَانُ بْنُ زِيَادِ الْبِلَالِيِّ slain at the Battle of al-Watida [= al-Watidat] 389⁵, see notes ⁹ seq.

ضَبْيَانُ بْنُ مُرَّةَ بْنِ خَالِدِ his interview with 'Ubaida ibn Malik at the time of the Battle of Jabala 669⁴ seq.

ضَبِيَّةُ بِنْتُ دَلَمِ بْنِ الْهَيْثَمِ a woman whom al-Farazdaq married in his old age 1044¹ seq.

ضَرِبَانُ بْنُ زِيَادِ [الْعَجَلِيِّ] one of the Banū Shuraib ibn Rabī'a; at the Battle of al-Waḳīf 312⁸.

الضُّلَيْمُ a clan included in the *Barājim* 53⁶ 186¹⁸

ضُمَيَاءُ a woman mentioned by Jarīr 173⁴

ضُمَيَاءُ بِنْتُ كَلْبَةَ بْنِ قَيْسِ الْمِنْقَرِيَّةِ a friend of Jithin and an object of the admiration of al-Farazdaq 222¹¹ seq. 482¹⁷ 617¹⁵ seq. 682¹⁰

ظُهَيْرُ name borne by two men of the Banū Ṭuhayya, in the time of Ziyād ibn Abīhi 79¹ seq.

ع

عَتَكَةُ بِنْتُ الْأَوْقَصِ بْنِ مُرَّةِ السُّلَيْمِيَّةِ an ancestress of the Prophet 403¹⁰

عَتَكَةُ بِنْتُ عَمِيْنِه (?) بِنْتُ حِفَافِ السُّلَيْمِيَّةِ see 403 notes ⁴

عَتَكَةُ بِنْتُ ذَالِجِ بْنِ ذَكْوَانَ السُّلَيْمِيَّةِ an ancestress of the Prophet 403⁹ (see *Additions and Corrections*)

عَتَكَةُ بِنْتُ مُرَّةَ بْنِ هِلَالِ السُّلَيْمِيَّةِ an ancestress of the Prophet 403⁸

عَدُ mentioned by al-Farazdaq 375¹¹

عَدِيَّةُ بِنْتُ عَامِرِ بْنِ قُدَادِ a clan of the Bajila 139¹⁵ 660¹

عَارِضٌ a man of uncertain origin, slain by the Yarbū^c at the Battle of al-Liwa
(= Wāridāt?) 112² 777⁷

قَيْسُ بْنُ جَرَوَةَ see عَارِضٌ

خَلِيفَةُ النَّضْبِيِّ عَاصِمُ بْنُ, one of the Banū Ṣubāḥ 191¹⁵ cf. 235⁴: slew Bisṭām ibn Ḳais
ash-Shaibānī at Naḳa-l-Ḥasan (= ash-Shaḳīḳā) 190⁶ 191⁵ seq. 233¹³ 235⁴ seq. 268¹
478³ 812⁵

الْمُنْقَرِقُ عَاصِمُ بْنُ سِنَانِ father of Ḳais ibn ʿĀṣim (see 752⁵) 803¹¹ seq.

تَعَلَّبَةُ عَاصِمُ بْنُ عَبِيدِ بْنِ ancestor of one of the principal families of the Yarbū^c 19⁶
seq. 26⁸ 13 120¹⁸ 411³ 581¹⁰ 759³ (see notes ³) 998¹³ 1035⁵

الْعَبْرَقِيُّ عَاصِمُ a guide who misled al-Farazdaq 165¹⁴ seq.

النُّعْمَانُ see أَبُو حَنْشِ عَاصِمُ بْنُ

الْعَاصِمَانِ i. e. ʿĀṣim and Aznam, sons of ʿUbaid ibn Thaʿlaba 998¹²

الْعَاصِمِيُّ بْنُ أُمَيَّةَ بْنِ عَبْدِ شَمْسٍ 427² 1017¹³

أَبُو الْعَاصِمِ brother of the foregoing, and grandfather of the Caliph Marwān ibn al-
Ḥakam 349⁵ 427² 1017¹⁴

الْعَافِيَةُ a she-camel 306⁹

عَامِرُ (?) at the Battle of Jabala 674¹⁵

عَامِرُ بْنُ أَحْيَمِ بْنِ بَيْدَةَ السَّعْدِيِّ, called ذُو الْبُرْدَيْنِ 714¹² 715¹⁴: at the court of al-
Mundhir ibn Mā-as-Samā 714¹⁴ seq.

حَبِيبَةُ بْنُ حَكِيمِ بْنِ عَمْرِو — see عَمْرِو بْنُ حَكِيمِ 524⁶

عَمْرِو بْنُ قَتَنِ 772⁷: ancestor of a family of
the Banū Nahshal

جَشْمُ بْنُ جَشَمِ ancestor of a family of the Taghlib 452¹⁵ (= 1073¹⁵) — see جَشْمُ بْنُ مَالِكِ

عَمْرِو, called مَالِكُ الشَّامِ 195¹⁷ 659⁵ [for his genealogy, see Aghāni
VIII 27⁸ seq. XIII 2³ seq.]

أَنْحَرِثُ ¹ عَمِر بن a clan of the Taimallāt ibn Tha'laba, included among the *Aḳābir*
196¹⁶ 197¹⁶ 1058¹

حَقَر ¹ عَمِر بن حَقَر, called سَكِيم and أَبُو الْيَقْظَان: cited, apparently by Muḥammad ibn
Ḥabīb, as to an incident in the life of Jarīr 488¹⁴ seq.

رَبِيعَةَ ¹ عَمِر بن عَمِر بن رَبِيعَةَ a clan of the 'Āmir ibn Ṣaṣa'a 659¹⁵ seq. 777⁶ 903³

أَنْثَمَرِ ¹ عَمِر [بن سَعْدِ أَنْثَمَرِ] called الْأَنْثَمَرِيَّان: ancestor of a family 1094² seq. [for his
genealogy, see Lisān XIX 215²³]

الشَّعْبِيَّ ¹ عَمِر بن شَرَحِيل see الشَّعْبِيَّ

صَعَصَعَةَ ¹ عَمِر بن a group of clans included in the Hawāzin 365⁴: claimed as kinsmen
by the Sa'd ibn Zaid-Manāt 657⁵ cf. 1064⁶ seq.: fought against the Dārim at
Raḥraḥān 226¹⁴ seq. (cf. 1061⁶ seq.) 893¹¹: defeated the Tamīm and the Dhubyān
at Jabala 657¹⁰ seq. 659¹⁴ seq. cf. 426⁵: were defeated by the Yarbū' at Dhū
Najab 301¹⁴ 302³ seq. 587⁷ seq. (= 1079⁵ seq.), and at al-Marrūt 71¹² seq.: fought
at an-Nisār as the allies of the Tamīm against the Ḍabba and other tribes 240²¹
seq. cf. the divergent account 1064¹⁵ seq.: defeated a number of South-Arabian
tribes at Faif-ar-Riḥ 469⁶ seq.: were defeated by the Sa'd ibn Zaid-Manāt at Mulziḳ
386⁵ seq. 387³: see also 99⁵ seq. 100¹⁶ 103¹² 156² 168² 230² 238¹⁷ 239¹⁴ 299¹⁸ 385¹⁰
389⁴ 392⁹ 401⁶ 419¹¹ 468¹² 507¹¹ 539⁸ 654¹⁵ seq. 894² 903³ 911¹ 912⁴ 933⁵ (= 386
notes¹³) 934⁴ 938⁶ 940¹¹ 1003⁶

أَبْنُ ضَمِيرٍ ¹ عَمِر بن ضَمِيرٍ one of the Banū Ḳais ibn 'Ā'idha 196⁵ seq.: called ضَمِيرُ
196¹³: slew al-Ḥarith ibn Muzaiḳiyya al-Ghassānī at the Battle of Iḍam (see 195¹⁹)
189¹⁶ 196⁶ seq.

أَبُو عَلِيٍّ ¹ عَمِر بن عُقَيْل (or عُقَيْل ⁵ 535⁵), called أَبُو عَلِيٍّ 471¹¹:
born about the time of the Battle of Jabala 229¹⁴ 659¹² seq. 790¹² seq.: offered
protection to Bisṭām ibn Ḳais ash-Shaibānī after the Battle of al-Ghabīṭ 75¹⁷ seq.
315⁴ 316¹⁴ seq.: commanded the 'Āmir ibn Ṣaṣa'a at the Battle of Faif-ar-Riḥ
469¹² seq. 471¹⁵: his treachery towards his uncle 'Āmir ibn Malik and the Mus-
lims at Bi'r Ma'una 199 notes⁸: was 80 years old when he visited the Prophet
in the year of the latter's death 676⁴ seq.: his verses cited 229¹⁵ (= 408¹⁸) 284¹³
472⁹ seq. 661⁶ seq. 950⁵: see also 198 notes⁵ 242⁷ seq.

أَبْنُ عَمْرِو بْنِ الْعَدَوَانِيِّ ¹ عَمِر بن one of the pre-Islamic judges 438³

عَامِرُ بْنُ عَبِيدِ بْنِ الْأَنْكَرِ see عَامِرُ بْنُ عَبْدِ اللَّهِ

عَامِرُ بْنُ عَبْدِ الْمَلِكِ الْمِسْعَمِيِّ 648⁸: cited by Abū 'Ubaida 494⁴ 646¹⁵ 648³ 743¹⁹ seq.

عَامِرُ بْنُ عَبِيدِ بْنِ الْأَنْكَرِ ancestor of a family of the Sa'd ibn Zaid-Manāt 732² (var. 114⁵, but see foot-note) 741³

عَامِرُ بْنُ عَمْرٍو بْنِ أَبِي رَبِيعَةَ, called الْخَصِيبُ, an ancestor of Hānī' ibn Mas'ūd ash-Shaibānī 639⁷ seq.

عَامِرُ بْنُ جَابِرِ بْنِ قُطَيْنِ see عَامِرُ بْنُ قُطَيْنِ

عَامِرُ بْنُ كَعْبِ of the clan Abū Bakr ibn Kilāb: called الْيَصْنَانُ 241¹¹ etc.: captured at the Battle of Dhū Najab 241¹³ 588² (= 1080¹⁰): slain at the Battle of an-Nisār 241¹¹: see also 533³ 1079⁸

عَامِرُ بْنُ كِلَابِ clan 659¹⁷ 925²

عَامِرُ بْنُ مَالِكِ بْنِ جَعْفَرِ الْكَلَابِيِّ, called أَبُو بَرَاءٍ 199 notes⁷ 386 notes¹¹ 652¹³ 668², and 386 notes¹¹ 922⁵ 1079⁶: his mother Umm al-Banīn and his brothers Ṭufail, 'Ubaida and Mu'awiya 535⁴: at the Battle of Raḥraḥān 227¹ seq. 1062⁷ 1063³ seq.: at the Battle of as-Su'bān 386 notes¹¹ seq.: committed suicide by drinking wine in the time of the Prophet 199 notes⁷: see also 75¹⁴ 315⁵ 317² 534¹² seq. 652¹² 668² 11 669⁶

عَامِرُ بْنُ مُجَاشِعِ بْنِ دَارِمِ at the [First] Battle of al-Kulāb 292¹

عَامِرُ بْنُ مُعَوِيَّةَ بْنِ زَيْدِ a clan of the Bajīla 660⁵

عَامِرُ بْنُ أَبِياسِ see عَامِرُ بْنُ أَبِياسِ

عَبْدُ اللَّهِ بْنُ عَامِرِ بْنِ كُرَيْزِ see عَامِرُ بْنُ أَبِي

عَامِرُ i. e. the clans of 'Āmir ibn Ṣaṣ'a and 'Āmir ibn Rabī'a 903¹: used also for 'Āmir and 'Amr, sons of Jābir ibn Ḥaṭan ibn Nahshal 949⁷

عَائِدُ اللَّهِ [i. e. عَبْدُ اللَّهِ الْخَوْلَانِي], see Ṭabarī II 205¹¹: cited (apparently by Abū 'Ubaida) 647³

عَائِدَةُ بْنُ مَالِكِ a subdivision of the clan Bakr ibn Sa'd ibn Ḍabba 189¹⁷ 193¹ 195¹⁹ seq. 233¹¹

عَائِشَةُ بِنْتُ أَبِي بَكْرٍ 198⁹ seq. 486¹² 515⁵

عَائِشَةُ بِنْتُ طَلْحَةَ بْنِ عَبْدِ اللَّهِ married to Muṣ'ab ibn az-Zubair 1089⁵

الْعَبَا see الْعَبَايَةُ

عَبَادُ بْنُ حُصَيْنٍ (or الْحُصَيْنِ) 606¹⁰ 607¹ 684⁵ seq. 749¹⁵

750¹⁶), called أَبُو جَهْظَمٍ 606¹⁷ (= 684⁵) 624⁵ (= 650⁹) 684⁶; his genealogy 749⁶;

was prefect of police at al-Baṣra under al-Ḥārith ibn 'Abdallāh (= al-Ḳubā') 626¹⁶,

and under Muṣ'ab ibn az-Zubair 749⁶ seq.: see also 114¹⁰ (= 732¹⁴) 626¹⁵ 738⁴

أَبُو سُوَاجٍ see عَبَادُ بْنُ خَلْفِ الثَّغْبِيِّ

اَلْحَرِثُ بْنُ عَبَادٍ a family of the Ḳais ibn Thālabā 595¹ [var. حَرِثُ بْنُ عَبَادٍ in

Aghānī VIII 196²⁵] — see عَبَادُ بْنُ

عَبَّاسُ بْنُ رَيْثَةَ الرِّعْلِيِّ his verses on the Battle of ad-Dathīna (= ad-Dafīna) 392¹

seq. — var. عَامِرُ بْنُ عَبَّاسٍ notes ¹¹, and أَنَسُ بْنُ عَبَّاسٍ notes ¹⁴

اَلْعَبَّاسُ بْنُ مِرْدَاسٍ (or عَبَّاسُ 409¹): his verses against 'Utaiba

ibn al-Ḥārith 411¹² seq.: his verses against Kulaib ibn 'Ahma (var. 'Aīha) 907³ seq.

عَبْدُ اللَّهِ بْنُ عَبَّاسِ بْنِ عَبْدِ الْمُطَّلِبِ see ابْنُ عَبَّاسٍ

مُحَمَّدُ بْنُ يَزِيدٍ see أَبُو الْعَبَّاسِ

أَبُو الْعَبَّاسِ الْأَحْوَلُ cited by Abū 'Ubaida 511¹², see also 496⁶

الْعَبَايَةُ (variants الْعَبَايَةُ and الْعَبَا) a mare 943⁹

عَبِيدُ بْنُ جُشَمٍ ancestor of a family of the Taghlib 1074¹⁵ (var. عُبَيْدُ بْنُ جُشَمٍ 454¹)

عَبْدُ اللَّهِ بْنُ الْأَسْوَدِ الزُّعْرَقِيُّ at al-Baṣra during the disturbances 727¹ seq.: called

أَبْنُ الْأَسْوَدِ 727⁴

عَبْدُ اللَّهِ الْأَصْفَهَانِيُّ a man who gave his name to a gate at al-Baṣra 727¹⁷

عَبْدُ اللَّهِ بْنُ عَبَّاسٍ see عَبْدُ اللَّهِ بْنُ الْأَعْتَمِ

عَبْدُ اللَّهِ بْنُ أَبِي بَكْرَةَ التَّقْفِيُّ supported the Umayyad party at al-Baṣra on the occasion of the *Yaum al-Jufra* 1092⁴

عَمْرُو الْقُرَشِيِّ bought some camels of Ḥais ibn Zuhair al-
 'Absī 90¹⁵: afforded hospitality to al-Ḥarith ibn Zālim al-Murri 1061⁶

عَبْدُ اللَّهِ بْنُ جَعْدَةَ بْنِ كَعْبِ الْعَمَرِيِّ captured al-Mutajarrida, wife of an-Nu'mān ibn
 al-Mundhir of al-Ḥira 404 notes⁴ (see *Additions and Corrections*): see also 655¹²
 1063² seq.

عَبْدُ اللَّهِ بْنُ الْكَحَجِّجِ بْنِ عَبْدِ اللَّهِ الْبَغْلِيُّ a poet satirised by al-Farazdaq 1027⁷ seq.:
 called أَمُّ الْبَغْلِيِّ 1039⁴, and 807⁴ 1027⁹
 1031¹ 1039⁷: his verses cited 380⁴ seq. 807⁵ seq.

عَبْدُ اللَّهِ بْنُ الْحُرَيْثِ بْنِ عَصِمِ بْنِ تَيْرِبُوْعِي father of Bujair, Mulail and al-Uḥaimir
 (= Ḥurath) 19⁷ seq.: called أَبُو مَلَيْلٍ 18¹² 50¹² 51⁴ 75¹³ 112⁵ 258⁹ 315⁸, and
 302¹¹ (= 339¹⁴) 896⁷ seq. (but see foot-notes): his genealogy 18¹² 24¹⁴
 896⁷: captured at the Battle of Ḥushawa 20⁶ seq.: present at the Battle of al-
 Iyād 584⁶: at Dhū Ṭulūḥ 51² seq. (= 784¹⁰ seq.) cf. 268⁸: see also 258¹² 315¹⁹
 (= 76¹⁶)

عَبْدُ اللَّهِ بْنُ الْحُرَيْثِ بْنِ تَيْرِبُوْعِي ancestor of a family 405¹²

عَبْدُ اللَّهِ بْنُ الْحُرَيْثِ بْنِ نَوْفَلِ بْنِ شَيْمٍ nicknamed بَبْذُ 112¹⁵ seq. (see 727¹⁵) 726²⁰
 727¹⁹ 730²⁰ seq.: his genealogy 726¹⁹: assumed the post of governor at al-Baṣra
 after it had been vacated by 'Uбайдالله ibn Ziyād 112¹⁰ 727⁷ seq. (date men-
 tioned 727¹²), cf. 113⁵ (= 730¹⁶) 742¹³

عَبْدُ اللَّهِ بْنُ الْحَسَنِ بْنِ الْحَسَنِ [بَنِي شَيْمٍ] at Medina with the Caliph Sulaimān
 383⁹ seq. (see notes⁷)

عَبْدُ اللَّهِ بْنُ حَصْنٍ of the clan Thā'laba ibn Yarbū' 721¹⁵: at al-Baṣra in the time
 of 'Uбайдالله ibn Ziyād *ibid.*

عَبْدُ اللَّهِ بْنُ حَلِيمِ بْنِ مُجَاشِعِ called الْقَرْنِ 790¹⁶ seq. cf. 440⁸ (= 937¹³) 697¹ 740¹
 892¹³: his genealogy 720¹⁰ seq. 740¹ (variants 696¹¹ 790¹⁵ 892¹⁵ seq.): assisted in
 restoring peace at al-Baṣra (A. H. 64) 740¹ seq. 790¹⁵

عَبْدُ اللَّهِ بْنُ خَارِجَةَ الشَّيْبَانِيِّ see رَبِيعَةَ

عَبْدُ اللَّهِ بْنُ خَزِيمِ بْنِ خَزِيمِ called خَزِيمُ 360 369¹⁶ 372² 374⁷ 399⁸

(= 426¹⁶) 731⁵, and أَبْنُ عَجَلَى (after his mother) 370¹⁵ 372⁵: his genealogy 399¹²: became governor of Khurāsān after the death of Yazīd ibn Mu‘awiya, and was slain (in A. H. 72) by Wakī‘ ibn ‘Umar al-Kūrai‘ 372³ seq. and notes ² seq.: see also 278⁶ 355¹⁶ 369¹¹ 727²⁰

أَبُو انْعَمِيَّتِل see عَبْدُ اللَّهِ بْنِ خُلَيْدٍ

عَبْدُ اللَّهِ بْنِ دَارِمٍ clan: connected with the Tagblib through their ancestress al-Ḥalāl bint Zālim 880¹ seq.: identified with the Mujāshī‘ 790¹⁴ (but cf. 187⁶): see also 79²⁰ 200¹⁰ 308¹⁵ 653² seq. 711¹⁰ 731¹¹

عَبْدُ اللَّهِ بْنِ رَافَانَ of the clan ‘Adī ar-Ribāb: called أَبْنُ رَافَانَ 360⁷ seq.: an adherent of Kūtaiba ibn Muslim 360⁴ 361¹¹ [Ṭabarī II 1188¹², and elsewhere, has عَبْدُ اللَّهِ بْنِ رَافَانَ]

الْعَجَّاجِ see عَبْدُ اللَّهِ بْنِ رُوَيْدَةَ

أَبْنُ الزُّبَيْرِ الْأَسَدِيِّ see عَبْدُ اللَّهِ بْنِ الزُّبَيْرِ

عَبْدُ اللَّهِ بْنِ الزُّبَيْرِ the Caliph: called أَبْنُ الزُّبَيْرِ 2¹⁷ 118⁹ seq. 308⁵ 507¹⁰ 606¹¹ 805² seq. 927⁴ 930¹⁰: his conduct during the siege of Mecca in the time of Yazīd ibn Mu‘awiya 118¹¹ seq.: rebuilt the Ka‘ba 486¹⁰ seq.: received notice of the submission of the inhabitants of al-Baṣra 742¹³ seq.: verses addressed to him by Anas ibn Zunaim al-Laiṭhī 1089⁹ seq.: appointed his son Ḥamza to govern al-Baṣra in place of Muṣ‘ab 1089¹⁴ seq.: re-appointed Muṣ‘ab 1090¹¹ seq.: his intervention in the quarrel between al-Farazdaq and an-Nawār 803¹³ seq.: a verse which he composed on the occasion 805¹⁷: see also 372 notes ⁷ 627¹ 723⁴

عَبْدُ اللَّهِ بْنِ زُجَيْرِ بْنِ حَيَّانَ الْعَدَوِيِّ accompanied Kūtaiba ibn Muslim 357⁶ 361¹²

عَبْدُ اللَّهِ بْنِ زِيَادٍ brother of ‘Ubaidallāh 724¹⁸ 726⁵ 729⁸

عَبْدُ اللَّهِ بْنِ زَيْدِ بْنِ سَرِيْعٍ [الشَّعْدِيِّ] took part in the negotiations after the disturbances at al-Baṣra 741⁶ (genealogy)

عَبِيدُ اللَّهِ (var. عَبْدُ اللَّهِ) of the clan Rabī‘a ibn Ḥanzala ibn Malik: was bribed by al-Ḥajjāj to seize Ibn al-Ashrath at the court of Ratbil king of Kabul 413¹ seq.

عَبْدُ اللَّهِ بْنِ عَامِرِ الْحَضَرَمِيِّ expelled Ziyad ibn Abhi from al-Baṣra in the reign of ‘Alī 125¹³ seq.

عَبْدُ اللَّهِ بْنُ عَمْرِو بْنِ كُرَيْشٍ الْقُرَشِيُّ, called أَبُو عَمْرٍ 123⁸: his genealogy 123⁹: see also 164¹¹ 727¹⁹

عَبْدُ اللَّهِ بْنُ عَمْرِو الْمُجَاشِعِيِّ, nicknamed النُّعَرِ 751²: insulted by Muṣ'ab ibn az-Zubair *ibid.*

عَبْدُ اللَّهِ بْنُ عَبَّاسٍ, called أَبُو عَبَّاسٍ 515³ 586¹⁷: appointed Ziyād ibn Abīhi as his representative at al-Baṣra in the reign of 'Alī 125¹¹ seq.: cited by Aḥmad ibn 'Uбайд 586¹⁷

عَبْدُ اللَّهِ بْنُ الْأَعْتَمِ, called عَبْدُ اللَّهِ بْنُ الْأَعْتَمِ الْمُنْقَرِي 366¹⁴ 367³, and 342 notes¹⁵ seq. 367⁴: was appointed by K̲utaiba ibn Muslim as his representative in Khurāsān 349¹⁶, but intrigued against him and fled to Mukrān 350⁶ seq.: his wanderings in disguise 350¹¹ seq.: at the court of the Caliph Sulaimān 366¹⁴ seq.

عَبْدُ اللَّهِ بْنُ عَبْدِ اللَّهِ بْنِ عَمْرِو الْقُرَشِيِّ, nicknamed قَفِيرٌ 115³: endeavoured to restore peace at al-Baṣra 115⁴

عَبْدُ اللَّهِ بْنُ عَبْدِ الْعَزِزِ بْنِ سَكِيمٍ ancestor of a family of the Ḥanīfa 453¹⁸ (= 1078¹)

عَبْدُ اللَّهِ بْنُ عُبَيْدِ اللَّهِ بْنِ مَعْمَرِ النَّخَعِيِّ governor of al-Baṣra under Muṣ'ab ibn az-Zubair 1091⁶ 1092⁷ seq.

عَبْدُ اللَّهِ بْنُ عُمَرَ بْنِ الْخَطَّابِ induced the inhabitants of the Ḥijāz to invoke curses upon Ziyād ibn Abīhi 620¹²

عَبْدُ اللَّهِ بْنُ عُمَرَ بْنِ عَتَسٍ eulogised by al-Farazdaq at Medina in the reign of al-Walīd ibn 'Abd-al-Malik 396 notes⁶

عَبْدُ اللَّهِ بْنُ عَمْرٍو of the Taimallāt [ibn Tha'laba]: cited as a historical authority 364¹⁵

عَبْدُ اللَّهِ بْنُ عَمْرٍو بْنِ الْحَارِثِ الشَّيْبَانِيِّ an ancestor of Bisṭām ibn Ḳais 18⁵ 557¹ 806²: called عَبْدُ اللَّهِ بْنُ حَمْدٍ after his great-grandfather 637⁸ seq., and ذُو الْجَدَيْنِ 234² 236¹⁷ 637⁸ seq. 640¹⁶ (see *Additions and Corrections*) 809¹⁶

عَبْدُ اللَّهِ بْنُ عَتَمَةَ النَّضْبِيِّ, called أَبُو عَتَمَةَ 235¹⁵ 784¹⁷ seq.: lived among his mother's tribe, the Shaibān 191¹⁹: his elegy on Bisṭām ibn Ḳais 192¹ seq. (= 235¹⁷ seq.): was captured at the Battle of Dhū Ṭulūḥ and released by Mutammim ibn Nuwaira 51¹¹ seq. (= 784¹⁷): his verses on the occasion 58¹¹ seq. (cf. 785¹ seq.)

أَبْنُ عَوْنٍ see عَبْدُ اللَّهِ بْنِ عَوْنٍ

عَبِيدُ بْنُ غَضِرَةَ see سَمُرَةَ see عَبْدُ اللَّهِ بْنِ غَضِرَةَ

عَقْفَانِ see عَبْدُ اللَّهِ بْنِ عَقْفَانِ clan 85¹⁵ 99¹⁵ seq. 669³ 759⁷

عَبْدُ اللَّهِ بْنُ فَضَالَةَ الزُّعْرَانِي supported the Umayyad party on the occasion of the *Yaum al-Jufra* 1092¹

عَبْدُ اللَّهِ بْنُ فَضَالَةَ [الْبُرْبُوعِي] a contemporary of Jarir 31⁵

عَبْدُ اللَّهِ بْنُ قَيْسٍ [usually known as قَيْسُ بْنُ الرُّفَيْيَاتِ], called ابْنُ الرُّفَيْيَاتِ 598⁶: verse cited 598⁵

عَبْدُ اللَّهِ بْنُ كَعْبٍ a Yemenite who slew an-Nu'mān ibn Jisās at the Second Battle of al-Kulāb 151⁴

عَبْدُ اللَّهِ بْنُ كِلَابٍ clan 534¹ (see 241¹¹)

عَبْدُ اللَّهِ بْنُ مُسْلِمٍ الْبَاغِي brother of Ḥutaiba ibn Muslim 359⁶ seq. 361⁹ 362¹⁶, nicknamed الْفُقَيْر 359⁶ 362¹⁶

عَبْدُ اللَّهِ بْنُ ذَلِيبٍ see 977 notes ¹¹ — see ذَلِيبُ بْنُ عَبْسَةَ

عَبْدُ اللَّهِ بْنُ زَيْيَادٍ nephew of Ziyād ibn Abīhi 721¹⁷

عَبْدُ اللَّهِ بْنُ عَمْرِو بْنِ الْحَارِثِ see عَبْدُ اللَّهِ بْنُ عَمَامٍ

عَبْدُ اللَّهِ بْنُ عَوْدَةَ ancestor of a family of the Bauu Nahshal 219¹¹ 220⁴

عَبْدُ اللَّهِ بْنُ رَأْلَانَ see عَبْدُ اللَّهِ بْنُ رَأْلَانَ

عَبْدُ اللَّهِ بْنُ عَمْرِو بْنِ عَمَامٍ see عَبْدُ اللَّهِ بْنُ عَمَامٍ

عَبْدُ اللَّهِ بْنُ عَمْرِو بْنِ عَمَامٍ see عَبْدُ اللَّهِ بْنُ عَمَامٍ (1)

عَبْدُ اللَّهِ بْنُ عَمْرِو بْنِ عَمَامٍ see عَبْدُ اللَّهِ بْنُ عَمَامٍ (2)

عَبْدُ اللَّهِ بْنُ عَمْرِو بْنِ عَمَامٍ see عَبْدُ اللَّهِ بْنُ عَمَامٍ (3)

عَبْدُ اللَّهِ بْنُ عَمْرِو بْنِ عَمَامٍ see عَبْدُ اللَّهِ بْنُ عَمَامٍ (4)

عَبْدُ اللَّهِ بْنُ عَمْرِو بْنِ عَمَامٍ ancestor of a family belonging to the clan 'Amr ibn Ḥanzala [ibn Malik] 206³

أَبُو الْخَطَّابِ see عَبْدُ الْحَمِيدِ بْنِ عَبْدِ الْمَجِيدِ

عَبْدُ الرَّحْمَنِ بْنِ مُحَمَّدٍ see عَبْدُ الرَّحْمَنِ بْنِ الْأَشْعَثِ

عَبْدُ الرَّحْمَنِ بْنِ أَبِي بَكْرَةَ, called أَبُو بَكْرٍ 723¹¹: at al-Baṣra in the time of 'Ubaidallah ibn Ziyād 723⁸ seq.

عَبْدُ الرَّحْمَنِ بْنِ جَوْشَنَ his account of the events which he witnessed at al-Baṣra, cited by an informant of Abū 'Ubaida 723¹ seq.

أَعَشَى حَمْدَانَ see عَبْدُ الرَّحْمَنِ بْنِ عَبْدِ اللَّهِ الْبَمْدَانِيَّ

عَبْدُ الرَّحْمَنِ [بْنِ عَبْدِ الرَّحْمَنِ] الْكَصْرَمِيِّ governor of al-Kūfa under al-Ḥajjāj 972² [see Ṭaharī II 1069¹²]

عَبْدُ الرَّحْمَنِ بْنِ عُبَيْدِ الْعَبَّاشِيِّ governor of al-Kūfa under Ziyād ibn Abīhi 616⁴: prefect of police at al-Baṣra under al-Ḥajjāj 831⁵

عَبْدُ الرَّحْمَنِ بْنِ الْأَشْعَثِ الْكِنْدِيِّ, called عَبْدُ الرَّحْمَنِ بْنِ مُحَمَّدٍ بْنِ الْأَشْعَثِ الْكِنْدِيِّ 413⁹ seq., and عَبْدُ الرَّحْمَنِ بْنِ الْأَشْعَثِ 118⁵ 413¹ seq.: his rebellion, flight and death 412¹¹ seq., see also foot-note

عَبْدُ الرَّحْمَنِ بْنِ مُسْلِمِ ابْنِ أَبِي عَمْرٍاءَ brother of Ḳutaiba ibn Muslim 361⁹ 362¹⁶

عَبْدُ الرَّحْمَنِ بْنِ نَعِيمِ الْأَزْدِيِّ his interview with Yazīd ibn al-Muhallab 368² seq.

عَبْدُ الرَّحْمَنِ, called أَبُو أَحْمَدَ: cited as an authority for the text of the *Naḳḥ'id* 17⁵

عَبْدُ الشَّمْسِ see سَعْدُ بْنُ سَعْدِ بْنِ شَمْسِ بْنِ سَعْدِ

عَبْدُ شَمْسٍ [عَبْدُ شَمْسِ بْنِ عَبْدِ مَنَاةٍ] called also عَبْدُ شَمْسٍ 609¹⁴: a clan of the Ḳuraish 348¹ 375⁹ 391¹¹ 609¹² 747² 764⁴

عَبْدُ الْعَزَى بْنِ حُذَارٍ [الدُّبَيَّانِيُّ] of the clan Tha'laba ibn Sa'd: slain by the 'Abs in the War of Dahis 94⁶ 107⁸

عَبْدُ الْعَزَى بْنِ كَعْبٍ a clan of the Sa'd ibn Zaid-Manāt 970² — see حَمْنُ

عَبْدُ الْعَزِيزِ بْنِ بَشْرِ السَّعْدِيِّ grandfather of Numaila ibn Murra: supported the Umayyad party at al-Baṣra on the occasion of the *Yaum al-Jufra* 749¹⁵ 751⁹ 1092²

عَبْدُ الْعَزِيزِ بْنِ جَوَلِ بْنِ سَلَامَةَ his verses on the victory of 'Amr ibn Ḥudair an-Nahshalī at Najrān 601¹² seq.

عَبْدُ الْعَزِيزِ بْنِ الْوَلِيدِ بْنِ عَبْدِ الْمَلِكِ the attempt of his father to secure for him the succession to the throne 351¹⁵ seq.

عُمَرُ بْنُ عَبْدِ الْعَزِيزِ see عَبْدُ الْعَزِيزِ

عَبْدُ عَمْرٍو بْنِ سِنَانِ بْنِ وَعَلَةَ took part in capturing al-Ḥanfazan at the Battle of Dhū Ṭulūḥ 51² seq. (= 784¹⁰ seq.) 268⁹; see also 25¹¹

عَبْدُ عَمْرٍو بْنِ شَرِيحَ بْنِ الْأَخْوَصِ of the clan Ja'far ibn Kilāb: distinguished himself at the Battle of Faif-ar-Rih 471¹⁶

عَبْدُ عَمْرٍو بْنِ صَمْرَةَ [التَّبَشَلِي] called أَبُو عَجْرَدٍ: brother of Ḥarrī ibn Ḍamra 1096¹⁷

عَبْدُ عَمْرٍو بْنِ عُبَيْدِ بْنِ الْحَارِثِ ancestor of a family of the Sa'd ibn Zaid-Manāt 741¹

عَبْدُ الْقَبِيسِ a tribe included in the group Rabī'a ibn Nizār 115¹³ 144¹⁰ 354¹⁴ 737¹⁴ 738³ 1092⁴

عَبْدُ قَيْسِ apparently a friend of al-Farazdaq, who mentions him in a poem 491⁹ seq. — see also 480¹² 481³

عَبْدُ قَيْسِ بْنِ أَحْرَةَ الْقَرَارِيِّ called عَنْقَاءُ: his verses on the War of Dāḥis 107¹ seq.

عَبْدُ قَيْسِ بْنِ كُبَّاسِ [أَنْكُبَاسِ] ancestor of a family of the Yarbū' 31⁸ 254⁶ — for his genealogy, see 67³ 75¹⁰ 254¹⁰

عَبْدُ الْمُطَّلِبِ 403¹⁶ 1021² (see *Additions and Corrections*)

عَبْدُ الْمَلِكِ بْنِ فُرَيْبِ see الْأَصْمَعِيُّ

عَبْدُ الْمَلِكِ بْنِ مَرْوَانَ the Caliph, called أَبْنُ مَرْوَانَ 507¹⁰ 556¹⁰; his campaign against Muṣ'ab 749⁵ seq. (cf. 1090¹⁷ seq.): his interview with al-Akhṭal 401⁵ seq.: his inquiries about the Battle of an-Nisār 240⁹ seq.: see also 372 notes⁸ 486¹⁶ 927⁶ 930¹⁰

عَبْدُ الْمَلِكِ بْنِ مِصْبَعِ brother of Malik ibn Misma 993⁸

عَبْدُ الْمَلِكِ see أَبُو الْحَكَمِ

عَبْدُ مَنَاةَ [بن قُصَيِّ الْقُرَشِيِّ] ancestor of the clans 'Abd-Shams and Hāshim 224¹⁰:
called also مَنَاةَ 348¹ 391¹¹

عَبْدُ مَنَاةَ a group of clans including the Thaur, the Taim, the 'Adī and the
'Ukl (= 'Auf) 156¹⁵ 239¹⁷ 1064⁸ 1067¹⁰ — see also 737 notes ²

عَبْدُ يَغُوثَ at the First Battle of al-Kulāb 454 notes ³ (= 1075 notes ²)

عَبْدُ يَغُوثَ [according to Ibn Duraid 239¹⁹ عَبْدُ يَغُوثَ بن وَقَّاصِ بْنِ صَلَاةِ الْكَحَارِثِيِّ
[بن الكحارث بن وقاص] leader of the Madhhiḡ at the Second Battle of al-Kulāb
149¹² 151⁸ seq.: his capture and death 152⁷ seq.: his verses on the occasion 153⁵
seq. 153¹⁵ seq.

عَبْدُ (probably identical with عَبْدُ) author of a verse cited 631⁴

عَبْسُ tribe 82¹⁴ cf. 99⁵: their feud with their kinsmen, the Dhubyān (War
of Dahis) 92¹⁵ seq.: their victory over the Kalb at 'Urā'ir 98² seq.: their sojour-
nings in Hajar and al-Yamāma 98⁶ seq. cf. 419¹⁵ seq. 1071⁵ seq.: their settlement
among the 'Amir ibn Ṣaṣa'a and their part in the Battle of Jabala 99⁵ seq. cf.
654¹⁶ seq. 658¹³ 677²: their negotiation with the Taghlib 103¹² seq.: their return
to their own territory and their reconciliation with the Dhubyān 104¹³ seq.: de-
feated by the Ḍabba at an-Nakī'a 194⁵ seq. (cf. 194¹⁵): defeated by the Yarbū'
at Dhāt-al-Jurf (= aṣ-Ṣarā'im) 336¹⁵ seq.: slew 'Amr ibn 'Amr ibn 'Udus at
Aḡrun 678⁸ 679³ seq.: see also 60² 85¹⁴ 86¹⁹ 87¹² seq. 88⁴ 90¹¹ 193¹² 229¹⁵ (= 408¹⁸)
238¹⁷ 384⁴ 386 notes ⁶ seq. 407⁶ seq. 419¹¹ seq. 539⁵

عَبْسُ a clan of the Sulaim 659¹⁶

عَبْسُ بن طَلْقِ بْنِ رَبِيعَةَ الشَّرِيمِيِّ one of the leaders of the Sa'id ibn Zaid-Mauāt
during the disturbances at al-Baṣra 114¹¹ (= 732¹⁴ genealogy) 738¹ seq. 739⁸
seq. 741⁴

عَبْسِيَّةُ see عَبْسِيَّةُ

عَبْسَمَسُ بن سَعْدِ بْنِ زَيْدِ مَنَاةَ clan 116⁷ seq. 152⁸ 434⁸ 713¹ 1071⁵ seq., called also
عَبْدُ الشَّمْسِ 183¹⁵, and عَبْدُ الشَّمْسِ 958⁸

عَبْلَةُ بنت ثَدُولِ [var. ثَدِيلِ] mother of Rawāḡa ibn Rab'ra al-'Abṣī 420¹²

عَبْلَةُ بنت نَجِيَّةَ see عَبْلَةُ بنت نَجِيَّةَ

عَبْلَةُ see عَبْلَةُ

عَبْدَةُ concubine of Ḳutaiba ibn Muslim 363¹⁵ [see Ṭabarī II 1303¹¹]

(1) عَبِيد at the Battle of Dhū Ḳār 642¹⁴ (text doubtful)

(2) عَبِيد a *rāwīya* of al-Farazdaq 1049¹¹ seq.

عَبِيد the poet: mentioned by al-Farazdaq 201¹; his verses on the Battle of an-Nisār 245⁵ seq.

عَبِيد clan: distinguished themselves at the Battle of al-Iyād (= Mulaiḥa) 581⁵ seq. 582⁷ 585⁹ cf. 1019¹¹; see also 21¹² 22¹³ 23¹⁵ 27¹¹ 31¹¹ 75¹³ 76¹⁰ 314¹⁵ seq. 410¹⁰ 466² 757⁹ 759 notes³ 1040¹⁰

عَبِيد see جُشَم

عَبِيد mentioned by al-Farazdaq 824⁴ — apparently a relative of Umāma the wife of Jarḥr

عَبِيد a clan of the Sa'd ibn Zaid-Manāt, included in the group Muḥā'is 222¹⁵ (see *Additions and Corrections*) 340⁵ 717⁹ 741³ 979¹ 1023¹³

عَبِيد 741⁴, see the foregoing

عَبِيد see أُرَاعِي

عَبِيد slew 'Amr ibn Shakal at the Battle of as-Su'bān 386 notes¹⁰

عَبِيد ancestor of a family of the Tamīm 200 notes²

عَبِيد an ancestor of Juwairiya ibn Badr ad-Dārīmī 308¹⁵ [possibly identical with عَبِيد بن زُرَّارَةَ]

عَبِيد بن غَضْرَةَ بن سَمُرَةَ الْعَنْبَرِي (var. عبد الله 488¹⁶), nicknamed مَنْعُور 484³ (= 488¹⁹) 484⁴ 485⁷ seq. 487⁶: assaulted by Suhaim ibn Wathīl in the reign of 'Uthmān 484¹⁰ seq.; sided with 'Umar ibn Laja' in his dispute with Jarḥr 488¹⁶ seq., and was consequently satirised by the latter 478¹⁰ 484³ seq.

عَبِيد of the tribe of Bahrā: was captured and released by a Yemenite king shortly before the Battle of Khazazā 1094⁴; his verses composed on the occasion 1094⁷ seq.

عَبِيدُ بْنُ مُعِينَةَ ابْنُ عَبْدِ اللَّهِ بْنِ كِلَابٍ slain at the Battle of an-Nisār 241¹¹

ابْنُ أَبِي بَكْرَةَ see عَبِيدُ اللَّهِ بْنِ أَبِي بَكْرَةَ

عَبِيدُ اللَّهِ بْنِ زُعَيْرِ بْنِ حَيَّانِ الْعَدَوِيِّ accompanied Ḳutaiba ibn Muslim 357⁶ 361¹²

عَبِيدُ اللَّهِ بْنِ زَيْدِ بْنِ أَبِيهِ, called ابْنُ زَيْدٍ 735¹³, and ابْنُ مَرْجَانَةَ after his mother 721⁷ seq. 722¹⁷ 725¹¹: put to death Muslim ibn 'Aḳīl 247², and al-Ḥusain ibn 'Alī 721³: his relations with Yazīd ibn Mu'awiya 721⁴ seq.: his oration at al-Baṣra on hearing of Yazīd's death 722² seq.: a second oration 723¹² seq.: abandoned his post of governor and took refuge first with al-Ḥarith ibn Ḳais ibn Ṣuhbān 724¹⁹ seq., afterwards with Mas'ūd ibn 'Amr 726³ seq.: brought about the renewal of the alliance between the Azd and the Rabī'a 729⁶ seq.: fled to Syria after the murder of Mas'ūd 735¹ seq. cf. 117¹⁰ 726¹³ seq. [for a divergent account, see Tabarī II 456¹⁵ seq. 461¹ seq.]: see also 112⁶ 972⁵

عَبِيدُ اللَّهِ بْنِ زَيْدِ بْنِ ضَبْيَانَ of the tribe Taimallāh ibn Tha'ālabā: a partisan of the Caliph 'Abd-al-Malik at al-Baṣra 1091¹¹⁶

عَبْدُ اللَّهِ بْنِ أَبِي سُبَيْعٍ see عَبِيدُ اللَّهِ بْنِ أَبِي سُبَيْعٍ

717² عَبِيدُ اللَّهِ بْنِ عَبَّاسِ بْنِ عَبْدِ الْمُطَّلِبِ

عَبِيدُ اللَّهِ بْنِ عَبَّاسِ الْكِنْدِيِّ an enemy of Jarīr 1014¹⁰ 1016⁷

عَبِيدُ اللَّهِ بْنِ عُثْمَانَ بْنِ أَبِي الْعَصِ الْأَنْقَافِيِّ supported the Umayyad party at al-Baṣra on the occasion of the *Yaum al-Jufra* 1092³

عَبْدُ اللَّهِ بْنِ قَيْسِ see عَبِيدُ اللَّهِ بْنِ قَيْسِ الرُّقَيْيَاتِ

عَبِيدُ اللَّهِ بْنِ مُسْلِمِ ابْنِ أَبِي عَمْرِو brother of Ḳutaiba ibn Muslim 362¹⁶

عَبِيدَةُ بْنُ مَالِكِ بْنِ جَعْفَرِ الدَّالِيِّ his mother Umm al-Banīn and his brothers 'Āmir, Ṭufail and Mu'awiya 535⁴: wounded at the Battle of Jabala 669³ seq.: said to have been slain at Dhū Najab 587¹⁹ (= 1080⁵) 589⁵ (= 1080⁷), but cf. 72¹⁶ which apparently refers to the same occasion: see also 1079⁷ [vocalised عَبِيدَة Ibn Ḳutaiba M. 43⁸]

عَبِيدَةُ بْنُ مَعْمَرِ بْنِ الْمُثَنَّى i. e. عَبِيدَةُ بْنُ مَعْمَرِ بْنِ الْمُثَنَّى a client of the clan Taim ibn Murra 1⁴ 1054⁷, see Introduction p. XI: is cited as an authority for the text of the *Naḳḥ'id* 38¹⁸ 62⁷ 110³ 165⁶ 168¹⁵ 333¹⁰ 344⁸ 376¹⁷ 477⁶ 518¹³ 688¹⁰ 753¹: cites the following per-

sous — Abū Aslam 5 notes⁶ Abū Manr' al-Kulaibī 30¹⁶; Miṣḥal ibn Kusaib 126^s 647⁸; Abū 'Amr ibn al-'Alā 197² 1051³; Abu-l-Wathīk 229¹³; Kais ibn Ghālīb al-Fazārī 238¹⁰ 240⁴ seq.; Ratbil ad-Dubairī (= Abū Muḥhib) 238¹¹ 240³ seq. (see *Additions and Corrections*); Ibn Shifā al-Manāfi 239¹¹; Abu-l-Gharraf ad-Dabbī 240¹²; Abū Na'ama (= 'Amr ibn 'Isā) al-'Adawī 240¹³; Abu-dh-Dhayyāl 240¹³; Shihāb ibn Ubayy ibn 'Abbās 303⁹; Firas ibn Khandak 305⁹ 639¹; Salīṭ ibn Sa'd ibn Ma'dān 313⁸ 583¹⁶ 647⁴ 781¹⁶; Zabbān aṣ-Ṣubairī 313⁸ 417²⁰; Jahm ibn Ḥassān as-Salīṭī 313⁸ 414⁴ (= 625⁵) 416¹ 941¹; Abū Malik 353¹⁹; Zuhair ibn Hunaid (or al-Hunaid) 354⁸ 727¹⁶ 729¹⁵ 731¹⁰ 732¹ 733⁷; Abū Hishām (= Muḥammad ibn as-Sa'ib al-Kalbī) 365¹⁴ 366²; Ru'ba ibn al-'Ajjāj 383⁶; A'yan ibn Labaṭa 414⁴ (= 625⁴) 594¹⁴ 617¹¹ 819⁷ 941¹; Sa'īd ibn Khalid ar-Riyāḥī 417²⁰ 753²; Mismi' ibn 'Abd-al-Malik 427¹³ 612⁵ 646¹⁸; Khirāsh [ibn Ismā'il] 452⁶; Hishām ibn Muḥammad al-Kalbī 452⁶; Ibn 'Aun 462⁹; Yūnus ibn Ḥabīb 468¹⁷ 519¹⁷ 721² 724⁶ 729¹⁵; Affār ibn Laḳīṭ al-'Adawī 473¹¹ (= 703⁵); Ibn Salīṭ 473¹⁵ (cf. 703⁹); al-Muntajī ibn Nabḥān al-'Adawī 487⁶; 'Āmir ibn 'Abd-al-Malik al-Misma'ī 494⁴ 646¹⁸; Adham al-'Abdī 497¹⁶; Abu-l-'Abbās al-Aḥwal 511¹² (see 496⁶); the *rāwīya* of al-Farazdaq 556¹¹; al-Faḍl ibn Mūsā ibn Khuṣaila 609¹⁸; 'Umar (?) 639¹³; Dirwās ibn Hunayy 679⁵; 'Umair ibn Ma'n 721¹⁶; Ghailān ibn Muḥammad 722¹⁹; Maslama ibn Muḥarib 726² seq. 730⁹ 734¹⁸; Yazīd ibn Samair al-Jarmī 726¹⁴; Muḥammad ibn Ḥafṣ 729¹⁴ 739¹⁷; Hubaira ibn Ḥudair 729³ 740⁹ 741¹; Sallām ibn Abī Khaira 734¹⁰; Kusaib al-'Anbarī (= Abu-l-Khansā) 734¹¹; Dhawwād (var. Rawwād) al-Ka'bi 735²; Khālīd ibn Jabala 753¹; Muḳatīl al-Aḥwal al-Marṭhādī 905³; al-Agharr 957²; Da'ūd 1026⁵; Ayyūb ibn Kusaib 1045¹³; Abū Bisṭām al-'Adawī 1047⁷; see also 34⁸ 124¹³ 125¹¹ 126⁶ 157¹³ 166¹⁰ 16 167³ 181¹² 190² seq. 214¹¹ 223¹¹ 15 228¹³ 233¹⁷ seq. 238¹⁷ seq. 239¹⁶ 244¹³ 267³ 277¹⁵ 279¹⁷ 285⁹ seq. 288¹⁶ 302² 303⁷ 350⁶ 396¹⁴ 403⁶ 404¹⁰ 407¹⁷ 414³ 416¹⁰ 419⁴ 420¹⁰ 422¹⁶ 427⁷ 434¹¹ 448⁹ 450⁵ 452¹ 460⁶ 462⁵ 463¹⁰ 465¹⁰ 471¹⁵ 473⁸ 475⁹ seq. 482² 15 494¹¹ 495¹¹ 496¹³ seq. 504⁶ 521⁷ 556² 557¹ 559¹⁴ 561³ 565⁸ 568¹¹ seq. 580¹⁵ 586¹⁹ 587⁶ 623⁸ seq. 624⁴ (= 650⁹) 637⁸ 638¹³ 652¹⁵ seq. 700¹¹ 703¹ 713¹⁵ 723²⁰ 744¹³ 750¹⁴ 770¹⁸ 777⁵ seq. 781¹² 789⁶ 790⁸ 796¹³ 803⁵ 805⁸ 807¹⁴ 811⁴ seq. 813² 830³ 15 834¹ 837¹ 846⁴ 7 879¹¹ 883¹³ 891⁵ 896⁸ 900⁶ 907⁸ seq. 918¹¹ 924¹⁰ 932¹² 933³ 934⁴ 946⁶ 954⁶ 960³ 964¹⁴ 967⁷ 970⁵ 972⁶ 985¹¹ 999¹⁵ 1020¹¹ seq. 1023¹¹ 1025⁷ 1042¹³ 1044¹ 1045³ seq. 1046¹⁰ 1047⁶ 14 1048¹⁹ 1049¹⁰ seq. 1093¹

عَتِيبَةُ بْنُ الْحَرِثِ بْنِ شَيْبَانَ see عَتَابُ بْنُ مَيْمَةَ

عَتَابُ بْنُ قَوْمَيْسَ بْنِ رَيْلِجِ بْنِ بَرْبُوعِ (عتَابُ diptote 1039¹¹) held the office of *ruḍf* at the court of al-Mundhir ibn Ma-as-Sama 667 seq. (see 661⁷) 681⁵ 247¹² 254¹¹ 298¹³ 300¹⁰ (var. بَرْبُوعِ 681⁸) 339¹⁵ 781¹ 809³ 898⁷

عَتَابُ بْنُ وَرْقَةَ الرِّبَاحِيِّ a general in the reign of 'Abd-al-Malik 895¹² seq.

عَتَبَةُ بْنُ مَالِكِ بْنِ جَعْفَرِ see عَتَبَةُ بْنُ جَعْفَرِ

عَتَبَةُ بن سَلَمَى بن عَبْدِ نَيْمِ التَّنَيدِيِّ slain by the Banū 'Āmir ibn Ṣaṣa'a at Faif-ar-Rih 471⁶ (genealogy)

عَتَبَةُ بن قَيْسِ بن زُعَيْرِ الْعَبْسِيِّ slain by Ḥudhaifa ibn Badr al-Fazārī 94³

عَتَبَةُ بن جَعْفَرِ عَتَبَةُ بن مَيْكِ بن جَعْفَرِ [الْكَلَابِيِّ] 532⁶, lived at the time of the feud between the Banū Abī Bakr ibn Kilāb and the Banū Ja'far 532⁵

عَتَبَةُ بن أَرْقَمِ بن نُؤَيْرَةَ [الْبَرْبُوعِيِّ] 49¹⁷: at the Battle of Dhū Tūlūḥ 51¹⁰ (= 784¹⁵) 57⁷

76¹ أَبُو حَزْرَةَ, عَتَبَةُ بن الْحَارِثِ بن شَيْبَانَ الْبَرْبُوعِيِّ 315⁹, 314¹⁵ 339¹⁵, and 231¹⁴: his genealogy 75¹⁰ 247¹³ 302¹ 809¹ 1035⁶: was present at the Battle of Jabala 657⁵, where he was captured 672¹⁶: captured Bisṭām ibn Ḳais ash-Shaibānī at al-Ghabīṭ 75⁶ seq. (= 313¹⁴ seq.) 809¹¹ seq. 1019⁸ (cf. the doubtful passage 1069⁸): was leader of the Yarbū' at the time of the Battle of Dhū Tūlūḥ 49¹⁷ seq.; defeated the Kilāb at al-Jaunān (or ar-Raghām) 410⁷ seq.: his conduct at the time of the Battle of Irāb 473¹⁴ (= 703⁷) 474¹⁵ seq. 1088¹¹, and his verses on the occasion 473¹⁶ seq. (= 703¹⁰ seq.): slew al-Hirmās and Ḳais, sons of Hujaima, at Ghaul (= Kinhil) 865⁴ 1000⁵ 1019¹: died before the Battle of al-Iyād 581¹⁹ (see 581⁶): see also 22¹² 247¹² 254³ 302¹ (var. عَيْيَنَةُ) 326⁶ seq. 627⁵ 637¹⁵ 647¹⁷ 808¹⁴ 897¹⁴ 939¹⁴ 1039⁹ 1067¹⁸

عَتَبَةُ بن قَسْوَةَ, called عَتَبَةُ بن قَسْوَةَ, author of a verse cited 352¹⁴

عَتَبَةُ بن النَّمُومِ بن شَيْبَانَ [الْدَارِمِيِّ] (var. عَتَبَةُ 865 notes⁷): his genealogy 425¹³ 865¹¹: was captured at the Battle of al-Waḳīṭ 307¹⁶ seq. 309¹⁵ 425¹⁰ 865¹⁰ (= 308⁸)

عَتَبَةُ see the foregoing

عَتَمَةُ a contemporary of Abū Ubaida 733¹

عَتَمَةُ بن سَعْدَانَ, called also عَتَمَةُ بن سَعْدَانَ 425¹⁴ 440¹⁵ 455⁴ 456⁴ 457¹⁷ 463² 583⁷: his copy of the *Nakḥ'id* cited 313¹⁷ 423¹⁰ 925¹⁷

عَتَمَةُ بن ابْنِ تَعَالِيٍّ gave his name to a gate at al-Baṣra 908⁹

عَتَمَةُ بن عَبْدِ اللَّهِ بن سُرْقَةَ الْقُرَشِيِّ an agent of al-Ḥajjāj ibn Yūsuf 930¹⁰ seq.

عَتَمَةُ بن عَقَانَ the Caliph: his treatment of the poet Ḍabī' ibn al-Ḥarith 220⁴ seq.: see also 25⁶ 118¹⁷ 345¹⁴ 414⁵ (= 625⁷) 417⁴ seq. 484⁴ seq. 608¹⁵ 918¹⁸

عُثْمَانُ بْنُ الْمُقْتَلِ his interview with al-Farazdaq at al-Kūfa 369²

سَعْدَانُ بْنُ ثُمُبَارَكٍ see أَبُو عَثْمَانَ (1)

الْمَازِنِيُّ see أَبُو عَثْمَانَ (2)

عُثْمَانُ أُمُّ maternal grandmother of Jarir 206³

الْعُثْمَانِيَّةُ i. e. the party of the Caliph Uthmān 125¹³

عَثْمَنُ see under عَثْمَانُ

عَثِيمُ بْنُ رَبِيعَةَ ancestor of Shabath ibn Ribʿ 399¹¹ 466⁴

عَبْدُ اللَّهِ بْنُ رُوَيْبَةَ بْنِ حَنْبَلَةَ السَّعْدِيِّ i. e. the ʿAbd al-Lah ibn Rūʾayb ibn Ḥanbalat al-Saʿdī [see Aghānī XXI 84¹⁹ seq.]: his verses cited 312³ seq. 486⁴ 514¹³ 694 notes⁵ 736¹³ 758⁴

عَاجِرُ بْنُ رِجْحَمَةَ a contemporary of Ghālib ibn Ṣaṣā'a 418¹ seq.

عَبْدُ عَمْرٍو بْنُ صَبْرَةَ see أَبُو عَاجِرٍ

عَاجِلُ بْنُ لُجَيْمٍ a tribe of the Bakr ibn Wā'il, included among the *Lahāzim* 47¹¹

305¹⁰ 764¹⁰ 1023¹⁵ (see *Additions and Corrections*): their genealogy 47¹¹: distinguished themselves at the Battle of Dhu Ḳar 641¹³ seq.: see also 47⁵ (= 781¹⁵) 537 (= 785¹⁴) 56¹⁶ 58¹⁰ 148⁴ 156⁹ 460¹⁷ 461⁶ 614⁹ 728¹⁵ 1019¹⁴

عَاجِلَى الْخَبَشِيَّةِ mother of ʿAbdallāh ibn Khāzim 372⁷

اَلْعَاجِمُ represented as descendants of Isaac 995⁵: see also 40⁹ 358¹¹ 640¹⁶

اَلْعَاجِيفُ بْنُ رَبِيعَةَ ancestor of a family of the Mālik ibn Ḥanzala 366²

عَدَسُ بْنُ زَيْدِ بْنِ عَبْدِ اللَّهِ, or عَدَسُ, ancestor of a family of the Darim: vocalisation of the name 182¹⁸ 587¹¹ seq.: names of his children 772¹⁶ 958¹³ seq.: see also 187⁴ 229⁴ 230¹ 451¹³ (= 454³ 1074¹⁷) 459¹⁵ 498⁹ 958¹⁴

اَلْعَدَوِيَّةُ i. e. عَدِيَّةُ بِنْتُ مَالِكِ بْنِ جَلٍّ, wife of Mālik ibn Ḥanzala and ancestress of the clans Ṣudayy, Zaid and Yarbu 186¹¹ seq., who are called اَلْعَدَوِيَّةُ 325⁵ 731⁴ (= 732⁹) 750⁴ 862⁸, or اَلْبَعْدَوِيَّةُ 115⁹ 1047⁷: see also 186¹⁰

اَلْعَدِيُّ بْنُ أَخْزَمٍ a clan of the ʿAyyi' 1083¹² seq.

أَرْضَاءُ الْقَزَارِيِّ عَدِيّ بن أَرْضَاءَ governor of al-Baṣra under ʿUmar ibn ʿAbd-al-ʿAzīz 974⁶: his death 993¹²: see also 368¹⁰ 369⁶

عَدِيّ بن جَنْدَب بن الْعَنْبَر a clan of the Tamīm: their genealogy 484²: see also 312¹⁸ 484¹ 491¹⁰ 493¹⁷

عَدِيّ بن حَانِم [الطَّائِيّ] lived in the time of the Caliph Abū Bakr 715¹³: see also 551¹⁵

عَدِيّ بن عَبْدِ مَنَاةَ see عَدِيّ الرِّبَابِ

مَيْلِيل بن رَبِيعَةَ see عَدِيّ بن رَبِيعَةَ

عَدِيّ بن الرَّقِيع الْعَامِلِيّ a poet contemporary with Jarīr [see Aghānī VIII 179¹ seq.], called ذُو الرَّقِيع 967²: see also 601²

عَدِيّ بن زَيْد الْعِبَادِيّ slain by an-Nuʿmān ibn al-Mundhir king of al-Ḥīra 639³ seq.: verse cited 119²

عَدِيّ الرِّبَابِ a clan included in the Ribāb, and hence called عَدِيّ بْنِ عَبْدِ مَنَاةَ 360⁵ 15: see also 737¹⁹ (?) 738¹⁹ 803¹⁵ seq. 908¹ seq. 1064⁷ 1067¹⁰ 1068¹¹²

عَدِيّ بن فَزَارَةَ ancestor of a family of the Dhubyān 95¹⁵ (see 75⁵ 85¹⁰ 88⁹)

عَدِيّ بن كَعْب a clan of the K̲nraish 930¹¹

عَدِيّ الْيَرْبُوعِيّ slain by the Shaibān at the Battle of Mulaiḥa 54⁶ (= 74⁷)

عَدِيّ الْعَجَلِيّ his verses on the Battle of Dhū K̲ār 646¹² seq.: his eulogy of Mālik ibn Mismāʿ 1090⁶ seq. (see *Additions and Corrections*, note on 1090⁵)

عَدِيّ النَّمِيرِيّ a friend of al-Farazdaq 427¹³ seq., and *raʿwiya* of ar-Rāʿī 443⁴: satirised by Jarīr 443³ seq. (see 432¹⁰)

عَرَارٍ a cow whose name became proverbial 107³ seq.

عَرَب 20¹⁶ 30¹⁵ 46¹⁰ 63¹⁸ 67⁵ 82⁸ 84¹² 87¹⁶ 92²⁰ 98¹⁸ 456⁹: undetermined 645² — observe the phrase وَالنَّاسُ يَوْمئِذٍ عَرَبٌ 354⁵

الْعَرَنِيّ الشَّاعِر cited, apparently by Abū ʿUbaida, as an authority for an incident in the life of Jarīr 31⁵

عَرَّامُ بْنُ عَبْدِ اللَّهِ بْنِ قَيْسٍ his verses on the murder of Mas'ūd ibn 'Amr 115¹⁰ seq.
(= 735¹⁶ seq.): his verses addressed to Mālik ibn Mismā' 750⁵ seq.

عُرْوَةُ بْنُ حَدِيرٍ [= عُرْوَةُ بْنُ أَذْبَةَ, see Mubarrad 538¹⁶ seq.] 186⁶ (= 699¹²)

عُرْوَةُ بْنُ جَعْفَرٍ [الْإِلَابِيِّ] 533¹³ 535¹³

عُرْوَةُ بْنُ حِزَامٍ mentioned by Jarīr 274⁸

عُرْوَةُ بْنُ خَلِيدِ بْنِ تَصْلَةَ الْأَسَدِيِّ at the Battle of an-Nisār 241¹⁹ (see 241¹⁴)

عُرْوَةُ بْنُ شَبِيبٍ a member of the clan Jadila, mentioned by Jarīr 37²

عُرْوَةُ بْنُ شَرِيحِ النَّمِيرِيِّ one of the Banū 'Abdallāh ibn al-Ḥārith, present at the Battle of Karat Ahwā 405¹¹ seq.

عُرْوَةُ بْنُ عَنبَةَ, one of the Banū Ja'far ibn Kilāb, called الرَّحَّلُ 659¹¹ 674¹⁸: maternal grandfather of 'Āmir ibn aṭ-Ṭufail 659¹¹: his encounter with Sinān ibn Abī Ḥāritha immediately after the Battle of Jabala, and his verses on the subject 674¹⁸ seq.

عُرْوَةُ بْنُ أُنُورٍ بْنُ حَائِسِ الْعَبْسِيِّ, called أَبُو حَمْرَانَ 338¹⁴: was defeated by the Banū Riyāḥ at Dhāt al-Jurf (= aṣ-Ṣarā'im) 336 notes⁸ seq.

عُرَيْنُ بْنُ تَعْلَبَةَ بْنِ يَرْبُوعَ clan 31² 7 120¹¹

عُرَيْنَةُ a clan of the Bajila 31⁷ 131¹⁷ 659¹ 660⁴

عُرَّةُ ابْنَتِ الْكُحْرِ الرِّيَّاحِيَّةِ a woman of al-Baṣra 114⁸ (= 732⁶) — var. عُرَّةُ ابْنَتِ الْكُحْرِ in Ṭabarī II 453⁵

عَبْدُ الْعُرَى deity 76¹³ 141³ 10 668¹⁵ — see عَبْدُ الْعُرَى

عُزَيْرَةُ a woman of the Dhuhl ibn Tha'aba, who befriended al-Ḥarazdaḡ 611¹⁶ seq.

الْعُرَيْلُ الْكُحَرِيُّ father of three men who were slain by Ḍamra ibn Ḍamra an-Nahshālī 601⁷ seq.

عُزْرَةُ ابْنَتِ جَزْءِ بْنِ سَعْدِ الرِّيَّاحِيَّةِ wife of Ḥa'nab ibn Arnab 474⁵ (= 703¹⁴)

بَنُو الْعُشْرَاءِ a family of the Fazāra 86¹⁸ 97¹⁴ 101⁴

عِصَامٌ cited as an authority for an incident in the life of al-Ḥarazdaḡ 611¹⁵

عَصَمَ بنِ النَّمِيلِ الرِّيَّاحِي mentioned by Jarir 1018⁹

عَصَمَ بنِ نَزْعِ بنِ قَتَّابِ التُّبَيْعِي his interview with the poet Abu-l-Bilād 436² seq.

الْعَصَّة i. e. the family of al-ʿĀṣī ibn Umayya 1017¹²

أَبُو حَنْشِ التَّغْلِبِي see عَصَمَ بنِ التَّعْمَنِ, عَصَمَ بنِ عَمْرِو

عَصَمَةَ took part in slaying ʿAbd-Yaghūth ibn Waḵḵāṣ after the
Second Battle of al-Kulāb 153⁵ seq.

عَصَمَةَ بنِ حَذْرَةَ بنِ قَيْسِ الرِّيَّاحِي (called عَصَمَةَ بنِ عَمْرِو 336 notes⁷) distinguished
himself at the Battle of Dhāt al-Jurf (= aṣ-Ṣarā'im) 337⁴ seq.: his verses on
the occasion 337¹¹ seq.

عَصَمَةَ بنِ سِنَانِ بنِ خَيْدِ [التَّغْلِبِي] at the Battle of al-Watidāt 389⁶ seq.: called
also عَصِيمَةَ 389⁵

عَصَمَةَ بنِ حَذْرَةَ بنِ قَيْسِ see عَصَمَةَ بنِ عَمْرِو

عَصَمَةَ بنِ قَعْنَبِ بنِ سَبِيرِ التَّغْلِبِي at the Battle of al-Ghabīṭ 314¹ (see 581¹⁵, and
foot-note)

عَصَمَةَ بنِ الذَّحَّارِ [التَّغْلِبِي], called ابْنُ الذَّحَّارِ 73¹⁵ seq.: slain at the Battle of Mulaiḥa
(= Ifaṣmal) 73¹⁷ 583¹⁵ seq.

عَصَمَةَ بنِ وَهَبِ التَّغْلِبِي, called عَمِيلَةَ: took part in capturing Maʿbad ibn Zurāra
at the Battle of Raḥraḥān 1063⁶

حَصَنَ بنِ حَذِيفَةَ بنِ يَدْرِ see عَصِيدَ

عَصِيدَةَ 843¹, son-in-law of Jarir, according to 843 notes⁸ seq., which does not agree
with 843³

أَحْمَدُ بنِ عَصِيدَ see أَبُو عَصِيدَةَ

عَصَمَةَ بنِ سِنَانِ بنِ خَيْدِ see عَصِيمَةَ

عَصِيَّةَ بنِ تَخَفْمِ see عَصَا بنِ التَّخَفْمِ

عَطْرِدَ بنِ حَجْدِ بنِ زُرَّارَةَ الدَّارِمِي received a crown from the Persian king 265² seq.:

his visit to the Persian court 463²⁰ seq.: his conversion to Islām and his interview with the Prophet 464³ seq.: see also 182¹⁷ 489¹⁵ 495¹⁵ 498¹⁹ 696 notes^b 897⁶ (= 496³) 959⁹

عُطَارِدُ cited by Sa'dān ibn al-Mubārak 430⁹

الْعُتَافُ one of the Banū 'Abdallāh ibn Kilāb: lived at the time of the feud between the Banū Abī Bakr ibn Kilāb and the Banū Ja'far 534²

زُخَيْرُ الرِّزَامِيِّ الْعُتَافُ بن زُخَيْرُ a contemporary of al-Yarbu' 810¹¹

عَصْرَةُ cited for the text of a verse of al-Farazdaq 374¹⁵

جَعَالُ عَظِيَّةُ بن جَعَالُ بن جَمْعِ called جَعَالُ ابْنُ جَعَالُ 814³: one of the Banū Ghudāna ibn Yarbu', and a friend of al-Farazdaq 275⁹ seq. (= 1052⁹ seq.): see also 38⁶ 297^b

عَظِيَّةُ بن الْحَخَفِيُّ بن بَدْرُ الْكَلْبِيِّ called also عَظَا 157⁶ (and apparently 41¹⁰ 42¹ seq. 1045¹³ cf. 1⁶), father of Jarīr: his ancestry 1⁶ seq.: his verses threatening Tamīm ibn 'Ulātha 2⁶ seq.: anecdotes concerning him 1047¹³ seq.: see also 108¹⁴ 202¹¹ 260¹¹ 268¹⁸ seq. 293¹⁰ seq. 473¹ 493¹¹ 573^{4,9} 626⁴ 627⁵ 712¹⁰ seq. 759 notes¹ 769⁴ (= 1047¹⁶) 791¹⁰ 816¹⁵ 817¹² 842¹⁶ 1014⁶ seq.

العفاس a she-camel 447¹⁵ seq. 934¹⁰

عَفَا بن عَبْدُ اللَّهِ | بن الْحَارِثُ الْبَرْبُوعِيُّ | (var. غَفَانُ 581 notes⁴, Lisān XII 126⁷), called also عَفَا بن أَبِي مُلَيْلٍ 582¹⁹ 583¹⁰: at the Battle of al-Iyād 581¹⁶, where he was slain 583¹⁰

العَفَا بن الْغَلَاظِ بن قَبِيْسُ | الرَّيَّاحِيُّ | murdered by Shuraih ibn Wahb al-Absī and his brother Jābir 337⁷ seq., cf. 336 notes⁶ seq.

عَفَانُ الْقَيْسِيُّ owner of a house at al-Baṣra 731⁷

العَفْوَانُ 55¹

عَقَالُ بن خُوَيْلِدِ الْعُقَيْلِيِّ threatened by an-Nābigha al-Ja'dī 906¹ seq.

عَقَالُ بن شَبَّهَ بن عَقَالُ called شَبَّهَ ابْنُ 984¹², nephew of al-Farazdaq: was at the court of the Caliph Hisham 984¹²: cited by al-Yarbu' 697⁶ 984¹¹

عَقْلُ بْنُ مُحَمَّدِ بْنِ سَفِينِ الْمَجَاشِعِيِّ an ancestor of al-Farazdaq (see 127⁴) 82⁶ 165¹³

172³ 276⁸ 296¹³ 441¹ 489¹⁵ 497⁴ 771⁴ 822³ 833⁹ 949⁹ 953⁵ (var. حَبْل) 997¹¹:

عَقْلُ as a designation of the family 180¹⁵ 247³ 254¹² 317¹⁸ 433¹⁵ 439¹ 491⁵

778⁷ seq. 862¹¹ 974⁴ 977¹ 1039⁵ seq.

عَقَبَةُ بْنُ رَبِيعَةَ بْنِ عَبْدِ شَمْسِ الْقُرَشِيِّ a contemporary of al-Akḥaṣ' ibn Ḥābis 140¹⁷

عَقَبَةُ بْنُ مَلَيْسِ الْمَقْلَدِيِّ, called أَبُو الْوَرَقِ: his verses replying to Jarīr 14¹⁸ seq.

عُقْدَانِ nickname of al-Farazdaq q. v.

عُقْفَانُ بْنُ الْحُحُوتِ الْيَرْبُوعِيِّ an ancestor of Iyās ibn Ḥuṣāin ibn Ziyād 896¹¹ (=495¹⁹)

see 496¹

عَقْلُ(?) at the Battle of Jabala 663⁴

مُسْلِمُ بْنُ عَقِيلِ see عَقِيلُ

عُمَرَةُ بْنُ عَقِيلِ see بِلَالُ

عُقَيْلَةُ a woman mentioned by Jarīr 173¹⁶ (var. سَكِينَةُ)

عَنْبَ بْنَ عَنْبَ بْنَ كِنَانَةَ التَّغْلِبِيِّ ancestor of a distinguished family 456⁶ seq.

حُجَبُ بْنُ زُرَّارَةَ بْنِ عُدُسِ see أَبُو عَدْرِشَةَ

عَدْرِمَةُ بْنُ جَرِيرِ son of the poet 203¹⁴

عَدْرِمَةُ بْنُ خَصَفَةَ بْنِ قَيْسِ (= عَدْرِمَةُ بْنُ قَيْسِ) a group of tribes including the

Hawāzin and the Sulaim 408¹⁵

عَدْلُ a clan included in the *Ribāb* 1064⁷ seq., and said to be descended from عَوْفُ

بْنِ عَبْدِ مَنَاةَ بْنِ أَدِ 132¹ 156¹⁵ (genealogy): see also 131¹⁷ 156⁸ 206¹ 660⁸ 1067¹¹ 1068¹²

عَلَاءُ بْنُ قَرْقَةَ النَّضْبِيِّ maternal uncle of al-Farazdaq 172² 893⁸

عَلَّافُ | الْعَلَّافِيُّ father of two men who were slain at the Battle of Harāmīt 927¹⁴

عِلَاقَةُ الشَّيْبَانِيِّ one of the Banu-l-Ḥārith ibn Hammām ibn Murra 236¹⁷: his

verses reproaching his kinsmen with their treatment of Ḥāis ibn Mas'ūd 237¹ seq.

سَبَّاحُ [النَّسَبُوحُ] slain at the Second Battle of al-Kulāb 152⁵ seq.:
his verses on the occasion 154¹⁶ seq.

عَلَقَمَةُ, called النَّخْمِيُّ, 200¹⁰ [see Ibn Duraid 134¹]

عَلَقَمَةُ the poet, of the clan Rabīʿa ibn Malik ibn Zaid-Manāt 186⁵ (= 699¹⁰),
called الْقَحْلُ by al-Farazdaq 200⁵: his verses on the expedition of ʿAmr ibn ʿAmr
ibn ʿUdus against the Ṭayyi' 46³ seq. 654¹ seq. 1087²⁰

عَلَقَمَةُ بْنُ عَلَاتَةَ الْكَلَابِيِّ grandson of ʿAuf ibn al-Aḥwaṣ 388¹⁸

عَلَّيَانُ see عَبْدُ اللَّهِ بْنُ الْخُرَيْثِ بْنِ عَصِمٍ — according to 896 notes ⁴ عَلَّيَانُ was the
horse ridden by ʿAbdallāh, and this agrees with the reading of the MSS in 896⁵

عَلِيٌّ بْنُ زَعْدَمٍ, one of the Banū Mau'ala ibn Fuḳaim, sent by Ziyād ibn Abīhi to
arrest al-Farazdaq 611⁹: called زَعْدَمُ ابْنُ 611¹⁴

عَلِيٌّ بْنُ أَبِي طَالِبٍ the Caliph: his remarks on the death of az-Zubair 81⁵ seq.: on
the practice called *muʿaḳara* 625²⁰ seq. (= 999¹⁸ seq.): see also 125⁹ seq. (= 439¹³)
247¹⁵ (= 254⁸ 896⁶) 308⁶ 358⁵ 17 716¹³

أَبُو الْحَسَنِ الْمَدَائِنِيُّ see عَلِيٌّ بْنُ مُحَمَّدٍ

(1) أَبُو عَلِيٍّ (?) cited in Boucher's MS for the text of a verse of al-Farazdaq
983 notes ⁷

(2) عَلِيٌّ بْنُ أَبِي عَلِيٍّ see عَلِيٌّ بْنُ عَلِيٍّ

(3) قَيْسُ بْنُ عَصِمٍ بْنُ سِنَانٍ see أَبُو عَلِيٍّ

عَلِيَّبُ a celebrated maker of bows 947¹

عَلِيْمُ بْنُ جَنْطَابٍ a clan of the Kalb 25² seq. 98³

عَلِيَّةُ بِنْتُ نَاجِيَةَ الرِّبَاجِيَّةِ a woman of al-Baṣra 732⁵ (= 1147⁷)

عَلَمُ بْنُ نَاشِبٍ captured at the Battle of al-Waḳīṭ 309⁶

مُرَّةُ بْنُ مَالِكِ بْنِ حَنْظَلَةَ see بَنُو الْعَمِّ

(1) عَمَرُ a man whose descendants are satirised in an anonymous verse 157⁸

(2) ^{عَمَر} mentioned in a verse by Jarīr 427⁶

^{عَمَر} [بن عبد الله] brother of ar-Rabīʿ ibn Ziyād 193⁷ 655¹: called 193⁷ 194²⁰, and ^{عَمَر} 193⁸: his relations with al-Muthallam ibn al-Mushakkh-khara aḍ-Ḍabbī 193¹² seq.: slain by Shirḥāf ibn al-Muthallam at an-Nakḥḥa 193⁸ 194⁵ seq.

^{عَمَر} بن عَتِيبَةَ بن نَحْرَةَ بن نَبِيْعٍ at the Battle of al-Ghabīṭ 313¹⁷: at the Battle of al-Iyād 582¹⁹, where he was slain 583⁹

^{عَمَر} بن عَقِيل بن لَبَلِ النُّلَيْبِي great-grandson of Jarīr 205¹⁶: called ^{عَمَر} 166⁷ [see Aghānī XX 183⁵]: verses ascribed to him 11¹⁹ seq.: satirised by Abu-r-Rudainī 205¹⁶: cites his father 1047¹⁹: cited by Muḥammad ibn Ḥabīb 488⁶: cited by Abū Saʿīd (=as-Sukkarī) 272²: cited by Saʿdān ibn al-Mubārak 430¹⁸: cited for the text of the *Naḥḥid* 166⁷ 492¹⁰ 511¹² 855¹³ 938 notes⁸ 980² 996¹ cf. 574⁵: see also 381⁴ 219³ 847⁴ 891⁷ 975⁹

^{عَمَان} i. e. the tribes of ʿUmān 115¹⁶ (= 737¹) 720⁶ (= 740⁸)

^{عَمَر} (ع) cited by Abū ʿUbayda 639¹³ (MS كسرى)

^{عَمَر} بن حَفْص the Caliph: called ^{عَمَر} 1089¹¹: his interview with Samaifaʿ ibn Nākūr 46⁹ seq.: his remark about the people of al-Kūfa 312¹⁷ seq.: banished the Christians from Najrān 600⁶ seq.: see also 118¹⁶ 729¹⁷ 1089¹² 1099¹⁰ seq.

^{عَمَر} بن عَبْدِ اللَّهِ بن ابْنِ رَبِيعَةَ see ^{عَمَر} بن ابْنِ رَبِيعَةَ

^{عَمَر} بن عَبْدِ اللَّهِ بن ابْنِ رَبِيعَةَ cites Bashīr ibn ʿAbdallāh 361¹⁹

^{عَمَر} [بن عبد الله] the poet 607⁴

^{عَمَر} بن عَبْدِ الرَّحْمَنِ بن نَحْرَةَ بن نَبِيْعٍ one of the negotiators at al-Baṣra after the disturbances 738¹¹ 739¹⁵

^{عَمَر} بن عَبْدِ الْعَزِيز the Caliph: called ^{عَمَر} 798¹³ (= 397⁹): entertained al-Farazdaq at Medina in the reign of al-Walīd ibn ʿAbd-al-Malik 396¹⁵ seq., and afterwards banished him 397⁷ seq. cf. 396 notes³ seq. 798¹¹ seq.: entertained Jarīr 397¹³ seq.: his opinion of the two poets 397¹⁹ seq.: see also 974⁷

^{عَمَر} بن عُبَيْد cited as a historical authority 367¹⁰

عَمْرُ بْنُ عَبِيدِ اللَّهِ بْنِ مَعْمَرِ التَّيْمِيِّ one of the negotiators at al-Baṣra after the disturbances 738¹⁰ 739¹⁵: appointed governor of al-Baṣra by ‘Abdallāh ibn az-Zubair (in A. II. 64) 742¹⁶ seq.: see also 749⁵ 750¹⁹ 1091⁶.

عَمْرُ بْنُ نَجَّاءِ, called also عَمْرُ بْنُ نَجَّاءِ بْنِ جَرِيرِ التَّيْمِيِّ 161⁷ 209⁵ 388⁶, 208⁹ 594⁷ 908³, and أَبُو حَفْصٍ 908¹⁰: his mother Barza 488¹⁰: his interview with Luḡmān al-Khuzā‘ī 487⁷ seq.: his poetical controversy with Jarīr 487¹⁴ seq.: received a visit from al-Farazdaq at al-Baṣra, and supplied him with information respecting the Banū Ja‘far ibn Kilāb 907¹³ seq.: verses ascribed to him 209⁶ seq. 388⁷ seq. 487⁹ seq. 487¹⁷ 488¹² seq. 489³ seq. 491⁵ seq.: see also 901⁶.

عَمْرُ بْنُ يَزِيدٍ [الْأَسَدِيُّ] satirised by al-Farazdaq 1052¹¹ seq.

(1) الْعُمَرَانُ i. e. the Caliphs Abū Bakr and ‘Umar ibn al-Khaṭṭāb 789¹⁴ 1013¹⁵

(2) الْعُمَرَانُ i. e. ‘Umar ibn ‘Ubaidallāh and ‘Umar ibn ‘Abd-ar-Raḥmān 738¹² 739⁴

عِمْرَانُ بْنُ الْحَنَافِ بْنِ قُضَاعَةَ tribal ancestor 178⁹

عِمْرَانُ بْنُ عِصَامِ الْعَنْزِيِّ acted as arbiter between Malik ibn Mismā‘ and Ashyam ibn Shaḫīḳ in the reign of Yazīd ibn Mu‘āwiya 728¹⁹

عِمْرَانُ بْنُ مُرَّةَ بْنِ حَنْدٍ, called also عِمْرَانُ بْنُ مُرَّةَ بْنِ دُبِّ الشَّيْبَانِيِّ 681¹, and عِمْرَانُ بْنُ مُرَّةَ بْنِ مُرَّةَ 681¹⁶: his genealogy 680¹³: at the Battle of Zubāla 681¹ seq. cf. 680¹²: slain by Ḳurra ibn Hubaira at the Battle of Ḳārat Ahwā (= al-Ḳnwaīra) 404⁹ 405¹ seq.

عِمْرَانُ بْنُ مُرَّةَ الْمُنَقَرِيِّ, called عِمْرَانُ بْنُ مُرَّةَ 319¹¹ 779⁹ 937⁶ (= 779¹³) 979⁴, and عِمْرَانُ بْنُ مُرَّةَ 845¹⁸: represented by Jarīr as having taken part in outraging Jā‘thin 222¹⁴ 223⁴ 682¹³ 709¹ 800⁸ 1001⁹

الْعَمْرَانُ i. e. ‘Amr and ‘Āmir, sons of Jābir ibn Ḳaṭan ibn Nahshal 772⁵ (see notes³) 949⁷

(1) عَمْرُو 338³ i. e. the family of ‘Amr ibn Hammām ibn Riḡāh (see 337⁵)

(2) عَمْرُو 372 notes¹⁰, a man slain by Ibn al-Ḥubāb at the Battle of ath-Tharthār

(3) عَمْرُو 387 notes⁴, a man addressed in a verse by Dhu-l-Isḡa‘ al-‘Adwānī (see 762⁴ seq.)

(4) عَمْرُو 669³, a member of the clan ‘Abdallāh ibn Ghutaifan

(5) عَمْرُو 838⁸, a friend of al-Farazdaq (?)

ابْنُ أَحْمَرَ see عَمْرُو بْنُ أَحْمَرَ الْبَاعِلِيّ

عَمْرُو بْنُ الْأَحْوَسِ بْنِ جَعْفَرِ الْكِلَابِيِّ slain by Khālīd ibn Mālik an-Nahshālī at the Battle of Dhū Najab 302¹² 388¹⁷ (= 589¹⁰) 588³ (= 1080¹¹) 1079⁷

عَمْرُو بْنُ الْأَسْلَعِ [الْعَبْسِيُّ] took part in slaying Ḥudhaifa ibn Badr al-Fazārī 95⁹ 96¹ seq.

عَمْرُو بْنُ أَصَمَّ [الْبَاعِلِيُّ] afforded hospitality to Khālīd ibn ʿAbdallāh ibn Khālīd at al-Baṣra (in A. H. 71) 749¹¹ [cf. Ṭabarī II 798⁹]; see also 751⁹

عَمْرُو بْنُ بَكْرٍ a clan of the Taghlib included among the *Arāḳim* 266¹²

عَمْرُو بْنُ تَمِيمٍ tribe: fought at al-Marrūt 70¹⁵ seq.: allied themselves with the Bakr ibn Wa'il 156⁹ seq. cf. 258²: see also 26¹⁰ 143² 156⁵ 163¹³ 225² 258³ seq. 306¹¹ 312⁵ 315³ 392 notes ² 448⁵ 452⁹ seq. (= 1073⁹ seq.) 466¹⁵ 599¹ seq. 636¹³ 713¹¹ (?) 738⁴ seq. 901⁵ 911⁴ 1021¹² 1040²

عَمْرُو بْنُ ثَعْلَبَةَ clan 373² (var. ثَعْلَبَةُ بْنُ بَكْرٍ 266¹³)

عَمْرُو بْنُ ثَعْلَبَةَ بْنُ عَتَابٍ (1087¹⁴), called also عَمْرُو بْنُ ثَعْلَبَةَ بْنُ مَلْقُطِ الطَّائِيّ 1084⁸, and عَمْرُو بْنُ مَلْقُطِ 45¹⁷ 46² 653⁷ 15 1085⁶: urged ʿAmr ibn al-Mundhir, king of al-Ḥira, to slay Zurāra ibn ʿUdus 653⁷ seq. (= 1084⁸ seq.) cf. 45¹⁸: commanded the vanguard of the king's army when he marched against the Banū Ḍarīm (Second Day of Uwāra) 1085⁶ 1087¹⁴

عَمْرُو بْنُ جَابِرٍ [ابْنُ عَقِيلِ الْقُرَارِيِّ] called الْقَوْغَاءُ (?): mentioned in a verse by ʿAntara ibn Shaddād 101¹⁷ — for his genealogy, see 101¹

عَمْرُو بْنُ جَابِرِ بْنِ قَتَنِ النَّبَشَلِيِّ 949⁷ cf. 772⁷

عَمْرُو بْنُ جُرْمُوزِ بْنِ فُتَيْكِ السَّعْدِيِّ (var. عَمِيرٌ 82²) one of the Banū Rabīʿa ibn Kaʿb 399¹⁰ 970⁵: called ابْنُ جُرْمُوزِ 81² seq. 708¹⁶ 833² 860⁶, and ابْنُ ذَيْلِ (after his great-grandfather) 82¹ 180² 592³ 833⁷: his genealogy 82²: slew az-Zubair ibn al-ʿAwwam after the Battle of the Camel 80¹⁷ seq. 179¹⁰ 318¹⁶

عَمْرُو بْنُ جُشَمٍ ancestor of a family of the Taghlib 452¹⁵ (= 1073¹⁵), perhaps also 453¹¹ (= 1074⁷)

عَمْرُو الْجَعْفَرِيِّ slain by the Dībāb at Ṭikhfa (= ʿArja, or al-Ḥuḍaibāt) 526¹⁰ 925¹⁴

عَمْرُو بْنُ الْجَعْدِ الْمُرَادِيّ a *kāhin*, slain at the Second Battle of al-Kulāb 152⁹ 154¹⁵
seq. 155¹⁰

عَمْرُو بْنُ جُنْدَبٍ a subdivision of the Banu-l-ʿAnbar ibn ʿAmr ibn Tamīm 315³ 317⁴
696⁷ (= 747¹⁵)

عَمْرُو بْنُ شَرَّاحِيلَ بْنِ عَمْرُو see عَمْرُو بْنُ النَجَّونِ

عَمْرُو بْنُ جُوَيْنِ الرِّيَاحِيّ captured Ḥassān al-Lakhmī at the Battle of Tikhfa 68⁴

عَمْرُو بْنُ حُجَّارِ بْنِ عَمْرُو, called الْمَقْتَمِر, one of the Kindite kings 452⁷ (= 1081⁹)

عَمْرُو بْنُ حَذِيرِ بْنِ سَلَمَى النَّبَشَلِيّ made a raid upon Najrān 601⁵ 12 698¹⁷

عَمْرُو بْنُ حَرَامِ بْنِ حَوْطِ الْكَلْبِيِّ father of Umāma the wife of Jarīr 203¹³ 500⁴

عَمْرُو بْنُ الْحَارِثِ بْنِ قَعَامٍ see عَمْرُو بْنُ الْحَارِثِ بْنِ ذُؤَلْ

عَمْرُو بْنُ الْحَارِثِ بْنِ ذُؤَلْ captured by Ḥubaish ibn Dulaf ad-Dabbī [العَسَّاسِيّ] 199¹ (genealogy)

عَمْرُو بْنُ الْحَارِثِ بْنِ نُمَيْرٍ ancestor of a family 405¹¹

عَمْرُو بْنُ الْحَارِثِ [بْنِ قَعَامٍ] الشَّيْبَانِيّ took part in the slaying of Kulaib ibn Rabīʿa at-Taghlibī 905¹⁸ seq. — for his genealogy, see 18⁵

عَمْرُو بْنُ حَسَّاسِ بْنِ وَعْبِ الْأَسَدِيّ, called حَسَّاسُ ابْنِ 667⁴: at the Battle of Jabala 667²

عَمْرُو [بْنِ الْخَصِيِّ بْنِ رَبِيعَةَ الْبَاعِلِيّ] grandfather of Kutaiba ibn Muslim 364⁵
(see 342⁶)

عَمْرُو بْنُ حَنْظَلَةَ بْنِ مَالِكٍ a clan of the Tamīm, included among the *Barājim* 186¹⁸:
see also 206³ 365¹⁷ 680¹⁶

عَمْرُو بْنُ حَوْطِ بْنِ سَلَمَى الرِّيَاحِيّ his verses alluding to the Battle of Tikhfa 69¹¹ seq.

عَمْرُو بْنُ خَالِدٍ a chieftain of the Saʿd ibn Zaid-Manāt (?) 744¹³

عَمْرُو بْنُ خَالِدِ بْنِ مُحَمَّدٍ (var. عَمِيرُ بْنُ خَالِدِ بْنِ مُحَمَّدٍ), called تَنْقِيلُ: his verses on the Battle of al-Waḳīṭ 311⁶ seq.

ابْنُ الْخُثَرِمِ ^{عَمْرُو بْنُ الْخُثَرِمِ}, called 142⁵: was present at the boasting-match between Jarir ibn 'Abdallāh al-Bajalī and Khalid ibn Artāt al-Kalbī 141¹⁴ seq.

ابْنُ الْخَمْسِ ^{ابْنُ الْخَمْسِ} see ^{عَمْرُو بْنُ الْخَمْسِ}

عَمْرُو بْنُ النَّصِيفِ ^{عَمْرُو بْنُ خُوَيْلِدِ بْنِ نَقِيلِ بْنِ دِلَابِ}, called 72⁵: at the Battle of Raḥraḥān 1062¹⁴

عَمْرُو بْنُ دَارِمِ ^{عَمْرُو بْنُ دَارِمِ} 1073¹³ — see foot-note

عَمْرُو بْنُ عَمْرِ بْنِ أَمْرِ ^{عَمْرُو بْنُ عَمْرِ بْنِ أَمْرِ} 452¹¹, called 1073¹¹, father of Usaida bint 'Amr *q. v.*

عَمْرُو بْنُ هَانِي ^{عَمْرُو بْنُ هَانِي} an ancestor of Hānī' ibn Kābiṣa 587²: called 639⁷: origin of the nickname 810⁴ seq.

عَمْرُو بْنُ الْحَجَّونِ ^{عَمْرُو بْنُ شَرَحْبِيلِ بْنِ كَنْدَقِ} 407², called also after his great-grandfather 407⁶ (cf. 410⁴) — see ^{الْحَجَّونِ}

عَمْرُو بْنُ شَكْلٍ ^{عَمْرُو بْنُ شَكْلٍ} slain at the Battle of as-Su'bān 386 notes⁹

عَمْرُو بْنُ صُبْحٍ ^{عَمْرُو بْنُ صُبْحٍ} at the Battle of Faif-ar-Riḥ 470¹⁰ seq.

عَمْرُو بْنُ خُوَيْلِدِ بْنِ نَقِيلِ ^{عَمْرُو بْنُ خُوَيْلِدِ بْنِ نَقِيلِ} see ^{عَمْرُو بْنُ النَّصِيفِ}

عَمْرُو بْنُ النُّقَيْلِ ^{عَمْرُو بْنُ النُّقَيْلِ} brother of 'Amir ibn at-Tufail: captured at the Battle of as-Su'bān 386 notes¹⁰

عَمْرُو بْنُ صَوْفٍ ^{عَمْرُو بْنُ صَوْفٍ} a hero of the Banū Bahdala (?) 715⁴

عَمْرُو بْنُ رَبِيعَةَ بْنِ أَمْرِ ^{عَمْرُو بْنُ رَبِيعَةَ بْنِ أَمْرِ} see ^{عَمْرُو بْنُ أَمْرِ}

عَمْرُو بْنُ عَمْرِ بْنِ عَمْرِ ^{عَمْرُو بْنُ عَمْرِ بْنِ عَمْرِ}, called ^{مُزَيْقِيَّة}, an ancestor of the Ghassānid kings 189¹⁶ 195¹⁷

عَمْرُو بْنُ عَمْرِ ^{عَمْرُو بْنُ عَمْرِ} mentioned in a verse by al-Baṭīth 148²⁰

عَمْرُو بْنُ عَبْدِ اللَّهِ بْنِ جَعْدَةَ ^{عَمْرُو بْنُ عَبْدِ اللَّهِ بْنِ جَعْدَةَ} suggested the plan whereby his fellow-tribesmen gained their victory at Jabala 658³ seq.

عَمْرُو بْنُ عَدَسٍ ^{عَمْرُو بْنُ عَدَسٍ} his parentage and the names of his brothers 772¹⁶ 958¹³

عَمْرُو بْنُ الْعَزِيدِ الْحَارِثِيُّ slain by Ḍamra ibn Ḍamra an-Nahshalī at Najrān 601⁷

عَمْرُو بْنُ عَفِيَّةَ الْكَلْبِيِّ brother of Jarīr 41¹⁰

عَمْرُو [بَنُ عَلِيٍّ بْنِ جَلْدٍ] ancestor of the tribe al-Ḥārith ibn Ka'b ibn 'Amr, who are therefore called بَنُو عَمْرُو 156³ (var. كعب)

عَمِيرُ بْنُ عُمَارَةَ see عَمْرُو بْنُ عُمَارَةَ النَّبِيِّ

عَمْرُو بْنُ عِمْرَانَ الْأَسَدِيِّ 944³ اَنْشِيدَاوِي one of the Banu-ṣ-Ṣaidā 1096³, hence called 943⁹ seq.: lived among the Banū Nahshal as the client of Ḥarrī ibn Ḍamra 943⁹ seq. (= 1096³ seq.)

عَمْرُو بْنُ عَمْرُو see the following

عَمْرُو بْنُ عَمْرُو بْنِ زَيْدٍ, called also عَمْرُو بْنُ عَمْرُو بْنِ عُدُسِ الدَّارِمِيِّ 694⁵ أَبُو شَرِيح, 771¹⁰, and 977¹¹ (= 679¹¹): his genealogy 409³: married Dukhtanūs bint Laḳīṭ 665⁹ 940¹: raided the 'Ṭayyī' at the request of his uncle Zurāra ibn 'Udus 45¹⁷ seq. (= 1087¹⁷ seq.) 653¹⁷ seq.: at the Battle of Jabala 409¹ seq. 657¹ 670¹⁹ seq.: his advice to his fellow-tribesmen before the Battle of Dhū Najab 587¹¹ (= 1079¹¹) 588⁸ (= 1081⁷): slain by Anas ibn Ziyād al-'Absī at the Battle of Aḳrun 679⁵ seq.: verses ascribed to him 940³ seq. (but cf. 665⁵ seq.): see also 621¹⁰ 694¹ 697³ 698 notes ⁵

عَمْرُو cited for the text of the *Naḳā'id* 17⁶ 346²

عَمْرُو بْنُ عَوْفٍ [بَنُ الْقَعْقَاعِ الدَّارِمِيِّ] slain by Hubaira ibn Ḍamḍam in the reign of Mu'awiya 79¹³ 80¹

عَمْرُو بْنُ عَيْسَى الْعَدَوِيُّ see أَبُو نَعَامَةَ

عَمْرُو بْنُ عَمْرُو see أَبُو الْيَمَانِ

عَمْرُو بْنُ جَابِرِ بْنِ قَتْنٍ see عَمْرُو بْنُ قَتْنٍ

عَمْرُو بْنُ قُمَيْة verse ascribed to him 65¹⁶ [see Aghani XVI 163¹⁵ seq.]

عَمْرُو بْنُ قَيْسِ بْنِ شَرَاخِيلٍ, nicknamed اَلصُّلْبُ, grandfather of al-Ḥanfazan 326² (= 710¹⁰)

عَمْرُو بْنُ قَيْسِ الْعِجْلِيِّ one of the Banū Rabra ibn Ḍjl: at the Battle of al-Waḳīṭ 307¹⁵ seq.

عَمْرُو بْنُ عِشَاءَ بْنِ الْمُغِيرَةِ الْمَخْزُومِيّ، nicknamed أَبُو جَبَل 607⁶

عَمْرُو بْنُ الْمُنْذِرِ see عَمْرُو بْنُ حَنْدٍ

عَمْرُو بْنُ وَائِدٍ slain by al-Muṣaffī al-Kuṣhairī 721⁸: called وَائِدُ ابْنِ 731

عَمْرُو بْنُ كِلَابٍ see عَمْرُو بْنُ الْوَحِيدِ

مُذَرِّكَةُ بْنُ الْيَاسِ بْنِ مُضَرَ see عَمْرُو بْنُ الْيَاسِ بْنِ مُضَرَ

عَمْرُو بْنُ يَرْبُوعٍ a clan included in the *Aḥmāl* 305¹: they are said to be designated by the name حَرَامُ 43⁹ (see النَحْرَامُ بْنُ يَرْبُوعٍ): see also 29¹⁰ 120⁵

مَسْعُودُ بْنُ عَمْرُو بْنِ عَدِيٍّ see ابْنُ عَمْرُو (1)

يَزِيدُ بْنُ عَمْرُو بْنِ خُوَيْلِدٍ see ابْنُ عَمْرُو (2)

قَيْسُ بْنُ حَسَّانَ بْنِ عَمْرُو see ابْنُ عَمْرُو بْنِ مَرْثَدٍ

شَّاسُ بْنُ ابْنِ بُلَيٍّْ see أَبُو عَمْرُو

إِسْحَاقُ بْنُ مِرَارٍ i. e. أَبُو عَمْرُو الشَّيْبَانِيّ [see Ibn Khallikān I 115¹ seq.]: cited by Saʿdān ibn al-Mubārak 372¹⁰: see also 562¹⁰

أَبُو عَمْرُو بْنُ الْعَلَاءِ cites Abū Mikhnaf 402⁷: cited by al-Aṣmaʿī 182² 334⁷ 1047¹¹, by Abū ʿUbaida 197² 1051³, and by Saʿdān ibn al-Mubārak 554⁸: cited for the text of the *Naḡnʿid* 34³ 441⁴ 168¹³ 282¹³ 283⁸ 325¹⁷ 371² 475¹⁹ 518⁴ 525¹⁰ 558⁴ 562⁴ 606⁷ 746¹² 788⁸ 823¹ 880¹² 926¹³ 927² 982²: see also 25¹ 316¹¹ 513⁹ 645¹¹ 678¹⁷ 790¹⁹ [some of these passages may perhaps refer to Abū ʿAmr ash-Shaibānī]

عَمْرُو بْنُ عَلِيٍّ بْنِ جَلَدٍ see بَنُو عَمْرُو (1)

عَمْرُو بْنُ مُعَيَّةَ بْنِ كِلَابٍ see بَنُو عَمْرُو (2)

عَمْرُو بْنُ نُمَارَةَ (عَمْرُو in the parallel passage 885³) an ancestor of the Lakhmite kings 298¹⁷ [see Ibn Duraid 226²]

عَبْدُ اللَّهِ بْنُ خَلِيدٍ i. e. أَبُو الْعَمَيْتِلِ cited 564¹² 776¹⁰

عَمْرُو بْنُ جَرْمُوزَ بْنِ ثَنَاحٍ see عَمِيرُ بْنُ جَرْمُوزَ

أَبْنُ الْحُبَابِ 372 notes¹⁰ 373⁹ 378⁸ 394⁶: called أَمِيرُ بْنُ الْحُبَابِ بْنِ إِيَّاسِ السُّلَمِيّ his genealogy 1038³: was leader of the tribes of Kais-ʿAilan when they defeated

the Taghlib 1038⁷: was slain by the Taghlib at the Battle of Sinjar (A. H. 70) 373⁹ seq. 400¹⁵

عَمْرُو بْنُ خَالِدِ بْنِ مَأْكُمُونَ see عَمِيرُ بْنُ خَالِدِ بْنِ مُحَمَّدٍ

النُّضَامِيُّ see عَمِيرُ بْنُ شَيْبَةَ

عَمِيرُ بْنُ عَطَارِ بْنِ حَاجِبِ الدَّارِمِيِّ father of Muḥammad ibn 'Umair (q. v.) 495¹⁶ seq. 895¹⁰

عَمِيرُ بْنُ عَمَارَةَ التَّمِيمِيِّ (var. عَمِيرَةُ and عمرو, see 308¹²) his verses on the Battle of al-Waḳīṭ 309¹⁰ seq.

عَمِيرُ بْنُ مَعْنٍ cited as a historical authority by Abū 'Ubaida 721¹⁶

عَمِيرُ بْنُ نَضْلَةَ, nicknamed جَاسِي: was present at the horse-race which caused the War of Dāḥis 87¹⁰

عَمِيرُ بْنُ الْوَدَّاحِ slain at the Battle of al-Iyād 584⁶

عَمِيرَةُ بْنُ الْحَزْزَوْرِ الشَّيْبَانِيِّ captured at the Battle of al-Iyād and afterwards slain 584⁵ seq.

عَمِيرَةُ بْنُ طَارِقِ بْنِ دَيْسَفِ الْبُرَيْعِيِّ, called أَبُو طَارِقِ 784¹⁶: his genealogy 47² 780¹³

781¹³: was connected with the tribe of 'Ijl through his mother Ṭaiba bint Bujair 780¹⁴ (cf. 47¹ seq.) and his wife Murayya bint Jābir 47³ (= 781¹¹): was dwelling among the 'Ijl when they, together with other tribes of Bakr ibn Wā'il, planned an attack upon the Yarbū' 47⁹ seq. (= 782² seq.): succeeded in escaping and warning the Yarbū' 48⁷ seq. (= 782¹³ seq.): his conduct during the battle (at Dhū Ṭulūḥ) 50⁶ seq. (= 783¹⁷ seq.): verses ascribed to him 51¹¹ seq. (= 785⁵ seq.) 54¹⁶ seq. 57⁶ seq.: see also 58⁹ seq. 66³ 583¹²

عَمِيرُ بْنُ عَمِيرَةَ see عَمِيرَةُ بْنُ عَمَارَةَ

عَمِيلَةُ بْنُ الْأَعْرَلِ, called أَبُو سَيَّارَةَ: had the privilege of *ijāza* at the annual pilgrimage 450¹⁰

عَمِيْنَةُ بْنُ وَهَبِ see أَبُو عَمِيلَةَ

أَعْوَرُ بْنُ ثَبِيَّانَ see الْعَنْابِ, عَنْابِ

العَنْبَرِ بْنِ عَمْرِو بْنِ تَمِيمٍ clan 54¹ 70¹³ seq. 243⁸ 306² 445² 709¹⁶ 1045⁴: called also 307¹: for their genealogy, see 496² 824⁷ 315³, and بَلْعَنْبَرِ

بَزِيدُ بْنُ يَرْبُوعَ see اَنْعَبَرُ بْنُ يَرْبُوعَ

اَنْعَبَرُ verses cited on his authority 840⁶ seq.

عَنْبَسَةُ بْنُ سَعِيدٍ [الْأَمْوِيُّ] an official under al-Ḥajjāj ibn Yūsuf 819⁵

عَنْتَرَةُ بْنُ شَدَادِ الْعَبْسِيِّ the poet: called اَنْتَلَكُ 108³; his genealogy 419¹⁷ 421¹¹; his mother Zabība 372⁸; his conduct on the occasion of the Battle of al-Farūḡ 419¹⁷ seq. 1072⁵ seq.; his verses cited 98⁵ 101¹³ seq. 421¹⁶ seq. (cf. 98¹⁰ seq. 1072¹³ seq.) 680⁸ seq.

عَنْزَةُ بْنُ أَسَدٍ a tribe included among the *Lahmzim* 47¹⁰ 305¹⁰ 764¹⁰ 1023¹⁶ (see *Additions and Corrections*): their genealogy *ibid.*: see also 130¹⁴ 728¹⁴ 737¹⁵

عَنْسُ a clan of the Madhhij 471²⁰

اَنْعَنْقَاءُ بِنْتُ حَمَامٍ of the Banū Abī Bakr ibn Kilāb: captured at the Battle of an-Nisār 241¹⁹

عَبْدُ قَيْسِ بْنِ بَحْرَةَ see اَبْنُ عَنْقَاءَ

بَنُو الْعَنْقَاءِ i. e. the descendants of Thālabā ibn Amr ibn ʿĀmir al-Ghassānī 547¹ [see Ibn Duraid 259¹, Ibn K̲utaiba M. 54¹]

عَبْدُ اللَّهِ بْنُ عَمَّةَ see اَبْنُ عَمَّةَ

بَنُو عَمَّةَ apparently the family to which Imrān ibn Murra ash-Shaibānī belonged 406⁹

اَنْعَوَاتُكَ (pl. of اَنْعَاكَ) certain ancestresses of the Prophet 403⁵ seq., see also 939 notes¹

عَوَانَةُ بْنُ سَعْدٍ a clan of the Saʿd ibn Zaid-Manāʾ, included among the *Abnā* 116⁸

اَلْعَوَامُ [بْنُ شَوْذَبِ] الشَّيْبَانِيُّ or اَلْعَوَامُ 586³ seq.: his verses on the battles of al-Ghabq and al-Iyād 585¹ seq. 585¹⁴ seq. (= 1069¹⁰ seq.) 585¹⁹ seq. (= 1069¹¹ seq.) 1069¹⁷ seq.: see also 584⁷ 1069⁸ [and Lisān XI 287¹⁶]

اَلْعَوَامُ بْنُ خُوَيْلِدٍ see اَبْنُ عَوَامٍ

بَنُو اَلْعَوَامِ i. e. the family of az-Zubair ibn al-ʿAwwām 274³

عَوْدُ بْنُ سُوْدٍ a clan of the Azd 729¹³ | عَوْدُ according to the *Mushtabih* of adh-Dhahabī ed. De Jong 379¹⁰ |

عَوْذُ a family of the 'Abs 88⁶ [read عَوْذ for عَوْف] 337² 338¹² —
for their genealogy, see also 93⁵

عَوْذُ [بن مالك بن حَنْظَلَة] see 463 notes ¹

العَوْرَة her verses on the Battle of al-Marrūt, composed in reply to Yazid ibn 'Amr ibn aṣ Ṣa'ik 72⁵ seq.

عَوْفُ بن الأَحْوَص بن جَعْفَر الكلابي nicknamed النَجَّاز 668⁷: at the Battle of Raḥraḥān 1062¹⁵; at the Battle of Jabala 407⁵ seq. 655⁶ seq. 667¹⁶ seq.: see also 388¹⁷ (= 589¹⁰) 533⁴ seq.

عَوْفُ بن بَدْر [بن عمرو أنفاري] brother of Hudhaifa ibn Badr: slain by Kais ibn Zuhair al-'Absī 88⁵ seq. 92¹⁶ seq.

عَوْفُ بن جارية [بن سليط] ancestor of a family of the Yarbū' 25¹¹ cf. 51³ 784¹¹

عَوْفُ بن جُشَم بن هلال النَمَرِيّ maternal grandfather of al-Mundhir ibn Mā-as-Samā, king of al-Ḥīra 713¹⁵

عَوْفُ بن أبي حارثة [الدُّبَيَانِي] 107¹⁹ seq. cf. 104¹⁴

عَوْفُ بن سُبَيْع الثَّعَلَبِيّ 107¹⁹ seq. cf. 107¹⁰

عَوْفُ بن سَعْد بن زُهَيْر ancestor of a family of the Taghlib 399¹³

عَوْفُ بن سَعْد [بن زيد مناة] a clan included among the *Abnā* 116³: see also 1078¹⁶

عَوْفُ بن سُبَيَّان see 945 notes ⁵

عَوْفُ بن عَبْد اللّٰه بن عَمْرِو said to have been the leader of the Asad [ibn Khuzaima] at the Battle of an-Nisār 240³

عَوْفُ بن عَبْد مَنَاف see عَدْل

عَوْفُ بن عَتَّاب بن قُرَيْمٍ الرِّبَاجِي succeeded his father as *ridf* at the court of al-Mundhir ibn Mā-as-Samā 66¹⁰ seq. 68¹⁵ 298¹² 809⁴ 898⁷

عَوْفُ بن عَصِيَّة بن الْخُرَيْج التَّيْمِيّ lived at the time of the battles of Raḥraḥān 228⁶, an-Nisār 1065¹² seq., and Jiz' Zilal 1068³: his verses cited 228⁸ seq. 240¹⁵ seq. 1066¹ seq.

عَوْفُ بْنُ عَمْرِو بْنِ جُشَمَ [النَّمَرِيِّ] went on an embassy to the king of Yemen shortly before the Battle of Khazāzā 1094² seq.

عَوْذُ بْنُ غَالِبِ بْنِ فُتَيْعَةَ 88⁶ — see عَوْفُ بْنُ غَالِبِ

عَوْفُ بْنُ الْقَعْقَاعِ بْنِ مَعْبُدِ الدَّارِمِيِّ, called عَوْفُ 309¹⁰ seq., and أَبُو قَيْسِ 807⁹

(= 768⁸) 1000¹⁶; his genealogy 1000¹⁷; fled at the Battle of al-Waḳīṭ 309⁸ seq.: had a feud with the Banū Ṭuhayya, who had slain his son J̧ais, in the time of Ziyād ibn Abīhi 79² seq. (see 79¹²): murdered Mazād ibn al-Aḳʿas al-Mujāshīʿ soon after the death of the Caliph Muʿāwiya 80⁴ (see 79²⁰): was wounded, in vengeance, by the father, or uncle, of Mazād 80⁵ seq. (= 768⁴ seq.): see also 78¹² 81¹³ seq. 254¹⁵ 318⁶ 426¹³ 427⁵ seq. 439⁹ 695⁸ 974¹³ 1000¹⁵ 1040 notes⁶

عَوْفُ بْنُ كَعْبِ a clan of the Saʿd ibn Zaid-Manāt 459⁹ 461¹⁶ 714⁷ 717¹¹ 718² seq.:

بَنَاتُ عَوْفٍ i. e. certain women of this clan from whom some families of the Darim were descended 772¹¹ seq.

عَوْفُ بْنُ كَلْبِ ancestor of the family to which Jarīr belonged 14⁸ (cf. 7⁴)

عَوْفُ بْنُ مَالِكِ بْنِ حَنْظَلَةَ ancestor of a family included among the Banū Ṭuhayya 183¹⁶ 463¹ 711¹¹ 715⁸ 958⁸ 1097²

عَوْفُ بْنُ مُحَلِّمِ بْنِ ذُعَلِ [الشَّيْبَانِيِّ] went on an embassy to the king of Yemen shortly before the Battle of Khazāzā 1094¹ seq.

عَوْفُ بْنُ الْمُنْتَفِقِ الْعُقَيْلِيِّ at the Battle of Jabala 664¹⁹ seq.

أَبُو عَوْفِ بْنِ عَمْرِو ancestor of a family of the Kilāb 387¹²

عَوْفُ بْنُ تَعَبِ see بَنَاتُ عَوْفِ

عَبْدُ اللَّهِ بْنُ عَوْنِ [i. e. عَبْدُ اللَّهِ بْنُ عَوْنِ, see Ibn Ḳutaiba M. 245¹⁵ seq.] cited by Abū ʿUbayda 462⁹

عَوْبَرُ بْنُ شِجْنَةَ بْنِ الْحَارِثِ السَّعْدِيِّ (or عَوْبَرُ 1078¹⁵) protected the family of Shurahbīl ibn al-Ḥarith al-Kindī after the First Battle of al-Kulab 458¹⁴ (= 1077¹⁴) 459⁷

عَوْفُ بْنُ الْقَعْقَاعِ بْنِ مَعْبُدِ see عَوْفُ

عَبَّاسُ بْنُ الرَّبِيعِ بْنِ بَكْرِ السَّعْدِيِّ, called أَبْنُ الرَّبِيعِ 779³: a cousin and friend of al-Farazdaq 705¹³ 779³: satirised by Jarīr 707⁸ seq.

كُلْتُم his verses on the death of ʿImrān ibn Murra ash-Shaibānī 406¹⁵ seq.

عَبَسَاء grandmother of the poet Ghassān ibn Dhuhail 10¹⁶ 11¹

عَيْسَى بْن خَصِيلَةَ بْن مُغِيثَ السَّلَمِ, called أَبُو خَصِيلَةَ 609¹⁹, [i. e. of the clan Bahz, see Ibn Duraid 187⁴ seq.] 609¹⁷ 610⁶, and أَبْنُ نَصْرٍ 611⁵ (see 609¹⁶): assisted al-Farazdaq to escape from Ziyād ibn Abīhi 609¹⁶ seq.

عَيْسَى بْن عَمْرٍ reported to al-Aṣmaʿī a saying of Abn-n-Najm 1004⁶

عَيْسَى بْن مَرْيَمَ *Christ*: his date 347¹⁵: mentioned by Jarīr 995¹: see also 83⁶ 867¹¹

عَيْسَى بْن مُوسَى [الْيَاسَمِيُّ] kept an official register of cripples 129³

أَبُو أَعْيَصَ بْن أُمَيَّةَ [الْقُرَشِيُّ] 427³ 1017¹⁴

أَبُو أَعْيَصَ بْن أُمَيَّةَ [الْقُرَشِيُّ] 427³ 1017¹⁴ cf. 749³

عَيْلَانُ used in poetry as a name for the group of tribes usually called نَيْسُ عَيْلَانَ 147⁶ 377¹⁰ seq. 390¹⁴

الْعَيْلَةُ an ancestor of Ḥāzīm ibn Abī Ḥāzīm al-Aḥmasī 140¹⁹

عَيْيَنَةُ بْن حِصْنِ, called أَبْنُ حِصْنِ 760⁸ (= 882¹⁵): his genealogy 301¹⁵ seq.: raided the Taim (= Taim ar-Ribāb) and carried off a number of captives, who were subsequently rescued by the Yarbūʿ at Ḥaḥīl 301¹⁴ seq. 760⁸ seq. 1067⁹ seq. (cf. the divergent account 302¹⁴ seq.): made a second raid upon the Taim 1068⁵ seq.

غ

غَافِقُ بْن أَنْشَاعِدَ بْن عَاكٍ tribe 787¹

غَالِبُ بْن حَنْظَلَةَ بْن مَالِكٍ a clan of the Tamīm, included among the *Barājim* 186¹⁸

غَالِبُ بْن صَعَصَعَةَ بْن ذُجَيْيَةَ الْمُجَاشَعِيُّ (after his mother) 381¹² 418¹¹, أَبُو أَحْمَةَ 417², تَيْيَنُ 969¹³, حَوْثُ الْحِمَارِ 231⁵ 682⁷ 799⁵ 811¹⁵ 844¹³ seq. 975⁹, of which حَوْثُ الْحِمَارِ is apparently a variant 799⁴ 799¹⁶ 812⁶ 975⁸ 996¹⁰ | the term seems to be once applied to al-Farazdaq himself 1044¹⁸] —

see also كَيْمَر: his genealogy 414⁷ seq.: is represented by Jarīr as a blacksmith 543⁶ 826¹² 851¹⁶ seq., and as a son of the slave Jubair 597¹⁵ seq. 683¹ 799¹¹ seq. 833¹: was celebrated for his generosity 608²: competed with Suhaim ibn Wathīl in the slaughtering of camels at Ṣan'ar in the reign of 'Uthmān 414⁵ seq. (= 625⁶ seq. 1070⁴ seq.) cf. 580³ 771¹¹ 953⁶ 999¹⁴ seq.: was assaulted by Dhakwān ibn 'Amr al-Fuḳaimī 217¹ seq., and is said to have died in consequence 217⁵ 682³ (but see 217 notes³): his tomb at Kāzima (= al-Miḳarr) a place of refuge 380⁶ seq. 789¹⁰ seq. 910¹⁵ (cf. 913⁴): see also 77¹⁷ 172⁴ 215⁷ 17 222¹⁰ 264⁶ seq. 267¹⁵ 379¹⁰ 413¹⁴ 483³ 525⁹ 592⁹ 609⁷ 697³ 711¹¹ 712¹¹ 778⁷ 815¹⁵ 949⁹ seq. 1001⁵ seq. 1017¹⁰

فَطَيْعَةَ غَالِبِ بْنِ نَظِيْعَةَ a clan of the 'Abs 337 notes¹ 338¹⁴ 666¹ — for their genealogy, see 88⁷ 93⁵

الْقَزَاقِ see ابْنُ غَالِبِ

نَرْبَابِ بِنْتِ قُرْطِ see أُمُّ غَالِبِ

دَلِيدِ see غَالِمِدِ

غَبَرِ a clan of the Bakr ibn Wā'il 896⁹ [see Ibn Duraid 205²²]

الْغَبَرَاءُ a mare which belonged to Ḳais ibn Zuhair al-'Absī 86¹¹ seq.

عُدَانَةُ بْنُ يَرْبُوعِ clan 38⁶ (cf. 814⁴) 202³ seq. 204¹¹ 275⁹ (= 1052⁹) 331¹² 349¹⁴ 752¹⁷ (= 758¹⁰) 816⁵ (= 1093¹) 898¹⁵

الْغَرَاءُ (or غَرَاءُ 365³) mother of Ḍirār ibn Muslim [الدَّارِمِيَّةُ] al-Bahlī 362¹⁸

غُرَابُ الْبَيْتِ 439¹⁵ 440¹ 1036 notes¹, or الْغُرَابُ 937¹² (= 440³) 1037² (= 440⁵): one of the Banū Murra ibn 'Auf, employed by Ibrāhīm ibn 'Arabī to collect the poor-tax 439¹⁵ seq.: had an intrigue with some woman, as to which the accounts differ 440¹ 1037³

غُرَابِ بْنِ فِزَارَةَ ancestor of a family of the Dhubyān 88¹¹

أَبُو الْغُرَافِ الصَّبِيءِ cited by Abū 'Ubaida as an authority on the Battle of an-Nisār 240¹², see also 240²

مَالِكِ بْنِ حَنْظَلَةَ see مَالِكِ الْغُرَفِ, غُرَفِ

غَزَالَةَ wife of Shahlb ibn Yazīd 74¹⁸ [see Ṭabarī II 892¹⁰ 961⁶ 963¹⁸ 967¹¹]

أَبُو عَبْدِ اللَّهِ الْبَصْرِيُّ lived at the time of the Battle of Dhū Ṭulūḥ 50¹⁰ (= 783¹⁹)

بنو نَعْمَان see 783¹⁹

عَسَن tribe 195¹⁵ 546¹² 701¹⁵ 865⁴ (= 1000⁵) — see also عَزَن بن عَزْد

غَسَنَ بْنِ زَيْدِ بْنِ شَيْبَةَ his genealogy 213: satirised the Banu-l-Khaṭaṭaḥ
 and became involved in a poetical controversy with Jarīr 214 seq. (N^o. 1—14):
 his feud with Janbā ibn Nathla al-Kalbī in the reign of Muṣṭawīya 251 seq. (N^o. 15):
 see also 30¹ 31¹ 32¹⁵ 38⁵ 42³ 161⁸

منك بن مسعود see ابو خشان (1)

(2) أَبُو خَسَنٍ an authority cited 265¹⁷ 266¹⁶

see 306 notes ¹ غضبان بن بشامة

غَضَبٌ a woman slain by the Banū Subaiʿ, whom she had satirised 1097¹ seq.

عَفَّانُ بْنُ أَنُفٍ of the Banū Ka'b ibn 'Amr ibn Tamīm: fought at al-Basra during the disturbances 733¹⁵; his verses on the occasion 734¹ seq. 735⁵ seq.

group of tribes: for their genealogy, see 85¹¹: their alliance with the Asad ibn Khuzaima and the 'Tayy' at the time of the Battle of an-Nisār 238¹⁸ 240²: their apostasy in the reign of Abū Bakr 715¹⁵: see also 93⁶ 238⁸ 240²⁰ 243¹¹ 365⁴ 420¹⁰ seq. 655⁷ 938¹¹ 1038¹

اَلْعَمَشُ الضَّبِيّ a robber, mentioned in a verse 45¹

عَفَقُ بْنُ عَبْدِ اللَّهِ see غَفَقُ بْنُ عَبْدِ اللَّهِ

عَلَق or عَلَق of the Banū Tha'labā ibn Sa'd [ibn Dhubyān], a contemporary of Hudhaifa ibn Badr al-Fazārī 86⁹ seq.

مَعْدِي رَبِّ بْنِ النُّحْرَتِ بْنِ عَمْرِو see غُلَفْ

سَلَمَةُ بْنُ الْأَحْمَرِ بْنِ عَمْرِو see اَنْعَلَفَا

عَمْرَةَ بنت النُّعْمَانِ بن عبد المطلب wife of Juwairiya ibn Badr 308¹⁶: captured at the Battle of al-Wakī 312⁷ seq. 865¹⁰ (= 308⁵) 938⁴

tribe: their genealogy 30¹¹: their connection with the Baun Ja'far ibn

Kilāb 927¹⁵: fought at the Battle of Jabala 659¹⁵: see also 211¹⁵ 227¹ 285¹⁰ 286⁴
533¹³ seq. 668¹⁵ 678¹¹ 899¹⁶ 950⁵ 1028² 1060¹² 1061⁹ 1063⁶

أَبْنُ الْغَنَمِ at the Battle of Jabala 674¹⁵ [text doubtful, var. أَبْنَا غَنِي in Aghānī X 45³¹]

أَبْنُ دِرْعَمِ غَنِيمٌ father-in-law of al-Farazdaq 595¹³: called أَبْنُ دِرْعَمِ 594¹³

غَوْتٌ [= غَوْتٌ بن نبت? Ibn Kṭaiba M. 53⁵] an ancestor of the Azd 752⁵

أَلْغَوْتٌ a subdivision of the Ṭayyī' 34⁷

صُوفَةُ see غَوْتٌ بن مَرْ

أَلْغَوَا see 101 notes⁶

أَلْأَخْلَ بن غَوْتٌ see غِيَاثٌ بن غَوْتٌ

أَلْغَيْظٌ بن مَرْ a subdivision of the Murra ibn 'Auf ibn Sa'd 105¹⁴ 761¹³ (= 1068¹⁴)

ذُو الرُّمَّةِ see غَيْلَانٌ بن عَقْبَةَ

غَيْلَانٌ بن مَاهٍ (vocat. غَيْلٌ 1025¹³) of the 'Amr ibn Tamīm: slain by the Sa'd ibn
Zaid-Manāt at Tiyaṣ 1025⁵ seq.

غَيْلَانٌ بن مُحَمَّدٍ cited by Abū 'Ubaida 722¹⁹

أُمُّ غَيْلَانٍ daughter of Jarīr 754¹² 839¹¹ 841¹ seq. 843²

غَيْبٌ a stallion camel 198 notes⁵

ف

فَارِسٌ the Persians 581² 648³ — see فَرْسٌ

بَنْتُ مُعَوِيَّةَ الْقُشَيْرِيَّةِ her verses on the Battle of an-Nisār 242¹⁶ seq. (see
1066¹⁵ seq.)

فُلْمَةُ a woman mentioned by Jarīr 249¹⁶ (= 1048¹⁵)

فُلْمَةُ بَنْتُ جَلْبَةَ الْعَنْبَرِيَّةِ mother of Mirdas ibn Abī 'Amir 659¹⁸

فُلْمَةُ بَنْتُ الْحَرْشَبِ الْأَنْبَرِيَّةِ mother of ar-Rabī ibn Ziyād al-'Abī 90⁹ 193⁹

نُصَيْمَةُ بِنْتُ رَيْبَعَةَ بِنْتِ تَحْرِثٍ [التَّغْلِبِيَّةُ] mother of the poet Imru'n-l-Ḳais 905⁴ seq.

ذُكُونُ بْنُ ذُكُونٍ ancestor of a family of the 'Amr ibn Tamīm, settled among the Sulaim 392³, see notes ⁶

فَدَكِيٌّ بْنُ عَبْدِ الْمُنْقَرِيٍّ at the Battle of an-Nibāj 1024¹¹

فَدَوَكْسُ (var. فَدَوَكْسُ) an ancestor of the poet al-Akhṭal 967⁵

فَدْلَمِيٌّ i. e. زَيْدُ الدَّيْلَمِيِّ cited by al-Yazīdī 518¹⁶

فَرَّاسُ a man mentioned with contempt in a verse by Ḍabī' ibn al-Ḥarith 221¹⁵

فَرَّاسُ بْنُ حَبِيسِ بْنِ عَقْدٍ الْمُجَاشِعِيُّ brother of al-Aḳra' 257¹² cf. 264⁷ 694⁵ 697⁵ 789¹²: captured at the Battle of Zubāla 681¹

فَرَّاسُ بْنُ خَدَّاقِ الْقَيْسِيِّ called أَبُو الْمُخْتَارِ 639¹: cited by Abū 'Ubaida 305⁹ 639¹ cf. 643⁵ 644⁵

فَرَّاسُ بْنُ عَبْدِ اللَّهِ بْنِ عَمْرِو الْقَشِيرِيِّ brother of Baḥīr 70³ 482⁵: captured by the Yarbū' 482¹¹

فَرَزْدَقُ see أَبُو فَرَّاسٍ

فَرَفِصَّةُ بْنُ الْأَخْوَصِ التَّكَلْبِيُّ maternal uncle of Bisṭām ibn Ḳais ash-Shaibānī 190¹³

فَرْتُ a woman mentioned in a verse by Imru'n-l-Ḳais 85¹³: the word is also used as an appellative, see *Glossary* s. r. فَرْت

فَرَّخْنُ (Persian فَرَخْن) defeated by 'Attāb ibn Warḳā 896² seq.

فَرَزْدَقُ i. e. صَعْتَمَةُ الْمُجَاشِعِيُّ 127³ 215⁷ 619⁵, dimin. غَمِيمٌ 416⁹: called أَبُو فَرَّاسٍ 547¹⁹ 1034 notes ⁴ 1044¹³ 1051¹⁷, أَبُو غَابٍ 522¹⁶ 1046⁴ 1046¹⁶ seq., and أَبُو تَيْلَمٍ (after his paternal grandmother) 259¹¹ 489³ 628¹⁴ 949⁹ 1046⁶ cf. 815¹⁵: nicknamed عَقْدَانُ 543¹⁷ 827⁵, and حَوْثُ النُّجَيمِ 1044¹⁸: his genealogy 127³: his mother Līna bint Ḳaraḏa, through whom he was connected with the Ḍabba 188⁴ 217⁶ 1027²: his brother al-Akhṭal 382¹⁰: his sister Jithin 217¹⁰ *et passim*: his wives an-Nawār bint A'yan 803⁵ *et passim*, Ruhaima bint Ghunaim 594¹⁵ seq., Ḥadrā bint Zik 806¹ seq., and Ḍabya bint Dalam 1044¹ seq.: his son Labaṭa 369⁴

617¹¹: his *rāwīya* Ibn Mattawaihi 908¹ seq., possibly identical with one of the two mentioned 1049¹⁰ seq.: his quarrel with the Fnkaim 215² seq.: his verses addressed to Mu'awiya on the death of al-Huṭat ibn Yazīd 608¹⁸ seq.: was persecuted by Ziyād ibn Abihi 609¹⁵ seq.: beginning of his relations with Jarīr 126⁹ seq.: was challenged at Medina to compose poetry equal to that of Ḥassān ibn Thābit 546¹ seq.: was banished from Medina by 'Umar ibn 'Abd-al-'Azīz in the reign of al-Walīd ibn 'Abd-al-Malik 396¹³ seq.: his unsuccessful attempt to slay one of the Byzantine prisoners 384⁵ seq.: his visit to 'Umar ibn Laja', who dictated to him the scandals (*mathalib*) connected with the Banū Jafar ibn Kilāb 908² seq.: intervened on behalf of a woman who wished to have her son recalled from Sind 380¹⁷ seq.: was cast into prison by Khālīd al-Ḥasrī, whom he had satirised, and was set free at the request of Jarīr 984⁶ seq. 991⁷ seq.: his encounter with a woman of the Banū Nahshal 1042¹³ seq.: his death and the verses of Jarīr on the occasion 1045¹² seq.: his opinion of himself and of Jarīr 1048¹⁸ seq.: opinion of Jarīr concerning him 1048⁷: opinion of Abū 'Ubaida 1048²¹ seq.: arbitrament of aṣ-Ṣalatān al-'Abdī between al-Farazdaq and Jarīr 1050² seq.: admired by the Tamīm 1050⁸ seq.: his satires against Jarīr and the Kulaib 170¹⁷ seq. 202⁹ seq. 232¹² seq. 255⁴ seq. 262⁸ seq. *et passim*: against the tribes of Ḥais 'Ailān 374⁶ seq.: against the Jafar ibn Kilāb 525¹³ seq. 915¹ seq.: against the Bahila and their poet 'Abdallāh ibn al-Ḥajjāj 1027⁹ seq.: his eulogies of his own tribe the Dārim and in particular of the Mujāshī' 182¹ seq. 264⁶ seq. *et passim*: of the Ḍabba 188⁷ seq. 237¹⁴ seq.: of the Bakr ibn Wa'il, in whose territory he took refuge 612⁵ seq. 615¹² seq.: of the Taghlib 880¹¹ seq.: of the Caliph Sulaimān 347¹² seq.: of the Caliph Hishām 1009¹⁰ seq.: of Khālīd al-Ḥasrī 981¹⁰ seq.: his enumeration of the poets whom he regarded as his models 200⁴ seq.

فَرَسٌ the Persians 640¹⁸ — see فَرَسٌ

أَبُو فَرْقَدٍ النَّبِيُّ author of a verse cited 307¹⁴

فَرْوَةَ بْنُ بَسْطَامِ الشَّيْبَانِي 806⁴

فَرْوَةَ بْنُ الْحَكَمِ بْنِ مَرْوَانَ الْعَبْسِي captured by the Yabū at the Battle of aṣ-Ṣarā'im (= Dhāt al-Jurf) 337², see notes ⁴

فَرِيصَ بْنَ بَسْطَامِ الشَّيْبَانِي 806⁴

حَسَّانَ بْنَ ذَيْتٍ see ابْنُ الْفَرِيعَةِ

فَزَارَةَ بْنَ ذُبْيَانَ clan 821⁴ 861¹¹ seq. 921¹⁵ 971¹⁸ 1001¹⁶ 1051¹² seq. 1071⁵ seq. 1281⁴ 1016⁷ 1061⁵ 1067⁹ seq.: for their genealogy, see 851¹⁰ seq.

سَعْدُ بْنُ زَيْدٍ مَنَاةَ tribe, see فَرْزُ

الْأَسْوَدُ بْنُ شَرِيكٍ الشَّيْبَانِي at the Battle of al-Waḥlī 307⁹ seq.

عَتَيْبَةُ بْنُ مِرْدَاسٍ see مِرْدَاسُ see فُسُوءَ

فُشَيْيَشَةُ [var. فُشَيْيَشَةُ Lisān VIII 223²³ seq.] said to be a nickname of the Tamīm 311¹³ seq.

فَضَالَةُ one of the Banū 'Arīn ibn Tha'labā ibn Yarbū'; a contemporary of Jarīr 31² seq.

فَضَالَةُ بْنُ حَابِسِ السَّعْدِيِّ pursued az-Zubair ibn al-'Awwām after the Battle of the Camel 80¹⁷ seq.

أَبُو النَّذَجْمِ see النَّضْلُ بْنُ قُدَامَةَ

النَّضْلُ بْنُ مُوسَى بن حُصَيْبَةَ, called أَبُو مُوسَى: cited by Abū 'Ubaida 609¹⁵

النَّضْلُ بْنُ عَبْدِ بَكْرِ, called أَبُو بَكْرٍ: an official under al-Ḥajjāj and a friend of al-Farazdaq 819⁹ seq.

مَسْعَدَةُ الشَّيْبَانِيّ slain at the Battle of al-Iyād 583⁹, see 584⁷

فَقْعَسُ a clan of the Asad ibn Khuzaima 39¹¹

عَبْدُ اللَّهِ بْنُ مُسْلِمٍ see الْمُفْقِيرُ

فُقَيْمُ بْنُ دَارِمٍ clau 185¹⁵ 682³: called فُقَيْمُ بْنُ دَارِمٍ 311⁹ 748¹ 758¹⁰ (see 682³ 748¹ seq. 852¹¹ (= 218¹): see also 185¹⁷ 415¹² 513⁴ 620² seq.

فُكَيْيَةُ بِنْتُ مَالِكِ بْنِ جَلٍّ 186¹¹ — see عَدَوِيَّةُ

الْمُنْذِرُ بْنُ الْمُنْذِرِ بْنِ سَلَمَى التَّمِشَلِيِّ slain at the Battle of Jabala 666¹⁴: see also 383 notes⁶

فَلَحَسُ one of the Banū As'ad ibn Hammām: captured at the Battle of Dhū Ṭulūḥ 784¹⁶ (but cf. the parallel passage 51¹² notes⁸)

سَعْدُ بْنُ فَلَحَسٍ see فَلَحَسُ

فَلَسٌ deity 141⁸

فَرَنْشُ see فَيْرُ

عَمْرُو بْنُ جَبْرِ بْنِ عَقِيلٍ see عَمْرُو

ق

قَبَسُ بْنُ الْمُنْذِرِ بْنِ مَاءِ السَّمَاءِ اللَّحْمِيِّ 694⁶ (= 762¹³) cf. 267 notes⁴, and قَبْنَةُ الْعِرَاقِ 267¹¹, son of the king of al-ʿIrāq: his mother Hind bint al-Ḥārith ibn ʿAmr 267¹¹: captured by the Yarbūʿ at the Battle of Ṭikhfa 67² 68² seq. 69⁵ 11 cf. 184¹⁶ 448¹⁶ 694¹⁰ (= 762¹⁴) 835⁶ 898³ 899³ 1019⁵ 1033¹³

قَبَسُ بْنُ مَاءِ السَّمَاءِ see أَبُو قَبَسٍ

قَسِطُ بْنُ أَصْبَى an ancestor of the Taghlib 506⁹, construed as fem. 1094¹¹

قَاسِمُ see under الْقَاسِمُ

قَبْنُ الْقَائِفِ الضَّبِّيّ one of the Banū Muʿāwīya ibn Kaʿb: his verses on the Battle of Buzākha 195⁷ seq.

قَبَادُ Kawādh, Sāsānian king 1072¹⁵ 1073⁵

قَبْرُ بْنُ عَبْدِ اللَّهِ بْنِ أَبِي رَبِيعَةَ see الْقُبَاعِ

قَبِيصَةُ بْنُ حُرَيْثِ بْنِ عَمْرِو الضَّبِّيّ, called الْقَيْمَلَجُ: was leader of the Ḍabba at al-Baṣra, and died of the plague in A. H. 69 737²⁰ seq.

قَبِيصَةُ بْنُ ضَرَارِ بْنِ عَمْرِو الضَّبِّيّ at the Second Battle of al-Kulāb 152¹³

قَبِيصَةُ see زَيْدُ الضَّبِّيّ

قَتَادَةُ [بْنُ دَعْلَمَةَ السَّدُوسِيِّ] cited as a historical authority by Saʿd [ibn Khalid] 403¹⁴

قَتَادَةُ بْنُ مَسْلَمَةَ الْحَنْفِيُّ chief of the Ḥanīfa at the time of the War of Dāḥis 98¹⁴ 420¹³ seq.: called الْقَجِيمِيُّ 147¹¹

قُتَيْبُ بْنُ ثُمَامَةَ بْنِ سَيْفِ السَّلْبِيّ a contemporary of Jarir 341⁵

قُتَيْبَةُ بْنُ مُسْلِمِ بْنِ عَمْرِو الْبَاهِلِيِّ, called مُسْلِمُ 364¹⁴ 400¹¹, and أَبُو حَفْصٍ 363¹⁵ seq.: his genealogy 342⁶ seq.: his conduct while he was governor of Khurasan in the reign of al-Walid ibn ʿAbd-al-Malik 349¹⁶ seq.: concurred in the project to exclude Sulaiman from the throne 353⁶: his letters to Sulaiman when the latter had become Caliph (A. H. 96) 353⁸ seq.: his inflammatory speeches 353¹⁰ seq.:

his preparations for rebellion 356¹² seq.: the conspiracy against him 358¹ seq.:
was assassinated in his tent 361¹⁰ seq.: verses by various poets on the subject
362¹⁰ seq.: see also 118¹⁰ 374⁶ seq. 394⁹ 400¹ seq. 432⁴ 899¹ 909² 972¹

أَبْنُ مَعْنٍ ancestor of a family 238¹¹, see also 305² 360¹¹

أَنْفَتَيْبِي an anonymous informant of Abū 'Ubaida 240¹, see 238¹¹

أُمُّ عَبْدِ عَمْرِو mother of Kais ibn Ḥanzala ibn an-Naṭif 25¹¹

أَصْلَتَانُ الْعَبْدَى see فُتَيْمُ بْنُ خَمِيَّةَ

أَبْنُ الْعَبَّاسِ [الْبَاهِشَمِيُّ] eulogised by Nuḥ ibn Jarīr 497¹⁹

أَبْنُ الْحَكِيفِ بْنِ حَمِيرٍ الْعَنْبَرِيُّ his verses on the death of Mas'ūd ibn 'Amr 735¹⁹ seq. 737¹

أَبْنُ مَلِكِ الْوَالِيَةِ قَدْ at the Battle of an-Nisār 241⁷: verse cited 205⁵

عَمْرُو بْنُ مَجْلَشَعٍ see الْقَدَّاحُ

أَشَقَى شَمُودَ قَدَّارِ بْنِ سَالِفٍ 529¹² 799¹: said to be the name of the man to
whom reference is made in the Qur'ān XCI 12 — 529¹³ 799²

أَبْنُ قَدَامَةَ بْنِ سَلَمَةَ بْنِ قُشَيْرٍ slain at the Battle of Dhū Najab 1079⁷ 1080¹¹: see also
425⁸ (= 670¹⁴)

أَبْنُ قَدَامَةَ بْنِ عَبْدِ اللَّهِ بْنِ سَلَمَةَ الْقُشَيْرِيُّ (apparently a nephew of the foregoing), called
الْدَّابُّ: slain by the Ḍabba at the Battle of an-Nisār 388¹¹ seq. 1066¹³ seq.

أُمُّ قَدَامَةَ a woman of the Bann-l-'Anbar(?) 306⁸

أَنْقَدَامُ a female slave 1027⁴

قُرَّانُ بْنُ نَعِيمٍ بْنِ قَعْنَبِ الْبَرْبُوعِيِّ 474¹ (= 703¹⁶)

نَعِيمُ بْنُ قَعْنَبِ بْنِ أَرْثَبٍ see أَبُو قُرَّانٍ

قُرَّانُ see Index IV s. v. قُرَّانُ

قُرَّعَ 1075 notes¹ (var. قُرَّعَ)

فَرْحَانُ a dog 219¹² 16

(1) فُرْزَل a horse which belonged to Ḥudhaifa ibn Badr al-Fazārī 86¹¹

(2) فُرْزَل a horse which was given by Ḳais ibn Zuhair al-ʿAbsī to Ṭufail ibn Mālik al-Kilabī 407¹⁵; see also 386³ seq. 587¹⁹ 588⁹ (= 932¹⁰ 1081²) 931¹⁷ 932⁷ seq. 933⁵ (= 386 notes ¹⁴)

فُرْط بْنِ أَصْبَط [البَرْبُوعِي] see 581⁹

فُرْط بْنِ سَفِين بْنِ مُجَاشِع an ancestor of the poet al-Baʿith 170¹¹ 252¹⁵ 296¹³ 772¹⁵; was slain at the First Battle of al-Kulāb 453¹⁸

فُرْط [بْنِ سَلَمَةَ بْنِ نُشَيْر] 425⁵ (= 670¹⁴) — for his genealogy, see 91¹¹

رَبِيعَةَ بْنِ فُرْط بْنِ سَلَمَةَ see أَبْنُ فُرْط

أَبُو فُرْط a notorious miser mentioned in a verse by ʿAmr ibn Ṭarīḳ 51¹⁹ (= 785⁸)

أَبْنُ الْقَرْم a man addressed in a verse by Jarīr — apparently a companion of the poet 687¹³

فُرْط بْنِ حَبِيبَةَ بْنِ عَمْرِ الْقَشِيرِي his genealogy 661¹³ cf. 1065⁶ seq.: slew ʿImrān ibn Murra at the Battle of Ḳārat Ahwā (= al-Ḳuwaira) 405⁴ seq.: see also 1065¹² 1066¹ seq.

فُرْطَد apparently a relative of Jarīr, mentioned in a verse by ʿUmar ibn Lajā' 489¹⁶

فُرُوش بْنِ عَوْف بْنِ عَصَم الْبَرْبُوعِي owner of the mare Jalwā, which gave birth to the celebrated Dāḥis 83⁹ seq.

فُرُوش بْنِ عُنَى بْنِ أُسَيْد الْعَبْسِي called أَبُو شَرِيح 101¹⁴: his genealogy 95⁹: slew Ḥudhaifa ibn Badr al-Fazārī 96¹ seq.: was captured and slain by the Banu Badr 100¹⁶ seq.

فُرَيْبَةَ (var. فَرَيْبَةَ) ancestress of the Banu Aznam ibn ʿUbaid ibn Thaʿlaba 759³: as to her genealogy the authorities differ cf. 759³ and notes ²

فُرَيْش tribe, called also فَيْر 716¹⁶: their dialect 288⁹: see also 1³ 224⁹ 352⁷ 399⁶ seq. (= 426¹⁵ seq.) 401¹⁹ 486¹¹ seq. 538⁸ 546⁵ 591³ 653³ 724¹³ 764⁵ 859¹ 901 notes ² (var. كَمَانَة) 937¹ 939⁷ 969¹³ 997⁶ seq. 1048¹⁶ 1036⁴ 1061¹ seq.

فَرِيْطُ بن عَبْدِ اللهِ بن ابْنِ بَكْرِ الْكِلَابِيِّ slain by the Dārim some time before the Battle of Raḥraḥān 1060⁹

فَرِيْطُ بن مَعْبُدِ بن زُرَّارَةَ الدَّارِمِيِّ slain at the Battle of Jabala 666¹³

فَرِيْعُ بن الْحَارِثِ بن نُمَيْرٍ ancestor of a family 446¹¹ (see *Additions and Corrections*, note on 446¹⁰)

فَرِيْعُ بن عَوْفٍ ancestor of a family of the Sa'd ibn Zaid-Manāt 714¹⁶ 779⁴

عَبْدُ اللهِ بن حَكِيمٍ see الْقَرِينِ

عَبْدُ اللهِ بن الْقَرِينِ الشَّيْبَانِيَّةُ at the Battle of Dhū Ḳār 643⁷

الْقَرِينَانِ i. e. 'Abdallāh ibn Ḥakīm and a friend of his 790¹⁷, see also 740¹

قَسْرُ بن عَبْقَرٍ a clan of the Bajīla 140⁸ seq. 660¹ 984⁸ — for their genealogy, see 139¹⁴

الْقَسِمُ بن عَقِيلٍ [الْبَجَلِيُّ] a contemporary of Jarīr ibn 'Abdallāh 140² seq.

أَبُو قَشْعٍ his interview with the Caliph 'Abd-al-Malik 240¹⁰ seq.

قُشَيْرُ بن كَعْبِ بن رَبِيعَةَ (dimin. قُشَيْرٌ 1066¹²?) a clan of the 'Amir ibn Ṣaṣa'a — for their genealogy, see 70⁶ seq.: joined with the Numair in defeating the Shaibān at Ḳārat Ahwā 403¹³ seq.: see also 71⁴ 72¹⁸ 241¹⁰ 242¹⁴ 244⁵ seq. 250¹ 386² 535⁵

عَبْدُ قَيْسِ بن حَرْمَلَةَ [الْطُبَيْيُّ] father of Mas'ūd 919¹, and of al-Asla' 920⁷: see also 919¹¹ seq. 921⁸

وَكَيْعُ بن مَسْعُودِ بن الْقَصَافِ see أَخُو الْقَصَافِ

قُصَيٌّ i. o. كِلَابِ بن قُصَيٍّ: a subdivision of the Ḳuraish 609¹⁴

قُضَاعَةُ group of tribes: represented as a son of Ma'add 142⁴ seq.: fought at Khazāzā on the side of al-Mundhir ibn Mā-as-Samā and the Taghlib 88⁴, cf. the different account 1093¹³: their alliance with the tribes of Rabī'a 903⁷ seq.: claimed by Jarīr as his supporters 994⁶ seq.: see also 119⁸ 261⁴ 422¹⁶ 767⁷

أَبُو الْقَمْحَانِ see أَخُو قُضَاعَةَ

الْقَضِيبُ see الْقَضِيبِ

حُجْرُ بن الْحَارِثِ بن عَمْرٍو see ابْنُ ابْنِ قُضَامِ

القُطَامِيّ [i. e. شَيْمُ التَّغْلِبِيّ the poet] of the clan Malik ibn Bakr 266¹¹
seq.: verse cited 83³

قُضَبَةُ بن سَيَّار بن عَمْرُو الفَزَارِيّ took part in the War of Dahis 101¹, see 108¹⁰

قُضَبَةُ بن سَيَّار بن مُنْذِر [البَرْبُوعِيّ] his verses on the Battle of al-Iyad 586⁸ seq.

قُطَيْر بن الفُجَاءَةِ الحَارِجِيّ, one of the Banū Māzin, called أَبُو نَعَامَةَ 283¹¹ seq.

قُطَيْب بن مُذَرِّك الكِلَابِيّ eulogised by al-Farazdaq 691 notes¹ seq.

قُطَيْب بن نَبْشَل بن دَارِم ancestor of a family 187⁸ 459⁴ 517⁴ 772⁷ 941⁴ 945¹¹

(1) القُطَيْب a horse which belonged to Ṣurad ibn Jamra ibn Shaddād 206¹² seq. (var. القُضَيْب 1059⁶ seq.)

(2) القُطَيْب a horse which was ridden by Abū Iyās ibn Ḥarmala at the Battle of Jabala 666¹⁷ (vocat. قُطَيْب, var. قُطَيْب)

قُطَيْعَةُ a clan of the Bajila 660⁵

قَعْقَاع بن مَعْبَد بن زُرَّارَةَ الدَّارِمِيّ (or قَعْقَاع 258¹²), called تَبَارُ الفُرَاتِ on account of his generosity 771⁴: see also 40⁷ (= 63¹⁷) 63¹⁶ 229⁴ 258⁵

قَعْقَاع بن خَلِيد see قَعْقَاع بن خَلِيد

قَعْقَاع بن عُدُس see قَعْقَاع بن عُدُس

قَعْنَب a man of the Barājim, mentioned in a verse by 'Amra ibn Ṭarīk 53⁸

قَعْنَب بن أَرْثَب called أَبْنُ أَرْثَب 474⁴ (= 703¹³) cf. 474² (= 703¹⁷): captured at Irāb by al-Hudhail ibn Hubaira at-Tughlibi and released by the intervention of 'Utaiba ibn al-Ḥarith 473¹³ seq. (= 703⁶ seq.) — see عَنْب بن الْحَرِث

قَعْنَب بن عَنْب بن الْحَرِث see قَعْنَب بن الْحَرِث بن عَمْرُو

قَعْنَب بن سَمِير التَّغْلِبِيّ the father of Ma'dan and 'Isma 314⁴ (cf. 581¹⁵ and foot-note)
— see also 583¹

قَعْنَب بن الْحَرِث 337⁵ 482⁵ 898¹, called also عَنْب بن الْحَرِث الرِّبَاحِيّ

عَمْرُو 70⁵, and عَتَّابُ بْنُ عَمْرٍو 298⁶: he is sometimes represented as a descendant of Hammām ibn Riyāḥ 70⁵ 337⁵ 482⁵ seq. 898¹ (cf. Ibn Duraid 136¹²), and sometimes as a descendant of Harmī ibn Riyāḥ 298⁶ 388⁹ 898⁵ seq.: at the Battle of aṣ-Ṣarā'im (= Dhāt al-Jurf), where he acquired the nickname اَلْمُبِيرُ 337⁵ seq.: had a quarrel with Baḥīr ibn ʿAbdallāh al-Kushairī 70⁵ seq., and afterwards slew him at the Battle of al-Marrūt 71⁶ seq. cf. 388⁹ 482⁵: see also 254⁹ 298³ 302¹¹ (= 339¹⁴) 647¹⁵ 897¹⁴ 939¹⁴ 1039¹⁰ — if the statement 475¹ be correct, this Ka'nab is identical with Ka'nab ibn Arnab

عَصَمَةُ بْنُ قَيْسٍ 71⁵ 898⁶, called also عَصَمَةُ بْنُ عَمْرِو 254⁹, of the clan ʿUbaid ibn Thaʿlaba ibn Yarbūʿ *ibid.*: at the Battle of al-Iyād 583² 16 (but the text of 581¹⁵ 582¹⁵ is doubtful): at the Battle of al-Marrūt 71⁵: see also 1035⁶

اَلْقَعْنَبَانِ i. e. Ka'nab ibn ʿAttāb and Ka'nab ibn ʿIṣma 254⁹ 898⁵

ثُعَيْنٌ an ancestor of ʿAuf ibn ʿAbdallāh ibn ʿĀmir 240³

فَقِيرَةٌ wife of Nājiya ibn ʿIḳāl and great-grandmother of al-Farazdaq: her parentage 219³ seq.: said to have been a slave of Salmā ibn Jandal 427¹⁰ (= 767⁹) 767⁷: see also 218¹⁷ 223¹⁰ 230¹⁰ seq. 246⁹ seq. 301⁷ 304¹⁶ 321¹ 340¹² 341¹¹ 440¹⁶ 483⁶ 589¹⁵ 596⁹ 691¹⁰ 707¹³ seq. 767³ 776⁴ 17 799¹⁶ 828¹⁴ 844⁴ 858⁷ 935 notes ⁶ 975¹² seq. 996¹¹ seq. and notes ⁵ 998³ 1027¹ seq. 1036¹⁵

عَبْدُ اللَّهِ بْنُ عَبْدِ اللَّهِ بْنِ عَمْرِو see عَمْرِو

اَلْقُلَاحُ بْنُ حَزْنِ بْنِ جَنَابِ of the Banū Ḥazn ibn Minḳar ibn ʿUbaid 736¹⁴: his verses on the disturbances at al-Baṣra 736¹⁶ 737⁷ 741¹⁹ seq.

اَلْقَلْحَاءُ apparently a nickname of the tribe of Dārim 540⁹ 1003¹⁵

جَعْدَرُ an ancestor of Malik ibn Mismaʿ 749¹³ 766¹²

فُهَيْرُ الْمَازِنِيِّ sent by Maslama ibn ʿAbd-al-Malik to slay Wahb ibn Abjar 997¹⁶

اَلْغَنَابِلُ a he-ass 3⁶

قَتْنَةُ apparently a relative of Jarīr, mentioned in a verse by ʿUmar ibn Lajaʿ 489¹⁶

اَلْمِنْطَالُ بْنُ عَصَمَةَ see قَوَادِ اَلْمَقَانِبِ

اَلنُّعْمَانُ بْنُ قَيْسٍ see اَبْنُ قَيْسٍ

قِيَارُ mentioned in a verso by Dābiʿ ibn al-Ḥārith 220⁵ (see the gloss)

قَيْد a celebrated stallion which belonged to the Taghiib 475^s

قَيْسُ بْنُ حَمْرَةَ بْنِ جَبْرِ, called also قَيْسُ بْنُ أَبِي بْنِ صَمْرَةَ النَّبَشَلِيِّ 809¹⁷: captured as-Salīl, brother of Bisṭām ibn Ḳais ash-Shaibānī *ibid.*: for his genealogy, see 941^s

قَيْسُ بْنُ قَعْلَبَةَ بْنِ عُكَابَةَ a tribe of the Bakr ibn Wa'il, included among the *Lahāzim* 47¹⁰ (= 305⁹) cf. 728¹⁴ 764¹⁰ 1023¹⁵: see also 54¹ 130¹⁴ 145¹⁷ 148³ 306⁵ 307⁷ 328⁶ 10 611¹⁰ 639¹ 644¹¹ 645⁶ 731⁷ 751² 1034⁷ 1095¹⁴

قَيْسُ بْنُ جَعْدَرِ الطَّائِي of the Banū 'Adī ibn Akhzam, captured by 'Amr ibn al-Mundhir king of al-Ḥīra and released through the intervention of Ḥātim at-Ṭā'ī 1083¹² seq.

قَيْسُ بْنُ جِرْوَةَ الْأَجَلِيِّ, nicknamed عَرَفٌ 1082¹⁴ 1083⁶ 14: his verses addressed to 'Amr ibn al-Mundhir 1081¹⁴ seq.: see also 1083³ seq.

قَيْسُ بْنُ جَزْءٍ [جَزْءٌ] بْنِ خَلِيدٍ [الْكِلَابِيِّ] at the Battle of ar-Ragham 412⁷: for his genealogy, see 412^s 471¹⁶

قَيْسُ بْنُ حَزْنِ بْنِ وَحْبِ الْعَبْسِيِّ at the Battle of Jabala 669¹¹

قَيْسُ بْنُ حَسَنِ بْنِ عَمْرِو (of the tribe Ḳais ibn Tha'labā 1095¹⁴), called also ابْنُ عَمْرِو بْنِ مَرْثَدٍ 946³: lived among his mother's kinsmen, the Banū Mujāshi', and had a feud with Ḥarrī ibn Ḥamra an-Nahshālī 943⁷ seq. (= 1095¹⁴ seq.)

قَيْسُ بْنُ حَنْظَلَةَ بْنِ مَالِكٍ a clan of the Tamīm, included among the *Barājim* (q. v.) 186¹⁸ cf. 53⁷

قَيْسُ بْنُ حَنْظَلَةَ بْنِ النَّظِيفِ السَّلِيلِيِّ a contemporary of the poet Ghassān ibn Dhuhail 25¹⁰ seq.

قَيْسُ بْنُ خَلِيدِ بْنِ عَبْدِ اللَّهِ الشَّيْبَانِيِّ an ancestor of Bisṭām ibn Ḳais 794^s, see 18^s

قَيْسُ بْنُ الْخَلِيدِ [الشَّيْبَانِيِّ] at the Battle of al-Waḳīṭ 312^s

قَيْسُ بْنُ زُعَيْرِ بْنِ جَذِيمَةَ الْعَبْسِيِّ leader of the 'Abs at the time of the War of Dahis 84¹³ seq.: his mother Tumāḏir 98¹: slew Auf ibn Badr al-Fazārī 88^s: his quarrel with ar-Rabī' ibn Ziyād 90⁷ seq.: verses ascribed to him 90¹⁷ seq. 92^s

seq. 96¹⁷ seq. 100¹ seq. 102⁵ seq. 419⁵ (= 767¹²) 425⁷ seq.: see also 94¹² seq. 98¹² seq. 99³ seq. (cf. 420¹⁴ seq.) 99¹⁷ seq. 102¹⁴ seq. 103¹⁴ seq. 407¹⁰ 425³ 655¹² seq. 667¹⁷ 670¹ seq. 1071⁸ seq.

قَيْس [الشَّيْبَانِي] a man mentioned in a verse by 'Amīra ibn Ṭarīk 56¹⁴

قَيْس بن أَبِي بن صَمْرَةَ see قَيْس بن صَمْرَةَ بن جَابِر

أَبُو عَلِيٍّ قَيْس بن عَصَم بن سِنَان المِنْقَرِي a leader of the Sa'd ibn Zaid-Manāt: called 1024⁵: his genealogy 752⁵: at the Battle of Jadūd 145³ seq. (cf. 47¹² 327⁷ seq.): at the Second Battle of al-Kulāb 150⁹ seq. 155⁹: at the Battle of an-Nibaj 1023¹¹ seq.: see also 258⁴ 400¹² 752⁴ 803¹⁰ seq. 832¹ (إلى قَيْس = إلى قَيْس) 1049³

قَيْس بن عَيْذَة ancestor of a family of the Dabba 196⁵ — for his genealogy, see 189¹⁷

قَيْس بن حُجَيْبَة (after his mother?) 1019¹: slain, together with his brother al-Hirmās, by 'Utaiba ibn al-Ḥārith at the Battle of Kinbil (= Ghaul) 865⁴ 1000³ seq.

قَيْس بن عَبْد الله الفَقْعَسِي at the Battle of an-Nisār 242³

قَيْس بن عَنَاب بن هَرَمِي الرِّبَاحِي 49¹² 898⁹

النَّجَاشِي see قَيْس بن عَمْرُو الحَارِثِي

قَيْس بن عَمْرُو العَجَلِي, nicknamed الْخَصَاة: his verses on the Battle of ash-Shayyṭān 1023² seq.

قَيْس بن عَوْف بن الْقَعْقَع الدَّارِمِي murdered by the Banū Ṭuhayya in the time of Ziyād ibn Abīhi 78¹⁷

قَيْس بن عَيْلَانَ 13¹³ 107⁹ 117⁷ 238⁸ 362¹¹ 363⁹ 370¹⁶ 375¹⁶ 390¹⁶ 738³, or قَيْس بن عَيْلَانَ 373¹ (cf. 30¹¹ 85¹¹ 343²), group of tribes: their raid against the Salīṭ 13¹³ seq.: their war against the Taghlib in the reign of 'Abd-al-Malik 373¹ seq. 508¹⁰ 899¹⁵ 902¹⁶ 1038⁷ 1041⁹ seq.: supported Kūtaiba ibn Muslim 361¹³ 362¹¹ 366¹⁹ 370¹⁶ 374⁶ seq. 375¹⁶ seq. 909²: eulogised by Jarīr 506⁵ 12 seq. 900¹⁶ 904¹⁰ 938⁹ 939⁹ 994³ 1002¹⁵ seq. 1037⁹ cf. 428⁹ 512⁷ 536¹⁴ 545⁴ 1050⁸: satirised by al-Farazdaq 390¹⁶ 391¹³ seq. 915¹⁵ cf. 538⁴ seq.: see also 90¹⁰ 238¹² 373¹² 400¹⁴ seq. 410⁵ 413¹⁴ 448¹ 691¹ 716¹⁶ 738⁸ 743⁷ 893¹⁴ 902⁶ 903⁷ 1002¹⁵ seq. 1037⁴ 1073⁹ (?)

قَيْس بن غَايِب بن عَبَايَةَ الْفَزَارِي his genealogy 238¹⁰: cited by Abū 'Ubaida as an authority on the Battle of an-Nisār *ibid.* 240⁴

قَيْسُ كُبَّةَ a clan of the Bajila 660⁴ 674¹⁰

قَيْسُ بْنُ حَنْظَلَةَ بْنِ مَالِكِ 537 — see قَيْسُ بْنُ مَالِكِ بْنِ حَنْظَلَةَ

قَيْسُ بْنُ مَالِكِ [بْنِ زَيْدِ مَنَاةَ] a clan of the Tamīm 748¹

قَيْسُ بْنُ مَسْعُودِ بْنِ قَيْسِ الشَّيْبَانِيِّ his genealogy mentioned in a verse by al-Aʿshā 645¹⁹ cf. 18⁵: the names of his children 806³ seq.: made governor of a district by the Persian king 640¹⁶ seq.: fled from the Battle of Dhū Ḳār 644¹⁴ seq.: was left by his relatives as a hostage in the hands of the Persians and died in confinement 236¹⁸ seq.: see also 76¹³ (= 809¹²) 806¹⁷ 829²

قَيْسُ بْنُ مُقَلَّدِ الْكَلْبِيِّ his verses on the occasion of the Battle of Jadūd 326¹⁷ seq.

قَيْسُ بْنُ أُمِّئْتَفِّ بْنِ أَمْرِ الْعُقَيْلِيِّ captured ʿAmr ibn ʿAmr ibn ʿUdus at the Battle of Jabala and released him 409⁹ seq. 671¹² seq.: visited him, in company with al-Ḥārith ibn al-Abras, in order to demand a ransom 409¹² seq. 671¹⁷ seq.

قَيْسُ بْنُ عَبَّاسٍ see قَيْسُ بْنُ هَجَّيْمَةَ

قَيْسُ بْنُ الْهَيْثَمِ بْنِ قَيْسِ السُّلَمِيِّ played a prominent part at al-Baṣra during the disturbances 726¹⁷ seq. 738³: see also 723⁶

قَيْسُ الْيَمَانِيِّ a friend of the poet ʿAbd Yaghuth ibn Waḳḳās 153¹⁸

قَلْبَةُ بْنُ قَيْسِ بْنِ عَالِمِ see قَيْسُ ابْنِ قَلْبَةَ (1)

عَمْرُو بْنُ قَيْسِ بْنِ مَسْعُودِ see قَيْسُ ابْنِ عَمْرُو (2)

مَعْقِلُ بْنُ قَيْسِ see قَيْسُ ابْنِ مَعْقِلِ (3)

أَبُو قَيْسِ (1) mentioned in a poem by Jarīr 3³

عَوْفُ بْنُ الْقَعْقَاعِ بْنِ مَعْبُدِ see أَبُو قَيْسِ (2)

مَسْعُودُ بْنُ قَيْسِ بْنِ خَالِدِ see أَبُو قَيْسِ (3)

طَرْفَةُ بْنُ الْعَبْدِ see أَخُو بَنِي قَيْسِ

أُمُّ قَيْسِ بِنْتُ مَعْبُدِ الْكَلْبِيَّةِ mother of Jarīr 7⁴ 206³, called الْمَرَاغَةُ 263¹ 281¹³ 394³, and أُمُّ رِغَالٍ (var. رِغَالٍ) 281⁶ — see also حَقَّةُ

أَبْنُ قَيْصَرَ: 888³ 995⁹ 621⁵ 141¹¹ قَيْصَرُ

نُعْمَنُ بْنُ قَيْلٍ الْيَرْبُوعِيُّ see قَيْلٌ

قَبَسُ بْنُ اَلْقَيْسِ (or بَلْقَيْسِ 1357) a clan of the Ḳudā'a 1353 6757

قَبُوسُ بْنُ اَلْمُنْذِرِ بْنِ مَاءِ اَلْأَسْمَاءِ see قَبِيْنَةُ اَلْعَرِافِ

يَزِيدُ بْنُ عَمْرٍو بْنِ حُيَيْلٍ see أَبُو قُبَيْسٍ

ك

كَبْدٌ said to be a Yemenite tribe 983¹¹ (983 notes⁸ غَمْدٌ as a conjecture)

كَدَّةُ بِنْتُ جَزْءٍ بِنْتُ سَعْدِ الرَّيْحَانَةِ captured by al-Hudhail ibn Hubaira at Irāb 703⁶
(see 473¹³ 1088⁷)

كَسُ بِنْتُ شَيْبَابِ بْنِ حَوْضِ اَلْكَلْبِيَّةِ an ancestress of Jarir 893⁶

اَلرَّبِيعُ بْنُ زَيْدِ بْنِ عَبْدِ اَللَّهِ see اَلدَّامِلُ

كَمَلٌ a horse which belonged to ar-Ruḳād aḍ-Ḍabbī 195¹¹

كَعِلُ بْنُ عُدْرَةَ بْنِ سَعْدِ حُدَيْمٍ a clan included in the Ḳudā'a 757

كُبَاسُ بْنُ جَعْفَرِ الْيَرْبُوعِيِّ grandfather of Shihāb ibn ʿAbd Ḳais 673 75¹⁰ 247¹³, called
also اَلْكُبَاسُ 254¹⁰ 466⁴ 1035¹⁰

قَيْسُ بْنُ عَمْرٍو اَلْعَاجَلِيُّ see كَيْدُ اَلْأَحْصَدِ

كَبْشَةُ mother of Ḥassān ibn Muʿāwiya al-Kindī 302⁵ 1018¹³

كَبْشَةُ بِنْتُ اَلْحَاجَّاجِ بْنِ مُعَوِيَّةٍ at the Battle of Jabala 667⁹ seq.

كَبْشَةُ بِنْتُ عُرْوَةَ بْنِ عَتَبَةَ اَلْحَلَابِيَّةِ mother of ʿĀmir ibn aṭ-Ṭufail 659¹¹ seq. 790¹²

حَسَنُ بْنُ مُعَوِيَّةِ اَلْأَنْدَلِيِّ see ابْنُ كَبْشَةَ

اَلْكَتِفَانُ [Lisān aَلْكَتِفَانِ] a horse which belonged to Mālik ibn Badr al-Fazārī 937

كَثِيرُ بْنُ اَلصَّلْتِ اَلْأَنْدَلِيِّ at the court of the Caliph Ḥishām 934¹¹ seq.

كَثِيرُ بْنُ عَبْدِ اَلرَّحْمَنِ i. e. كَثِيرُ عَزَّةٍ the poet: consorted with al-Farazdaq at Medina
546² seq.

كثير بن مُسَلَّم الباعليّ slain with his father 362¹⁷

كحلّ an ox whose name became proverbial 107³ seq.

الكداد an ass who gave his name to a breed 794¹³

كدام التميمي ill-treated a man of the Taimallat ibn Tha'laba who was under his protection 197³ seq. 197¹⁷ — in the parallel passage 1058⁵ seq. Kidām is described as belonging to the Banū Tha'laba ibn Sa'd ibn Ḍabba

كدام بن نخيلة المازني at the Battle of al-Marrūt 71⁶ seq.: see also 72 notes²

كراع a slave of the Banū Minkar 381 notes³

كرب بن صفوان بن شحنة السعديّ his genealogy 660¹⁰ seq.: employed a trick to warn the Banū 'Āmir ibn Ṣaṣa'a before the Battle of Jabala *ibid.*: see also 450⁹

أبو كرب a friend of the poet 'Abd Yaghūth ibn Waḳḳaṣ 153¹⁵

الكردوسان i. e. the clans of Ḳais ibn Mālik and Mu'awiya ibn Mālik 748²

كرشك بن عمرو [المزلف] الشيبانيّ his genealogy 810⁴: slain at the Battle of al-Iyād 584⁷ 585¹¹ (= 54¹¹): see also 810³

زياد بن عمرو بن الأشرف see ابن الكرمانيّ

الكرويس slain in the War of Harāmīt 929¹⁷

الكريزيون i. e. the descendants of Kuraiz ibn Rabī'a al-Ḳurashī 164¹²

الكساء i. e. عبد الله بن حمزة بن عليّ the philologist: cited by Sa'dān ibn al-Mubārak, who had heard him 215¹⁴ 623⁶: see also 556 notes⁶

كسرى 141¹¹ 149⁶ 208¹ 219³ 236¹⁸ 265⁵ seq. 462⁵ 463⁹ seq. 581² 615¹⁵ 621⁵ 639⁷ seq. 663¹³ 995⁹ — see also أرويز

كسيب بن عمران الكلبيّ married Zaidā daughter of Jarīr, see 126⁸ seq. 1045¹³

كسيب العنبريّ, called أبو الحنساء 114¹⁴ 361¹ 734¹¹: cited by Abu 'Ubaida, who heard him reporting to Yūnus ibn Ḥabīb a story related by al-Ḥasan al-Baṣrī 734¹¹ cf. 114¹⁴

كعب بن جعيل met al-Farazdaq at Medina in the time of Ziyad ibn Abīhi 619¹⁰

سَلِينُ بْنُ يَرْبُوعِ see كَعْبُ بْنُ الْحَكْرِتِ بْنِ يَرْبُوعِ

رَبِيعَةُ الْأَسَدِيِّ cited as an authority on the Battle of an-Nisār 241⁵

كَعْبُ بْنُ رَبِيعَةَ بْنِ عَمْرِو a tribe of the 'Amir ibn Ṣaṣa'a: their genealogy 1027¹²:
see also 241⁵ 243³ (= 1066¹⁸) 299¹⁷ 446⁷ (= 429¹⁰ 430¹⁴ 432⁸) 446⁹ 12 468¹³ 655²
seq. 666² seq. 1027¹¹ 1037¹¹

كَعْبُ بْنُ زُجَيْرٍ [الْمُزَنِّي] the poet 201⁴

كَعْبُ بْنُ سَعْدِ بْنِ زُجَيْرٍ ancestor of a family of the Taghlib 899¹³

كَعْبُ بْنُ سَعْدِ بْنِ زَيْدِ مَنَاةَ clan: their genealogy 1023¹³: see also 151¹⁰ 714⁷

كَعْبُ بْنُ عَمْرِو بْنِ تَمِيمٍ ancestor of a family 733¹⁶: at the Battle of Tiyaṣ 1025¹²

كَعْبُ بْنُ عَمْرِو [بْنِ عَلَّةَ] a clan included in the Madhḥij 151¹⁰

كَعْبُ بْنُ تَمِيمٍ a subdivision of the clan 'Amr ibn Tamīm: their quarrel with the
Banū Fuḳaim in the reign of Mu'awiya 214¹² seq.

كَعْبُ بْنُ مُعَوِيَّةَ بْنِ عُبَادَةَ see كَعْبُ الْقَوَارِسِ

كَعْبُ بْنُ مَنَاةَ بْنِ حَنْظَلَةَ a clan of the Tamīm 223¹² 408⁹ 633¹ — for their genealogy,
see 408⁵ seq.

كَعْبُ بْنُ مُعَوِيَّةَ بْنِ عُبَادَةَ [الْعَامِرِيُّ] called كَعْبُ الْقَوَارِسِ: slain at the Battle of
Faif-ar-Rih 471²

سَرْجَسِ see أَبُو كَعْبِ

كُفَافِ (?) see 258⁴

كِلَابُ بْنُ رَبِيعَةَ a tribe of the 'Amir ibn Ṣaṣa'a 1027¹²: at the Battle of Jabala
655³ seq. 666² seq.: verses by al-Ḥārith ibn Rūmī reproaching them with their
treatment of the Banū Ja'far ibn Kilāb 924¹⁴ seq.: were raided by 'Utaiba ibn
al-Ḥārith al-Yarbu'ī (Battle of ar-Raghām) 410⁸ seq.: see also 72¹⁴ 300³ (= 535¹⁵
678¹⁶) 446⁷ (= 429¹⁰ 430¹⁴ 432⁸) 446⁹ 12 468¹³ 16 490²⁰ 534¹ 678¹¹: رَيْيَتُ كِلَابِ
1027¹¹ 1037¹¹ i. e. the two clans, Ja'far and Abū Bakr

كَلْبُ بْنُ وَبَرَةَ tribe 414⁶ (= 625⁷): their connection with the group Nizār 994⁸:

were defeated by the 'Abs at 'Urā'ir 98² seq.: their alliance with the Tamīm after the death of the Caliph 'Uthmān 25⁶ seq.: see also 27¹¹ 139¹⁵ seq. 265¹⁵ 386 notes⁶ 625⁴ 806¹⁷ 1070⁴

أَبُو كَلْبَةَ a man of the Banū Kais ibn Thālabā: his verses addressed to the two poets named al-A'shā 645⁷ seq.

أَبُو حِشَام see حِشَام بن مُحَمَّد and حِشَام بن مُحَمَّد

حِشَام بن مُحَمَّد see حِشَام بن مُحَمَّد

كُلْتُوم بن عَتَّاب 885⁵ 886⁶

عَمْرُو بن كُلْتُوم see كُلْتُوم بن كُلْتُوم

كُلْفَة بن حَنْظَلَة a clan included in the Barājim 186¹⁵, called also كِلْفَة بن حَنْظَلَة 1085⁹ cf. 53⁶

كَلِيب بن رَبِيعَة بن الْحِثْرِ التَّغَلِيبِي, called also وَائِل 885⁷ 907⁴: his genealogy 905⁴: was commander at the Battle of Khazāzā 1094¹⁴ seq.: his quarrel with his wife's tribe, the Banū Shaibān, and his consequent assassination 905⁶ seq.: see also 455⁶ (= 1075¹⁷) 897¹² (= 496⁷)

كَلِيب بن عَبْمَة [عَيْنَة] السُّلَمِي verses addressed to him by al-'Abbās ibn Mirdās 907³ seq.

كَلِيب بن بَرْوَع (so called 326¹⁵) the clan to which Jarīr belonged: their ancestress Raḡāshi bint Shahbara 758⁹: their refusal to help the Banū Ruba'ir against the Shaibān (Battle of Jadūd) 326¹⁵: satirised by Ghassān ibn Dhuhail 6¹¹ seq. 15¹⁰ 16¹³ 17¹² seq., by al-Ba'ith 43⁹ seq. 109⁹ seq. 156¹⁸ seq., by al-Akhtal 494¹⁵ seq., and by al-'Farazdaq 232¹⁴ seq. 276⁸ 278¹⁴ seq. 329¹¹ seq. *et passim*: the name Kulaib is rarely used by Jarīr 9¹⁴ 898¹⁰ (var. تَمِيم)

كَمَلَة a name given to the sons of Ziyād ibn 'Abdallāh al-'Absī 193⁴ seq.

كَعْبَة بن زَيْد الْأَسَدِي his verses cited 7¹ 132¹³ 142⁶ seq. 352¹¹ 353⁴ 541¹⁸ 796⁹

كَزَّ mentioned in a verse by az-Zibriḡān ibn Badr 716⁸ (text doubtful) — perhaps identical with Kannāz ibn Ḥiṣn al-Ghanawī [Ibn Hisham 322³]

كَنْزَة بن خَزِيمَة group of tribes: their genealogy 901¹⁶: see also 434³ 716¹⁶ 901¹⁴ (var. فَرِيش)

كِنْدَة tribe, called also قَرَر 407⁴: their kingdom 1073³ seq.: fought at Jabala as the allies of the Dhubyān and the Tamīm 656⁷ 667¹²: fought at the Second Battle of al-Kulāb as the allies of the Madhhij and the Hamdān 149¹²: see also 6¹ 303¹⁰ 603¹⁴ 730⁴ 887⁴

كَنْعَانُ بْنُ نُوَحٍ *Canaan* 348 notes ⁴

كَبْقَة بْنَتُ مَصَادٍ الطَّائِيَّةِ wife of Thumāma ibn Saif ibn Jāriya 31¹⁴

كَبْسُ بْنِ طَلْقِ بْنِ رَبِيعَةَ الصَّرِيمِيِّ brother of ʿAbs ibn Ṭalḡ 114¹¹ 738⁷ [see Ibn Duraid 151¹³, Mubarrad 586³ seq.]

كَوْزُ بْنِ كَعْبٍ ancestor of a family of the Ḍabba: his genealogy 322¹⁵: see also 322¹¹ 1044¹³ seq.

كَشَمُ بْنِ الْمَمُورِ (var. الضَّيْشَمِ) 150¹

كَبِيرُ apparently a relative of al-Farazdaq 996¹⁰ — according to the *Kāmmūs* s. r. كَمَر, a nickname of Ghālib ibn Ṣaṣṣa

ل

الَلَاتُ see under ا

لَامُ بْنُ سَلَمَةَ ابْنِ بَرْبُوعِيٍّ one of the Banū Ḍibārā ibn ʿUbaid ibn Thaʿlaba 411² seq.: at the Battle of ar-Raghām *ibid.*: at the Battle of al-Iyād 583¹⁷ seq.

لَامُ بْنُ عَمْرٍو a clan of the Ṭayyī' 921¹ (see 919¹³ 920³)

لَاعِي بْنُ لُفٍّ الْدَّافَةِ a descendant of Ḳurai' ibn ʿAuf 714¹⁷ 715³

لَبْنَةُ بْنُ اَلْقُرَزْدَقِ with his father at al-Kūfa 369⁴: cited, on the authority of his son Aʿyan, by Abū ʿUbaida 617¹¹

لَبْنُ mentioned in a verse by Imru'ū-l-Ḳais 1078⁵

لَبِيدُ بْنُ رَبِيعَةَ بْنِ سَدِ الْحِلَابِيِّ the poet, called الْتَجَعَّرِيُّ by al-Farazdaq 201⁶: his genealogy 668¹⁰: was present at the Battle of Jabala in his boyhood *ibid.*: emigrated with his clan, the Banū Jaʿfar ibn Kilāb, at the time of their feud with the Banū Abī Bakr 535⁵: his verses cited 8¹¹ 51⁹ 134¹ 229⁸ seq. 299¹⁷ seq. 300¹ 300³ seq. (cf. 678¹⁶) 339³ 423⁴ 535¹⁴ seq. 678³ seq.: see also 387⁴

ثَبِيدُ بْنُ عَتَارِدِ بْنِ حَاجِبِ الدَّارِمِيِّ his interview with the poet Ghassān ibn Dhuhail
25²: mentioned by al-Akhtal 498¹⁹

أَبُو ثَبَيْبٍ apparently a name given by al-Farazdaq to his familiar spirit 547¹²

عَمْرُ بْنُ لَجَبِ بْنِ جَرِيرِ see أَمْرُ بْنُ لَجَبِ

أَبُو نَجِيمِ بْنِ صَعْبِ بْنِ عَلِيٍّ ancestor of the Bakrite tribes 'Ijl and Ḥanīfa, who are
called أَبْنَا نَجِيمِ 148¹: see also 57¹⁶ 780⁵

قَتَادَةُ بْنُ مَسْلَمَةَ see أَلْحَجِيمِ

سَرِيعُ بْنُ عَمْرٍو see أَبُو أَلْحَكَامِ

أَبُو نَدْمِ بْنِ عَوْدٍ (?) an ancestor of al-Asla' ibn 'Abdallāh ibn Nāshib al-'Absī 93⁵

أَبُو نَضِيفَةَ بْنِ أَلْحَنِيمِ بْنِ الْأَعْرَفِ leader of the Dībāb in the War of Harāmīt 928⁵
seq.: slain by the Banū Ja'far ibn Kilāb 928¹⁰ seq.

أَبُو لُقْمَانَ caused a quarrel between Jarīr and 'Umar ibn Laja' 487⁷ seq.

أَبُو لُقْمَانَ gave his name to a well 130¹²: mentioned by al-Farazdaq 467⁷

أَبُو ثَبَيْشٍ called ثَقِيفُ بْنُ زُرَّارَةَ بْنِ عَدَسِ الدَّارِمِيِّ 227⁹ 239¹² (= 790¹¹), and أَبُو
أَلْحَمْرَاءِ 1063¹⁷: his fruitless negotiations about the ransom of his half-brother Ma'bad
ibn Zurāra after the Battle of Raḥraḥān 227⁵ seq. (= 1063⁷ seq.) cf. 426¹²: was
the leader of his tribe at the Battle of Jabala 656⁷ seq. 661¹⁰ seq. 662¹ seq. 663¹³
seq., where he was slain 664¹⁷ seq. 678¹ 1003⁷ seq.: verses of his daughter Dukh-
tanūs on his death 665¹¹ seq.: his verses addressed to the Banū Mālik ibn Ḥanzala
and the Ribāb reproaching them for their subservience to the king of al-Ḥira
1086¹⁶ seq.: see also 239¹⁰ (= 790¹⁰) 409¹ seq. 441⁹ 772³ 816¹⁶ 940¹¹

حَمْسُ بْنُ حَدِيفَةَ بْنِ بَدْرِ see أَمْرُ بْنُ أَلْقَيْصَةَ

أَبُو ثَقِيمِ بْنِ أَوْسِ الشَّيْبَانِيِّ at the Battle of Ḳushāwa 20³ seq.: his verses on the occa-
sion 23¹³ seq.

أَبُو ثَكْبِيرِ بْنِ أَفْصَى a subdivision of the tribe 'Abd-al-Ḳais 738⁵ cf. 486³

(1) ثَمِيمِسْ a woman mentioned in a verse by Imru'u-l-Ḳais 85¹³

(2) ثَمِيمِسْ a woman mentioned by at-Ṭirimmah 7¹⁴

(3) نَمِيس a woman mentioned by Jarīr 843⁹ (var. نَمِيس and نَمِيس notes⁹)

النَّبَاِز a confederation of tribes (each of which is called نَبَاِز 728¹⁹) including Ḳais ibn Thaḷaba, Taimallāt ibn Thaḷaba, ʿIjl ibn Lujaim, and ʿAnaza ibn Asad 47¹⁰ (cf. 782³) 305⁹ 764⁹ 1023¹⁵ (see *Additions and Corrections*) — 728¹⁴ seq. adds several others: see also 312¹³ 317⁵ 326⁴ 426⁵ 645^{5 9} 764⁷

لُوط Lot, mentioned by Jarīr 443⁷

لُوط بن يَحْيَى, called أَبُو مِخْنَف: cited as a historical authority by Abū ʿAmr ibn al-ʿAlā 402⁷

لُوط بن غُنَب the principal branch of the Ḳuraish 82⁴ 136¹⁰ 804⁵ 1003⁷

(1) لُوط mother of a man who was murdered by Muʿriḍ al-Kulaibī 491¹

(2) لُوط a woman mentioned in a verse by Mirdās ibn Abī ʿĀmir 673¹¹

(3) لُوط a woman mentioned by Jarīr 633⁵ 685¹⁴

لُوط بنت الْأَحْوَص بن عَمْرُو الْكَلْبِيَّة mother of Bisām ibn Ḳais ash-Shaibānī 76¹⁴ 190¹² 478⁴ 809¹³

لُوط بنت حَالِيس بن عَقْل wife of Ṣaṣaʿa ibn Nājiya and grandmother of al-Farazdaq 172⁴ 252⁷ seq. 257¹² 267¹⁵ (read لُوط مَعْتَصَة) 545⁴ 593¹⁴ 683⁵ 691⁷ 776³ 815¹⁵ 829² 832¹² seq. 858³ 949¹⁰ 976⁵ 1001¹⁴ seq. 1026¹¹

لُوط بنت زُبَاء بن أَحْمِر wife of ʿUdus ibn Zaid and ancestress of a family of the Darim 772¹⁵

لُوط بنت شَدَاد الْمُرِّيَّاتِيَّة mother of Suhaim ibn Wathīl: her interview with Ghālib ibn Ṣaṣaʿa 416¹¹: with Samura ibn ʿAmr 484⁷

| لُوط بنت عِمْرَان بن حَلَف see خُنْدَف

لُوط بنت مَيْلَل الْمُغَلْبِيَّة mother of the poet ʿAmr ibn Kulthūm 885⁷ seq.

(1) لُوط بنت قَيْس بن مَسْعُود see لُوط بنت قَيْس

(2) لُوط بنت نَجِيَّة see لُوط بنت نَجِيَّة

الْفَرَزْدَق see أَبُو نَيْلَى (3)

صُقَيْلُ بْنُ مَالِكِ بْنِ جَعْفَرٍ see أَبُو نَيْلَى (1)

النَّبِيعَةُ الْجَعْدِيُّ see أَبُو نَيْلَى (2)

أَبُو نَيْلَى الْمُجَاشِعِيُّ see 1046 notes ¹

غَالِبُ بْنُ صَعَصَعَةَ بْنِ نَاجِيَةَ see تَيْن

نَيْبَةُ of the Banu-s-Sid ibn Malik 188⁵ seq.: mother of al-Farazdaq

ibid. 217⁶: called by Jarir الرِّبَابَةُ 1027¹

٢

عَمْرِ بْنِ حَارِثَةَ الْعَسَّانِيَّ see مَاءُ الشَّامِ بْنِ حَارِثَةَ

مَاءُ الشَّامِ بنت عَوْفِ بْنِ جُثَمٍ mother of al-Mundhir ibn an-Nu'mān king of al-Hira
885¹ (genealogy)

a name given to the family of Ma'bad ibn Zurāra ibn 'Udus 229⁶
606¹³ (?)

الْمُنْدَرِ بْنِ النُّعْمَانِ see أَبُو مَاءِ الْمُزْنِ

أَبُو تَرْبِيعِ بْنِ الْمُحَوَّزِ a family of the Tamīm 118¹³ — see الْمُحَوَّزِ

سَرَجِس see مَارِ سَرَجِس

(?) مَارِئَةُ see 200 notes ¹

أُمَامَةُ بنت الْحَارِثِ بْنِ جُلَيْمٍ see مَارِيَةُ بنت الْحَارِثِ بْنِ جُلَيْمٍ

مَارِيَةُ بنت حَنْثَلَةَ بْنِ ثَعْلَبَةَ الشَّيْبَانِيَّةِ at the Battle of Dhu Ḳar 643⁵

مَارِئُ (treated as diptote) i.e. the tribe of Ghassan 752⁸ [see Ibn Ḳutaiba
M. 53⁹ seq.]

مَارِئُ a clan of the Dhubyān 87¹⁷ 101¹³

مَارِئُ a clan of the Tamīm: their genealogy 48 notes ¹ 71⁹ seq.: their

ancestor represented as one of the pre-Islamic judges 438⁶: their victory over the Sulaim at ad-Dafina (= ad-Dathina) 392¹ seq.: see also 243⁵ 283¹² 494⁸ (?) 595¹¹ (?) 810¹¹ (?) 993⁴ 998² seq.

أَبُو عُثْمَانَ [i. e. مُحَمَّدُ بْنُ عُثْمَانَ], called أَبُو عُثْمَانَ, see Ibn Khallikān II 12, N^o. 117]: cited as an authority for a verse 557⁸

عُتَيْبَةُ بْنُ الْحَكِثِ بْنِ شَيْبَابٍ see مَغِثٌ

مُفْرُورِدين commander of the Persian cavalry at al-Baṣra 113¹⁶ (= 731²⁰) seq.

الْأَخْطَلُ التَّغْلِبِيُّ son of the poet 494⁵ seq.

مَيْكَ بْنِ بَدْرٍ [بْنِ عَمْرِو النَّفَرَاتِيِّ] brother of Ḥudhaifa: slain by Junaidib al-ʿAbsī 93² seq.: see also 102¹³

مَيْكَ بْنِ بَكْرٍ a clan of the Taghlib, included among the *Arākim* 266¹¹

مَيْكَ بْنِ حِطَّانَ بْنِ عَوْفٍ see مَيْكَ بْنِ الْجَرْمِيَّةِ

مَيْكَ بْنِ جُشَمٍ ancestor of a family of the Taghlib 452¹⁵ (= 1073¹⁴) 1075 notes ²

مَيْكَ بْنِ جَعْفَرِ بْنِ كِلَابٍ at the Battle of Raḥraḥān 1062⁶ cf. 227¹

مَيْكَ بْنِ حِطَّانَ بْنِ عَوْفٍ الْيَرْبُوعِيُّ, called also مَيْكَ بْنِ الْجَرْمِيَّةِ 19⁷ seq.: his genealogy 75¹¹: at the Battle of Kūshāwa 19⁸ seq., where he received a wound of which he died a year later 20⁵: his verses on the battle 22¹⁷ seq.: according to 75¹¹ seq. he was slain by Bisṭām ibn Kāis cf. 314¹⁶ 315¹⁰ 583⁶

مَيْكَ بْنِ حِمَارِ بْنِ حَزْنٍ, called شَمْنُجُ 760¹² (= 1067¹³): his genealogy 760¹⁴: he is described as 674⁵, but this is incompatible with 760¹⁵ 761⁴: his exploits at the Battle of Jabala 674⁵ seq. (read حِمَارٌ for حِمَارٌ): his verses on the occasion 674¹² seq.: accompanied ʿUyaina ibn Ḥiṣn on his raid against the Taim (= Taim ar-Ribāb) 1067⁹ seq.: his verses on the Battle of Busyān, where he slew Jassās ibn Mudlij 761¹ seq.

مَيْكَ بْنِ حَنْظَلَةَ بْنِ مَيْكَ, called also مَيْكَ بْنِ مَيْكَ (see 606¹⁸) and عَرَفٌ or عَرَفٌ 628¹⁷ seq., a branch of the Tamīm including several tribes of which the Dārim were the most important: their genealogy 138⁶ 143³: their ancestor represented

as the husband of Ṭuhayya 183¹⁵ (cf. 434⁵ 463¹ 958⁹) and of Fukaiha al-ʿAdawīya 186¹² (cf. 325³): at the Battle of Dhū Najab, where they failed to help their allies, the Yarbūʿ 587¹² seq. (= 1079¹² seq.) 588⁸ (= 1081⁷) 637¹ (= 588¹⁵): attacked by Bisṭām ibn K̲ais ash-Shaibānī (Battle of al-Ghabīt) 75¹ seq. (= 313¹² seq.): defeated by the Lahāzim at al-Wakīṭ 307³ 312⁵: at the Battle of al-Marrūt 70¹⁸ seq.: defeated by the ʿAbs at Aḵrun 679⁵: verses by Laḵṭī ibn Zurāra directed against them 1086¹⁵ seq. cf. 1087⁹: see also 51² 53⁶ 78¹⁶ 120¹⁰ 121⁴ 138⁵ 143² 165³ 214¹¹ 273⁷ 286¹⁵ 287⁵ (var. دارم) 296⁶ 301¹³ 365¹⁷ 414⁹ (= 625⁹) 418⁴ 418⁶ (= 1070¹⁶) 452⁴ 498¹⁶ 505¹¹ 510¹⁵ 512⁵ 571¹ 580¹¹ 593⁷ 615¹ 7 628¹⁵ 636¹⁷ 690¹ 699¹⁶ 767¹⁶ 799¹⁴ 811¹⁶ 826⁵ 844¹² 865⁹ 991¹ 1000¹⁵

حَفَاجَةَ [الْعُقَيْلِي] husband of Kabsha bint al-Ḥajjāj ibn Muʿāwiya 667¹⁰

مَيْك بن دِينَار was at al-Baṣra during the disturbances 731¹¹

مَيْك بن رَبِيعِ النَّبَشَلِي slain at the Battle of Jabala 302¹² — for his genealogy, see 389¹

مَيْك بن الرَّبِيعِ الضَّبَائِي slain by the Banū Jaʿfar ibn Kilāb in the time of Ibn az-Zubair (War of Harāmīt) 928⁷

مَيْك بن الرَّيْب author of a verse cited 133⁵

مَيْك بن زُهَيْر brother of K̲ais ibn Zuhair ibn Jadhīma al-ʿAbsī: murdered by order of Hudhaifa ibn Badr al-Fazārī 88¹⁰ seq., see also 89¹³ 92¹¹ 96⁵ seq. 102¹³

مَيْك بن زَيْد مَنَاة بن تَمِيم (163¹⁴), called also مَيْك بن زَيْد 202⁶, group of tribes 26¹⁰ 163¹³ 483⁹ (see 483¹¹) 599¹ 713¹⁰ (?) 1021¹² 1040² 1098² (see 1097¹)

مَيْك بن سَبِيع بن عمرو of the clan Thalaba ibn Saʿd ibn Dhubyān 93¹¹ seq.: slain in the War of Dahīs by al-Ḥakam ibn Marwān al-ʿAbsī 94⁵ 101⁶ 107⁵

مَيْك بن سَعْد [بن زَيْد مَنَاة] a clan included among the *Abnā* 116⁵: see also 737⁵

مَيْك بن سَعْد بن نَذِير an ancestor of Jarīr ibn ʿAbdallāh al-Bajalī 140⁹ (see 139¹³)

مَيْك بن سَلَمَة see the following

مَيْك بن سَلَمَة the رُقَيْبِيَّة, called also مَيْك بن سَلَمَة 669¹⁴ 1065⁹, and مَيْك بن سَلَمَة الْقَشِيرِي *ibid.* 379¹⁴ seq. 425⁹ 652⁹ 1003⁹: his genealogy 425⁹: took part in capturing Ḥajib ibn Zurāra at the Battle of Jabala 669¹⁴ seq.

_____ مَالِكِ بْنِ عُنَبَةَ الْبَجَلِيِّ (var. مَالِكِ بْنِ عُنَبَةَ) one of the Banū 'Adiya ibn 'Amir ibn Kudād, who was captured by the Kalb and brought to 'Ukāz, where Jarīr ibn 'Abdallāh rescued him 140¹ seq.

_____ مَالِكِ بْنِ الْعُرَيْدِ الْخَارِثِيِّ slain by Ḍamra ibn Ḍamra an-Nahshalī at Najrān 601⁷

_____ مَالِكِ بْنِ عَلَقَةَ بْنِ غَزِيَّةَ 119⁶ — see الصَّيْمَانِ

_____ مَالِكِ بْنِ عَمْرٍو بْنِ تَمِيمٍ ancestor of a group of clans: said to have outraged and subsequently married Jandala, the wife of Ḥanzala ibn Mālik 225 notes³ seq.

_____ مَالِكِ بْنِ عُنَبَةَ see مَالِكِ بْنِ عُنَبَةَ

_____ مَالِكِ بْنِ عَوْفِ النَّضَرِيِّ the leader of the Hawāzin at the Battle of Ḥunain: said to have made a raid, in the time of the Prophet, and to have captured the wife of 'Uṭārid ibn Ḥājib ad-Dārimī 495¹⁵

_____ مَالِكِ بْنِ وَحَاقَةَ بْنِ الْحَرِثِ of the clan Abū Bakr ibn Kilāb: was living among the Banū Ja'far ibn Kilāb when the feud broke out between them and his own clan 532⁹ seq.

_____ مَالِكِ بْنِ قَيْسٍ fled at the Battle of al-Waḳīṭ 309^{9 14}

_____ مَالِكِ بْنِ كَعْبِ بْنِ سَعْدٍ a subdivision of the Sa'd ibn Zaid-Manāṭ, included among the *Ajārib* 970¹ 1023¹³

_____ مَالِكِ بْنِ كَعْبِ بْنِ عَبِيدٍ 533¹⁴, called also مَالِكِ بْنِ كَعْبِ بْنِ عَوْفٍ 242¹², and nicknamed جَوَابٌ 242⁷ (cf. 241³ 242^{6 11} 533¹⁴ 535⁶ seq. 678¹⁴ seq.), a prominent member of the clan Abū Bakr ibn Kilāb at the time of their feud with the Ja'far ibn Kilāb 533¹⁴ seq.: settled the conditions of peace between them 535⁶ seq. 678¹⁴ seq.: was, according to one account, commander of the 'Amir ibn Ṣaṣ'a at the Battle of an-Nisār 241³, whence he escaped by flight 242⁵ seq.

_____ مَالِكِ بْنِ حَنْظَلَةَ بْنِ مَالِكٍ see مَالِكِ بْنِ مَالِكٍ

_____ مَالِكِ بْنِ مَالِكِ بْنِ ثَعْلَبَةَ ancestor of a family of the Asad ibn Khuzaima 760 notes⁴

_____ مَالِكِ بْنِ مَسْرُوقِ الرُّبَيْعِيِّ at the Battle of Jadūd 145¹⁷ seq.

_____ مَالِكِ بْنِ مِصْعَعِ, called مَالِكِ بْنِ مِصْعَعِ 742⁶, أَبُو عَسَّانَ 460¹² 750⁸ 1090⁶ seq., and أَبْنُ الدَّجْدَرِيِّ 750¹², one of the chief men of the Bakr ibn Wā'il at

al-Baṣra: his genealogy 749¹² 766¹²: his house 727¹⁶ seq.: his rivalry with Ashyam ibn Shaḳīḳ in the reign of Yazīd ibn Mu'āwiya 728¹² seq.: took part in renewing the alliance between the tribes of Rabī'a and the Azd at the time of the disturbances 728²⁰ seq. 730³ seq.: supported the party of the Umayyads on the occasion of the *Yaum al-Jufra* 749¹² seq. 750³ seq. 751² seq. 1090³ seq. 1091¹: took refuge with Najda al-Ḥarūrī 1092¹⁴ seq.: his interview with al-Akhṭal 460¹¹: verses in his praise by al-'Udail ibn al-Farkh (*sic leg.*) 1090⁶ seq.: an allusion to his death in a poem of Jarīr 993¹⁰: see also 113¹¹ 115⁵ 731⁹ 736⁶ 10 744⁴ seq. 766¹¹

مَلِكُ بْنُ الْمُتَنَفِّقِ chief of the Dabba at the time of the Battle of Naḳa-l-Ḥasan (= ash-Shaḳīḳa) 190⁵ 191⁴ cf. 234⁹ seq.

مَلِكُ بْنُ الْمُنْذِرِ son of the Lakhmite king al-Mundhir ibn Mā-as-Samā, slain while dwelling among the Banū Dārim 1084¹ seq. (but compare the divergent account 653¹ seq. 977³)

مَلِكُ بْنُ نُؤَيْرَةَ بْنِ جَمْرَةَ الْبَرْبُوعِيِّ, called نَارِسُ ذِي الْخِمَارِ 247¹² 298³: his genealogy 247¹⁶ seq. 298⁴: at the Battle of al-Ghabīṭ 314⁴: at the Battle of al-Iyād 582²⁰: his verses against the Salīṭ 22⁴ seq.: his verses on the dispute with the Ribāb and the Sa'd ibn Zaid-Manāt 258¹² seq.: other verses ascribed to him 315⁹ seq. (?) 412⁶ seq.: see also 206¹¹ 258¹⁰ 896⁵

الْأَخْطَلُ بْنُ غَوْتٍ see أَبُو مَالِكِ (1)

أَوْثَى بْنُ قَيْسٍ see أَبُو مَالِكِ (2)

(3) أَبُو مَالِكِ a grandson of Wakī' ibn Ḥassān (see 354²), cited by Abū 'Ubaida as an authority on the history of Ḳutaiba ibn Muslim 353¹⁹: see also 358¹ 360⁵ 18 361¹⁴ seq. 366⁹

الْمَالِكَانِ i. e. the tribal groups Mālik ibn Zaid-Manāt and Mālik ibn Ḥanzala, of which the former included the latter 606¹⁵ 609¹² 700⁶ (= 774¹⁵) 791² 1030¹⁰

الْمَأْمُورُ الْحَارِثِيُّ a soothsayer who warned the Madhḥij against attacking the Tamīm (Second Battle of al-Kulab) 149⁹: raided the Darim at the head of his tribe, the Baun-l-Ḥārith ibn Ka'b ibn 'Amr 600¹⁰ 939¹¹

الْمَأْمُومُ بْنُ شَيْبَانَ بْنِ عُلْقَمَةَ الدَّارِمِيِّ (see 308⁴) wounded at the Battle of al-Waḳīṭ 307¹⁴ 308¹⁰ seq. 309¹⁵: see also 760 notes ⁴

مأه افريزون, مأه فروزين, see 113 notes⁶

(1) مأويّة ancestress of certain families belonging to the clan Nahshal ibn Dārim 459¹ (text doubtful), see also 310⁷

(2) مأويّة a woman mentioned by Jarir 479⁷

مأويّة بنت حنّاة captured by al-Hudhail ibn Hubaira at Irāb 1088⁷

مأويّة بنت حوتّ بن سفيّان mother (or grandmother) of Kais ibn Ḥassān ibn 'Amr 943⁸ cf. 1096¹ — see also the following

مأويّة بنت تيشل بن دارم 945² — apparently due to a confusion between Māwīya bint Huwayy ibn Sufyān and her mother Ḥanna bint Nahshal ibn Dārim (943⁹ 1096²)

مبارك بن سعيد بن مسروق (brother of Sufyān ath-Thaurī) cited by an informant of Abū 'Ubaida 740⁹

محمد بن يزيد see المبرد

قعب بن عتاب بن النحرث see المبير

المتجردة wife of an-Nu'mān ibn al-Mundhir, king of al-Ḥira: captured and released by 'Abdallāh ibn Ja'da ibn Ka'b (*sic leg.*) 404 notes⁵

المتنير ابن his verses quoted by Ṭāriḡ ibn Daisaḡ after the Battle of Tikhfa 681³ seq.

متمم بن نويرة بن جمره البربعي, called ابو تيشل 59⁸ (= 785⁸): for his genealogy, see that of his brother Mālik 247¹⁶ seq.: released the poet 'Abdallāh ibn 'Anama after the Battle of Dhū Ṭulūḡ 51¹² (= 784¹⁷), and was eulogised by him 58¹⁹ seq. (= 785¹ seq.): his verses on the death of Bujair ibn 'Abdallāh 20²⁰ seq.: other verses ascribed to him 59⁵ seq. 69⁸ seq. 314⁸ (= 762¹¹) 315⁹ seq. (?) 584¹⁷ seq.: see also 206¹¹ 589⁶

ذو الأعدام see متوكل بن عيسى

ابن مثنوية (var. مثنوية) *rāwīya* of al-Farazdaq: his account of the visit paid by al-Farazdaq to 'Umar ibn Laja' 908¹ seq.

عبيد بن غنيرة بن سمر see منعبر

المثلم البرجمي a friend of 'Amra ibn Ṭāriḡ 53⁵ seq. (= 785¹⁸ seq.) 66² (= 780¹⁵)

فُرْطُ الْقُسَيْرِيِّ الْمُتَلَمِّ بن فُرْطُ الْقُسَيْرِيِّ at the Battle of al-Marrūt 71⁴ 13

الْمُتَلَمِّ بن الْمُشَاخَرَةِ الصَّبِيِّ, one of the Banū ʿĀ'idha ibn Mālik (see 193⁴), left his son Shirlāf as a hostage in the hands of ʿUmāra ibn Ziyād al-ʿAbsī 193¹² seq.: his verses cited 194¹⁰ seq.

الْمُتَمِّى [بن حَارِثَةَ الشَّيْبَانِيِّ] mentioned by Jarīr 818¹³ [see Ibn al-Athīr 1 485²² seq.]

أَبْنُ مَتَوَيْدٍ see أَبْنُ مَتَوَيْدٍ

مُجَاشِعُ the clan to which al-Farazdaq and al-Baʿīth belonged: represented as one of the six sons of Dārim 187⁶: called أَبُو النُّعْمَانِ 78 notes³, and nicknamed وَقْبَانُ 938⁴ cf. 225¹¹ 247⁵ 340⁹ 434¹ 775⁹ 936¹¹: why Mujāshiʿ was called رَعْنَانُ 78⁵: legend about Mujāshiʿ and his brother Nahshal 78⁶ seq.: Mujāshiʿ identified with ʿAbdallāh ibn Dārim 790¹⁴: connected with the Taghlib through his mother al-Ḥalāl bint Zālim 880¹: his mother called Khadāfi by Jarīr 858⁵: satirised by Jarīr 77¹⁵ 80¹² 81¹³ 82¹ seq. 111¹¹ 122⁸ 123¹² seq. 223¹⁴ seq. *et passim*: see also 39¹⁵ 41¹² 42¹ seq. 63¹⁰ 110¹ 126¹⁶ 137⁶ 182¹⁵ (= 774¹³) seq. 277¹⁶ 311¹¹ 494¹⁵ 513³ 626⁶ 699⁷ 752¹³ 943⁸ seq.

مُجَاشِعُ بن مَسْعُودِ السُّلَمِيِّ his interview with ʿAmr ibn Maʿdī-Karib at al-Baṣra 129⁸ seq.

سَلَمَى بن جَنْدَلِ بْنِ نَيْشَلِ see الْمُجَاشِعِ

الْمُجَاشِعَةُ بن الْحَارِثِ الشَّيْبَانِيِّ of the Banū Abī Rabīʿa: slain by al-Minhāl ibn ʿIṣma at ʿAin-at-Tamr 762⁷ seq. 1018⁹

مَجْدُ بنت تَيْمِ الْأَدْرَمِ بن غَالِبِ ancestress of the tribal group Rabīʿa ibn ʿĀmir ibn Ṣaṣaʿa [see Ibn Kūtaiba M. 42¹⁵], who are called بنو مَجْدٍ after her 1003⁶ seq.

الْبَدِيلِ بن عُبَيْرَةَ see مَجْدَعُ

بنو الْمُجَاشِرِ a subdivision of the Rabīʿa ibn Malik ibn Zaid-Manāt 5¹³

الْمُجَاشِرُ بن أَبِي بن صَمْرَةَ النَّيْشَلِيِّ father of Ḥakīm and Ribʿa 941⁵, to one of whom al-Farazdaq applies the term الْمُجَاشِرُ 952¹² seq. (cf. 418¹⁷): his genealogy 840⁶: see also 941³ 956¹ 957⁵

الْمُجَاشِرُ الْكَلْبِيُّ one of the Banu Muḥallad: mentioned by Jarīr 14⁸

الْمُجَاشِرُ بن أَبِي بن صَمْرَةَ see الْمُجَاشِرُ

بنو مَجْمَع apparently a subdivision of the Banū Subai' 1097⁸

بنو المَجْنُون a family of the Banū Abī Bakr ibn Kilāb 243⁶ (= 1067²) 243¹⁰

المَجْبُوس see the *Glossary* s. r. مَجْس

مُحَارِب [بن حَصَفَةَ] a clan included in the group K̲ais-ʿAilān 817⁴ 1039³

مُحَرِّز a friend of ʿAmīra ibn Ṭarīk 53⁵ seq. (= 785¹³ seq.) 66² (= 780¹⁵)

مُحَرِّز his verses on the Second Battle of al-Kulāb 155¹³ seq.: other verses ascribed to him 236¹³ seq. (?) 1022³ seq.

مُحَرِّق an obscure term applied to the Lakhmite kings of al-Ḥīra, who are called مُحَرِّق 68¹⁹ (= 300¹¹) 277¹³, and in particular to ʿAmr ibn al-Mundhir (see 714³ seq.): for مُحَرِّق see مَاءُ السَّمَاءِ ابن مَحْرِيق mentioned by Jarīr 404⁹ (see 405³), and by Ḥassān ibn Thabit 547¹: مُحَرِّق بُرْدُ mentioned by al-Farazdaq 713¹³, also مُحَرِّق 786¹³: [see Nöldeke *Die Ghassānischen Fürsten* (Berlin 1887) p. 7, and G. Rothstein *Die Dynastie der Lakhmiden* (Berlin 1899) p. 46 seq.]

مُحَرِّق بن الكُرث الغَسَّانِي captured and slain by the Ḍabba at Buzākha, together with his brother Ziyād 189¹⁷ 192¹³ 195¹ seq.

مُحَرِّق بن سَعْد بن مَالِك [البَدْرِي] lived at the time of the First Battle of al-Kulāb 458¹⁹ (genealogy)

مُحَفَّر بن جَزْء الوَحِيدِي present at the death of K̲utaiba ibn Muslim 362⁵ [the name is doubtful, see Tabarī II 1224¹ and foot-note]

المُحَقَّب بن جَوَاب [الكلابي] lived at the time of the feud between the Banū Abī Bakr ibn Kilāb and the Banū Jaʿfar 533⁸

المُحَلَّل بن قُدَامَةَ بن أَسَدَ الْيَرْبُوعِي 897¹⁴ 1070¹³: his genealogy 207¹⁶ and, with variations, 897¹⁵

المُحَلَّل بن كَعْب النَّبَشَلِي author of a verse cited 957⁵

المُحَلَّل ابن mentioned in a verse by Rushaid ibn Rumaid 207¹⁵

مُحَمَّدُ بْنُ دُعْل ancestor of a family of the Shaibān 644¹⁵ 906¹

مُحَمَّدُ بْنُ سَوَيْطِ الضَّبِّيِّ, called الرَّئِيسُ الْأَوَّلُ by al-Farazdaq 188¹⁵: took part in a raid against Ṣan'a 445¹⁴: see also 189² 238⁴

أَبْنُ حَبِيبٍ 1⁴ (read حَبِيبٌ for حَبِيبٌ) 488⁶ 1054⁸: called also حَبِيبٌ 187 37¹² 46¹⁵ 98¹⁵, and أَبُو جَعْفَرٍ 1⁴ 22 notes¹ 37 notes³ 44 notes⁴ 56¹⁷ 57¹² 157¹⁴ 182¹⁰ 372¹¹ 378¹² 381⁹ 390¹⁵ 488⁶ 507⁶ 510¹¹ 576 notes¹² 584¹⁵ 639¹⁰ 809⁵ 14 825¹⁶ 846² 956¹² 987¹³ (some of these passages may possibly refer to Aḥmad ibn 'Ubad, cf. 687⁸) — see also *Introduction* p. XI

مُحَمَّدُ بْنُ حَفْصٍ cited as a historical authority by Abū 'Ubaida 729¹⁴ 739¹⁷

مُحَمَّدُ بْنُ خَالِدِ بْنِ عَبْدِ اللَّهِ cited by Muḥammad ibn 'Isā al-Wāsiṭī 403¹³

أَبْنُ الْأَعْرَابِيِّ see مُحَمَّدُ بْنُ زِيَادِ بْنِ الْأَعْرَابِيِّ

أَبُو حِشَامٍ see مُحَمَّدُ بْنُ السَّائِبِ الْكَلْبِيِّ

مُحَمَّدُ بْنُ سَفِينِ بْنِ مُجَاشِعٍ an ancestor of al-Farazdaq 265¹⁵ 489⁸ (cf. 127⁴): his mother and his brothers 772¹⁴ seq.: was one of the pre-Islamic judges 438¹¹

مُحَمَّدُ بْنُ الْعَبَّاسِ الْيَزِيدِيُّ, called أَبُو عَبْدِ اللَّهِ 1³ 1054⁷ (and in all the other passages): cites the following persons, Aḥmad ibn Yaḥyā (= Tha'lab) 382⁸ 504¹¹ 515⁷ 557⁴ 587¹⁹ seq. 997³, Muḥammad ibn 'Isā al-Wāsiṭī 403¹³, al-Farra 518¹⁵, Ibn al-A'rabi 539⁵, Muḥammad ibn Yazīd (= al-Mubarrad) 750⁶ seq., Khālid ibn 'Abdallāh as-Ṣarīfī 755⁵: see also 169¹⁶ 189¹² 211¹⁰ 242¹ seq. 246³ 247⁶ 259¹⁵ 260¹⁶ 270¹⁷ 271¹⁸ 280¹⁵ 288⁴ 301¹⁵ 302⁵ 319⁹ 322⁸ 340⁸ 344⁴ 347³ 356⁸ 358³ 361⁶ 368¹⁶ 373⁴ 376¹⁴ 407² 15 429¹⁷ 445⁵ 446¹ 447¹ 451¹⁴ 466¹¹ 13 489¹⁹ 504³ 508¹⁴ 516⁷ 522¹⁰ 537⁷ 540¹ 541² 542¹⁰ 552¹² 568¹⁴ 582¹⁰ 586¹⁵ 587¹¹ 622⁷ 635² 651¹⁶ 686² 9 689¹¹ 690⁷ 694⁷ 713⁸ 724⁵ 728¹¹ 755³ 792⁷ 793⁴ 795⁵ seq. 796¹⁰ 801¹⁴ 808² 13 810¹ 11 812² 821¹⁷ 833⁶ 835⁹ 840⁹ 10 847⁵ 857¹ 873¹⁴ 880¹⁷ 891¹⁰ 907⁶ 909⁷ 16 934⁹ 939³ 944¹ 948³ 950⁶ 959⁷ 962¹⁶ 965¹⁷ 966⁷ 969⁹ 970¹³ — and *Introduction* p. XI

مُحَمَّدُ بْنُ عَبْدِ اللَّهِ the Prophet: pronounced a curse on the tribes of Muḍar 462⁶ seq.: his intention to rebuild the Ka'ba 486¹² seq.: the relation in which he stood to the Anṣār 548¹ seq.: his utterance on the Battle of Dhu Ḳar 640¹⁹: released those of the Tamm who had been captured 696⁶ seq. 747¹⁵ seq.: his remark on the poet al-Mukhabbal 1048²⁰: see also 174³ 220⁴ 345¹⁰ 347¹⁴ 363¹⁸ 448¹⁵ 529³ 624⁴ 700⁹ 901⁸ 913¹³ 1017¹²

مُحَمَّدُ بْنُ عَبْدِ اللَّهِ الْقُرَشِيُّ cited by Abu-I-Ḥasan al-Mada'inī 1048¹¹

مُحَمَّدُ بْنُ عَمِيرٍ بْنِ عُنَادٍ الْأَدَامِيُّ persuaded al-Akhṭal to side with al-Farazdaq against Jarīr 494¹¹ seq. (genealogy) 879¹²: was satirised by Jarīr (who calls him ابْنُ شَعْرَةَ 892¹³) 895¹ seq. cf. 495¹¹ 888⁷ 901⁷

مُحَمَّدُ بْنُ عَيْسَى الْوَاسِطِيُّ, called أَبُو عَبْدِ اللَّهِ: cited by al-Yazīdī 403¹³

مُحَمَّدُ بْنُ الْقَاسِمِ الْبَاعِلِيُّ cited as an authority for a verse 162¹²

مُحَمَّدُ بْنُ مُسْلِمِ الْبَاعِلِيِّ brother of Ḳutaiba ibn Muslim 362¹⁷

مُحَمَّدُ بْنُ عَبْدِ اللَّهِ a partisan of ‘Abd-al-Malik at al-Kūfa 1091³

مُحَمَّدُ بْنُ وَكَيْعٍ [بْنِ حَسَّانِ الْغَدَانِيِّ] received the news of the murder of Ḳutaiba ibn Muslim while on his way from Marw 366⁹ seq.

مُحَمَّدُ بْنُ يَزِيدَ [الْمُبَرِّدِ] 750⁷, called أَبُو الْعَبَّاسِ 169¹⁶ 271¹⁸ 319⁹ 407¹⁶ 504² 521¹¹ 568¹¹ 970¹³ [some of these passages perhaps refer to Aḥmad ibn Yahyā i. e. Tha‘lab]

إِسْحَاقُ بْنُ سُوَيْدٍ see أَبُو مُحَمَّدٍ الْعَدَوِيُّ

مُحَمَّدُ بْنُ أَنْفَقِيسٍ verse ascribed to him 72¹¹

الْمُحَبَّبُ الْقُرَيْمِيُّ i. e. of the Banū Ḳurai‘ ibn ‘Auf: called أَبُو يَزِيدَ by al-Farazdaq 200⁴: mentioned by Jarīr as a satirist 707¹⁰: his verses cited 276¹¹ 1064¹¹: a saying of the Prophet concerning him 1048¹⁹ — as to his real name the authorities differ, رَبِيعَةُ بْنُ مَالِكِ بْنِ رَبِيعَةَ 200⁶ (cf. 707¹¹), 707 notes ² [see also Aghānī XII 40⁹ seq.]

السَّكْرُ بَابِلُ slain by Muṣ‘ab ibn az-Zubair 1089⁵ 13: called بَابِلُ by the poet Jarīr ibn ‘Arada 370⁴

فِرَاسُ بْنُ خَنْدَقٍ see أَبُو الْمُخْتَارِ

مَكْرَبَةُ بْنُ جَنْدَلِ بْنِ تَيْشَلِ maternal grandfather of al-Ḥārith ibn ‘Abdallāh ibn Abī Rabi‘a al-Makhzūmī 607⁵

مُحَمَّدُ بْنُ شُرَيْكِ بْنِ تَمَامٍ, of the Banū Dhuhl ibn ad-Dul, a friend of Jarīr 846⁷ seq.

يَزِيدُ بْنُ الْمَخَرَّمِ see مَخْرَمُ بْنُ شُرَيْحٍ

مَخْرَمُ a clan of the Ḳuraish 739¹⁵

تَحَلَدُ بْنُ يَزِيدَ بْنِ الْمُبَلَّبِ sent by his father on a mission to Wakī^c ibn Ḥassān 367⁴ seq.: see also 368¹

نُؤُفُ بْنُ يَحْيَى see أَبُو مُخَنَّفٍ

أَبْنُ الْمُخَيْطِ (?) chief of the ‘Adī ibn ‘Abd-Manāt and a contemporary of ‘Uyayna ibn Ḥiṣn ibn Ḥudhaifa 1068³

مُذَرِّكُ بْنُ شَرِيكَ بْنِ مَالِكِ بْنِ قَيْمٍ ancestor of a family of the Azd 361⁷

مُذَرِّكَةُ بْنُ ثَيْيَسِ بْنِ مُصَرَّ tribal ancestor, said to have been originally called عمرو *Šakhr* 165⁹⁰ 178⁷ seq. cf. 901^{12 15}

أَلْمَيْدَسِ a horse — فُرَيْسُ أَلْمَيْدَسِ is said to denote al-Akra^c ibn Sufyān 943^{3 11}, and Nawwās ibn ‘Āmir 1096¹⁹

الْمَيْدَبَةُ mother of Ḳufaira and ancestress of al-Farazdaq 219³

مَذْحِجٌ (or مَذْحَجٌ 469⁴, said to have been originally the name of a district) group of tribes: their alliance with the Banu-l-Ḥārith [ibn Ka‘b ibn ‘Amr] 946⁸: their expedition against the tribes of Rabī‘a (Battle of Khazāzā) 1094¹⁷ seq.: against the Tamīm (Second Battle of al-Kulāb) 149⁷ seq. cf. 155¹⁴ 448¹⁸ 601¹: against the ‘Āmir ibn Ṣaṣa‘a (Battle of Faif-ar-Rih) 469³ seq.: see also 53¹¹ 362¹¹

الْمُرَاجِ see الْمُرَاجِ

مُرَّانٌ, called also يَحْيَى 472³, a tribe included in the group Madhḥij 39¹³ 469⁹ 471¹⁴ 603¹⁵

الْمُرَّارُ [بْنِ سَعِيدِ الْأَسَدِيِّ] verses ascribed to him 133¹⁰ 758¹⁶ [see Aghānī IX 158²⁸ seq.]

الْمُرَّارُ بْنُ سَلَمَةَ الْعَجَلِيّ maternal grandfather of the poet Abu-n-Najm 611¹⁵

أَبْنَةُ الْمُرَّارِ, or أَبْنَةُ الْمُرَّارِ, a woman of the Ḳais ibn Tha‘laba who afforded protection to al-Farazdaq 611¹⁰ seq. (for a different account of her, see 611¹⁵)

مُرَّارَةُ بْنُ شَدَّادٍ, of the Banū ‘Amr ibn Yarbū^c, was with his maternal uncle, Ibn adh-Dhahab al-Asadī, when the latter captured Mu‘ayya ibn aṣ-Ṣimma 120⁵ seq.

أُمُّ ثَيْيَسِ بِنْتِ مُعَيْدٍ see الْمُرَاعَةِ

عَبْدُ اللَّهِ بْنُ عَمِيَّةَ see الْحَقْفَى أَبْنُ الْمُرَاعَةِ

بنو المَرَاة nickname of the family of Jarīr 256¹ 279¹⁰ 325² 497¹

مَرَبَع (var. مَرَبَع) mentioned in a verse of Jarīr as a man whom al-Farazdaq threatened with death 974¹⁵: according to 975¹ seq. he was a *rāwiya* of Jarīr, his name was originally وَعَوَعَة, and he belonged to the clan Abū Bakr ibn Kilāb: another account represents him as the murderer of a woman named Ghaḍub who had satirised the Banū Subai' 1097⁸ seq.: a third account calls him Mirba' ibn Wa'wa'a, and states that he slew Sa'd ibn Šubaiḥ an-Nahshalī 1098⁶ seq.

مَرْتَد (read مَزِيد? var. زَيْد بن لُحْث) married a daughter of Yathribī ibn 'Udus 219⁵

مَرْتَد بن سَعْد بن مالك a subdivision of the K̲ais ibn Tba'labā 794⁷, see also 459¹ 794⁵ 802¹²

مَرْتَد بن عَبْد عَمْرُو بن يَشْر [البَكْرِي] at the Battle of al-Wakrī 307⁷

مَرْتَد [بن مُجَاشِع] called الْأَبْيَض, ancestor of a family of the Dārim 772¹³ seq.

مَرَجَانَة concubine of Ziyād ibn Abiḥi 724¹⁵

عَبِيد اللّه بن زَيْد بن أُبَيْد see أُبَيْد مَرَجَانَة

الْمَرْجَانَة their conduct at Mecca in the time of Ibn az-Zubair 118¹²

تَعْلَبَة بن الْحَكْر بن حَصْبَة see أَبُو مَرْحَم *Fāklī* 56¹⁵:

مَرْدَاس [بن حَدِير = مَرْدَاس], see Mubarrad 530⁶ called أَبُو بِلَال, 186⁶ (= 699¹²)

مَرْدَاس بن أُمِّ عَمْرِ الْأَسْلَمِي his mother Fāṭima bint Jalhama 659¹⁵: at the Battle of Jabala 409⁴ seq. 659¹⁶ seq. 671¹ seq. 672¹⁶ seq.: see also 907²

مَرْدُود a horse ridden by Ziyād ibn al-Ḥārith ibn 'Amr al-Ghassānī 195⁵

مَرْقَش 65⁹, or مَرْقَش 200¹⁵ 218¹⁶, the poet [commonly called الْمَرْقَش الْكَبِير, see Ibn K̲utaiba Sh. 103 seq.]: verse cited 65⁹

مَرَّة بن حِمَان ancestor of a family of the Sa'd ibn Zaid-Manāt 14¹

مَرَّة بن ذُحَل بن شَيْبَان ancestor of a family 764¹¹ 806¹⁶ 906¹

مُرَّة بْن سُفْيَانَ بْن مُجَاشِعِ الدَّارِمِيِّ, called أَبُو مَندُوسَةَ 68⁵ 693¹² (= 289⁷): slain at the First Battle of al-Kulab 289⁶ 453¹⁷ seq. (= 1074¹¹ seq.) 693¹⁵, but according to 68⁵ at the Battle of Tikhfa: see also 771¹⁶ and notes ² 772¹⁵

مُرَّة بْن عَبِيدِ بْن الْحَرِثِ ancestor of a family of the Sa'd ibn Zaid-Manat 741³

مُرَّة بْن عَوْفِ بْن سَعْدِ a clan of the Dhubyān, called غَطَفَانَ 1036 notes ⁵: their genealogy 760⁸ seq. 1061²: see also 94⁴ 103³ seq. 107⁵ seq. 439¹⁵ 1068¹¹ and مُرَّة بْن كَعْبِ بْن لُؤَيٍّ

مُرَّة بْن غَطَفَانَ see the foregoing

مُرَّة بْن فَقِيمِ ancestor of a family of the Darim 216¹⁸

مُرَّة بْن كَعْبِ بْن لُؤَيٍّ ancestor of the principal Moeccan clans, by some identified with Murra ibn 'Auf ibn Sa'd 1061²

مُرَّة بْن مَالِكِ بْن حَنْظَلَةَ a clan included in the *Barajim* (q. v.) 53⁶: called also بنو العم 360¹⁷

مُرَّة بْن مُحْكَنَ [السَّعْدِيُّ] of the Banū Rubai' ibn al-Ḥārith ibn 'Amr 741⁵

مُرَّة بْن هَمَامِ an ancestor of al-Ḥaufazān 51⁶ (= 784¹⁴) cf. 326²

عِمْرَانُ بْن مُرَّة بْن دُبِّ see أَبْنُ مُرَّة الشَّيْبَانِيُّ

عِمْرَانُ بْن مُرَّة see أَبْنُ مُرَّة الْمِنْقَرِيُّ

رَتْبِيلُ الدُّبَيْرِيُّ see أَبُو مُرْعَبِ

مُرَّوَانُ بْن الْحَكَمِ the Caliph, called أَبُو عَبْدِ الْمَلِكِ 619¹⁰: governor of Medina in the reign of Mu'āwiya 214¹³ seq.: met al-Ḥarazdaq 619⁹: sent Ḥubaish ibn Dulja on a punitive expedition to Medina 699¹⁴: see also 994⁴

مُرَّوَانُ الْقَرظِيُّ [Ibn Duraid 169³⁰] 679 notes ⁷ 760 notes ⁶: زُبَاعُ الْعَبْسِيُّ captured by the Yarbū' at the Battle of as-Sara'im (= Dhat al-Jurf) 248⁸ 760⁸: مُرَّوَانُ الْمُرَوَّانِيُّ 170¹: 229³:

عَبْدُ الْمَلِكِ بْن مُرَّوَانِ see أَبْنُ مُرَّوَانِ

الْمُرَوَّانِيُّ 1092¹², or الْمُرَوَّانِيُّونَ 1090¹⁸ 1091¹⁷, i. e. the supporters of the Caliph 'Abd-al-Malik.

مَرْيَة بنت جابر العَجَلِيَّة wife of ʿAmīra ibn Ṭāriḳ 47³ (= 781¹⁴ seq.) 48⁵

الْمَرْجُ a camel 259⁹ (var. الْمَرَجُ notes⁵)

مُزَاحِمُ الْجَعْدِيِّ a man who was accused of aiding Busr ibn Arṭāt against the Banū ʿAuf ibn Kaʿb 718³ seq.

مَزَادُ بن الْأَفْعَسِ بن صَبْتَمِ الْمَجَاشِعِيِّ was placed as a hostage in the hands of ʿAuf ibn al-Kaʿḳāʿ, who caused him to be murdered 80² seq., cf. 78¹⁴ 81¹⁴ 17 254¹⁷ 318⁶ 426¹³ 439¹⁰ 695⁹ notes⁴ 768² 974¹² 1001¹

عَمْرُو بن ابْنِ رَبِيعَةَ بن ذُحَلِّ see الْمَزْدَلِفِ

مُزَرِّ بن عَوْفٍ السَّعْدِيِّ verse ascribed to him 759¹¹

مُزَنَةُ الْيَرْبُوعِيِّ (?) of the Banū ʿĀṣim ibn ʿUbaid: at the Battle of ar-Raghām 411³ seq.

الْمُزْنُوقُ a horse 407¹⁸

الْمِزْلَبُ بن ابْنِ صُقْرَةَ see الْمَزُونِيُّ

مَزِيدُ بن سَيْمِ الْعَنْوِيِّ lived at the time of the War of Harāmīt 927¹⁸

عَمْرُو بن عَلَمِ بن حَارِثَةَ see مُزَيْقِبَاءُ

الْحَكِثُ بن مُزَيْقِبَاءُ see ابْنُ مُزَيْقِبَاءُ

بَنُو مَسَمَعٍ 145¹⁸, see بَنُو مَسَمَعٍ

الْمُسَاوِرُ بن نُعْمَانَ بن جِسَاسِ التَّيْمِيِّ acted dishonourably towards a man of the Taimallat ibn Thaʿlaba who was under his protection 197³ seq. 197¹⁷ — in the parallel passago 1058⁶ seq. al-Musāwir is described as belonging to the clan an-Namir ibn ʿAbd-Manāt ibn Kināna.

الْمُسَاوِرُ بن عُنْدِ بن قَيْسِ الْعَيْسِيِّ a poet mentioned by al-Farazdaq 202¹

الْمُسْتَنْبِرُ بن ابْنِ الْمُسْتَنْبِرِ بن سَيْرَةَ (var. الْمُسْتَنْبِرِ بن سَيْرَةَ notes³), or ابْنِ ابْنِ الْمُسْتَنْبِرِ بن عَمْرُو الْعَنْبَرِيِّ (var. الْمُسْتَنْبِرِ بن عَمْرُو بن بَلَنْعَةَ), a poet and an enemy of Jarṭr, who calls him ابْنُ بَلَنْعَةَ 966¹⁷ (cf. 161⁸): his verses cited 208¹ seq.

المستورد slain in the reign of 'Alī 254⁵

647⁵ مسحدر بن زيد 1⁶ (cf. 1045¹³), called زيد after his mother, who was a daughter of Jarīr 1¹⁶ 32¹ 126⁷; cited by Abū 'Ubaida 126⁸ 647⁸; see also 31¹⁴

مسعود بن مسروق, called ابو معقل 948¹: a descendant of Salmā ibn Jandal 948⁷

958¹³ مسعود بن عُدس بن زيد الدارمي

مسعود brother of the poet Dhu-r-Rumma 797 notes ⁶

مسعود بن عمرو بن عدي chief of the Azd at al-Baṣra in the reign of Yazīd ibn Mu'awiya 730³: called ابن عمرو 742⁵, nicknamed قمر العيراني 113⁴, and described as العتيكي *ibid.* 118⁷ or as المعني 730³: his genealogy 720¹¹ 725¹²: afforded a refuge to 'Ubaidallāh ibn Ziyād 724⁵ 726³ seq.: took part in renewing the alliance between the Azd and the Rabī'a 729⁶ seq.: marched to the mosque at the head of the allied tribes 730⁹ seq. (cf. 113⁴ seq.): was dragged from the pulpit and slain by the Tamīm and the Persian horsemen 733¹⁴ seq. (cf. 114³ seq.), or, according to another account, by the *Ḥarāriya* 113⁶ seq. (cf. 743¹⁷): the compensation paid for his death 117⁹ 738²⁰ seq.: see also 115¹⁰ seq. (= 735¹⁶ seq.) 116³ 117⁴ seq. 734¹⁸ 735¹⁹ 736¹⁹ 737⁵ 790¹⁶ 972⁴

مسعود بن القصاب [التميمي] his genealogy 425¹⁴ seq. 919¹ seq.: slain by Iyās ibn 'Abla at the time of the murder of the Caliph 'Uthmān 918¹² seq. cf. 425¹⁰

مسعود بن قيس, called ابو قيس 20²⁰: grandfather of Bisṭām ibn Kais (see 18⁵) 829³

مسعود بن مصاد الكلبي slain by the 'Abs at the Battle of 'Urā'ir 98⁸

مسكين بن عامر الدارمي (or المسكين 680¹) a poet and a rival of al-Farazdaq: his genealogy 620¹⁹ seq.: his verses cited 265⁸ seq. 267 notes ⁴ seq. 621¹ 621⁸ seq. 680⁵

مسلم a client of Malik ibn Misma' 1090³

مسلم بن الشمزئيل الباطلي met Ḥayyūn an-Nabaṭī at al-Baṣra 369⁵

مسلم بن عقبة المري his expedition against Medina 699¹¹

مُسْلِمُ بْنُ عَقِيلٍ [بن أبي طالب الهاشمي] 246¹⁷: slain by order of
 'Uбайдالله ibn Ziyād 247²

مُسْلِمُ [بن عمرو الباعلي] father of Kutaiba 359⁸ 362¹⁵ seq.

فَتَيْبَةُ بْنُ مُسْلِمِ بْنِ عَمْرِو see ابن مُسْلِمِ

مَسْلَمَةُ [بن عبد الملك بن مروان الأموي] overthrew Yazīd ibn al-Muhallab 363²

مَسْلَمَةُ بْنُ مُحَارِبِ بْنِ سَلَمٍ cited as a historical authority by Abū 'Ubaida 726² 12
 730⁹ 734¹⁸ [in three of these passages the MS has سلمة]

مِسْمَارُ a horse ridden by الرديم الضبي 196⁴

مِسْمَعُ بْنُ عَبْدِ الْمَلِكِ cited as a historical authority by Abū 'Ubaida 427¹³ 612⁵
 646¹⁸ 743¹⁹

مَالِكُ بْنُ مِسْمَعِ بْنِ شَيْبَانَ see ابن مِسْمَعِ

مِسْمَعُ i. e. the family to which Mālik ibn Misma' belonged 1090⁹ seq., called
 also الْمَسَامَعَةُ 145¹⁸

الْمِسْمَعَانِ i. e. Mālik and 'Abd-al-Malik sons of Misma' 993⁷

مُسَيَّرُ بْنُ عَبْدِ قَيْسِ بْنِ رَبِيعَةَ الْكِلَابِيِّ lived at the time of the Battle of an-Nisār
 242¹⁷ seq.

مَقَّاسُ بْنُ عَمْرِو see مُسَيَّرُ بْنُ عَمْرِو الْعَيْدِيِّ

مُسَيَّرُ بْنُ يَزِيدِ بْنِ عَبْدِ يَغُوثَ الْحَارِثِيِّ was outlawed by his tribe and fought at Faif-
 ar-Rih on the side of the 'Amir ibn Ṣaṣa'a 471⁷ seq.

حَدِيقَةُ بْنُ بَدْرِ بْنِ عَمْرِو see ابو مُسَيَّرِ

الْمُسَيَّبُ الضبي 322¹⁵

الْمَسِيحُ see the Glossary

الْمُشِيرُ الرِّاحِي lived at the time of the Battle of Dhū Ṭulūḥ 49⁴ (= 783⁵)

الْمَشْكُرَةُ الْعَيْدِيُّ 193¹² 194⁹

مُشَرَح loader of the Hamdān at the Second Battle of al-Kulāb 149¹²

مُشَيْت بن زُنْبَاع الرِّياحِي, or المُشَيْت, lived at the time of the Second Battle of al-Kulāb 150³ seq.

المُشَيِّع (var. المُشَيِّع) mentioned in a verse of Jarīr 1002⁹, see 1002⁷

مَصَاد [التَّيْمِي] an ancestor of the poet 'Umar ibn Laja' 487⁵, perhaps also 428¹⁷

مَصَاد بن عَوْف بن عَمْرٍو بن كِلاب slain by the Ḍabba at Kādim (= Ghaur) 390⁵

مَصَاد [الْكَلْبِي] an ancestor of Janbā ibn Nathla 25³ cf. 98³

مُضَعَب بن ابى الحَكِيم الْيَرْبُوعِي of the Banū 'Arīn ibn Tha'labā: prevented a feud between the Banū Mālik ibn Ḥanẓala and the Yarbū' after the murder of aṣ-Ṣimma 120¹¹ seq.

مُضَعَب بن الزُّبَيْر بن العَوَام brother of 'Abdallāh (see الْخُبَيْبَان): slew al-Mukhtār 1089⁵: his marriages *ibid.*: his three journeys to Mecca 1089¹² seq.: deposed from his governorship and replaced by his nephew Ḥamza 1089¹⁴: re-instated as governor of the 'Irāq 1090¹¹ seq.: his contest against the Caliph 'Abd-al-Malik 749⁴ seq. (= 1091⁷ seq.): his return to al-Baṣra 750¹⁴ seq.

المُضَفِّي الْقُشَيْرِي slain at the Battle of al-Marrūt 72¹⁸

مُضَارِب his conversation with al-Farazdaq 1047⁷ seq.

مُضَبِّ بن مُعَوِيَّة بن كِلاب 916¹⁶

مُضَر great group of tribes: cursed by the Prophet 462⁶ seq.: their rivalry with the tribes of Rabī'a at al-Baṣra 727²¹ seq. cf. 113³: see also 142³ seq. 225⁹ 227¹⁰ 315² 358¹⁰ 359³ 377² 428⁴ 431³ 488⁹ 546⁸ 571 notes ¹ 714⁷ 746¹⁵ 809² 897 notes ³ 912³ 984¹⁶ 1047³ 1063⁸ ¹⁴ 1064⁶ 1093¹³

مُضَرِّس بن رُبْعِي his verses cited 161⁴ seq.

مُضَرِّد الْحَجَّارِي see الْمُنْدَر بن عَمْرٍو

مُضْنُونَة التَّغْلِبِيَّة a woman addressed in a verse of Ṣuraim ibn Ma'shar 886¹¹ seq.

مَتَر بن نَاجِيَة الرِّياحِي took possession of al-Kūfa on behalf of Ibn al-Ashrath (A. H. 82) 118⁸ (= 972²): see also 732⁶

زَيْنُ الصُّبَيْرِيِّ see أَبُو مُصَرِّفٍ

وَلَيْعُ بْنُ حَسَّانَ بْنِ فَيْسٍ see أَبُو الْمُصَرِّفِ

الْمُتَوَّجُ بْنُ أَكْبَةَ [الْبُرَيْعِيُّ] at the Battle of Dhū Ṭūlūḥ 49⁵ (= 783⁶)

الْمُتَوَّجُ بْنُ قُرَاشٍ [الْبُرَيْعِيُّ] his conversation with Bisṭām ibn Ḳais before the Battle of al-Iyād 581¹⁰ seq.

مُعَاذَةُ بِنْتُ بَدْرِ الْقُرَاشِيَّةُ sister of Ḥudhaifa ibn Badr and wife of ar-Rabr^c ibn Ziyād 881¹¹ 89²

مُعَاوِيَةُ see مُعَاوِيَةُ¹²

مُعَبَّدُ بْنُ زُرَّارَةَ بْنِ عُدُسِ الدَّارِمِيِّ half-brother of Laḳīṭ ibn Zurāra 1063¹³: called 227¹⁶ 426¹⁰ (= 229¹⁵): captured at the Battle of Raḥraḥān 226¹⁶ seq. (= 1063⁵ seq.) cf. 893¹² 940¹³ (= 1053¹) 1003¹⁵: the negotiations for his ransom 227⁸ seq. (= 1063⁷ seq.): died in captivity from starvation 228¹ seq. 229⁶ 229¹⁵ (= 408¹⁸) 230¹: see also 239⁷ (= 648¹⁶ 679⁵) 540⁹ 656⁸ (cf. 239¹⁴) 799¹¹ (= 78¹ 398¹⁶)

مُعَبَّدُ السَّلِيمِيِّ husband of Ḥumaida (q. r.) 830¹⁶ seq.

زُرَّارَةُ بْنُ عُدُسِ بْنِ زَيْدٍ see أَبُو مُعَبَّدٍ

مُعَتَّرُ [الْجَعْفَرِيُّ] (?) slain in the War of Harāmīt 929¹⁷ seq.

الْمُعَتَّمُ بْنُ قُتَيْبَةَ بْنِ عَبَسَ ancestor of a family 86¹²

مَعَدٌ, called عَدْنُ بْنُ مَعَدٍ and represented as an ancestor of the Lakhmite kings 299³: represented as the father of Ḳudā'a 142³, and as an ancestor of Anmār 142⁶ seq.: used to include the Kinda 267⁵: used to denote a portion of the Arabs 714⁶: غَارُ مَعَدٍ i. e. the tribes of Tamīm and Bakr ibn Wā'il 720⁹ (= 740¹): مَعَدٌ حَيًّا apparently used to denote the whole Arab nation 988¹⁰: see also 15¹ 461⁶ 691 (= 300¹²) 691⁶ 139⁵ 171¹ 215¹² 249⁵ 253¹⁰ 300 notes¹ 425⁸ (= 670¹⁴) 442⁷ 451¹² 461² 546¹² 646¹⁶ 673³ 713¹³ 715² 719¹¹ seq. (= 740⁵ seq.) 942⁸ 992¹⁴ 994⁹ (see 994⁷) 1086⁶ 1090⁸ 1094¹¹

مَعْدَى دُرِّبِ بْنِ جَبَلَةَ see مَعْدَا كَرِبَ

مَعْدَانُ بْنُ عِصْمَةَ at the Battle of al-Iyād 581¹⁵ 582¹⁵ (text doubtful)

مَعْدَانُ بْنُ قَعَبَةَ بْنِ سَمِيرِ التَّغَلْبِيّ at the Battle of al-Ghabrī 313¹⁵ – perhaps identical with the foregoing, see 581 notes¹ seq.

46¹⁵ مَعْدَا كَرَب see 46¹³, var. مَعْدَى كَرَب بن جَبَلَة الكَنْدَق

مَعْدَى كَرَبْ بِنِ الْكَحِثْ بِنِ عَمْرُو الْبِنْدَى, called غُلْفُ 456¹⁷ (= 1076¹⁶) 887⁹ 1073⁹:
brother of Shurahbīl and Salama 455¹⁴ (= 1076⁷) 1073¹⁵: his poem on the death
of Shurahbīl 456¹⁵ seq. (= 1076¹⁷ seq.): was slain at Uwāra 887¹⁰

456⁶ مَعْلَى كَرَبَ بْنِ عَكَبَ بْنِ عَكَبَ التَّغْلِبِيِّ

مُعَرِّ بْنِ عَمْرٍو ancestor of a family of the Asad ibn Khuzaima 65¹¹

مُعَرِّضٌ ⁵اَلْكَلْبِيُّ a relative of Jarīr's mother, noted for his stupidity 489¹⁸ seq. (according to 868 notes¹ he was a paternal uncle of Jarīr): see also 7³ 15³ 489³ 868³

المُعَرِّضُ i. e. Mu'rid al-Kulaibī and his brother 489¹⁶

[الصَّبِيءُ] مُعْضَلُ slain by 'Umāra ibn Ziyād al-'Absī 194¹ seq.

seq.: his verses on the occasion 659⁵ 675¹¹ seq. 676⁷ seq.

مَعْقِلَ بْنِ عِمْرٍ بْنِ مَوَّةَ السَّكَنِيِّ (of the Asad ibn Khuzaima, see 760 notes ⁴) at the Battle of Jabala 661¹⁹; his verses cited 663⁹ seq. 667⁴ seq.

مَعْقِلُ بْنُ قَيْسٍ see مَعْقِلُ بْنُ عَبْدِ قَيْسٍ

(of the Thalaba ibn Sa'd ibn Dhubyān, see 107⁶ seq.) his verses on the conclusion of the War of Dāhis 107¹² seq.

247¹²: ابن قيس, called also مَعْقِل بن عبد قيس 2547, and مَعْقِل بن قيس الرِّحَمي
prefect of police under the Caliph Ali 247¹⁵ 896⁵; his death 254⁸

مَسْرُوفُ بْنُ مَسْعُودٍ seo أَبُو مَعْقِلٍ

اِبْنُ مَعْقِلٍ i. e. Ma'qil ibn K̄ais and his brother Bishr 254⁶

أَبُو عَبْدَةَ 800 مَعْمَرُ بْنُ اُمِّئِيٍّ اَلْقَيْمِيُّ

author of a verse cited 819⁵ معن بن أوس المُنْزِي

ذُعَيْلُ بْنُ مَعْنٍ brother of the poet Ghassān ibn Dhuhail 25^s

مَعْنُ بْنُ بَرِيدٍ بْنِ الْأَخْنَسِ السُّلَمِيِّ at the court of the Caliph Mu'āwiya 716¹⁴; see also 278⁴

مُعَيْيَةُ بْنُ بَدْرٍ الْقَرَارِيُّ slain at the Battle of Jabala 667⁹ seq.

مُعَيْيَةُ بْنُ بَكْرِ بْنِ حُبَيْبٍ a clan of the Taghlib, included in the *Arāḳim* 266¹³
(= 373³) 887¹¹

مُعَيْيَةُ بْنُ بَكْرِ بْنِ عَوَازٍ ancestor of a family 1064¹³ seq.

مُعَيْيَةُ بْنُ جُشَمٍ ancestor of a family of the Taghlib 452¹⁵ (= 1073¹⁵)

مُعَيْيَةُ بْنُ الْحَجَّونِ الْكِنْدِيُّ was asked by the 'Āmir ibn Ṣaṣ'a'a to help them against the Tamīm a year after the Battle of Jabala 302³ (text doubtful) — see also
مُعَيْيَةُ بْنُ شَرَحْبِيلٍ

مُعَيْيَةُ بْنُ حَارِثٍ slain at the Second Battle of al-Kulāb 152¹²

مُعَيْيَةُ بْنُ حُجْرٍ see حُجْرُ بْنُ مَعَيْيَةَ الْكِنْدِيُّ

مُعَيْيَةُ بْنُ خَفَاجَةَ [الْعُقَيْلِيُّ] at the Battle of Jabala 667¹⁰

مُعَيْيَةُ بْنُ أَبِي سَفْيَانَ the Caliph, called سَفْيَانُ بْنُ أَبِي سَفْيَانَ 618¹⁶: his treatment of al-Huṭāt ibn Yazīd, and the verses of al-Farazdaq on the subject 608¹¹ seq. appointed Ziyād ibn Abīhi as governor of the Ḥijāz 620¹⁰ seq.: sent Busr ibn Arṭāt on a punitive expedition into Arabia 716¹³ seq.: see also 25⁸ 46¹² 79²⁰ 214¹⁴ 721¹⁹ 729¹⁵

مُعَيْيَةُ بْنُ الْحَجَّونِ 656³, مُعَيْيَةُ بْنُ شَرَحْبِيلٍ 407², called also شَرَحْبِيلُ بْنُ مَعَيْيَةَ 407², after his great-grandfather (see 407⁸) 407¹² seq. 410⁴ 667¹⁶ 676¹¹, and مُعَيْيَةُ بْنُ الْحَجَّونِ 661⁵ — see الْحَجَّونِ

مُعَيْيَةُ بْنُ شَرِيفٍ one of the pre-Islamic judges 438⁷

مُعَيْيَةُ بْنُ الصَّموتِ, called الصَّموتُ 674¹⁴, and الصَّموتُ 674³: slain at the Battle of Jabala 674² seq.

مُعَيْيَةُ بْنُ عَبْدِ اللَّهِ lived at the time of the Battle of Jabaia 661¹⁴

731⁶ مُعَوَيْة بن عَبْدِ الْمَجِيدِ الْتَقَفِي

مُعَوَيْة بن كَعْب a subdivision of the Tha'labā ibn Sa'd ibn Dabba 195⁶

الضَّبَاب see مُعَوَيْة بن كِلَاب

مُعَوَيْة [بن مَالِك بن جَعْفَر الْكِلَابِي] his mother Umm al-Banīn and his brothers 'Āmir, Tufail and 'Ubaida 535⁴

مُعَوَيْة بن مَالِك [بن زَيْد مَنَاة] a clan of the Tamīm 748¹

119⁶, see انصبتان مُعَوَيْة بن مَالِك بن عَلَقَةَ

(or المُعَيْد 489¹⁶) maternal grandfather of Jarīr 7³ 15³ 489⁶ 1⁵ 1014⁹: his genealogy appears in two divergent forms 7⁴ and 206²

مُعَيْة بن الْأَكْثَم, called مُعَيْة بن الْصَمَةِ 854¹⁶: captured by Ibn adh-Dhahūb al-Asadī 120⁶ seq.: for his genealogy, see الصَمَتَان

مُعَلَس بن عَبْدِ الرَّحْمَنِ الْبَاغِلِي nephew of Kūtaiba ibn Muslim 362¹⁷

مُعَيْث بن نَصْر الْمُسْلِمِي grandfather of 'Isā ibn Khushaila 611⁷ cf. 609¹⁶

المُعِيرَة بن حَبَاء his verses on the murder of Mas'ūd ibn 'Amr 736⁷ seq.: other verses ascribed to him 798¹ seq.: see also 186⁶ (= 699¹¹)

المُعِيرَة [بن عَبْدِ اللَّهِ الْمَحْزُومِي] an ancestor of al-Ḥarith ibn 'Abdallāh ibn Abī Rabi'a 607¹⁰

مُعِيرَة النَّمْدَانِي a partisan of the Caliph 'Abd-al-Malik at al-Kūfa 1091⁸

المُعِيرِيُون 764⁶ — see *Additions and Corrections*

مُقَدَّاة بنت قُحَيْلَة بن دُوْدَان الْأَسَدِيَّة (or المُقَدَّاة) ancestress of the tribes of Malik ibn Zaid-Manāt and Sa'd ibn Zaid-Manāt 483¹⁰ seq.

مُقْرُون بن عَمْرُو بن فَيْس الشَّيْبَانِي his genealogy 587³: at the Battle of al-Ghabīt 313⁹; at the Battle of al-Lyād 581¹ 582¹ 585⁶, where he was slain 583¹⁷ cf. 585¹²: see also 818¹³

المُقْتَصِل بن مُحَمَّد [الْصَبِي] cited by Muḥammad ibn Ḥabāb 37¹³, and by al-Kalbi 75²

مُقْبِلُ الْأَحْوَلِ الْمَرْثَدِي cited by Abu 'Ubaida 905³

مُقَاسُ بْنُ عَمْرِو الْعَدَنِي (var. مُقَاس), named originally مُسَيَّر 1022⁵: was an ally of the Shaibān at the time of the Battle of ash-Shayyṭān 1020¹²: his verses on the occasion 1022⁹ seq.

مُقَاعِسُ a man of the Taimallāt ibn Tha'laba who served as guide to al-Farazdaq, when the latter was being pursued by Ziyād ibn Abīhi 616¹³ seq.

مُقَاعِسُ بْنُ صَرِيم 222¹⁴ — see *Additions and Corrections*

مُقَاعِسُ بْنُ عَمْرِو بْنِ كَعْب a group of clans (Ṣarīm, 'Ubaid and Rubai') descended from al-Ḥārith ibn 'Amr ibn Ka'b and included in the tribe Sa'd ibn Zaid-Manāt 717⁵ seq. 741² seq. 979¹ 1023¹³ seq.: origin of the name Muḳā'is 340⁶ seq.: see also 116⁶ seq. 151¹² 155³ 222¹⁴ seq. 326¹⁴ 340⁴ 717¹⁵ 856² 978¹⁰ 983¹² 1063⁵ seq. 1072¹¹ seq.

مُقَاسُ بْنُ عَمْرِو 1020 notes ⁴ — see مُقَاس

مُقَبِلُ بْنُ أَبِي بَنْتَمِيمِ بْنِ أَبِي بَنْتَمِيمِ بْنِ مُقَبِلِ الْعَلَمَرِيِّ i. e. أَبُو مُقَبِلِ, the poet: verse addressed to him by an-Najāshī 187¹⁷ (= 324¹²)

مُقْدَامُ a descendant of 'Udus ibn Zaid [ad-Dārimī]: verse cited 229⁶

مُقَسَّمُ a relative of the mother of al-Ba'ith 64⁷

عَمْرُو بْنُ حَنْجَرِ بْنِ عَمْرِو see الْمُقْصِرُ

الْمُقَطَّعُ mentioned by Jarīr as an associate of al-Farazdaq 830¹⁴

الْمُقْعَاسُ بْنُ أَبِي الْمُقْعَاسِ see الْمُقْعَاسُ

مُقَلَّدُ بْنُ كَلِيبِ ancestor of a family of the Yarbū' 116 131⁰ 141⁰, cf. 326¹⁵

يَزِيدُ بْنُ حَنْظَلَةَ بْنِ ثَعْلَبَةَ see ثَعْلَبَةُ (var. اَلْمَكْسَرُ)

الْمُعَبَّرُ الصَّبَبِيُّ 155¹² 236¹¹ 1022³

أَبُو مَكْبِيَّةٍ mentioned in a verse of al-Farazdaq 1050¹⁷ — according to Aghānī XIX 20²⁷ seq. and Boucher's MS fol. 251 a designation of al-Farazdaq himself.

مُلايس a family of the 'Abshams ibn Sa'd ibn Zaid-Manāt 1072⁶ seq. [see Ibn Duraid 1607 seq.]

عَمْرِ بْنِ مَالِكِ بْنِ جَعْفَرٍ see مُلاعبُ الأَسِنَّةِ

المَلَأِطُ i.e. the family of 'Amr ibn Tha'laba ibn Milkaṭ (q. v.) 653²⁰ 654² (= 46³ 1087²⁰)

المَلَيْدِ بْنِ مَسْعُودٍ [بن قَيْسِ الشَّيْبَانِيِّ] at the Battle of Ḳushāwa 20¹ seq. 23¹¹ seq.

عَمْرُو بْنِ ثَعْلَبَةَ بْنِ مَلْقُطِ بْنِ مَلْقُطِ

مَالِكِ see مَالِكِ

مِلْكَانُ a subdivision of the clan. 'Adī ibn 'Abd-Manāt 804²

مُلَيْصِ الْفُقَيْمِيِّ cited as a historical authority 217⁷

مُلَيْصِ الْمُقْلَدِيِّ 1¹⁶ (see *Additions and Corrections*) cf. 14¹⁷

مُلَيْكَةَ بِنْتِ حَارِثَةَ الْقُرَازِيَّةِ lived at the time of the War of Daḥis 88¹⁰

مَلَيْلِ بْنِ عَبْدِ اللَّهِ بْنِ الْحُرثِ الْيَرْبُوعِيِّ went to summon help before the Battle of Ḳushāwa 19⁷ seq.: said to have been slain by Bisṭām ibn Ḳais 314¹⁶

عَبْدُ اللَّهِ بْنِ الْحُرثِ بْنِ عَصِمِ see أَبُو مَلَيْلِ

الْمُرْتِ الْعَبْدِيِّ [i.e. شَأْسُ بْنُ نَهَارٍ, Ibn Duraid 199²¹]: verse cited 634⁶: see also الْعَبْدِيُّ

الْحُتَاتِ بْنِ يَزِيدَ, or أَبُو مُنَازِلِ, see أَبُو الْمُنَازِلِ

عَبْدُ مَنَافِ بْنِ قُصَيٍّ see مَنَافِ

مَنَافِ clan 187⁷ 239¹¹

مَنَافُ deity 141⁴

الْمُنْتَجِعِ بْنِ تَبَّانِ الْعَدَوِيِّ cited as a historical authority by Abū 'Ubaida 487⁶

الْمُنْتَشِرِ بْنِ قَاسِمِ الْبَاقِلِيِّ reckoned among the أَعْرَبَةُ الْعَرَبِ 372¹²

الْمُنْتَفِقِ الضَّبِّيِّ 190⁶ 191⁴ seq. 234⁹ seq.

مِنْجَر أَبْنُ a horse 606¹⁰

مَنْجُوف أَبُو cited for the text of the *Nakā'id* 285⁵

مَرْة بْن سُفْيَان بْن مُجَاشِع أَبُو مَنْدُوسَة see

مَنْذَر بْن النُّعْمَان, i. e. مَنْذَر بْن أُمِّرِي أَقْبِس الْأَخْمِي,
see 298¹⁶

حَمِيصَة بْن بَحِير بْن عَمِر 524⁶, see مَنْذَر بْن بَحِير بْن عَمِر

مَنْذَر بْن سَلَمَى بْن جَنْدَل [النَّبَشَلِي] lived at the time of the Battle of al-Watida
(= al-Watidāt) 389 notes⁶ — probably identical with مَنْذَر 948¹⁴

مَنْذَر 195⁸ (see 79⁴) [بْن زِيَار أَقْبِسِي]

مَنْذَر بْن النُّعْمَان see مَنْذَر بْن م أَسْمَاء

مَنْذَر بْن النُّعْمَان king of al-Hira 1073² seq. (text doubtful), called also
مَنْذَر بْن عَنْد الْأَكْبَر 267¹²: for his genealogy, see 298¹⁶

مَنْذَر بْن النُّعْمَان king of al-Hira, see 762¹⁴, 1073¹ seq. (cf. 298¹⁶): usually
called مَنْذَر بْن م أَسْمَاء after his mother(?) 885¹ cf. 66¹⁷ 267⁴ 713¹⁵ 887³
1073¹ 1084¹, also مَنْذَر 835⁶ 864¹⁷ 973⁷, مَنْذَر بْن م أَسْمَاء 267 notes⁴, 66⁵
68¹⁹ (= 300¹¹) 786⁹ seq. 999², and مَنْذَر بْن ذُو الْقُرَيْيْنِ 1018¹⁵ (?) 1073¹: sent an army
against the Yarbū' (Battle of Tikhfa) 66¹⁷ seq. cf. 298¹⁸ 404 notes⁶ 1019⁵ 1033¹³:
was expelled from his kingdom by al-Ḥarith ibn 'Amr al-Kindī, who afterwards
made peace with him and gave him his daughter in marriage 267⁴ seq. (cf. the
divergent narrative 1073¹ seq.): his interview with 'Amir ibn Uḥaimir ibn Bahdala
713¹⁵ seq.: his victory over the Kindite king at Khazāza 887³ seq.: see also
661¹³ — and مَنْذَر بْن أُمِّرِي أَقْبِس

مَنْذَر بْن النُّعْمَان see مَنْذَر بْن عَنْد الْأَكْبَر

مَنْشَم a name (usually said to be that of a woman) which occurs in a proverbial
saying of unknown origin 267⁸

مَنْصُور بْن عَدِيمَة بْن خَصَفَة a group of tribes included in Kais-ʿAilan 938¹¹

مَنْشُور i. e. حَبَّة مَنْشُور, called also مَنْشُورُ الْأَسَدِيِّ [Khizānat, Index]:
verses cited 579 notes¹

بنت مَنْشُور بن زُبَيْنِ الْقُرَاشِيَّةِ wife of the Caliph Ibn az-Zubair 805⁹ seq.

مَنْقَر بن عُبَيْد a subdivision of the clan 'Ubaid ibn al-Ḥārith ibn 'Amr 741³; distinguished themselves at the Battle of Jadūd 326¹⁹ seq.: accused by Jarīr of having outraged Jithin, the sister of al-Farazdaq 592³ 682¹¹ 845⁶ 855³ seq. 1001² seq.: see also 113⁸ 124¹⁶ 144⁵ seq. 362¹¹ 427⁵ 459⁶ (= 1078³) 544⁵ seq. 593² seq. 654⁷ 801⁶ 831¹² 846³ 937⁵ 978¹² 979⁹ 1049³

الْمِنْقَرِيُّ 381¹¹, see كِرَاع

مَنْقَع a son or descendant of Naḍla ibn Bahdala, of the Banū Rabī'a ibn Mālik ibn Zaid-Manāt, an enemy of Jarīr 97

النَّيْبَال بن عَصَّة [الْبَرْبُوعِي] of the Banū Ḥimyarī ibn Riyāḥ: called by Jarīr قُرَاشِيَّة 254²: at the Battle of al-Ghabīṭ 314¹ seq.: at the Battle of 'Ain at-Tamr 762⁸

مَنْبِع a son or descendant of Khalid ibn Ja'far [ibn Kilab]: took part in the War between the Banū Ja'far and the Banū Abī Bakr ibn Kilāb 533¹²

أَبُو مَنْبِع الْكَلْبِيِّ cited as a historical authority by Abu 'Ubaida 30¹⁶

أَبْنُ خَصَافٍ (or مُبَايَجِر 934¹²), called خَصَافٍ by al-Farazdaq 934¹¹: governor of al-Yamāma and al-Baḥrain in the reign of Hishām 539¹¹ 935¹ seq. 1044¹⁷ 1045³

مَبَدَد a woman mentioned by al-Farazdaq 787⁹ cf. 800¹⁴ [see Lisān IV 419¹⁹]

مَبْرَة (less correctly مَبْرَة) a tribe who gave their name to a breed of camels (مَبْرَة) pl. مَبَارٍ or مَبَارِي 755¹³

الْمَيْلَب بن إِبِلَس بن زُهَيْر paternal uncle of Zuhair ibn al-Humaid, who cites him 357² seq.

الْمَيْلَب بن ابْنِ صَفْوَةَ [الْأَزْدِي] called أَبُو سَعِيد 356¹, and أَبُو سَعِيد 372 notes⁵: made deputy-governor of Khurasān by Sulm ibn Ziyad (A. H. 65) 372 notes³ seq.: succeeded Umayya ibn Abdallah ibn Khalid as governor of Khurasān (A. H. 78) 356¹, cf. 367¹⁸: his family 369¹ 974¹¹ 993¹⁶

أَمْرُو قَيْسٍ (or مُبَيْل 905⁴), originally named 200 notes³, or عَدَى 905³ seq. — but see 455⁶ (= 1075¹⁷) where 'Adī is represented as the brother of Muhalhil [cf. Aghānī IV 149⁹ seq.]: brother of Kulaib ibn Rabī'a and maternal grandfather of the poet 'Amr ibn Kulthūm 885⁷: his genealogy 200¹³: verse ascribed to him 906⁵: called by al-Farazdaq مُبَيْلُ الشُّعْرَاءِ 200¹²: see also 218¹⁶ 266¹¹ (= 373²) 886⁴ seq.

أُمَيْلُ بْنُ عَبْدِ اللَّهِ بْنِ قَيْسٍ a man of the Banu-l-'Adawīya, mentioned by Jarīr and al-Farazdaq 862⁷ seq.

أَبُو مُبَيْشِ بْنِ رَبِيعَةَ بْنِ حَوْثِ الثَّقَفِيِّ his satirical verses on the Battle of al-Waḥit 311⁹ seq. 311¹³ seq. 312¹: other verses directed against the Tamīm 1085¹⁷ seq.

مَوْلَانُ بْنُ فُقَيْمٍ ancestor of a family of the Darim 611⁹

مَوْلَانُ بْنُ الْمَالِكِيِّ see مَوْلَانُ

أَمْرُو بْنُ حَبِيبَةَ a man of the Banū Ihāb (?) ibn Ḥimyarī ibn Riyāḥ, captured by al-Hudhail ibn Hubaira at-Taghlibī 1088⁸ seq.

مَوْدُوعُ a horse ridden by Harim ibn Ḍamḍam 94⁹

مَوْجِجُ [بْنِ عَمْرِو السَّدُوسِيِّ] cited for the text of a verse of al-Akḥṭal 508¹²

مَوْزِفُ بْنُ قَيْسِ بْنِ عَوْفِ الْأَدْرِمِيِّ avenged his father's death by slaying Ḥukaim ibn Baraka-Naḥruhu in the time of Ziyād ibn Abīhi 79⁷

مُوسَى Moses, mentioned by Jarīr 775³ 995¹

مُوسَى بْنُ جَرِيرٍ son of the poet 203¹⁴

أَبُو مُوسَى see خُبَيْلَةُ

مُؤَيَّةُ بِنْتُ جَرِيرٍ daughter of the poet 203¹⁴

مَوْلَانُ الْمَالِكِيِّ grandfather of Ma'ḳil ibn 'Āmir (q. v.) 662¹ 667³

مَيْثَانُ a family included in the Banū Ṭuhayya 79² seq.

مَيْسُونُ الْجَعْفَرِيَّةُ mother of Ḥunna'a al-Kilabī 532¹ 678¹⁰

الْأَشَى see مَبْمُون بن قَبَس

(1) مَيْمَة mother of 'Utaiba ibn al-Ḥārith ibn Shihāb 315⁵ seq.

(2) مَيْمَة a woman who owned a house at al-Baṣra 731⁸

(3) مَيْمَة a woman mentioned in a verse of Dhu-r-Rumma 501¹⁷

مَيْمَة الصَّبِيَّة a woman to whom al-Farazdaq vainly applied for help 611¹⁶

ن

نَجْدَة called نَجْدَة 200⁵ 248⁹ 333¹

404 notes⁷ 405²⁰ 813¹⁰ 881⁹ 906¹³, نَجْدَة بَنِي جَعْدَة 229² 404¹⁴ 497¹² 658¹² 717¹²

906⁶, and أَبُو نَيْلَى 497¹⁴: his verses cited 229³ 248¹⁰ seq. 333² 404¹⁵ seq. 406¹

seq. 406⁹ seq. 658¹³ seq. 717¹⁴ seq. 808⁵ 813¹¹ 881¹⁰ 906⁷ seq. 1018¹ seq.

نَزِيد بن عَمْرٍو بن مُعَوِيَّة i. e. نَزِيد بن عَمْرٍو 100¹² 179⁵ 508⁵ 815¹¹, i. e. نَزِيد بن عَمْرٍو [Ibn Hishām

233¹²], called نَزِيد بن ذُبْيَان 99⁷ 103⁷ 200⁵: his verses cited 99⁸ seq. 100¹⁴ seq.

103⁸ seq. 179⁶ 508⁶ 815¹¹

نَزِيد بن شَيْبَان poet 200⁵

نَزِيَّة a clan of the Quraysh who gave their name to a quarter in the city of al-Baṣra 725⁵ seq. [see Yāqūt IV 726¹⁵ seq.]

نَزِيد بن صَعْنَةَ المَجَاشِعِي paternal uncle of al-Farazdaq: his interview with al-Baṣra and the verses addressed to him by the latter 181³ seq.

نَزِيد بن عَقْل بن مُحَمَّد المَجَاشِعِي great-grandfather of al-Farazdaq: married Ḥufaira

219⁶: had a familiar spirit 790¹³: see also 172⁴ 257¹⁴ 258³ seq. 683⁴ 771⁷ 789¹⁰

949¹¹ 959⁹

نَزِيدَة a woman mentioned by Jarīr 212¹⁷

نَزِيد بن بَشَامَة العَنَبَرِي, called نَزِيد: was a captive in the hands of the Banu Sa'd ibn Malik ibn Ḥubai'a at the time of the Battle of al-Waḥit and contrived to warn his fellow-tribesmen of the intended attack 305¹¹ seq. 306⁶ seq.

الْحَسَّاسُ cited as a historical authority by Abū Naʿama (= ʿAmr ibn ʿIsā) 732² (cf. 114¹)

نَافِع (or نَفِيع 525¹) a poet satirised by al-Farazdaq 524⁵ seq. 525⁷; he is identified by some with النَّدَجَر بن نافع 524⁹, and by others with سَوَادَة بن نافع 524¹⁰

حَمِيصَة بن حَمِيصَة see عَمِر بن نافع

نَافِع said to be the author of a verse which is elsewhere ascribed to ʿAmir ibn aṭ-Ṭufail 668⁷; see also 524⁹

نَافِع see ذُو الْأَعْدَام and سَوَادَة بن نافع

نَافِع chief of the Banū Ṭuhayya: visited by the poet Abu-l-Bilād 436²

يَزِيد بن ثَرْوَانَ see أَبُو نَافِع (1)

(2) أَبُو نَافِع 917¹ i. e. the father of Nāfiʿ ibn Sawāda (= Dhu-l-Ahdām)

نَافِع father of سَمِيعَة (q. v.) 46⁹

نَافِع a clan of the Khathʿam 469⁹

نَافِع deity 141⁴

نَافِع slave of Abū Suwāj 206⁶ 207¹¹ seq. (cf. 1059⁵ seq.) 231⁵

نَافِع i. e. Aramaeans 368¹⁷, نَافِع 291⁴, نَافِع 690¹¹ — see also نَافِع

نَافِع a clan of the Ṭayyiʿ 311⁴, said to have been originally called نَافِع (نَافِع) 34⁵: satirised by Jarīr 34⁴ seq. 37⁴ seq.

نَافِع i. e. Aramaeans 291¹¹ — see نَافِع

نَافِع a slave of ʿAuf ibn al-Ḥaʿkāʿ 80⁴ 695⁵ (wrongly explained 695⁶, see notes ⁴)

نَافِع see نَافِع بن نَافِع

نَافِع a clan of the Khazraj 546⁷

نَافِع i. e. عَمِر بن قَيْس the poet, called by al-Farazdaq نَافِع

201¹⁰; his verses cited 187¹⁷ (= 324¹²) 329¹⁴

تَجْدَةُ بْنِ عَمْرِو الْحَنْفِيَّ a leader of the Khawārij in the time of Ibn az-Zubair 118¹⁴:
afforded protection to Malik ibn Mismā' 1092¹⁵ seq.

إِسْمَاعِيلُ بْنُ قُدَامَةَ الْعِجْلِيِّ i. o. أَبُو النَّجْمِ the poet 307¹⁷: his mother Rubai'a 611¹⁵:
met 'Isa ibn 'Umar 1004⁶: his verses cited 164⁹ (= 597⁵) 308¹ 583¹² 646⁹ seq.
843⁶ 894⁸

عَصَمَةُ بْنِ الدَّحَارِ see أَبْنُ الدَّحَارِ

كَيْسُ بْنِ مُجَاشِعٍ 223¹⁵, called also كَيْسُ بْنِ مُجَاشِعٍ 973¹³, ancestor of a
family of the Dārim: legend concerning him 223¹⁵ seq.: see also 973¹²

الدَّخْوَارُ 340¹⁰ (var. حَاجَّارُ), or الدَّخْوَارُ 858⁸, apparently a nickname of some ancestress
of the Mujāshi'

كَيْسُ بْنُ كَدَّامِ الْمَازِينِيِّ father of Kaddām al-Māzinī 72⁴ (see 71⁶)

نَدْبَةُ a negress, mother of Khufāf 372⁹

نَدْوَةُ a mare which belonged to Abū Suwāj 206¹² seq. (var. بَدْوَةُ 1059⁶ seq.)

نِزَارُ ancestor of the tribal groups Rabī'a and Muḍar, who are called أَبْنَا نِزَارٍ 141¹⁵
720¹ (= 740⁶): represented as the father of Anmār 142⁴: the connection of Nizār
with the Kalb 994⁸: see also 142² 261⁴ 340¹² 611⁴ 714⁶ 853² 873¹¹ 988¹² 994⁶

نِزَارُ بْنُ مَعِيصِ بْنِ عَمْرِو ancestor of a family of the Ḳuraish 716¹²

نِزَالُ بْنُ مَرْثَةَ بْنِ عَبِيدِ ancestor of a distinguished family of the Sa'd ibn Zaid-Manāt
741¹¹, called also النَّزَالُ 324⁴ cf. 741⁷ seq.

نَسْرُ deity 141⁴

النَّسِيرُ a family of the 'Adī ibn 'Abd-Manāt, who befriended Nawar when she
had a quarrel with al-Farazdaq 804¹⁰ (see foot-note) 804¹⁵

النَّصَارَى 83⁶ 378⁹ 506⁶ 595¹⁸ 600⁶ 620¹ 705⁹ 808¹⁵ 936⁷ 1041⁷

نَصْرُ بْنِ خَالِدِ an ancestor of 'Isa ibn Khuṣaila 611⁴ (see 609¹⁶ seq.) cf. 611⁵

نَصْرُ بْنِ رَبِيعَةَ 298¹⁷ (var. نَصْرُ بْنِ السَّاطِرُونِ 299¹) an ancestor of the kings of al-Ḥira

نَصْرُ بْنُ مَعْرِيَّةَ a clan of the Hawāzin 895¹⁰ (= 495¹⁴)

نَصِيبُ بْنُ عَبْدِ اللَّهِ a clan of the Bajila 660⁶

نَضْلَةُ بْنُ بَيْدَةَ a subdivision of the clan Rabīʿa ibn Mālik ibn Zaid-Manāt 9⁵

نَضْلَةُ بْنُ جُبَيْتَةَ بْنِ لُؤْدَانَ الْقُرَاشِيِّ maternal grandfather of Ḥudhaifa ibn Badr 88⁹

النَّضَفُ بْنُ النَّخَيْبِيِّ السَّلِيلِيُّ father-in-law of ʿAmīra ibn Ṭāriq 47⁵ (= 781¹⁵),
cf. 25¹⁰

عَبْدُ اللَّهِ بْنُ عَمْرِو الْمُجَاشِعِيِّ see النَّعَارُ

النَّعَامَةُ a mare which belonged to Khālīd ibn Naḍla 241¹⁶; another which belonged to al-Ḥarith ibn ʿUbad 595⁹

عَمْرُو بْنُ عَيْسَى i. e. أَبُو نَعَامَةَ الْعَدَوِيُّ 727¹⁶; a historical authority cited by Abū ʿUbaida 240¹⁸, by Zuhair ibn Hunaid 727¹⁶ 732¹, and by Hubaira [ibn Ḥudair] 741¹⁵; see also 227¹⁶ 740¹⁷ [and Ṭabarī I 2378¹⁷]

قَتَرَةُ بْنُ الْفُجَاءَةِ see أَبُو نَعَامَةَ الْمَازِنِيُّ

النَّعَرُ بْنُ زَمَامٍ (or النَّعَرُ بْنُ الزَّمَامِ الْمُجَاشِعِيُّ) failed to protect az-Zubair ibn al-ʿAwwām 80¹³ seq. 833 notes¹

النُّعْمَانُ (?) his sons addressed in a verse by al-ʿAbdī 631⁴

النُّعْمَانُ بْنُ أُمِّهِ الْقَيْسِ النَّخَعِيِّ king of al-Ḥīra, called also النُّعْمَانُ بْنُ الشَّقِيقَةِ (after his mother) 1073² and النُّعْمَانُ الْأَكْبَرُ to distinguish him from his great-grandson 694¹⁰ 1073 notes¹; for his genealogy, see 298¹⁶

النُّعْمَانُ بْنُ جِسَاسِ التَّيْمِيِّ (or نُعْمَانُ 197³) leader of the Ribāb at the Second Battle of al-Kulāb 150⁹ seq. 152¹², where he was slain 151³ seq.; verses on his death 154¹² seq.; see also 1068²

النُّعْمَانُ بْنُ زُرْعَةَ التَّغْلِبِيِّ (or نُعْمَانُ 646⁶ S18¹⁴) at the court of Khusrān Parwez 639¹⁹ seq.; fought on the side of the Persians at Dhū Ḥḡār 646⁶ S18¹⁴

النُّعْمَانُ بْنُ أُمِّهِ الْقَيْسِ see النُّعْمَانُ بْنُ الشَّقِيقَةِ

نُعْمَانُ (or النُّعْمَانُ 727⁸ seq.) one of the negotiators at al-Baṣra 726¹⁷ seq.

نُعْمَانُ بن فُرَيْع بن حَارِثَةَ التَّغْلِبِيَّ (var. النُّعْمَانُ 1074¹⁵) at the First Battle of al-Kulāb 454⁵

النُّعْمَانُ بن فَهَّوسَ التَّيْمِيَّ one of the leaders of the Ribāb at the Battle of Jabala 656¹⁰, called ابن فَهَّوسَ 656¹²

نُعَيْمُ بن قَيْسَ see نُعْمَانُ بن قَيْسَ [التَّبَشَلِيَّ]

قَيْلُ — 74¹ (= 747) 54⁶ slain by the Shaibān at Mulaiḥa 54⁶ (= 747) 74¹ — قَيْلُ ابن 73⁵ is apparently used for قَيْلُ

النُّعْمَانُ بن مُجَاشِعَ ancestor of a family of the Dārim 772¹⁴

النُّعْمَانُ الْأَصَغَرُ بن النُّعْمَانِ بن الْمُنْذِرِ بن الْمُنْذِرِ التَّحْمِيَّ king of al-Ḥira, called النُّعْمَانُ الْأَصَغَرُ to distinguish him from his great-grandfather 298¹⁵ (genealogy): was defeated by the ʿAmir ibn Ṣaṣaʿa at Safawān 404⁹ seq.: slew ʿAdī ibn Zaid al-ʿIbādī and was himself slain by order of the Persian king 639³ seq.: see also 103¹⁸ 141¹¹ 240¹⁴ seq. 385⁹ 388⁴ 679 notes ⁴ seq. 713¹³ (var. الْجَبَّارُ) 884¹⁰ (?) 897¹³ (= 496⁵) 1060¹⁴

النُّعْمَانُ بن عِلَالِ العِجْلِيِّ, called الْخَنِيمُ, one of the Banū Shuraib ibn Rabʿa: at the Battle of al-Waḳīṭ 312⁷ seq.

ابو النُّعْمَانِ see مُجَاشِعَ

النُّعْمَانُ see under نُعْمَانُ

نُعَيْمُ بن حُجَبِيَّةَ النَّمَرِيَّ met Jarīr ibn ʿAbdallāh al-Bajalī 141¹²

أَعْرُ بن نُبَيْهَانَ see نُعَيْمُ بن شَرِيكَ

نُعَيْمُ بن عَتَّابِ بن الْخُرَيْثِ الْبَاحِيَّ, called الْوَانِغَةُ 18¹⁵ 71 notes ¹: his genealogy 18¹⁶: at the Battle of al-Marrūt 714¹³ 72¹⁸: his verses on the occasion 73¹ seq.

نُعَيْمُ بن الْقَعْقَاعِ بن مَعْبَدِ [الدَّارِمِيَّ] captured at the Battle of al-Waḳīṭ 309⁶

نُعَيْمُ بن قَعْنَبِ بن أَرْنَبِ [الْبَرْبُوعِيَّ] 474² (= 703¹⁷), called أَبُو فَرْجٍ 473¹⁶ (= 475³ 703¹⁰) 474¹ (= 703¹⁵): husband of Zainab bint Ḥimyar *ibid.*

نُعَيْمُ بْنُ قَيْسٍ [النَّيْشَلِيّ] called also نُعْمَانُ, at the Battle of al-Watida 389 notes¹⁰ seq.

نُعَيْمَةُ بِنْتُ نَضِيبِ بْنِ كَعْبٍ captured by al-Akrā' ibn Ḥābis 600¹³

نُقَيْعُ 525⁴ — see نُوَيْعُ

نُقَيْعُ بْنُ سَائِمِ بْنِ شَبَّةَ [المُحَارِبِيُّ] his⁴ verses on the defeat of the Taghlib at Makisra 1038¹⁰ seq. [in Bakrī 533¹⁵ this poet is called صَقَّارُ بْنُ سَائِمِ بْنِ صَقَّارٍ, cf. Yāqūt II 341⁸]

نُقَيْعُ بْنُ كَعْبِ بْنِ عُمَيْرِ السَّعْدِيِّ pursued az-Zubair ibn al-ʿAwwām after the Battle of the Camel 80¹⁷ seq.

نُقَيْلُ بْنُ عَمْرِو بْنِ كِلَابٍ ancestor of a family 507⁵; see also 241¹⁴ 1038 notes¹

نُقَيْدُ الْأَسَدِيِّ a diviner who accompanied Bisṭām ibn Ḥais to Naḡa-l-Ḥasan but deserted him before the battle 190¹⁶ seq. (= 234³ seq.)

نُثَمِرُ بْنُ تَوْيَبٍ author of a verse cited 63²

نُثَمِرُ بْنُ عَبْدِ مَنَاةَ بْنِ كِنَانَةَ clan 1058⁶ (text doubtful, see foot-note and the parallel passage 197³ seq.)

نُثَمِرُ (or نُثَيْرُ 901³) tribe: were among the supporters of Salama ibn al-Ḥarith al-Kindī 452¹⁰ (= 1073¹⁰), and fought for him at the First Battle of al-Kulāb 453⁶ (= 1074³): see also 595¹ 737¹⁶

نُثَمِرُ بْنُ مَرْثَةَ بْنِ حَبَّانٍ took part in a raid against Ṣanʿā 445¹⁴

نُثَمِيرِيُّ (var. النُّثَيْرِيُّ) cited as an authority for a verse 162¹⁵

نُثَمِيرُ بْنُ عَمْرِو بْنِ صَعَصَعَةَ a tribe included among the *Jamarāt* 946⁷ seq.: fought at Jabala 659⁴ 663¹¹, and at Faif-ar-Riḥ 469⁶ 470¹³ seq.: were raided by ʿImrān ibn Murra ash-Shaibānī and defeated him at Kārat Ahwā (= al-Ḥuwaira) 405⁶ seq.: satirised by Jarīr 443³ seq. 775⁷ seq. cf. 772¹⁷: enlogised by al-Farazdaq 468¹⁰ seq.: see also 428¹⁴ seq. 443³ 732⁷

نُثَمِيلَةُ الْعُبَيْرِيِّ see نُثَمِيلَةُ بْنُ عَمْرِو بْنِ فَرْطٍ

نُثَمِيلَةُ بْنُ مَرْثَةَ السَّعْدِيِّ 749¹⁶ 751¹⁰ 1092³ [an adherent of the pretender Ibrāhīm ibn ʿAbdallāh in the reign of al-Manṣūr, Ṭabarī III 290¹² 301⁵ etc.]

تَيْمَّ نَيْلَار بن تَوْسَعَةَ النَّيْمِي [of the Taimallah ibn Tha'labā, see Ḥamāsa 431²⁴ seq.], called
ابن تَوْسَعَةَ 359¹⁸ 364¹⁵; his verses addressed to Kūtaiba ibn Muslim 359¹⁹ seq.:
 other verses ascribed to him 364⁵ seq. 364¹⁶ 364¹⁸ 368¹³ seq.

نَيْد a clan of the Kūḍā'a 52¹⁹ 154¹⁹ 155⁷ 469⁹ 471⁶ 601²

نَيْشَل بن حَرِي بن صَمْرَةَ النَّيْشَلِي author of a verse cited 810³

نَيْشَل بن دَارِم clan: their ancestor, his parentage, the names of his brothers and
 his six sons (Jandal, Ṣakhr, Jarwal, Kāṭan, Zaid and Manāf) 187⁶ seq.: his
 mother Raḳāshi bint Shahbara 752¹⁷ 758¹⁰; legend concerning him 78⁶ seq.: their
 alliance with the Yarbū' in pre-Islamic times 699⁹ 752¹⁶; the assistance which
 they gave to the Banū Minḳar against the 'Abd-al-Kais 144¹¹; their victory over
 the Hilāl at al-Watida (= al-Watidāt) 389⁴ notes¹ seq.: their dispute with Janāb
 ibn Sharik and the verses of al-Farazdaq on the subject 941⁵ seq.: see also 182¹⁵
 (= 774¹³ 1049⁹) 214⁷ 216¹ seq. 310⁸ 459³ 494¹⁵ 513³ 609¹⁶ 653¹⁷ 699⁷ seq. 711¹⁰
 7481⁵ 752¹³ 771¹⁷ 934⁴ 944¹⁵ seq. 945³ seq. (= 1096¹² seq.) 955⁸ 956³ 5 seq. 957¹⁵
 975¹⁵ 1020¹⁶ 1042¹³ 1049⁶ seq. 1080⁹ 1086³ 1099¹ 10 seq.

(1) نُفَيْد بن زُرَّارَةَ بن عُدُس see أَبُو نَيْشَل (1)

(2) مُتَمِّم بن نُؤَيْرَةَ بن جَمْرَةَ see أَبُو نَيْشَل (2)

نُبَيْك بن عَبْدُ اللَّهِ [الْبَرْبُوعِي] at the Battle of al-Iyād 582¹⁹

نُبَيْك [النَّبَشَلِي] called الْأَصْبَع, 310¹³ (text doubtful, see 309 notes⁷)

نُبَيْعَةَ بن الْحَارِث الْقُرَارِي his verses on the War of Dāḥis 101⁸ seq.

النَّبَاعَةُ (pl. of النَّبَاعَةُ q. v.) mentioned by al-Farazdaq 200⁴

النَّوَار بنت أَعْيَن بن صُبَيْعَةَ الْمُجَاشِعِيَّة (or نَوَار 162¹⁶ 163³ 232² *et passim*) was mar-
 ried to al-Farazdaq by means of a trick on his part 803⁵ seq.: her unsuccessful
 attempt to escape from him 803¹⁰ seq.: her interview with Jarir 807⁸ seq.: was
 imprisoned together with Jarir 166¹¹ seq.: see also 125⁹ 126⁹ seq. 137² 231¹⁵ 252⁵
 257¹ 341¹³ seq. 594¹⁵ 595⁶ 10 681⁹ 801⁸ 801⁷ seq. 820¹⁸ 822⁴ 830⁵ seq. 864⁸ 869¹³
 894¹ 976¹² 1034 notes⁵ 1044²

النَّوَار بنت جَدَّ بن عَدِي an ancestress of al-Farazdaq 803¹⁶ seq.

النَّوَار بنت مُجَاشِع an ancestress of the poet Ghassan ibn Dhuhail 38⁴ seq.

نَوَاسُ بْنُ عَمْرِو بْنِ الْحَارِثِ took a chief part in maltreating ʿAbd ʿAmr ibn Dāmra 1096¹⁵, see 946¹

نُوحُ بْنُ حَبْرٍ son of the poet 205¹⁵ seq. 497¹⁷

(1) ابْنُ نُوحٍ (i. e. Canaan the son of Noah, according to the commentators on Kūrʿān XI 44) mentioned by al-Farazdaq 348¹²

(2) ابْنُ نُوحٍ an associate of ʿĀmir ibn ʿAbd-al-Malik 744⁵

نُؤَيْلُ بْنُ عَبْدِ مَنَافٍ ancestor of a family of the Kuraish 1084⁶

ذُو النُّنَيْنِ see النُّنَيْنِ

أَبْنَا نُوَيْرَةَ, i. e. Mālik ibn Nuwaira and his brother Mutammim, mentioned in connection with the Battle of Faiḥān 945¹⁴ [see Bakrī 722¹⁵ seq.]

8

حَاشِمٌ a clan of the Kuraish 224¹⁰ 348¹ 375⁹ 391¹¹ 427¹ 747² 764⁴

الْبَصْرِيُّ Persian general, slain at the Battle of Dhū Ḳār 640¹⁴ 643¹⁰ seq. 644¹³

[بْنُ عُرْوَةَ الْغُرَادِي] put to death by ʿUbaidallah ibn Ziyād (A. H. 60) 246¹⁷

حَالِيُّ بْنُ قَبِيصَةَ بْنِ حَالِيٍّ الشَّيْبَانِيُّ his genealogy 587² (cf. 639⁶): captured at the Battle of al-Ghabīṭ 810⁶ (= 77¹⁴): at the Battle of al-Iyād 581¹ 582¹, where he was again captured 583¹³ 585¹²; his refusal to obey an order of the Persian king (Khusrau Parwēz) 639¹⁶ seq. (see 639¹¹): was leader of the Bakr ibn Wā'il at the Battle of Dhū Ḳār 641¹ seq. 642⁷: see also 316⁵ (= 583¹⁵ cf. 1019¹⁰) 835²

حَالِيُّ بْنُ مَسْعُودِ بْنِ حَالِيٍّ الشَّيْبَانِيُّ grandfather of the foregoing 639⁶ seq.: for his genealogy cf. 587²

يَزِيدُ بْنُ قُرْوَانَ see الْقُرَوَانِيُّ, حَبَنَقَةُ

حَبِيدٌ a horse which belonged to ʿAmr ibn al-Juʿaid 152⁹ 155¹¹

عَبِيدُ بْنُ حَذَرٍ cited as a historical authority by Abu ʿUbaida 729¹⁵ 730⁶ 740⁹ 741¹⁵: see also 581⁹ (?) 731¹³

صَمْتَم بْنِ حَبِيرَةَ, called أَبْنُ صَمْتَم 79¹⁹: slew 'Amr ibn 'Anf ibn al-Ḳaḳā' at the command of Ziyād ibn Abihi 79¹² seq. 80¹ seq.: see also 123⁵ 767¹⁵ 768¹ seq.

حَبِيرَةَ بْنِ عَمْرِ بْنِ سَلَمَةَ [القشيري] made a raid against an-Nu'mān ibn al-Mundhir, king of al-Ḥīra 404¹⁰ (but see foot-note)

أَبْنَا حُتَيْم of the clan 'Amr ibn Kilāb: two men who were slain by the Ḍabba at the Battle of Dārat Ma'sal 388² seq.

بَنُو الْهَاجِم a family of the Ḍibāb 916¹⁴ 918³: see also 924 notes²

حَبِيْمَةَ mother(?) of Ḳais and al-Hirmās, sons of 'Abbās al-Ghassānī 637¹³ 865³ 1000⁵ 1019¹ seq.

حَدَاد clan 595⁸ [see Ibn Duraid 284¹⁹]

هَدَمَ بْنِ لَدَم see 93⁸

الْهَذَلَفُ بْنِ رَبِيعَةَ بْنِ عَتِيْبَةَ الْيَرْبُوعِي a contemporary of the father of al-Farazdaq 414¹⁸ 415³ seq.

هَذِيلُ بْنِ الْأَخْنَسِ [العنبري] lived at the time of the Battle of al-Waḳīṭ 306⁴ 13 seq.

الْهَذِيلُ بْنِ زُفَرٍ بْنِ الْحَارِثِ الْكَلَابِي, one of the Banū Nufail ibn 'Amr 507⁵: took a prominent part in the war against the Taghlib in the reign of 'Abd-al-Malik 507⁴ 902¹⁶ 1041⁸ seq.

الْهَذِيلُ بْنِ حَرِيمٍ [السَّعْدِي] leader of the Banū Muḳā'is at the Battle of al-Farūḳ 1072¹²

هَذِيلُ [بْنِ مَذْرَكَةَ] tribe 717¹⁶ (text and allusion doubtful)

الْهَذِيلُ بْنِ هُبَيْرَةَ التَّغْلِبِي, called أَبُو حَسَّانٍ 473⁹ (= 703¹) 475¹⁷, and مُجَدِّعٌ 473¹² (= 703⁵), of the clan Tha'labā ibn Bakr [ibn Ḥubaib] 266¹³ 1088² (var. 'Amr ibn Tha'labā 373²): defeated the Yarbu' at Irāb 473⁵ seq. cf. 702¹⁷ seq. 882¹⁰ seq. 1088¹ seq.: joined with al-Ḥaufazān in attacking the Sa'd ibn Zaid-Manāt 883¹³ seq.: see also 148¹³ 324⁵ 704⁶ 880¹⁶ 882³ 883¹⁰

سَعْدُ هَذِيمِ 800 هَذِيمِ

الْهَذِيمِ 800 الْهَذِيمِ

عُرّ a woman mentioned in a verse by Imru'u-l-K̲ais 85¹³

عَرَمُ بْنُ سِنَانِ بْنِ ابْنِ حَارِثَةَ الْمُرِّي at the Battle of Jabala 675¹

عَرَمُ بْنُ حَرَمِ بْنِ حَمَّصَمِ الْمُرِّي slain at al-Khāthira in the War of Dāḥis 94⁶ seq.: see also 105¹⁰

عَرَمُ بْنُ حَرَمِ بْنِ عَبَّاسِ الْغَسَّانِي 637¹⁵, called also عَجَبِيَّة (after his mother?)

1019¹: slain, together with his brother K̲ais, by ʿUtaiba ibn al-Ḥarith at the Battle of Kinhil (= Ghaul) 865⁴ 1000⁵: see also 60¹¹ 77⁶ 835⁵ (cf. 999¹) 1018¹⁶

عَمْرُو الْغَسَّانِي (var. أَبُو الْيَرْمُوسِ) i. e. 702⁴, slain by the Banū Nahshal 701¹⁷

عَمْرُو الْيَرْمُوسِ one of the Persian generals at the Battle of al-K̲ādisiyya 995⁹

عَرَمِيُّ بْنُ رَيْحِ بْنِ يَرْبُوعِ ancestor of a family 49⁴ (= 783⁵), see also 66⁷

عَوْرِيَّة a woman celebrated by al-Aʿshā 478¹³ cf. 328⁶

الْيَرِيمُ (var. الْيَزِيدُ) mentioned in connection with the feud between the Dībāb and the Jaʿfar ibn Kilāb 925¹⁶

عَرِيمُ بْنُ الْخَطِيمِ بْنِ الْأَعْرَفِ الضَّبَابِي, brother of Abū Laṭīfa, took part in the War of Harāmīt 929³, see also 527¹⁴

عَرِيمُ بْنُ عَدِيٍّ بْنِ ابْنِ صَاحَكَةَ الْمُجَاشِعِي i. e. عَرِيمُ بْنُ ابْنِ صَاحَكَةَ Wakīʿ ibn Ḥassān 351¹ 361¹⁵ [in the *Index* to Ṭabarī p. 611 Huraim ibn Abī Ṭahma is treated as distinct from Huraim ibn ʿAdī, but see Mubarrad 687¹⁰]

عِشَامُ بْنُ عَبْدِ الْمَلِكِ the Caliph: enlogised by al-Farazdaq 1004¹ 1009¹⁰ seq.: satirised by the same poet 984⁴: his interview with Jarīr on receiving the news of the imprisonment of al-Farazdaq 984¹¹ seq.: his grave regarded as a sanctuary 380⁸: see also 539¹² 934¹³

عِشَامُ بْنُ مُحَمَّدٍ [بْنِ السَّائِبِ] الْخَلْبِيُّ cited as a historical authority by Abū ʿUbaida 452⁶: cited by Muḥammad ibn Ḥabīb 461⁵: called ابْنُ الْخَلْبِيِّ 461⁴ 47 notes⁸ 452⁶ 497¹⁶, and also الْخَلْبِيُّ 75² (where he cites al-Mufaḍḍal ibn Muḥammad): in the following passages the term الْخَلْبِيُّ may refer either to him or to his father 48 notes⁴ 77³ 83⁵ seq. 140¹ 432⁹ 1093¹: see also 1081⁸

عِشَامُ بْنُ الْمُغِيرَةِ الْأَخْزَرِيُّ father of Abū Jahl (= ʿAmr ibn Hishām) 607³ 1017¹² 1018³

عِشَامُ, i. o. السَّيِّدُ بْنُ مُحَمَّدٍ, cited by Abū ʿUbayda 365¹⁴ 366²: called كَلْبِيّ 747¹⁴, where he is cited by ash-Sharkī ibn al-Kuṭāmī: see also عِشَامُ بْنُ مُحَمَّدٍ

عَمْرِ بْنِ كَعْبٍ see انْبِصَانُ

عَلَالُ بْنُ أَحْوَزٍ 991¹², called ابْنُ أَحْوَزٍ 992¹⁴ 993⁵: eulogised by Jarīr for having taken part in the extermination of the family of al-Muhallab *ibid.*

عَلَالُ بْنُ صَعْمَعَةَ الْكَلْبِيِّ a contemporary of the father of Jarīr 23⁹

عَلَالُ بْنُ عَمْرِ بْنِ صَعْمَعَةَ tribe 30¹³: defeated by the Nahshal ibn Dārim at al-Watida (= al-Watidāt) 389³ seq. cf. 934³ (?) 956¹ (?): see also 847 303¹¹ 470⁷ 659¹⁵ 1018²

عَلَالُ [بْنِ عِلَاقَةَ الشَّيْبَانِيّ] mentioned in a verse by al-Akhṭal 461⁶

عَلَالُ بْنُ كَعْبِ بْنِ مَالِكِ التَّمِيمِيِّ the protector of Abū Duʿād al-Iyādī 408⁵ seq. (but cf. the divergent account 91¹¹ seq.)

عُشْمُ بْنُ دُعْدُةِ بْنِ عَلَالٍ see ابْنِ عَلَالٍ

رَبِيعَةُ بْنُ فُرْطٍ see سَلَمَةُ بْنُ عَلِيٍّ

هَمَامُ بْنُ بَشَامَةَ [الْعَنْبَرِيّ] lived at the time of the Battle of al-Waḳīṭ 306⁴

هَمَامُ بْنُ رِيحِ بْنِ يَرْبُوعِ ancestor of a family 18¹⁴ (according to one interpretation 18¹⁷), cf. هَمَامُ بْنُ رِيحِ 1080⁴ and هَمَامُ بْنُ يَرْبُوعِ 70⁵ seq.

هَمَامُ بْنُ غَالِبِ بْنِ صَعْمَعَةَ see الْفَرَزْدَقُ

هَمَامُ بْنُ مَرَّةِ بْنِ دُعْدُةِ الشَّيْبَانِيّ ancestor of a distinguished family: his genealogy 18⁶ 91¹² 587¹: his mother Haila bint Munḳidh 905⁷ seq.: took a prominent part in the war against the Taghlib and was slain by them at al-Iḡṣāibat (= Iḡṣa) 266¹⁴ seq.: his descendants mentioned 18¹⁴ (according to one interpretation) 266⁹ 644¹⁷ 806¹⁵

هَمَامُ بْنُ رِيحِ بْنِ يَرْبُوعِ see هَمَامُ بْنُ يَرْبُوعِ

هَمْدَانُ tribe: fought as the allies of the Madhḥij and the Kinda at the Second Battle of al-Kulab 149¹²: see also 361⁴ 603¹³ 717⁴ seq.

قَبِيصَةُ بْنُ حَرْثِ بْنِ عَمْرِو see اَبْنَعَج

عَمِيَانُ بْنُ عَدِيٍّ السَّدُوسِي prefect of police at al-Baṣra in A. H. 64 727¹³

عَمِيم a clan of the 'Anaza 728²⁰

اَنْغَرَزَق and اَلْاَخْطَل see عَمِيم بن غَلَب

(1) عُنْد (or عُنْد) a woman mentioned by al-Ḥuṭai'a 244¹⁵

(2) عُنْد mentioned by Jarīr 27¹ 60¹ seq. 61⁶ seq. 110¹⁰ seq. 174⁵ 825⁵ seq.

(3) عُنْد mentioned by al-Farazdaq 169⁴

(4) عُنْد authoress of a verse cited 575⁷

عُنْد بنت اَلْحَارِث daughter of the Kindite king al-Ḥarith ibn 'Amr and wife of al-Mundhir ibn Mā-as-Samā king of al-Ḥīra 267⁹ seq. (cf. 266 notes⁴) 714² 884¹⁶ seq., or, according to 1073⁷, of his son al-Mundhir: see also 1018¹⁴ 1081⁹ 1083³

عُنْد بنت حَوَظ بن قُرَاش السَّلَيْطِيَّة mother of Faḍāla al-Yarbūṭ 31³ (genealogy)

عُنْد بنت اَبِي سَفْيَانَ بن حَرْب mother of Babba (= 'Abdallāh ibn al-Ḥarith ibn Naufal) 726¹⁹ 727¹⁰ 731¹

عُنَيْدَةُ بنت صَعَصَعَةَ بن نَجِيَّة see عُنْد بنت صَعَصَعَةَ

عُنَيْدَةُ بنت عَبْدِ اَلله بن حَكِيم see عُنْد بنت عَبْدِ اَلله

عُنْد بنت وَقَّاص captured at the Battle of an-Nisār 242³

عَمْرُو بن اَلْمُنْدَر see اَبْنُ عُنْد

عُمَيَّ بن اُسَيْد بن جَذِيمَةَ اَلْعَبْسِي father of Kīrwāsh 95⁹ 96⁴ 100¹⁶ 101⁴

عُنَيْدُ بن اَبِيس بن زُعَيْر (or اَنْبَيْدُ) father of Zuhair (q. v.), who cites him 357¹¹ seq.: for his genealogy, see 357²

عُنَيْدَةُ الشَّيْبَانِيَّة daughter of a man who was captured at the Battle of Dhn Ṭulūḥ 50¹⁵ (= 784⁵)

عُنَيْدَةُ بنت صَعَصَعَةَ بن نَجِيَّة, called also عُنْد 264⁸ seq., and اَلْخَمَار 705¹⁴ (cf.

264¹¹ seq.), paternal aunt of al-Farazdaq and wife of az-Zibriḳān ibn Badr 127⁶
(var. سَيِّدَة) 167¹⁴ 168¹ 708³

عَنْدَ بنت عبد الله بن حكيم المجاشعيّ, called also عَنْد 440¹: said to be identical
with the woman satirised by Jarīr 440³ (cf. 937¹²) 440⁵ (= 938²) 440⁷ (cf.
1036¹⁵) — the text of all these passages is doubtful

صَعْنَة بن نَجِيَّة بن عقل see ابو عُنَيْدَة

عَوَازُ a group of tribes, included in Ḳais-ʿAilān: eulogised by Jarīr 1037¹⁴: treated
by al-Farazdaq sometimes with respect 329³ 468¹⁵, and sometimes with contempt
393⁹ 914⁶ 916⁸: for the phrase عَوَازُ see 365⁴, and for اخو عَوَازِ 202¹: see
also 228³ 229³ 243¹⁴ 535¹ 1028³ 1065¹

عَوْبَر see 150²

عَوْدَة بن جرول بن نَيْشَل ancestor of a family of the Dārim and a contemporary of
the Lakhmite king ʿAmr ibn al-Mundhir 1086¹²: his descendants mentioned 220¹⁷
(see 219¹¹) 771¹⁵

عَوْدَة بن عليّ الحنفيّ at the Battle of Jadūd 147¹⁷

عَبْدُ اللَّهِ بن أبييتم بن الأسود الدّخعيّ sent by Muʿāwiya to Ziyād ibn Abīhi 620¹¹: was one of
the supporters of the Caliph ʿAbd-al-Malik at al-Kūfa 1091⁸

عَصَة الشَّيْبَانِيّ descendant of al-Ḥārith ibn Hammām: at the Battle
of al-Waḳīṭ 309⁷ 312¹⁶

عَبْدُ اللَّهِ بن أبييتم بن أبييتم, called ابْنُ الْمُعَاس 583¹⁸, a descendant of al-Ḥārith ibn
Hammām, slew ʿIṣma ibn an-Naḥḥār at the Battle of Mulaiḥa (= Ḥaumul) and
was afterwards slain, in vengeance, by the Yarbūʿ at al-Iyād 73¹⁹ 583¹⁸ seq. 584⁶

عَبْدَةُ a woman mentioned by Jarīr 775⁵ (var. الدَّفَاء)

عَيْلَة بنت مُنْقِذ بن سلمان السّعدية mother of Hammām and Jassās, sons of Murra
ibn Dhuhl, and sister of al-Basūs 905⁸

9

عَبْدَةُ الشَّيْبَانِيّ a descendant of Asad ibn Hammām: at the Battle of Dhu ʿṬaluh
784⁹ (cf. 50¹³)

وَإِدِّ بْنِ خَلِيفَةَ بْنِ أَسْمَاءَ see وَإِدِّ بْنِ خَلِيفَةَ

وَإِدِّ بْنِ جَنْدَبِ الْعَبْسِيِّ one of the hostages slain by Ḥudhaifa ibn Badr al-Fazārī 94¹

وَإِدِّ بْنِ خَلِيفَةَ بْنِ أَسْمَاءَ (var. وَإِدِّ) a descendant of Ṣakhr ibn Minḡar: his verses on the flight of ‘Ubaidallāh ibn Ziyād from al-Baṣra 735¹⁰ seq.

عَمْرُو بْنِ وَإِدِّ see ابْنُ وَإِدِّ

نُعَيْمِ بْنِ عَدَّابِ بْنِ الْخُرَيْثِ see الْوَأَقِعة

وَأَيْلِ بْنِ مَعْنٍ see وَأَيْلِ بَاعِلَةَ

كَلَيْبِ بْنِ رَبِيعَةَ بْنِ الْخُرَيْثِ see وَأَيْلِ بْنِ رَبِيعَةَ

وَأَيْلِ [بَنِي قَسِطِ] the ancestor of the tribes of Bakr and Taghlib, who are called 454¹² (= 1075⁵): construed as fem. 148¹ 457⁶ (= 1077⁷) 595⁹ 645¹⁹: see also 327³ 585¹⁹ (= 1069¹⁴) 710¹⁴ 711¹³ 766¹¹ 882⁵ 905¹¹

وَأَيْلِ بَاعِلَةَ 993¹² clan 906⁷ 12, called also وَأَيْلِ بْنِ مَعْنِ بْنِ مَالِكِ بْنِ أَعْمَرَ

وَيْرَ بْنِ أَوْسِ بْنِ مَعْرَةَ الْفَرِيعِيِّ verses of an-Nabigha al-Ja’dī directed against him 717¹⁴ seq.: verse ascribed to him 718⁵

أَبُو الْوَثَيْفِ الْبِلَابِيِّ a descendant of Salmā ibn Mālik (q. v.) 226¹²: conversed with Abū ‘Ubaida 229¹³ seq.: cited by Sa’dān ibn al-Mubārak 408¹⁷: see also 228¹

سَخِيمِ بْنِ وَثِيلِ see ابْنُ وَثِيلِ

وَجَرَّةُ بِنْتُ الْخَطِيمِ sister of Abū Laṭīfa (q. v.) 928¹³ seq.

الْوَحِيدِ apparently a nickname of Sa’d ibn Zuhair ibn Jusham ibn Bakr [at-Taghlibī] 899¹³

الْوَحِيدِ بْنِ كِلَابِ clan 924¹⁴ seq.

وَدٍّ (or وَدٍّ) deity 141¹

وَدِيعَةَ بْنِ أَوْسِ بْنِ مَرْثَدِ الْيَرْبُوعِيِّ 583¹³, a descendant of Aznam ibn ‘Ubaid ibn Thā’laba 810⁹ cf. 581¹⁵ 1019¹¹: called also وَدِيعَةُ بْنُ الْأَوْسِ 581¹⁵, and مَرْثَدُ بْنُ وَدِيعَةَ 810⁹ 1019¹¹: at the Battle of al-Iyād 581¹⁵ 582¹⁵ seq.

الْوَرَّازُ (var. الاراز) 308⁵ seq., called also وَرَّازُ تَتِيمَ 310⁶ seq., i. e. of the Taimallat ibn Tha'labā: at the Battle of al-Waḳīṭ *ibid.* 310⁹ 312⁹ 13: at al-Kūfa in the time of 'Alī ibn Abī Ṭalīb 308⁵ seq.

وَرْدُ (or الْوَرْدُ see 336 notes⁵ 338¹⁶) slew Harim ibn Ḍamḍam at al-Khāthira in the War of Dāḥis 94⁷; see also 105¹² 194¹⁷ [and Ḥamāsa 206²⁵ seq.]

وَرْدَةُ mother of the poet al-Ba'ith: brought as a captive from Isfahān 40⁷ 63¹⁷

وَرْقَةُ a descendant of 'Adī ibn Fazāra (q. v.): was present at the death of Ḥudhaifa ibn Badr al-Fazārī 95¹⁵

وَرْقَةُ بْنُ زَيْبَرِ بْنِ جَذِيمَةَ الْعَبْسِيِّ made an unsuccessful attempt to slay Khālīd ibn Ja'far ibn Kilāb 384¹⁵ seq. (cf. 384¹²): his verses on the occasion 384¹⁵ seq.

وَرْقَةُ بْنُ نَصْرِ الْبَاهِلِيِّ prefect of police under Kūtaiba ibn Muslim 360¹¹

عَقَبَةُ بْنِ مَلِيصَ see أَبُو الْوَرَّةِ

وَزْرُ الْعَنْبَرِيِّ had an encounter with the Lahāzīm immediately after the Battle of al-Waḳīṭ 312¹⁹: his verses on the occasion 313³ seq.

الْوَضَّاحُ a Berber who commanded a body of troops called after him (الْوَضَّاحِيَّةُ) in the reign of Yazīd ibn 'Abd-al-Malik 995¹²

الْوَضَّاحُ بْنُ حَيْثَمَةَ of the clan 'Abdallāh ibn Dārim: cited as a historical authority by Zuhair ibn Ḥunaid 731¹⁰

وَعَلَةُ بْنُ عَبْدِ اللَّهِ الْجَرُمِيِّ fled from the Second Battle of al-Kulab 151¹³ 154¹⁸ seq.: his verses on his escape 155³ seq.

مَرْبَعٌ see وَعُوعَةُ

مُجَالِشَعٌ see وَقْبَانُ

وَقْدَانُ apparently a subdivision of the Banu Subai 1097⁸

وَبِيعُ بْنِ أَبِي سُوءٍ, called also وَبِيعُ بْنِ حَسَّانَ بْنِ قَبِيْسَ الْغُدَانِيِّ, after his great-grandfather 358²⁰ 972¹, أَبُو الْمُنْتَرِفِ 351¹¹, and الْأَسْمَجُ 358²⁰: his genealogy 343⁵ seq.: his quarrel with Kūtaiba ibn Muslim 350¹⁹ seq.: joined the conspiracy against him 359⁵ seq.: the unsuccessful attempt of Kūtaiba to arrest him 360¹ seq.: took

the chief part in the murder of Ḥutaiba and his supporters 360¹⁵ seq.: his subsequent conduct 363⁶ seq.: the intrigues of Yazīd ibn al-Muhallab against him 366¹³ seq.: his imprisonment 367⁹ seq.: see also 118⁹ 349¹⁴ 369⁵ seq. 399¹⁷ seq. 432⁴ 898¹⁶ 974⁸

أَبْنُ الدَّوْرَقِيَّةِ (or وَكَيْعُ بْنُ عَمِيرَةَ 372 notes⁹), called وَكَيْعُ بْنُ عَمِيرَةَ الْقُرَيْعِيِّ, slew ʿAbdallāh ibn Khazīm (in A. H. 72) 372³ seq.

وَكَيْعُ بْنُ الْقِصَافِ, called also وَكَيْعُ بْنُ مَسْعُودِ بْنِ الْقِصَافِ 919³, and أَخُو الْقِصَافِ 918⁶: for his genealogy, see 918¹² 919¹: imprisoned by the Taimallāh ibn Thāʿlaba soon after the death of the Caliph ʿUthmān 919³ seq. cf. 918 notes³ seq.

وَلَادَةُ بِنْتُ الْعَبَّاسِ بْنِ جَزْرٍ [الْعَبَّاسِيَّةُ] wife of the Caliph ʿAbd-al-Malik and mother of al-Walīd and Sulaimān 939³

الْوَلِيدُ بْنُ عَبْدِ الْمَلِكِ the Caliph: his attempt to secure the succession for his son ʿAbd-al-ʿAzīz 351¹⁴ seq.: see also 350¹⁴ 397¹ 939³ seq.

الشَّرَفِيُّ الْوَلِيدُ بْنُ الْقُضَامِيِّ بْنِ الْحُكَيْنِ

أَبْنُ تَعْقَلٍ 380¹⁴: took refuge at the grave of the Caliph Hishām and was slain there by order of Yazīd ibn Hubaira 380⁵ seq.

الْوَلِيدُ بْنُ يَزِيدَ بْنِ عَبْدِ الْمَلِكِ the Caliph 934¹³ 939⁴

عُمَارَةُ بْنُ زِيَادِ بْنِ عَبْدِ اللَّهِ see النُّعْبَاقُ

وَعْبُ بْنُ أَبَجَرَ بْنِ جَابِرِ الْعِجْلِيِّ took part in the rebellion of Yazīd ibn al-Muhallab and was slain by order of Maslama ibn ʿAbd-al-Malik 997¹² seq.

ي

يَزِيدُ بْنُ عُدُسَ بْنِ زُرَّارَةَ brother of Zurāra ibn ʿUdus (q. v.): slain in a raid against the ʿĀmir ibn Ṣaʿṣaʿa 1060⁷ seq. cf. 656⁸: see also 219⁴ 807¹⁵ (?)

يُحَايِرُ see مِرَاثُ

الْيَرَابِيعُ a subdivision of the tribe an-Namir ibn Ḥāsiṭ 595¹ 15

[بن حَنْظَلَةَ بن مَالِك] يَرْبُوع one of the principal tribes of the Tamīm: nicknamed 588⁷ (= 1081⁵): their victory over the army sent by al-Mundhir ibn Mā-as-Samā, king of al-Ḥīra (Battle of Ṭikhfa) 66¹² seq. cf. 298¹¹ seq.: raided by Ḳais ibn Zuhair al-ʿAbsī 84¹³ seq.: their victory over the ʿAbs at Dhāt-al-Jurf (= aṣ-Ṣarāʿim) 336¹⁵ seq.: their victory over the ʿĀmir ibn Ṣaṣaʿa and the Kinda at Dhū Najab 587¹⁴ seq. (= 1079¹³ seq.): raided by Bisṭām ibn Ḳais (Battle of Ḳushāwa) 19⁴ seq.: defeated by the Shaibān at Ḥaumal 73⁹ seq.: raided by al-Hudhail ibn Ḥubaira at-Taghlībī (Battle of Irāb) 473⁹ seq. cf. 703¹ seq. 882¹⁰ seq.: their victory over the Shaibān at al-Iyād 581³ seq.: their victory over the Lahāzim and the Shaibān at Dhū Ṭulūḥ 47⁹ seq. cf. 73⁶ 781¹² seq.: their victory over the ʿĀmir ibn Ṣaṣaʿa at al-Marrūt 71³ seq.: their alliance with the Banū Nahshal 699⁹ 752¹⁶: their rivalry with Ghālib ibn Ṣaṣaʿa (Day of Ṣauʿar) 414⁷ seq. 625⁸ seq.: eulogised by Jarīr 65² 111⁶ 163¹⁵ 247¹⁰ seq. *et passim*: see also 498¹³ 510¹⁵ 647⁶ 648⁴ 702¹² 870¹⁵ 888⁴ 1021¹⁵ seq. 1069¹ seq.

[بن غَيْظ] يَرْبُوع a subdivision of the Ghaiz ibn Murra 105¹⁴ 107¹

حَنْظَلَةَ بن مَالِك بن يَرْبُوع a clan included in the Banu-l-ʿAdawiya 186¹³

(1) الْيَرْبُوعِي author of a verse cited 741¹³

(2) الْيَرْبُوعِي a historical authority cited by al-Aṣmaʿī 747¹⁴: was acquainted with ʿIkāl ibn Shabba 697⁶ (cf. 984¹¹): is cited for the text of the *Naḡnʿid* 347: see also 268⁷ 326¹ 398⁵ 426¹¹ 448¹⁶ 474⁹ 546¹ 548³ 600⁹ 698¹⁰ 810¹⁰ 816¹¹ 919² 984³ 991⁷

يَزِيد (?) mentioned in a verse of Jarīr as having distinguished himself in a battle at Ḥalabān 894⁹

يَزِيد بن ثَرْوَانَ الْقَيْسِي a man proverbial for his stupidity 354⁵ 842⁴, called also ابو نافع 355¹⁰, حَبْنَقَةُ 354⁶, الْبَبَقَةُ 842⁴ (الْبَبَقَةُ in rhyme 842³), and ذو الْوَدَعَاتِ 355¹⁰

يَزِيد بن الْحَجْدَاءِ الْعَجَلِي his verses on the Battle of al-Waḳrī 308¹¹ 310⁴ seq.

يَزِيد بن حَارِثَةَ see حَارِثَةُ بن يَزِيد

يَزِيد حَزْن 151¹⁶, one of the four persons mentioned 150¹ seq.

يَزِيد بن حِمَار السَّدُونِي at the Battle of Dhū Ḳar 642⁸ seq. 643¹⁸

يَزِيدُ بْنُ حَنْظَلَةَ بْنِ ثَعْلَبَةَ تَعِجَلِيٌّ, called 'يَزِيدُ بْنُ سَيِّرٍ' 643³, and 'مَكْسَر' (var. 'مَكْسِر')

643¹ 648⁶: his verses uttered at the Battle of Dhū Ḳār 643³ seq.

يَزِيدُ بْنُ تَرْيَنَ 151¹⁶, one of the four persons mentioned 150¹ seq.

يَزِيدُ بْنُ سَمِيرِ التَّجَرْمِيّ reported to Abū Ubaida information derived from Sawwār ibn Saʿd 726¹⁴

يَزِيدُ بْنُ سِنَنٍ ابْنِ أَبِي حَارِثَةَ تَعَمَرِيّ at the Battle of Jabala 675¹: was leader of the

Murra ibn ʿAuf when they made a raid upon the Taim [ibn ʿAbd-Manāt] 1068¹²

يَزِيدُ بْنُ عَمْرٍو بْنِ خُوَيْلِدٍ see يَزِيدُ بْنُ اَلْشَّعْفِ

صَرِيفُ بْنُ سَيْدَانَ 387 notes ⁶ — see يَزِيدُ بْنُ ضَرِيفٍ

يَزِيدُ بْنُ عَبْدِ مَدَانَ at the Second Battle of al-Kulāb 150¹, see 151¹⁶ seq.

يَزِيدُ بْنُ اَلْعُرَيْدِ اَلْحَارِثِيّ slain by Ḍamra ibn Ḍamra an-Nahshalī at Najrān 601⁷

يَزِيدُ بْنُ عُبَيْرَةَ see يَزِيدُ بْنُ عُمَرَ بْنِ عُبَيْرَةَ

يَزِيدُ بْنُ اَلْشَّعْفِ (genealogy), usually called يَزِيدُ بْنُ عَمْرٍو بْنِ خُوَيْلِدِ اَلْاَنْدَلُسِيِّ 761¹⁵

179⁷ 587¹⁵ 673² seq. 933⁹ 1079⁷ 1080¹⁶, also يَزِيدُ بْنُ خُوَيْلِدٍ 387¹⁴ (cf. 761¹⁷) 589¹

(= 1080⁷) 932⁴, يَزِيدُ بْنُ اَلْشَّعْفِ 1085¹⁴, يَزِيدُ بْنُ عَمْرٍو 72¹², and يَزِيدُ بْنُ اَلْمُفَيْيَسِ 72¹²: befriended

Mirdās ibn Abī ʿĀmir who had been robbed of his camels soon after the Battle of Jabala 673² seq.: was wounded on the head at the Battle of Dhū Najab 587¹

cf. 1080³ seq.: a verse ascribed to him, and a reply by the poetess al-ʿAurā 72¹²

seq.: see also 759¹²

يَزِيدُ بْنُ اَلْعَوَمِ [تَشْيِيبَنِيّ] captured by the Yarbūʿ at the Battle of al-Iyād 584⁷

585¹⁷ seq. (cf. 1069¹ seq., where Subaiʿ appears in the place of Yazīd)

يَزِيدُ بْنُ عَوْفٍ succeeded his father as *ridf* at the court of al-

Mundhir ibn Mā-as-Samā 298¹²

يَزِيدُ بْنُ قَيْدٍ a pre-Islamic warrior, descended from Kaʿb ibn ʿAmr ibn Tamīm 733¹⁰

يَزِيدُ بْنُ اَلْمَمُورِ (var. 'يَزِيدُ بْنُ اَلْمَيْسَمِ') at the Second Battle of al-Kulāb

150¹, see 151¹⁶ seq.

مُخَرَّم بن يَزِيد بن الْمُخَرَّم, called also مُخَرَّم 151¹⁷, and شَرِيح بن مُخَرَّم 151¹⁵: at the Second Battle of al-Kulāb 150¹

مَسْعُود [النَّشَلِي] بن يَزِيد a descendant of Salma ibn Jandal 948⁷

مُسَيَّر النُّشَيْبَانِي بن يَزِيد at the Battle of Dhū Kār 642⁵ 643¹⁷

يَزِيد بن مُعَاوِيَةَ the Caliph: his sentiments respecting the death of al-Ḥusain ibn 'Alī 721⁴ seq.: see also 112⁹ 118¹⁴ 372 notes³ 486¹⁵ 721¹⁴ 728¹³ 729¹⁵ 972⁵

أَبِي عَبَّاسِيَّة أَبْن الرَّحْمَةِ يَزِيد بن الْمُهَلَّب بن أَبِي صَفْرَةَ 356³ (see note), and يَزِيد 367⁵: was a favourite at the court of the Caliph Sulaimān 353¹¹ seq.: mentioned with contempt by Kūtaiba ibn Muslim 356⁹: his intrigue against Wakī' ibn Ḥassān 366¹⁴ seq.: his administration 367¹ seq.: his death 363³ seq.: see also 974⁵ 984¹⁰ 997¹⁴

يَزِيد بن عُمَرَ بن حُبَيْرَةَ, i. e. يَزِيد بن عُبَيْرَةَ, governor of Kinnasrīn 380⁹

يَزِيد بن عَوْبَرٍ at the Second Battle of al-Kulāb 150², see 151¹⁶

يَزِيد بن يَرْبُوع, called also الْحَرَام 496¹ 824⁶, and الْعَنْبَر 824⁷: ancestor of a clan — see الْحَرَام بن يَرْبُوع

الْمُخَلَّب الْقُرَيْبِيُّ see أَبُو يَزِيد

الْيَزِيدَانِ 151¹⁶, see 150¹ seq.

مُحَمَّد بن الْعَبَّاس see الْيَزِيدِي

(1) يَسَارٌ a herdsman or shepherd 64⁷ 332¹⁴

(2) يَسَارٌ الْكَوَاعِبِ, called يَسَارٌ, a slave who became proverbial on account of the misfortunes which he brought upon himself 816³ seq. (= 1093¹ seq.)

يَشْدَرٌ a tribe included in the Bakr ibn Wā'il 61¹ 148¹ 728^{6 15} 764⁹ (see 764¹²)

يَعْقُوبُ Jacob, mentioned by Jarīr 994¹⁶

أُم يَعْمَرُ a woman mentioned by Jarīr 992¹

يَعُوقُ deity 141⁴

عَمْرُ بن حَقَّص see أَبُو الْيَقْطَانِ

الْيَمَانِيَّةُ the Yemenite tribes 358¹, called also اَلْيَمَن 112¹¹ 113³ seq. 155⁹ 448⁵ 571
 notes ⁴ 701¹⁶ 738²⁰ 903⁵ 988¹⁰: اَعْلَ الْيَمَن the genealogists of the Yemenite school
 298¹⁷ (= 885³)

الْيَمِينُ 620¹ 1015³

يُوسُفُ Joseph 462⁷

يُونُسُ بْنُ حَبِيبٍ the philologist, a *maulā* of Bilāl ibn Harmī 323³: cited by Abū
 Ubaida 468¹⁷ 519¹⁸ 721² 724⁶ 729¹⁵: see also 734¹¹

INDEX IV.

NAMES OF PLACES.

الأباضُ at Mecca 1028¹⁰

أبال 304¹³ (var. وَبَال)

أبان 495³ 715¹ 895⁵ (as var.)

أبرشهر 372 notes [†]

أبرق الروحان see 888 notes ¹⁵

أبرق صَحِيان 977⁸ (var. صَحْجَان and صَحْجَان)

الابرق 965⁹

الابح 450¹¹

أبلى 813¹¹

أزل 318⁵

أثبيت 221¹

أجا 34⁶ 1083⁹, or أجا 632¹¹

الاجباب 300³ (= 535¹⁵ 536⁵ 678¹⁶)

الاجر 964⁶ 979¹³

الاجفار (?) 612¹⁴

الاجفر 127¹⁸

أحد 747⁸

الأحص 906¹⁶

الأحفار 334[†]

الأحرم 588⁹ (= 932¹⁰ 1081³) — see *Glossary*

الأخشبان 912¹¹

الأحلال see الأرحال

أدم 644⁹

الأدسي or الأدم 212¹⁵ 599⁷

أذربيجان 895¹²

أذرت 433⁶

أرب site of a battle in which al-Hudhail ibn Hubaira at-Taghlibi defeated the Yarbū 473⁵ seq. 476⁸ 494³ 702¹⁷ seq. 761¹⁶ 882¹¹ 883[†] 1088¹ seq.

الأرانب 1064¹¹ (see Bakri 88¹⁹ seq.)

الأرحال 305⁵ (var. الأرحال)

أرم الحلب 70¹⁴

أزفان (= أرفان) 39¹¹

أريحا Jericho 451³

أسام see 42¹⁶

أَسْمَاءُ 579⁶

إِصْبِيَانُ 63¹⁷ 896¹, or إِصْقِيَانُ 407

إِصْقَحْرُ 995¹⁰

إِصْقِيَانُ see إِصْبِيَانُ

أَضْلَحُ 215¹ 945⁷ (= 1096¹⁴) 945¹⁶

أَضْمُ 106⁴ 195¹⁹ 196¹²

أُضْحَلُ 156⁵ 15

أُضْلَمُ 103³

الْأَعْلُ 211¹⁴ 891 notes ³

الْأَعْرَلَانِ 891⁶

أَعْشَاشُ 75¹ 548⁶ 580¹⁷ 648 notes ⁴ — see

الْعَبِيبُ and الأياد

أَعْيَارُ 193¹¹ 635¹³ — see النَّقِيعَةُ

أَنْفُ (= الْأَنْفَةُ) 584¹⁹ cf. 583 notes ¹

الْأَنْفَةُ 299¹⁷ 580¹⁷ 581⁶ 583³ 585¹⁹ (= 1069¹⁴)

seq. — see الأياد

الْأَنْحَوَاتُ 53¹³ (see foot-note)

أَفْرَنُ site of a battle in which Anas ibn Ziyād al-Absī defeated and slew ‘Amr ibn ‘Amr ad-Dārimī 678⁵ 679⁵ seq. 977¹¹ (= 679¹¹)

الْأَكْمُ 761¹

الْأَمْبِيلُ 293¹⁰ (var. الأَمْبِيلُ)

مَجْبَرُ الْأَمْرَارِ 102⁷ 335¹² — see مَجْبَرُ الْأَمْرَارِ

الْمَلْحَانُ 6¹³ 11¹⁵

الْأَمْبِيلُ see الْأَمْبِيلُ

فَلْدُ الْأَمْبِيلِ 190¹ — see الْأَمْبِيلُ

الْأَنْبَارُ 12¹⁰

الْأَنْسَرُ 238⁷ — see أَنْسَارُ

الْأَعْوَاظُ 113⁵ 297¹¹

تَرْقَةُ أَحْمَدَى 406¹⁶ — see تَرْقَةُ أَحْمَدَى

أَوْرَةَ site of a massacre of the Dārim by ‘Amr ibn al-Mundhir king of al-Ḥira 45¹⁹ 427 notes ³ 652¹² seq. 977⁴ 1081⁶ seq.: see also 810⁵ 887¹⁰, which refer to an earlier event [Ibn al-Athīr I 408²⁰ seq.]

أَوَّلُ 283¹⁴ 290⁵ 304¹ [usually vocalised أَوَّلُ, but see Bakrī 131¹]

ذُو ضُلُوحٍ 53³ 66⁴ 268⁶ 781¹² — see ذُو ضُلُوحٍ

أَوْشَاسُ 244¹¹

بُومُ الْأَنْفَةِ site of a battle (called also الْأَنْفَةُ, بُومُ الْعُضَائِي and بُومُ مَلَيْكَةِ, بُومُ أَعْشَاشُ, see *Glossary* s.r. عُنُل) in which the Yarbū‘ defeated the Shaibān 580¹³ seq., cf. 1069¹ seq. where this battle is confused with that of al-Ghabīṭ: see also 483¹³

إِبْلِيَاءُ 571¹⁵

ب

بَابِلُ 55³ 370¹ 543¹¹

بَاجَرْمَى 299² (= 885⁵)

بَاجْمِيرَا 749⁶ (= 1091⁶ seq.) 1092⁷

بارق 59⁶ 640¹⁵

بانقيا 616¹⁴

بحار 658², or ذو بحار 658¹⁴

البحار 674¹

البحرين 61 notes¹ 64⁶ 81¹² 539¹² 811²

917¹² 1059⁷ seq. 1085⁷ 1092¹⁵

التكيرة see البكيرية

بدر 182¹² 365⁹ 376¹²

البردان 110⁵ 889⁴

أفرن see برفنة أفرن 680²

رحران see برفنة رحران

برفنة الروحان 888⁴

برفنة ضاحك 848¹⁵

براخته site of a battle in which the Ḍabba captured and slew Muḥarrik ibn al-Ḥarith al-Ghassānī 192¹⁶ 195¹ seq. 1067⁶: see also 715¹⁵

بست 368⁶

بسيان 760¹⁵ seq.

بسينة اعراق 1099³

البيشر site of a massacre of the Taghlib by

al-Jahḥāf as-Sulamī in the reign of ʿAbd-al-Malik 401¹⁵ seq. 508¹¹ seq. 899¹²

البحرة 481 621 841 115¹⁴ 118⁶ 125¹⁰ seq.

1677 358¹⁸ 369⁵ seq. 380¹⁷ seq. 428¹ 607⁷

720¹⁵ — 742¹⁸ 749⁵ seq. 908¹ seq. 942³

972⁴ 1045⁵ 1089¹⁴ seq. *et passim*

بشك (بشك ذي قار =) البشكاه 638¹⁵:

(بشكاه مكنه =) 417¹⁶ 953¹⁵

الاياد see بطن الاياد

106² بطن التين

جو see بطن جو

الراحتان see بطن الراحتين

شبيث see بطن شبيث

عقل see بطن عقل

عرف see بطن عرف

فلج see بطن فلج

49¹⁵ بطن المذبذب

مر see بطن مر

93¹⁸ بطن نخل

بشنان حبيب 1091⁷

بغداد 121¹, or بغداد 151¹⁹

بغلاء 121¹

بقيع الربيع 798¹¹

798¹¹ بقيع العرفد

798⁹ انقبعاين

نير بلخ see بلخ

بلد 1038⁰

بلقاء 66¹ 802¹³ 836¹¹ — see ذو بلخ

899¹⁵ الملبخ

بَلِيَّةٌ 848⁷ 873¹⁴ 875³

بَيْتُ الْمُقَدَّسِ 572¹

بَيْرُ مَعُونَةَ 199 notes ⁸

الْبَيْضَتَانِ (= الْبَيْضَةُ) 168⁴

ت

التَّكْبَانِ 381⁸

تَبْرَاكُ 445¹

التَّرْبَةُ 127¹⁸

رُوحُ التَّروِيحِ see *Glossary* s. r.

تُسْتَرُ 995¹⁰

التَّسْرِيرُ 940⁷

تِعَاوُ 102⁸

تِعْشَارُ 197¹⁵ (= 1058⁹) 234¹⁸ 445³ 1058⁸

تَكْرِيبُ 267⁴

تَلْعَةُ 12¹⁴ 395⁷

التَّنَاعِي 718¹

تَبَامَةُ 510¹² 528¹⁰ 617¹⁶ 687² 770⁷ 902⁵ 947⁵

978⁴ 1028¹⁰ 1094¹⁸

التَّنَائِمُ 374¹ 620⁵

تَوْضِيعُ 754⁶

تِيْلَاسُ site of a battle between the Sa'd ibn

Zaid-Manāt and the 'Amr ibn Tamīm
1025⁵ seq.

تَيْمَاءُ 100⁴

تَيْمَنُ 150² 155⁴

ث

ثَجُّ 130¹³ 750¹² 17 (= 1092¹⁴)

ثَبِيرُ 796⁵ seq. 922¹⁵ 937⁴

الثَّرْدُ 372 notes ¹⁰

ثَرَمْدَاءُ 395¹³

الثَّعْلِيَّاتُ 929⁶

الثَّعْلِيَّةُ 127¹⁸

رَوْحَةُ الثَّمَدِ see الثَّمَدُ

ثَنِيَّةُ الْقَتْلَى 929⁷

ثَنِيَّةُ الْقَبْرِ 534¹⁵

ثَنِيَّةُ مَقْرُوفٍ 583¹⁷

ثَبْلَانُ 188⁴

ثَبْمَدُ 686¹ 1064³

الثَّيْبَةُ 620¹⁹ 1082²

ثَيَّزُ site of a battle in which Kaïs ibn
'Āsim al-Minkārī defeated the Bakr ibn
Wā'il 147³ (= 328¹⁴) 328⁴ 1023⁹ seq.:
see also 205¹⁰

ج

ذَوِ قَرِ الْجَبَابِ 638¹⁴ 641¹³ 642¹ — see قَرِ

الْجَبْنُ at al-Baṣra 720¹⁶ 731³ seq., or
الْجَبَانَةُ 432³

جَبَلَا تَبِي 798⁷

الْجَبَلَانِ *Media* 895¹⁶

يَوْمَ جَبَلَة site of a battle (called also يَوْمُ الشَّعْبِ and يَوْمُ الصَّفَا) in which the

‘Amir ibn Ṣaṣa’a and the ‘Abs defeated the Tamīm and the Dhubyān 99¹⁴ 229¹⁴ 238¹³ seq. 241¹⁴ 302¹³ 379¹⁴ 407⁴ 409² seq. 426⁶ 441¹¹ 587⁷ seq. (= 1079⁵ seq.) 654¹³—678⁷, for the date cf. 230³ 676² seq. 790¹² seq.: see also 285¹⁰ 286³

الْحَبِيبَةُ 490¹⁴

الْحُكْفَةُ 798⁷

جَدُون site of a battle in which the Banū Minkār ibn ‘Ubaid defeated the Bakr ibn Wā’il 144⁸ seq. 325¹³ 326¹ seq. 710⁷ 872¹²

جُرْجَان 368⁷ seq. ¹⁷ seq.

الْقَرْيَةُ see جَرَاءُ الْقَرْيَةِ

ذَاتُ الْجَرْفِ see الْجَرْفُ

جَزْرَةَ 21¹²

الْجَزْعُ 158 notes ⁹

جَزْعُ ظِلَال site of a raid made by ‘Uyaina ibn Ḥiṣn al-Fazārī against the Taim 301¹⁴ seq. (cf. 302¹³ seq.) 1067⁹ — see ظِلَال

الْجَزِيرَةُ 886⁴ 1091⁸

جَزِيرَةُ ابْنِ كُؤَانَ 354¹⁹

الْجَيْسُ الْأَكْبَرُ at al-Baṣra 1090³

الْجِفَارُ 790⁹

جُفَافُ الْقَبْرِ 173¹² (var. حُفَاف), or جُفَافُ 581¹¹⁴

جُفَرَةُ خَالِد at al-Baṣra 749¹⁵ seq., or الْجُفَرَةُ 1089⁴ 1091¹⁷

جُلَاجِل 850¹²

جَلَال 282⁵

الْجَلَامِيد 32¹

جَلْبَةُ see 441¹⁵ seq.

دَارَةُ جُلْجُل see جُلْجُل

جَلْعَد 483¹³

الْجَمْدُ 1019¹⁰ — see النَّعْبِيَّةُ

جَمْدُ الصَّفَا 629⁹

الْجَنَاب 433¹¹ 1031² 1086¹⁶

الْجَنَابَانِ see 579¹¹

جَبْمَةَ 250¹²

جَو 68¹³

جَوَان 147³ (= 328¹⁴) 328⁴

الْجُوزْجَان 362¹⁸

جَوْش 135⁷, or جَوْشَان 135⁶

الْجَوْفُ (= جَوْفُ دُوبَلِيع) 603¹² 779¹⁶

جَوْفُ دَارِ 809¹⁷ (var. جَوْفُ دَالِ 810¹)

الْجَوْنَةُ 12¹¹ 490¹ seq.

الْجَوْنَانِ 410⁶ seq. — see Index 411 s. v.

جَوْبَةُ 857⁹ (var. حُدْنَةُ and حُدَيْيَةُ)

جَيْشَان 802⁷

ح

حَايَ 472⁵

حَايِر 88¹¹ or حَاجِر 515 notes²

حَائِل 13¹⁵ seq. 615¹

الْحَبَل 158¹¹ 934⁵ — see الوِثْدَات

حَبُونَا 603¹⁵

الحِجَاز 450¹⁴ 620¹¹ seq. 673¹⁴ 798⁶ 916⁷

حَاكِر 147¹³ 261¹ 998⁴ 1045¹⁵

الْحَاجِرَة 120⁷ seq.

حَاجِر 911⁷

الْحِدَاب 14¹³, or حِدَاب 477⁵

حَدِيَّة see جَوِيَّة

حَدَنَة 156¹ — see also جَوِيَّة

الْحَمْرَجَات (?) 767⁷

الْحَمْرَة 598⁹ 699¹⁵

حَرَّة بَنِي سَلِيم 717²

حَرَّة بَيْلَى 174²

حَرَم 495³

الْحَرَن (= حَرَن يَرْبُوع) 32² 217² 426⁵ (?)

581⁴

الْحَزِير 621

حَزِير شَوْل 675¹¹

الْحَسَن (= نَقَا الْحَسَن) 190¹¹ 15 seq. حَنِين 403⁷ 15 495¹⁶

192¹ (= 235¹⁷) 234⁵, or الْحَسَن 236⁵

268²

الْحَصَر 299² (= 885⁴)

حَضَرَمَوْت 153¹⁸ 981¹¹

حَصْن 571¹ 605³ (cf. 651¹⁰)

الْحَطَامَة 481⁵ (= 783¹)

الْحَقَر (= حَقَر بَنِي سَعْد) 832³

الْحَقَر (= حَقَر ابْنِ مُوسَى) 516¹⁰

السَّيْدَان see حَقَر السَّيْدَان

حَفِير 33¹² 252¹⁵ 918³ 935⁵

الْحَقِير 610¹¹

حَقِيل 760¹⁰ seq. (= 1067¹³ seq.)

حَكَم 472⁵

حَلَبَان 894⁹

حَمَص see 959 notes⁶

الْحَمَى 931²

حَنْبَل 610¹⁰ 866²

الْحَنُو (= حَنُو ذِي ثَرْ see ذُو ثَرْ) 638¹⁴

640⁶

الْحَنُو (= الْحَلَاب q. v.) 457⁶, cf. 426⁷ (?)

461² (?)

حَنُو فَرَاقِر 638¹⁴ — see فَرَاقِر

الْحَنِين 824¹⁰

حَوَارِينَ 542²

حَوْرَانُ 61¹⁶

حَوْمَانَةُ 375¹³

حَوْمَانَةُ الدَّرَاجِ 826³

حَوْمَلُ site of a battle (called also بِسُومِ مَلِيحَةَ) in which Bistām ibn Kays ash-Shaibani defeated the Yarbūc 54⁸ (= 74⁸) 73¹⁰ seq. 583¹⁸; see also 1099³

حَوَى see حَوَى

الْحَيَرَةُ 267⁶ 13 404¹³ 885¹¹ 956¹⁶ 1019⁵ 1060¹⁴

الْحَيْقُ 468¹ (as var.) — see *Glossary*

حَبِي 22⁸

خ

الْخَاثِرَةُ 94⁴

الْخَبِي 642⁷, see 643¹⁸

الْخَبِيثُ 38¹²

خُرَّاسَانُ 118⁶ seq. 351¹⁴ 355⁴ seq. 372³ 830¹⁶ 899¹ (= 972¹)

الْخَرْجَاءُ 18⁸

الْخُرَيْبَةُ 847²

خَزَارِ or خَزَارِي site of a battle of which there are two conflicting accounts 887³ seq. and 1093¹² seq.: in one passage the term خَزَارِ is applied to the victory of the Yarbūc at Tikhfa 448¹¹

خَشَاخِشُ 832¹ 855⁷ 979¹³

الْخَصَى 581⁷ seq.

الْخَصَفُ (?) 927¹⁵

خَطُّ بَنِي جَعْدَرٍ at al-Baṣra 727¹⁷

جُفَافُ الطَّيْرِ see خُفَافُ الطَّيْرِ

خَقَانُ 487¹

خَفِيَّةُ 666⁷ 997⁵

خُلُصُ 428¹⁶ (cf. 431¹³)

الْخَلِيفُ 659⁵ seq. 663¹¹

خَنْثَلُ 1099² 13 seq.

خَوَى 229⁸ [so also in Bakrī 387¹⁹, but خَوَى in Yāqūt II 373¹³ 725¹¹]

خَبِيرُ 290⁶

الْخَيْفُ 467¹⁷ (var. الْخَيْقُ and الْخَنُو)

الْخَيْبَانِ 579¹¹ (as var.)

د

دَارُ الْعَقَارِ at al-Baṣra 115⁵

دَارَةُ جُدْجُلِ 1005¹¹ seq.

دَارَةُ صُلُصِ 250¹⁰

دَارَةُ مَسَلِ 388³ seq.

دَارِينَ 64¹ 132⁷ 1007⁸

الدَّيْنَةُ 392⁵ — see الدَّيْنَةُ

دَبْلَةُ 429¹³ (= 432¹¹) 610¹³ 989¹¹ 1092⁹

حَوْمَانَةُ الدَّرَاجِ see الدَّرَاجِ

دُرْنَا 55³ 57¹⁶

الدَّيْنَةُ site of a battle in which the Māzin
ibn Mālik defeated the Sulaim 391¹⁷

(var. الدَّيْنَةُ and الدُّيْنَةُ) 392 notes¹
seq. 393³

الدَّمَاح 103⁸

دَمَح 787³

دَمَشَق 62² 1091¹²

دِهِسْتَان 368⁷

الدَّخْنَاء 190¹¹ 306^{10 19} 307³ 312¹⁹ 390², or

دَعْنَاء تَبِيم 390³

دَوِيَّة see رَوِيَّة

دِيَا 29¹³

دِير أَرُوى 433¹¹ 891⁶

دِير الْكَجَامِج 410³ 412¹¹ seq. (see also
foot-note)

دِير قَرَّة 412 notes⁶

دِير لَبِي see لَبِي

الدَّيْلَم 896⁴

ذ

ذَاتُ الْأَصَاد 86^{9 16} 90¹⁹

ذَاتُ الْجُرْف 248¹ 337¹ 760 notes⁶, or الْجُرْف

339¹¹ — see الصَّرَائِم

ذَاتُ الْجَلَامِيد 217^{2 13} 515¹⁵

ذَاتُ الْحَرَمَل 222⁹

ذَاتُ الرِّمَّت 91¹⁸ 1099²

ذَاتُ السِّنَار 56²

ذَاتُ شَك 106⁴

ذَوِ الْقَرْم 638¹⁵ — see ذَوِ الْقَرْم

ذَاتُ كَيْف 66⁶ 448⁸ seq. 589¹ 973⁴ — see

طَحْفَة

ذَائِنَة 76¹⁹ (= 315²⁰)

ذُبَاب 547¹²

ذَقْن 895⁴ (var. أَبَان)

الذَّذِيب 777⁸

ذُعَاب 229⁸

ذَوِ الْحَار see حَار

ذَوِ بَقَر 94⁵

ذَوِ بَلِيَان 207⁸

ذَوِ بَيْدَا 395¹³ 647¹⁴

ذَوِ بَيْض 285⁹ seq. 511¹¹ 512¹⁰

ذَوِ الْجَدَاث 667⁴

ذَوِ حُصَى 97¹⁸

ذَوِ الْحَمَام 855⁷

ذَوِ حَمَام 33¹²

ذَوِ حَوَمَل 801⁹

ذَوِ خُشْب 1032⁷

ذَوِ السَّدر 578⁸ (var. ذَوِ الرِّمَّت)

ذَوِ طَلَح site of a battle (called also بَعِم)

(يوم التَّمْد, and يوم بَلْقَاء, أوَدَ the Yarbūc defeated the Lahāzim and the Shaibān led by Abjar ibn Jābir and al-Ḥaufazān respectively 49¹⁶ seq. 66⁴ 73⁶ 781⁶ seq.: see also 961⁴

ذو العَرَقَد 787⁹ (see foot-note)

ذو الغَصَا 160⁴

يوم site of a battle (called also يوم ذات يوم الحِنُو, يوم النَجَبَات, البَضَاء, يوم قَرَار, and يوم العَدَوَان, العُجْرُم in which the Bakr ibn Wā'il defeated the Persians and their Arabian allies 615¹⁴ 638¹² — 648¹³: see also 76¹⁹ (= 315²⁰) 179⁹

ذو القَيْصُم 175²

ذو كَرِيب 48¹⁸ (= 783¹)

ذو مَرَخ 630²

ذو مَعَارِك 441¹¹

يوم site of a battle (called also يوم النَّجَبَةِ) in which the Yarbūc defeated the 'Amir ibn Ṣaṣa'a 241¹³ 301¹⁴ 375¹² 389¹ 391¹⁶ 438¹³ 580¹³ 587⁵ seq. 637¹ 647¹⁴ 702² 762² 766⁴ 777³ 932⁸ 973² 1000⁴ 1018¹¹ 1034¹ 1079⁴ seq.: see also 239⁵

ذو الدَّحَل 674¹

الْأَحْثَان 516³

الْوَحْصَة 644⁶

رَأْسُ الْعَيْن 246⁵

رَأْمَة 271¹⁶, or رَأْمَتَان 231¹⁵ 961²

الرَّجَب 482¹⁷ 682⁹ (sic leg.)

الرَّجَام 71¹⁵

الرَّحَا see الرَّجَا

رَحْبَة النَّقْدَابِين at al-Baṣra 721¹³

رَحْرَحَن site of a battle (or of two battles, see 540¹¹) between the Darim and the 'Amir ibn Ṣaṣa'a 226³ seq. 426⁵ 12 442¹ 893¹⁰ 940¹³ (= 1053¹) 1003³ 1060⁷ seq.

الرَّحُوب 508¹³ 899¹², or الرَّحُوبَان 508⁹

رَحَى بِطَان 436¹¹

الرَّحِيد 985⁶

رَحِيح 448¹⁰ — see رَحِيحَة

الرَّش 93⁷

الرَّصَافَة 1010¹³ 1016¹⁶

رَغَام 145⁴ 147¹⁰

الرَّغَام site of a battle (called also يوم الجَوْنِين) in which the Tha'laba ibn Yarbūc, led by 'Utaiba ibn al-Ḥarith, defeated the Kilab 410⁶

الرَّغَم 106²

الرَّغْمَتَان 93⁷

رَيْمَة لُقْمَان 130¹²

الرَّيْمَة (؟) 801⁹

رَمْدَان 538⁷

رَمْلَةٌ 214¹² 1034 notes² seq.

رَعْبِي 172¹³ 173¹¹

رَعْوَةٌ 147⁹

رَوْحَاءُ 612⁵

رَوْحَةُ رَوْحَانِ see رَوْحَانِ

رَوْحُ نَقْطَا 632¹⁰

رَوْضَا كَيْي 1022¹

رَوْضَةُ شَمْد 581⁷ 13

رَوِيَّةُ 610¹² (var. دَوِيَّةُ) 866⁶ (var. مَلِيحَةُ رَوِيَّةُ 285⁷), or رَوِيَّةَانِ 866²

رَوِي 368¹⁹ 551⁸ 896¹

رَوِيَانِ 528⁴ 530¹⁵ 924¹⁰ — see رَوِيَّةُ

ر

رَوَابِيَانِ 507¹⁵

رَوَابِي 15¹⁰

رَوَابِيَةُ site of a battle in which the Bakr ibn Wā'il defeated the Tamīm led by al-Akra' ibn Ḥabis 680¹⁵ seq. 865 notes⁵

رَزْدُ 127¹⁷ 231¹ 250¹⁶ 892¹

رَزْمُ 1014⁶

رَزْوِي 1038⁵

رَزْزَر 45¹² (= 782¹⁶) 531¹⁸

رَزْزَرُ مَدِينَةٍ 343⁷ seq.

س

سَتِيدَةٌ 885²

سَاجِر 454⁹ (= 1075³) 964⁶

سَابِق 80¹⁰ 696¹, or سَابِقَانِ 78¹² 695¹⁴

سَاسِر 524¹ (= 908¹⁵), or سَاسِر 540⁴ (see foot-note)

سَاجِسْتَان 350⁵

سَاسِرُ سَاسِرَةٍ see سَاسِرَةُ

سَاسِر 331²

سَاسِرُ 250¹³ (سَاسِرُ in rhyme)

سَعْدُ 249¹⁶ (= 1048¹⁵)

سَافِر 48¹⁶ (= 782²⁰) 50⁴

سَافِر 79¹¹ 285⁷ 286⁴ 1086¹⁶

سَقُون site of a battle in which an-Nu'mān ibn al-Mundhir king of al-Ḥira was defeated by the Āmir ibn Ṣaṣ'a'a 404¹² seq. notes⁸ seq.: see also 190¹⁰, and طَفُّ سَقُون 640¹⁶

سَاسِرُ سَاسِرَةٍ see سَاسِرَةُ

سَاسِر 1093¹²

سَلْمَان (var. سَلْمَان) 59¹² 577⁴, or سَلْمَانِ 825⁹ [see Yāqūt III 121² seq., Mubarrad 391¹⁹]

سَلْمَى 34⁴ seq. 570¹² 676¹⁶ 1016⁴

سَلْمَى 329⁴

السُّلَى 844¹ (see foot-note)

السَّليَّة 433¹¹

سَمَرْقَنْد 356⁷ 357¹

سَمَسَم 44¹⁴

سَنَام 1011 notes ⁶ 1017¹¹

سَنَجَار 373⁹ 400¹⁵ 508⁹

السِّنْد 115¹⁴ 380¹⁷

سَوَاج 405¹³

السَّوَاد 47¹⁶ 510⁶ 691¹⁴ 1020¹²

السُّوَيَان 339¹⁵ (sic log.) 386⁵ notes ³ 933⁴

— see مَلَرَق

سَوْتَة 13¹²

سَوَيْقَتَان 167¹⁴ 998⁸ (as var.), or سَوَيْقَتَان 889⁴

سَوَيْقَة الْقَدِيم 733⁸ (var. شريعة القديم)

السَّي 174³

السَّيْدَان 222¹¹ 482¹⁴ 544⁵ 591¹⁵ 593¹ 682⁹
832¹ 893¹⁵

ش

شَاغِن 516¹¹

الشَّاجِنَة 244¹¹ (= الشَّوَاغِن Yakūt 111
331⁸ seq.)

الشَّام 29¹⁴ 46¹¹ 117¹⁰ 118^{11 15} 354¹ seq.
355⁸ 364⁶ 368⁶ 374¹⁴ 523⁹ (= 908¹⁶)
526⁴ 559¹¹ 722^{1 7} 735¹ 928¹⁶

الشَّيْبَك 918⁵ 919¹² 920¹⁴

شِيَام 717⁴ seq.

الشَّيْخَة 927¹⁶

شَبِيْت 906¹⁶

الشَّيْخَر 330 notes ⁵

شُرَاعَة 328⁷

الشَّرْبَة 76¹⁸ (= 316¹) 93¹⁸ 315⁴ 637⁶

الشَّيْز 896² seq.

الشَّرَف 658¹⁶ seq.

شَرْك 57⁴

الشَّرَى 665¹⁴, or شَرَى (?) 666⁷

الشَّرِيف 658¹⁶

الشَّعْب (1) 407⁴ 410³ 939¹⁶ 1003³ — see
جَبَلَة

(2) الشَّعْب 335¹¹ — see مَجْرَل الْأَمْرَار

شَعْبَى 1016⁴

الشَّعْبِيَّة 292¹ — see الْحَلَاب

الشَّقِيق 49⁷

الشَّقِيقَة 190¹¹ 233¹² seq. 268¹ — see نَق

الْحَسَن

شَام 262¹¹ 670¹⁸, or شَام 912¹⁴

الشَّيْبَان site of a battle in which the Bakr
ibn Wa'il, led by Bishr ibn Mas'ud,
defeated the Tamim 1020⁹ seq.

ص

صَارَةٌ 421² 680¹

الصَّبِيغَاءُ 1088²

الصَّبِيغُ see فَلَجٌ and صَحْرَاءُ فَلَجٍ

صِرَار 859¹

يَوْمُ الصَّرَائِمِ site of a battle (called also يَوْمُ ذَاتِ انْحِرَافٍ) in which the Yarbūc defeated the 'Abs 248¹ 336¹⁴ seq. 760⁵

الصَّرِيف 687⁹ (var. الصَّرِيف) 992⁷

صَعْل 610¹²

الصَّعِيد 228¹² 458⁴

(1) الصَّفَا at Mecca 996⁵

(2) الصَّفَا in Najd 426⁵ 539¹⁷ 939¹⁰ 940⁷
1003³ — see جَبَلَةُ

صَقِين 46¹² 358⁵

الصَّلْبِيغَاءُ 494¹

الصَّيْمَان 168¹ 306^{11 15}

الصَّمَد 59¹ 73⁵ 781¹² 866⁶ (cf. 285⁷) 1019¹⁴,
or صَد 66⁴ — see ذُو طُلُوح and الصَّبِيغُ

صَنْعَاءُ 445¹¹ seq.

صَنْبِيعَات 456¹ (= 1076¹⁴)

صَوْرٌ 1070⁵, or صَوْرٌ 413¹⁷ seq. 580⁵ 625¹
seq. 708¹³ 771¹⁰ 953⁴ (= 418¹⁹) 955¹
(= 957¹⁸) 999^{3 17}

الصَّيْن 348⁷ 376¹⁰

ض

بَرْقَةُ ضَايِكَ see ضَايِكَ

أَبْرَةُ ضَاكِيَانٍ see ضَاكِيَانٍ

ضَرْبَةُ 237¹⁹ seq. 258^{4 15} 286⁵ 448⁹ 654¹
1037⁴

ط

الطَّائِف 228³ 717³ 1064¹

طَبَرِستان 896²

طَحَال 285⁷ (= 866⁶) 286³

يَوْمُ طَحْفَةِ site of a battle (called also

يَوْمُ ذَاتِ كَيْفٍ, يَوْمُ التَّرْحِيخِ, خَزَار

in which the Yarbūc defeated an army sent against them by al-Mundhir ibn Mā-as-Samā king of al-Ḥira 66⁶ seq. 253¹⁵ 300¹³ (= 69²) 316⁷ 448⁹ seq. 694¹¹ 777¹² 835⁷ 865¹ 973⁷ 999³ 1019⁵ 1033^{10 13}; site of a battle (called also

يَوْمُ التَّضْيِيبَاتِ and يَوْمُ عَرَجَةَ, يَوْمُ التَّرْبِيعِ

in which the Dībāb defeated the Ja'far ibn Kilāb 525¹⁴ 528² 530¹³ seq. 924¹⁰ seq.: in the three following passages the allusion is doubtful 237¹⁵ 741¹² 1067⁷; see also 155⁵ 285¹⁰ 286⁶ 302¹³ 777⁶ 931² 1095³

طَحْرَاءُ 293¹

طَحْرِيف see طَحْرِيف

سَقَوَانٌ see سَقَوَانٌ

طَلال see طَلال

طَلَح 49^{2 6} (= 783^{3 7}) 73¹¹ 74⁵ 1088³

الْقَدَحِ (?) 443⁵

الْقَدَحَتَانِ 50³ (= 783¹⁶)

كَمِيَّة see كَمِيَّة

الْقُور 706⁷

الْقَبُول 214¹² 780³ — see الْقَبُول

ظ

ظَفَار 814¹⁶

جَزَعٌ ظِلَال see جَزَعٌ ظِلَال (var. ظِلَال) 302¹³ — 301¹⁴ ظِلَال

ظَلِيم 20²⁰

ظَمِيَّة (var. ظَمِيَّة) 487¹⁰

ع

عَسِم 419⁶

عَقِل 23⁸ 57⁴ 119⁷ 267⁶ 1097¹³ 1098³

عَلَج 515¹¹

العَالِيَّة 101¹⁵

عَائِدَة 475¹⁹

عُبَابِع 54¹

عَبْقَر 584¹⁶

عَبِيَّة 53¹⁷

العَنْبِق 616¹⁶

عَاجِلَة 598⁷

العَدَان 1037¹

العَدِيلَة 832¹¹

عِذَارُ الْعِرَاقِ 267⁴

الْعُدَيْب 12¹¹

عُرَاعِر 98² seq.

الْعِرَاقِ 29¹⁴ 39⁶ 46¹¹ 364⁷ 367¹¹ 19 seq. 412¹¹

487⁴ 494⁵ 539¹¹ 551¹³ 671¹⁰ 925¹ 986¹⁴

1013¹⁰ 1020¹³ 1022¹⁹ 1073⁵ 1079¹ 1089¹⁴

1090¹³ seq.

الْعِرَاقِ 74¹⁸

الْعِرَاقِ 26⁶ 258¹⁹

عَرَجَة 525¹⁵ 923⁸ — see بَخْفَة

عَرَعَر 992 notes ¹ 1022⁹

عَرَقَة 568⁶ 591⁵, or عَرَقَتْ 366³ 450⁹ 549¹

568⁶ 591²

عَرَق (sic leg.) 992 notes ¹

الْعَرَق 1017¹¹

الْعُرُقُوب 470¹⁵

عَسَس 925⁸

عَسْفَان 136⁵ 578⁹

عَطَائِد 81¹⁰

عَقَارُ الْمَلِك 231¹⁴, or عَقَارُ 231¹² 247¹⁹

(1) العَقِيق 168¹ 174² 483¹³ 632⁵

(2) العَقِيق in Mesopotamia 1038⁶

عَقِيقُ بَنِي نَعْب 234¹¹

عَدَا 70⁷ 149¹³ 140¹¹ 284⁹ 438³ (as var.)

438¹¹ 1060⁷ 1064¹² 1069¹⁵ — see *Glossary* s. v. عَدَانِي

عَلَف (?) 303¹⁰

عُمان 104⁴ 296⁵ 350¹¹ 354¹⁹ 751⁸ 774⁶
(= 62¹²) 903⁹ 911⁷ 974⁸ — see *Index*
III s. v. عَمْن

عَمَان 348⁷

عَمَائِيَّة 108² 201¹³ 262¹⁵, or عَمَائِيَّان 262¹⁴
958³

عَنْاب 482¹ seq., or عَنْابَان 835¹¹ (= 482⁷)
— see انْمَرُوت

العَنْصَل 226⁴

عَنْيَرَة 333¹⁰ (as var.) 334⁴ 964⁹ 965⁹

عَنْيَق 339⁹, or عَنِيق 333¹⁰

رَأْسُ الْعَيْنِ see انْعَيْن

عَيْنُ التَّمْرِ 581³ 751⁶ 762⁹

عَيْنُ صَيْد 47¹⁵ seq.

عَيْنَان 144⁸

غ

يَوْمُ الْغَبِيط site of a battle (called also يَوْمُ صَحْرَا فَلَج, يَوْمُ التَّجْمَدِ, أَعْشَاش, and يَوْمُ التَّصْمَد) in which the Malik ibn Hanẓala, aided by Utaiba ibn al-Hārith al-Yarbuʿī, defeated the Shaibān 299¹⁸ 300¹ 305⁵ 313⁷ seq. 580¹¹ (as var.) 585¹ 10¹⁴ (= 1069¹²) 802¹² 1019¹⁴, cf. 1068¹⁶ seq. where this battle is confused with that of al-Lyāḍ

نُفَرْدَوَيْسُ غَبِيطُ 582¹⁷ — see نُفَرْدَوَيْسُ

غَبِيطُ الْمَدَرَة (= الْغَبِيطُ) 313⁸ 13 314⁴

الْغَبِيطَان 77¹⁴ 810⁵

الْغَدَوَان 638¹⁵ — see ذُو قَر

غَرْب 977⁶

الْغَرْفَد at Medina 798⁹

غَرْيَف see غَرْيَف

الْغَرْيَيْن 610¹⁴

غَرْيَف 1⁸ (see *Additions and Corrections*)

الْغَوَر 544⁹

غَوْل site of a battle (called also يَوْمُ قَدِيم)

between the Ḍabba and the Kilāb 387⁸ 13

388⁸ 390⁸ 12; site of a battle (called also

يَوْمُ كَنْبَل) in which Utaiba ibn al-

Hārith al-Yarbuʿī slew al-Hirmās ibn

ʿAbbās al-Ghassānī and his brother Ḳais 1000⁶ 1019¹ seq.; see also 71¹⁵ 927¹⁵

الْغَيْل 158⁵

ف

فَرَس 141¹¹ 1072¹⁵ — see *Index* III

الْفَرَات 771⁴ 775⁴ 777¹⁶ 885¹¹ 1070¹⁵

فَرْد 630⁶

غَبِيطُ الْفَرْدَوَيْس 1069⁵ — see نُفَرْدَوَيْسُ

فَرْعَان 364²⁰ — see the following

فَرْعَانَة 350⁵ 353¹⁰ 357¹ 12 364¹

الْقُرُونِ 42¹³ (as var.)

يَوْمَ الْقُرُقِ site of a battle (called also يَوْمَ الْقُرُونِ and يَوْمَ الْقُرُونَيْنِ) in which the 'Abs defeated the Sa'd ibn Zaid-Manāt 987 seq. 420⁵ 421⁶ seq. 1072¹ seq.: see also 159¹³

الْقُرُقِ 1071⁵ — see الْقُرُونِ

الْقُرُونِ 419¹² 420⁹

فَلَجٌ 54¹ 75¹ 146⁹ 293¹² 310¹ 313¹¹ 13 343⁹
419⁶ 485⁹ (cf. 493¹⁷) 516¹⁰ 610¹⁴ 615¹
648 notes 4 1036³ — see الْعَبِيطُ

الْقَلَجِ 7177 [for the vocalisation, see Yaḩut III 909²⁰]

نَقَا الْحَسَنِ 190² seq. 268² — see الْقَوَائِمُ

فَيْحَانُ 945¹⁴

فَيْفُ الرِّبِيِّ site of a battle in which the 'Amir ibn Ṣaṣa'a defeated several South-Arabian tribes led by al-Ḥusain ibn Yazid al-Ḥarithī 469⁵ seq.

ق

غَوًى 390⁸ 12 — see غَوًى

قَرَّةُ الْعَوَى site of a battle (called also يَوْمَ الْقَرَّةِ) in which the Numair and the Ḳushair defeated the Shaibān 405⁵ 15 406¹

قَوًى 468¹

الْقُبَيْبِ 216³, or الْقُبَيْبَاتِ 215 notes 4 216¹⁰ notes 1 seq.

فُحْقَقَ 762 notes 1

فُرَاحَ 400⁵

فُرَافِرَ 638¹¹ seq. 644¹³ 959 notes 6 — see

ذَوِ الْقَر

فُرَافِرَتَانِ 102⁷

فُرَانُ 1077¹⁷ (= 458¹⁸) 1077 notes 6

الْقَرَاءُ 214¹²

فُرْفَرَى 395⁹

فُرَيْسِيَا 749⁹

فُرْمَاءُ 445¹⁰ [usually فَرْمَاءُ Yaḩut IV 68¹ seq.]

فُرَى 673¹¹

الرَّوَابِي see فُرَى الرَّوَابِي

الْقُرَيْنَانِ 198 notes 4 629¹³

الْقُرَيْنَ 907²

الْقُسُومِيَّةُ 49¹³ (= 783¹²)

قَسَى 394¹³ 487¹⁰ [also قَسَا Bakrī 752¹⁷ seq.]

قُشَاوُ site of a battle in which the Shaibān, led by Bistām ibn Ḳuis, defeated

the Yarbū 18¹ (= 274¹) 19¹ seq. 314¹⁷

قُصَاوُنُ 30¹ 462¹⁵ 599⁷, also قُصَاوُنُ 30 notes 1 599 notes 2 [see Yaḩut IV 124²⁹]

الْقُصَيْبِ 654¹⁸, or الْقُصَيْبَاتِ 266¹³

قُصَيْبَةُ دُثْمَةَ 611¹⁰

الْقَصِيم 1067⁶

قَضَّة 266¹⁵

الْقَطَاط 836¹² (var. الْقَطَاط and الْقَطَاط)

قَطَر 175⁹

الْقَطْقَاتَة 640¹⁵

قَالَح 437¹⁵

قَلْبِي 107^{6 14}

قَنَان 39¹⁰ (text doubtful), or الْقَنَان 39¹¹

قَنَسْرِين 380⁹ 1091⁸

قَنْطَرَة at al-Baṣra 738¹⁹

قَنْتَة الْحَمَر 448¹⁰

قَو 110⁵ 250⁴ 478¹⁴ 633² 680⁸ 992 notes⁴

— see قَرَوْق قَو

الْقَوَان 42¹²

قَارَة أَعْوَى 405⁵ — see الْقَوِيرَة

ك

كَبَّة 964⁶

كَضَمَة 217^{8 8} 343¹¹ 404 notes³ 482¹⁵ 789¹⁰

852¹ — see الْكَوَاظِم

كَبَّاب 947⁵ | construed as fem., see Bakrī

465⁸ |

كَنْتَلَة 147⁷ (O كَنْتَلَة)

الْكَنْثِيب 286^{6 11}

الدَّحِيل see الْمَرْج

الْكَدِيدَان (?) 148¹

كَرْمَان 483³, or كَرْمَان 751⁵

الْكُرْمَة 21¹³

كَرْنَبَا 323¹⁷ (see 297¹¹)

الْحُلَاب site of a battle (called also بِسْم)

الشَّعِيبَة) in which Salama ibn al-Hā-

rith al-Kindī overthrew his brother Shu-

rahbil 289^{4 9} 292² 448¹³ 451¹³ 452¹ seq.

(= 1072¹⁵ seq.) 693¹⁵ 887^{9 13} (= 458⁹)

888³, for the locality see 453⁵ (= 1074²)

and *Orientalische Studien* I 130: site of

a battle in which the Sa'd ibn Zaid-Manāt

and the Ribab defeated the Madhḥij and

their allies 149² seq. 448⁸ seq. 601¹ seq.

1025³ 1034¹, for the locality see 150²

seq., and for the date 448¹⁵: see also

467

الْكِلَوَانَة 47¹⁶ (= 782⁸)

كَلِيَّة 286² (as var.) 286⁵

الْكِنَاس 211¹³

الْكُنَاسَة 999¹⁸, or الْكُوفَة 625¹⁹

كَنْبَل 60¹⁰ 79^{13 18} 760 notes³ 863⁵ 1000⁶ —

see كَوَل

كَنْبَلَة 557¹⁵

الْكَوَاظِم (= كَضَمَة) 343⁹ 379¹¹ 400⁷

الْحَوَفَة 12¹¹ 48¹ 118⁸ (= 972²) 308⁵ 358¹⁶

369³ 434¹⁵ 494¹¹ 879¹² 896¹³ 919¹² 941¹⁰

999¹⁸ seq. 1089^{4 13} 1090¹⁸ 1091³

كَبِير 1095⁵

ل

لُبْنَان 577⁶لُبْنَى 467¹⁷لُبَى 1038⁵, or لُبَى 1038¹⁰لُحَاب 214¹² 220¹⁷ 310¹ 941⁵لُعْلُع 836¹² 1020¹⁵ 1021⁷لُغَاط 126¹⁰

لُغَاط see اللُّغَاط

لُغَاط 88¹¹لُغَاط 214^{11 15}

لُغَاط site of a battle (identified by Abū

‘Ubaida with that of Wāridāt 777⁷ cf.112⁵) in which the Yarbū‘ slew a mannamed ‘Arid 112²: see also 26⁶ 269¹¹270⁵ 620⁵

لُغَاط see لُغَاط

لُغَاط see لُغَاط

لُغَاط 57⁶

م

مَاسِط 39¹⁸مَاسِط 1038¹⁰مَاسِط (= المَاسِط) 989¹⁵مَاسِط 1095⁵مَاسِط 920¹⁶ (see 865 notes 4)مَشَقَب 147⁷مَاجَزَة 226⁴مَاجَزَة 336³, or مَاجَزَة 335¹¹مَاجِرَات 155¹⁷مَاجِرَات (؟) 925⁵مَاجِرَات 371¹³ 572⁷ 937⁴ 989⁵مَاجِرَات 673¹¹مَاجِرَات 630⁶مَاجِرَات 917¹¹

مَاجِرَات see مَاجِرَات

مَاجِرَات 801⁴ 118⁹ (= 972³) 343⁵ seq. 349¹³(= 365¹¹) 365¹² 383⁸ 396^{12 15} notes 8seq. 397¹⁸ 484¹² 529³ 546¹ 592⁴ 619³699¹⁴ 715¹³ 717¹ seq. 798^{10 14} 811⁵ 930⁹970¹⁶ 1048¹² seq. — see مَاجِرَاتمَاجِرَات 469³ (var. مَاجِرَات) — see Index

III s. v.

مَاجِرَات 686¹مَاجِرَات 136⁶مَاجِرَات 578⁸ 810¹⁶مَاجِرَات 544¹¹مَاجِرَات at al-Baṣra 116⁶ 166¹⁴ 320⁶ seq. (cf.624⁵ seq. 650¹¹ 683¹⁴ 844⁹) 428^{10 15}607¹⁷ 737^{4 17} 738⁷ 790⁷, called also مَاجِرَاتمَاجِرَات 113⁹ seq. 115⁵ 720¹⁵ 730¹⁵ 731³

• الْمَرْبَدَانِ 720¹⁴

الْمَرْجُ 507⁸, or الْمَرْجُ الدَّحِيلُ 507⁹

مَرَوَ (or مَرَوْ) 353¹⁰ 356⁶ 366¹⁰ 369¹²

يَوْمُ الْمَرَوِ site of a battle (called also يَوْمُ الْعُنَابِ) in which the Yarbūc defeated

and slew Bahīr ibn ‘Abdallāh al-Ḳus-hairī 70⁵ 18 72¹⁹ 386³ 388¹⁰ 482³ seq.

709¹⁶ 835¹⁴: see also 13¹⁵ seq. 108¹⁴ 746² seq. 812¹⁰ 891⁷

مَرَوْتُ السُّخَامَةِ (= الْمَرَوْتُ) 492⁵

الْمَرَوَاتِنِ at Mecca 996⁵

مَرَدَنَةٌ 450¹⁰

الْمَرُونِ 115¹³ (see 117⁶) 368¹⁴ 993¹⁴

مُسَحْلَانُ 829 notes ⁷ (as var.)

مُسْتَحِجٌ 68¹³

مَسْكِينُ 1091⁸

مُسَلِّحٌ 659²

تَبَاسٌ see مُسَلِّحَتَا تَبَاسٍ

مُسَلِّحَةٌ 1025³ ef. 1034 notes ²

الْمُشَعَّرُ see *Glossary*

الْمُشَقَّرُ 149⁶

مِصْرُ 341⁵ 774⁶ (= 62¹²) 903⁹ 925¹

الْمِصْلَى at Medina 344¹⁶ 396¹³ 768¹³

الْمِصْلَى 1099³

مَطَارٌ 333⁹

الْمَطَالِي 172¹³

الْمَعَادِنِ (?) 930¹¹

مُعِيرٌ 390¹ 593¹¹

الْمُعَرَّفُ i. e. the halting-place at ‘Arafāt 568³ 591¹

مَعْرُوفٌ 927¹⁶

الْمُعْنَقَةُ 93³ 94¹⁴

بَيْتُ مَعُونَةَ see مَعُونَةُ

الْمُعْيِلُ 631⁵

الْمُقَادُ 145⁴

مَقْبَرَةُ بَنِي شَيْبَانَ at al-Baṣra 831⁶

الْمِقْرُ 217 notes ² 851¹⁶ 852¹⁰ 953¹⁰ 1017⁹,
or الْمِقْرَانِ 382¹ 953⁸ 1001¹⁴

مَقِيدٌ 911⁷

مُدْرَانُ 350¹⁰

مَنَّةٌ 80¹⁸ 90¹⁵ 118¹⁵ 366³ 607¹¹ 653² seq.
(ef. 1084⁶) 768¹³ 783² 803¹³ 805¹⁸

الْمَلَا 637⁶ 674¹ 1082⁷ 1086¹⁶

مَلَزَقٌ site of a battle (called also يَوْمُ النُّوْنَانِ) in which the Sa‘d ibn Zaid-Manāt defeated the ‘Āmir ibn Ṣaṣa‘a 386⁵ seq. [var. مَلَزَقٌ Bakrī 539⁷, مَلَزَقٌ or مَلَزَقٌ Yāqūt IV 632¹⁷]

الْمَلَقَى 610¹⁰

مَلِيمٌ 60¹³ 896⁹

مَلِيحَة 547 seq. 73¹⁰ 74⁸ (= 54⁸) 2857 2864

580¹⁷ 581⁵ 582⁵ 9987 — see الأياد and

حَوَمَل

مِنَى see مِنَا

مَنْعَج 71¹⁵

الْمَنْقَى 633⁸

مِنَى (or مِنَا 284⁴ seq. 958¹⁷ 1082¹¹) 222⁹

371¹³ 393⁴ 449² 450¹⁰ seq. 572⁷ 591³

913⁷ 922¹⁵ 937⁴ 960¹ 969¹⁵

الْمَوْصِل 299² (= 885⁴) 1091⁹

مَوْثَن 895¹³

الْمَوْثَر 997⁶

مَوْسِل 102⁷ (MSS مَويسِر)

مَبْسَان 367¹⁴ 574¹⁰ 621⁵

ن

نَاضِرَة 60¹

النَّبَا a name which belonged to two dis-

tinct localities, one of which was occupied by the descendants of Kuraiz ibn Rabī'a [see Yakut IV 736⁶ seq.] and the other by the Bakr ibn Wa'il 164¹²

seq.: the latter place was the site of a battle in which Kais ibn 'Aṣim al-Miḡarī defeated the Bakrites 147³ (—

328¹⁴) 328⁴ 1023^{11 16} seq.: see also 70¹⁴ 123⁸ seq. 164^{10 15} 205¹⁰ 687¹⁰

نَبِيْثَة (?) 873¹³

ذَو نَجَب 1080¹⁷ — see ذَو نَجَب

نَجْد 101¹⁵ 427¹ 432¹⁹ 445¹³ 450¹³ 510¹²

544⁹ 687² 688⁷ 775¹⁵ 795¹⁶ 931³ 1014⁶

1020¹¹ 1032⁷ 1078⁸

نَجْرَان in South Arabia: raided by al-Aḡra'

ibn Ḥābis al-Mujāshir 46⁶ seq. 445¹³

600⁴ seq. 603¹¹ 698¹⁶ seq.: see also 150²

153¹⁷ 469⁴ 688⁷ 1079¹

نَجْرَان near al-Kūfa 600⁷

النَّكِيرَة 579⁶ (var. النُّبَكِيرَة) 850 notes ¹

(as var.)

النَّخْل 136⁵

تَخْلَتَان 591⁷

النَّسَار site of a battle in which the Ribāb

and the Asad ibn Khuzaima defeated the

Tamīm and the 'Amir ibn Ṣaṣ'a'a 238⁶

seq. 388¹³ seq. 492¹ 790⁷ seq. (cf. the

divergent account 1064⁶ seq.): see also

237¹⁸ (?) 257¹⁵ seq. 258¹ seq.

نَضَاد 92¹ 524¹ (= 908¹⁸) 540⁴

نَطَاخ 959¹³

نَعَامَة 20²⁰

نَعْفُ الْمُنَقَى see الْمُنَقَى

نَعْمَان 548¹⁵ 551⁶ 555¹⁵

النَّقَا 267¹⁶ (= 237⁶) 478² 812¹ — see the following

نَقَا الْحُسَيْنِي (or نَقَا الْحُسَيْنِي) 812²) site

of a battle (called also يَوْمُ الْحُسَيْنِ,

يَوْمُ تَلَاكٍ, يَوْمُ الشَّقِيفَةِ, يَوْمُ الْحُسَيْنِ,

يَوْمُ النَّقَا, and يَوْمُ الْأَمِيلِ) in which the

Ḍabba defeated the Shaibān and slew
Bisṭām ibn Ḳais 190⁹ seq. 234¹ seq. 812³

سَمِيعَة site of a battle (called also سَمِيرَة) in which the Ḍabba defeated the
ʿAbs and slew ʿUmāra ibn Ziyād 193¹²
194¹⁵: see also 158¹¹

سَمِيرَة 844 notes ¹ (as var.)

سَمِيرَة 850⁶

سَمِيرَة 355¹² 357³ (see *Additions and Corrections*) 357¹²

سَمِيرَة 829¹¹ (var. سَمِيرَة)

سَمِيرَة 367¹³

سَمِيرَة 639¹⁴

سَمِيرَة 367¹⁴

سَمِيرَة 935⁵

سَمِيرَة 47¹⁶

سَمِيرَة 524¹ (= 908¹⁵) 540⁴

8

X | سَمِيرَة the well at which Ḥudhaifa ibn Badr
and his companions were slain by the
ʿAbs 95¹⁴ 96¹⁷ 239¹ 420¹⁰

سَمِيرَة 428¹⁶ 431¹⁵

سَمِيرَة 25⁹ 41¹⁰ 98⁶ 419¹⁵ 420¹⁷ 526⁶ 542
notes - 737¹⁴ 810¹ 917¹¹

سَمِيرَة a place which gave its name to a
war between the Ḍibāb and the Jaʿfar

ibn Kilāb in the time of Ibn az-Zubair
527¹⁵ 916¹⁶ 923 notes ³ 927³ seq. 929¹⁵:
see also 469 notes ³ (apparently a serial
error)

سَمِيرَة 727²⁰ 731⁵ — see 684¹²

سَمِيرَة 525¹³ — see سَمِيرَة

سَمِيرَة 383⁵ (= 384¹³)

سَمِيرَة 267⁴

;

سَمِيرَة 80¹⁵ 802⁴ 969⁷

سَمِيرَة 345¹¹

سَمِيرَة see سَمِيرَة

سَمِيرَة (or سَمِيرَة? 112⁵) 86¹⁶ 460¹⁹ 461³
777³ — see سَمِيرَة

سَمِيرَة 367⁴ 380¹⁶

سَمِيرَة 168⁹

سَمِيرَة (حَرَّة سَمِيرَة, at Medina) 344¹⁶ 396¹³

سَمِيرَة 330¹¹ and notes ⁴ seq. 341⁵

سَمِيرَة 304¹⁴ (as var.) 473¹⁹ (= 703¹¹)

سَمِيرَة 934 notes ³ 956 notes ², or سَمِيرَة
389 notes ¹ seq. — see the following

سَمِيرَة site of a battle (called also سَمِيرَة) in which the Nahshal defeated
the Hilal 375¹² 389⁴ 390¹

سَمِيرَة 158⁵ 850 notes ⁴ (as var.) 1021⁴
1022¹⁷

نَوَّشَم 395⁹

وَضْلُ 286³

الْوَقَيْطُ site of a battle in which the La-
hāzim defeated the Darim 305⁵ seq. 307⁷
310⁵ seq. 425¹² seq. 426⁶ 442⁶ 865¹⁰
(= 308³) 938⁴ 1020⁹

الْوَقَيْطُ (= الوَقَيْطُ) 311⁹ 836¹²

وَلَّان 618¹

ي

يَبْرَس 330 notes ⁵ 559¹¹ 575¹¹ 576⁶ 599¹⁰
and notes ³ (as var.)

يَتْرَب 147⁶

يَتْرَب 445¹¹ 1012¹ — see مَدِينَة

يَدْبَل 214³ 713⁵ 895⁴

الْيَرْمُوك 365⁹

يَسْر 1088⁶ seq.

الْيَعْرَبَة 93¹⁷

يَلَمَلَم 92¹

يَلِيل 212⁵

الْيَمَامَة 21¹³ 61¹ 98¹³ 244¹¹ 355¹³ 420¹² seq.

539¹² 839⁴ 934¹¹ 1081¹⁰

الْيَمِين 467¹¹ 182³ 445¹⁵ 534¹⁶ 777⁸ 1093¹³

— see also Index III s. v. اَلْيَمَانِيَّة

الْيَنْسُوعَة 49¹⁴ (= 783¹³)

GLOSSARY

*Geminate roots are here treated as trilateral; thus أَمَّ and its derivatives
are placed between أَمَل and أَمِن*

ا

- أَبَد. أَبَدَ *period of time* 133⁴
- أَوَابِدُ (pl. of أَبَدَ) *wild animals, hence original poems* 325¹¹ 651¹³
- أَبَر. أَبَر (maṣd. of أَبَر i.) *the fertilising of palm-trees* 354¹⁵
- أَبَس. أَبَسَ i. *to compel* 94² 314¹³
- أَبَسَ (?) see 583⁶
- تَأَبَسَ *to be seized by violence* (?) 27¹¹
- أَبَش. أَبَشَ see 450³
- أَبَض. مَابِضَانِ *the inner sides of the knees* 845⁷
- أَبَق. أَبَقَ i. *to run away* 41¹⁰ 283¹
- أَبَل. أَبَلَ (= أَبَلَ) 91¹⁵ 447³ 458⁵
- أَبَلٌ (pl. of أَبَلَ) 314⁵
- أَبَلَ see 210¹
- مَوْبَلٌ coll. *herds of camels* 244¹⁵
- أَبُو. أَب (= صَاحِب) 192¹⁴, see notes⁴ seq.: يَا أَبَتَا 194¹
- أَبَى. أَبَى ā. *to render a thing impossible for a person, with ل of the pers.*
and acc. of the thing 585¹⁰, with ل and أَبَى 156¹⁸ 461¹⁰, with أَبَى
only 546¹³, with ل but without obj. 573⁵ (text doubtful): أَبَى اللّٰهُ
exclum. *God forbid that it should be otherwise!* 147¹ 947⁶

أَبَى (4th conj.) trans. *to disgust* a person (acc.) 656¹⁶ (?): intrans. to fail 6⁶ 758¹³

تَبَى *to dissent from* (with عَلِي) 729⁷ 738¹⁴

أَوَابَ (pl. of أَبَيْتَ) *camels that do not conceive* 613⁵

أَبَى *proud, fierce* 668¹⁸

أَتَمَّ. مَتَمَّ *an assembly of mourners* 53¹⁴ 282¹ 585⁵ 969¹¹, pl. مَتَمَّ 391¹⁶

أَتَى. أَتَى (3rd conj.) *to visit* 1082¹

أَتَا *tribute* 66⁹ 299¹⁴

أَثَرَ. أَثَرَ u. *to mark the foot of a camel* (acc.) 447⁹: pass. *to be marked with dishonour* 73²

أَثَرَ. أَثَرَ *achievements* 355¹⁸: *renown* 954¹¹

أَثَرَ. أَثَرَ (= فِي أَثَرِهَا) 515¹⁸

أَثَرَ. أَثَرَ *selfishness* 99⁷

أَسْتَأْثَرَ id. 875¹²

مَأْثَرَ. مَأْثَرَ *prestige* 214⁷, pl. مَأْثَرَات 774⁸, or مَأْثَر 263² 264¹⁹ 792¹⁵

مَأْثَرَ. مَأْثَرَ *transmitted* (of a speech) 96⁴: *streaked* (epith. of a sword) 924⁶ 926¹², coll. مَأْثَرَةٌ 565⁸

مَسْتَأْثَرَات *exclusive privileges* 391⁶

أَثَفَ. أَثَفَ *to be propped with stones* (of a cauldron) 567⁶

تَأَثَفَ *to surround an enemy* (acc.) 313¹⁵

أَثَلَ. أَثَلَ *to plant, establish* 611²

أَثَلَ. أَثَلَ coll. *tamarisk-trees* 158⁵ 542⁸

أَثَلَ. أَثَلَ *root, metaph.* 645¹⁷

أَثَمَ. أَثَمَ لَمْ تَأْثَمْ بِمِينِي — أَثَمَ *my oath was not uttered in vain* 54⁶ (= 74⁷)

- أَدْر. ^{ع-ع}أَدْر hernia 18²
^{ع-ع}أَدْر (pl. of ^{ع-ع}أَدْر) id. 248⁵
^{ع-ع}أَدْر one who suffers from hernia 248⁹ seq.
- أَدُو. ^{ع-ع}أَدُوَة equipment for fighting 1098¹³
^{ع-ع}مَدُو well-armed 642¹⁰
- أَذ. ^{ع-ع}أَذ (= ^{ع-ع}أَذَا) 228¹⁶ (?) 365⁶
- أَذَنْ. ^{ع-ع}أَذَنْ — ^{ع-ع}أَذَنْ بِالْحَرْبِ to receive a declaration of war 640⁵
^{ع-ع}أَذَنْ (4th conj.) to threaten, with acc. 60⁴ 338¹³, with acc. and ب 1015⁹,
^{ع-ع}أَذَنْ بِالْحَرْبِ to declare war against (with acc.) 640¹⁴
^{ع-ع}أَذَنْ the act of listening 963⁵
- أَذَى. ^{ع-ع}أَذَى coll. wares 390¹⁷ 391⁷ 651⁶, pl. ^{ع-ع}أَذَى 418¹¹ (= 1070¹⁵) 506¹ 791²
- أَرْب. ^{ع-ع}أَرْب desire, lust 249¹⁰
^{ع-ع}أَرْب (pl. of ^{ع-ع}أَرْب) pieces of bone or flesh 434¹⁶
^{ع-ع}أَرْب crafty 503⁵
- أَرْث. ^{ع-ع}أَرْث see 421⁴
^{ع-ع}أَرْث the place where a fire is lighted 421⁴
- أَرْش. ^{ع-ع}أَرْش compensation for a wound 927¹⁰
- أَرْش. ^{ع-ع}أَرْش coll. a kind of shrub 111¹⁴
- أَرْك. ^{ع-ع}أَرْك coll. a shrub of which tooth-sticks are made 1005⁵
- أَرْم. ^{ع-ع}أَرْم head, summit 914 notes² seq.: cairn placed over a grave 1097¹³,
 pl. ^{ع-ع}أَرْم cairns 268⁶: for the forms ^{ع-ع}أَرْم, ^{ع-ع}أَرْمِي, ^{ع-ع}أَرْم, and ^{ع-ع}أَرْمِيَات see
 490¹⁴ seq.
- ^{ع-ع}أَرْمِي, or ^{ع-ع}أَرْمِي in the dialect of the Tamīm 771², stem, hence noble origin
 278³ 622⁴ 684¹¹ 746² 771¹ 834⁵, coll. ^{ع-ع}أَرْم 289⁵

- أَرْنَب. أَرْنَبٌ dimin. of أَرْنَبٌ 57¹¹
- أَرَى. أَرَى a place where beasts are tied up 26¹⁴ 712³, pl. أَرَايَ 395⁹ 788³ 799⁴
- أَزَرَ. أَزَرَ to put on a waist-wrapper (أَزْرٌ), metaph. 993⁵ 997¹¹
- أَزَرَ. أَزَرَ — شَدَّ أَزْرَهُ to gird the waist, i. e. to grow up 719¹
- مُوزَرَاتٌ even (of teeth) 1008¹⁰
- أَزَقَ. مَازَقَ battle-field 401² 460¹⁹ 746⁵ 757⁷ 764¹³
- أَزَلَ. أَزَلَ narrowness, difficulty 163¹⁷
- أَزَلَ. مَازَلَ narrow space, i. e. battle-field 253¹²
- أَزَمَ. أَزَمَ i. to bite 115⁷ 1094¹¹
- أَزَمَ. أَزَمَ prone to bite 310³, pl. أَزَمَ 16⁵
- أَزَنَ. أَزَنِي, or أَزَنِي, a kind of lance (see Lisān XVII 348¹¹) 118¹ 565³
- أَزَنِي. أَزَنِي id. 565³ noto
- أَزَنِي. أَزَنِي id. 565⁵
- أَسَبَ. أَسَبَ see 705¹¹
- أَسَرَ. اسْتَأْسَرَ to give oneself up as a captive 191¹⁴ 314¹⁰
- أَسَرَ. أَسَرَ coll. joints of the body 38²
- أَسَرَ. أَسَرَ kinsfolk 73² 609⁵ 794²
- أَسَارَ. أَسَارَ thong for binding captives 873⁹
- أَسَفَ. مَأْسَفٌ sorrow, regret 574⁷
- أَسَكَ. اسْتَكَّ (= اسْتَكَّ) see 311⁹, du. 845⁷ 1017⁵
- أَسَلَ. أَسَلَ see 185⁴
- أَسَلَاتٌ spear-heads 69¹⁸ 185³ 887¹³ 934⁷
- أَسَنَ. أَسَنَ (pl. of أَسَنَ) habits 222³

- أَسُو. أَسَى (3rd conj.) *to help* 933⁵ (= 386 notes¹³)
- أَيْتَسَى *to console oneself* by citing some similar example (إِسْرَى) of misfortune, with ب 384⁹
- أَوَاسٍ (= أَوَاسِي, pl. of أَسَى or أَسِيَّة) *pillars* 538¹¹ seq.
- تَأَسَّى *patience, self-control* (?) 409¹⁶
- أَسَى. أَسٍ *physician* 109⁵, pl. أَسَوْنَ 131¹
- أَشَأْ. أَشَاءُ coll. *small palm-trees* 514¹³
- أَشَب. أَشَبَّ (?) *see* 583⁶
- أَشَبَّ *thickly wooded* 898¹⁰
- أَشَابُ *a mixed multitude* 450²
- أَشَابَةٌ *id.* 424⁷
- إِيشَابٍ *confusion* 449¹⁷
- مُتَأَشِبٌ *mixed, confused* 263¹⁰
- مُوتَشَبٌ *made of mixed metal, epith. of a sword* 436¹⁴
- أَشَر. مَشَارٌ *see* 852⁴, pl. مَاشِرٌ *saws, metaph. the claws of beetles* 256¹⁷
- أَشَى. أَشَاءُ *see under* أَشَأْ
- أَصَد. مَوْصَدٌ *closed i. o. withheld* 59³ (= 785³)
- أَصَر. أَصْرَةٌ *hay, fodder* 97¹³; pl. أَوَاصِرٌ *ties of kinship* 155⁸
- أَصَارٌ (pl. of أَصْرٌ) *burdens* 1013¹³
- أَيْصَرٌ *dry hay used as fuel* 1001¹²
- أَصَلَ. أَصِيلٌ *evening* 192² (= 235¹⁵), pl. أَصَائِلٌ 221¹³ 370⁹, applied to a single evening 603¹³ 632⁵
- أَصَلًا *in the evening* 206¹⁸ 932⁵
- أَضَى. أَضَاةٌ *surface of water* 154¹², coll. أَضَا 508¹ 1032¹³, pl. أَضَاةٌ 508⁸

- أَضَرَّ. مَوْضَرٌّ bent 673¹²
- أَضَلَّ. أَضَالٌ (pl. of أَضِلُّ or أُضِلُّ) flanks of horses 288², see *Ḥamāsa* 76²¹
- أَبْأَضِلُّ (pl. of أَبْأَضِلُّ) *id.* 102¹¹, see Ahlwardt *Nāb.* N^o. 2 v. 7
- أَفَدَّ. أَفَدَّ to draw near, become imminent 213²
- أَفَرَّ. أَفَرَّ quick, nimble 876¹⁵
- أَفَنَفَ. الْأَفَنَفُ (pl. of أَفَنَفٌ) i. e. all mankind 743³
- أَفَلَّ. أَفَلَّ (pl. of أَفِيلٌ) young camels 26³ 560¹³
- أَكَلَّ. أَكَلَّ u. metaph. to illtreat 239¹⁷ 1058⁶
- تَأَكَّلَ to itch 206⁴
- أَكْلٌ (= أَكْلٌ pl. of أَكْلَةٌ) royal grants of land 156⁵
- أَكُونَةُ that which is liable to be devoured 947⁵
- أَكَمَّ. أَكِيمَةٌ hillock 6³
- أَلَّأَ. أَلَّأَةٌ a kind of tree 191¹⁷ (= 235¹³) 192⁸ (= 236⁴)
- أَلَّبَ. أَلَّبَ to excite enmity 230²
- الَّذِي. الَّذِي for الَّذَانِ or الَّذَيْنِ 460⁹
- أَلَفَ. أَلَفَ — تَلَفَ or تَلَفَ (= تَلَفَ) 548⁹, see foot-note
- تَلَفَ to treat as a friend (with acc.) 1092¹⁶: part. pass. *trained* (epith. of a falcon) 555⁹ (var. مَتَلَفَ), *pacified* (said of an enemy) 572¹²
- مَوَلَفَ ? 557⁷
- مَوْتَلَفَ ? 106⁶
- أَلَقَّ. تَلَقَّ to flash 694¹⁴
- أَلَكَّ. أَلَكٌ (fem.) message 675⁴
- مَالَكٌ *id.* 76¹⁶ (= 315¹⁹)

- أَل. ^{٥٤٤}أَل short spear 406¹¹, coll. ^{٥٤٤}أَل 1063⁹
- أَل. ^{٥٤٤}أَل — ^{٥٤٤}أَل or ^{٥٤٤}أَل (= ^{٥٤٤}أَل) 53¹⁵
- أَل. ^{٥٤٤}أَل — ^{٥٤٤}أَل be assured that ... 144¹⁷
- أَل. ^{٥٤٤}أَل feeble 96¹², pl. fem. ^{٥٤٤}أَل 286¹¹
- أَل. ^{٥٤٤}أَل to cease, desist (absol.) 230¹⁰ 712¹²: to cease from (with acc.) 690¹
- أَل. ^{٥٤٤}أَل (= ^{٥٤٤}أَل or ^{٥٤٤}أَل) 256⁶: in addition to ... 986¹: descended from (= ^{٥٤٤}أَل) 266¹ 615¹² 758⁵
- أَل. ^{٥٤٤}أَل (= ^{٥٤٤}أَل) 818¹⁴
- أَل. ^{٥٤٤}أَل see 288⁶ seq.
- أَل. ^{٥٤٤}أَل vow 458⁹ (= 887¹³) 754³
- أَل. ^{٥٤٤}أَل if 153¹⁷ 210⁶ 984¹ (?)
- أَل. ^{٥٤٤}أَل abundant 52⁴
- أَل. ^{٥٤٤}أَل adviser 7⁵ 964³
- أَل. ^{٥٤٤}أَل sharpened (said of lances) 1003 notes ²
- أَل. ^{٥٤٤}أَل du. ^{٥٤٤}أَل i. e. in a state of hesitation 675¹⁸
- أَل. ^{٥٤٤}أَل (pl. of ^{٥٤٤}أَل) belts of sand 286¹¹ 704¹⁶
- أَل. ^{٥٤٤}أَل u. to wound on the skull 2³ 20⁵ 338¹³ (?) 762² 1080⁴ 1084⁵
- أَل. ^{٥٤٤}أَل — ^{٥٤٤}أَل see 109³: ^{٥٤٤}أَل (= ^{٥٤٤}أَل) alas for the earth! 192¹ (235¹⁷): ^{٥٤٤}أَل 943¹⁰
- أَل. ^{٥٤٤}أَل suitable, seemly 106⁴ 645¹⁶
- أَل. ^{٥٤٤}أَل — ^{٥٤٤}أَل (= ^{٥٤٤}أَل) 821¹⁴
- أَل. ^{٥٤٤}أَل a wound on the skull 2⁴ 20⁵
- أَل. ^{٥٤٤}أَل one whose skull is wounded 109¹ 121⁹ 308¹¹ 618¹⁹

- أَمْيِمٌ (pl. of أَمْيِمٌ? see Lisān XIV 299¹¹ seq.) *missiles for breaking the skull* 370¹⁸
- أَمْيِمَةٌ (= أَمْيِمَةٌ) 846¹²
- أَمِنَ. أَسْتَمِنَ to think oneself safe 977⁹
- أَمِنَ — بِلَادُ الْأَمَنِ i. e. Mecca 804⁵
- أَمِينٌ enjoying quiet 988¹
- أَمْرٌ. أَمْرٌ (pl. of أَمْرٌ) 476¹³ 967⁵ 1027³
- أَنَّ because, foll. by a perf. 51¹⁵ (= 785⁶) 93⁴ 170¹⁷ 819⁵, by an imperf. subj. 65⁹ 97² 503¹¹; redundant after 57¹⁶ 58¹
- أِنْ if, foll. by the energ. mood 153⁷ (text doubtful)
- أَنْتَ. مَتْنَاتٌ see 871¹⁰
- أَنْجَ. أَنْجَ one who pants under a burden 745⁴
- أَنْسَ. أَنْسَ or أَنْسَ pleasantness 631¹¹
- أَنْسَى coll. mankind 100⁴
- أَنْسَ construed as sing., عَدَا الرَّأْسَ 393¹⁴ (see Ibn Hishām 355¹², Ibn Sa'd I 59¹¹ and Ṭabarī Gloss. s. r. نَوَسَ)
- أَنْبَسَ a few men 723⁴
- أَنْبَسَ the condition of being inhabited 295²
- أَنْبَسَ inhabited 172¹³
- أَنْفَ. أَسْتَأْنِفُ — أَسْتَأْنِفُ what I shall do in the future 460¹⁴
- أَنْفٌ tip of the ear 2⁸; boundary of a place 48¹² (= 782¹⁶)
- أَنْفٌ proud 278⁴
- أَنْفٌ fresh 663¹⁶

- أَنفًا adv. *just now* 80¹⁵
- مَوْتَنَف begun afresh, i. e. *variable* (epith. of fortune) 461³
- أَنَف. أَنَف culture 545¹
- مَوْنَف agreeable, *charming* 889¹¹
- أَنَم. أَلَاذِم 789⁴ 1009¹⁴
- أَنَى. أَنَى I. *it is time that ... foll.* by أَنْ 38¹⁷, by ل 796⁹
- أَسْتَأْنِي to *await* (with acc.) 443⁵
- أَذَى subst. *hope, expectation* 245¹⁷: adj. *slow in moving* (epith. of a woman) 136² 514⁵
- أَزَى (pl. of أُنَى or أُنَى) *times, hours* 1078⁸
- أَيَّ where? 457⁵ (= 1077⁹, read أُنَى for أُنَى?): *wheresoever* 117¹⁵: *howsoever* 257¹⁴
- أَعْب. أَعْب skin 22⁵
- أَعْل. أَعْل an *inhabited place* 165¹⁶
- أَوْب. تَوْب to *come back from war* 147¹³: *to return to* (with acc.) 487⁹
- أَوْد. قَوْد to *bend oneself* in walking 706¹²
- أَوْد id. 706¹²
- أَوْد مَوْد misfortunes 611⁵ (see under أَوْد)
- أَوْر. أَسْتَوْر to *take fright* 926¹⁰
- أَوْر. أَوْر the *glow of fire* 857²
- أَوْل. كَلَّ يَتَوَلَّى الدِّينَ — تَوَلَّى 744⁶
- أَوْل. أَوْل state, *condition* 245¹
- أَوْل. أَوْل see 813³

- ^{٥٤٤}أول coll. *ancestors* 187⁹ 710⁵ 715⁹
^{٥٤٤}أولى *vanguard of an army* 1021¹⁰
^{٥٤٤}أولم violent *thirst* 1007¹³ 1012 notes ⁴ (read ^{٥٤٤}أولم صَدِيَّةَ الْأَوَّلِ)
^{٥٤٤}أولن *age, period of life* 890¹²
^{٥٤٤}أول to *groan* 427⁴
^{٥٤٤}أيا used to emphasise the possessive suffix 319⁴
^{٥٤٤}أيد *power of God* 552¹⁶
^{٥٤٤}أيل the lower slopes of a mountain etc. 834⁵: metaph. *support, stay* 834⁷
^{٥٤٤}مَوِيدَاتْ misfortunes 311¹ (see under ^{٥٤٤}أود)
^{٥٤٤}أبر a curse upon her! 985⁴
^{٥٤٤}أيس *hopeless* 27¹
^{٥٤٤}أيك *grove* 676⁸ 890¹⁴
^{٥٤٤}أيل or ^{٥٤٤}إيل *mountain-goat* 164⁹ (= 597⁵) 230⁶ 709¹
^{٥٤٤}أيم 1. *to be bereaved* (especially of a husband or wife) 925⁵
^{٥٤٤}أيمى (pl. of ^{٥٤٤}أيم) 925³ +
^{٥٤٤}أين *fatigue* 54³ 557⁹
^{٥٤٤}أين with ^{٥٤٤}عن 683²
^{٥٤٤}أيه to be summoned by cries (said of beasts) 954¹
^{٥٤٤}أيهات far off 69³ (= ^{٥٤٤}هَيْهَاتَ 300¹⁵) 489¹⁰ seq. 632⁸ 812⁶

ب

- ^{٥٤٤}ب as the equivalent of ^{٥٤٤}بُ 913⁷ (cf. 913¹)
^{٥٤٤}بج sort, kind 306¹³
^{٥٤٤}بذل (pl. of ^{٥٤٤}بَذْلَة) *flesh of the breast* 221¹⁸

- بَسَّسَ. بَسَّسَ — بَسَّسَ بَيْنَهُمْ — بَسَّسَ you have pitted them one against the other 359⁴
- بُؤْسَى evil (subst.) 46¹⁶
- بُؤْسٍ disastrous 314¹⁹
- بُؤَى. بُؤَى pride 338⁷
- بَبْلٍ. بَابِلِيَّةَ Babylonian wine 543¹⁵
- بَنَتَ. أَبَتَ to articulate 359¹¹
- بَنَرَ. بَنَرَ u. to cut off 816¹⁰
- بَانِرٍ sharp (epith. of a sword) 491¹
- بَثَّ. بَثَّ care, trouble 503¹⁶ 632⁷
- بَجْدٍ. بَجْدٍ a kind of cloth used for wrapping up skin-bottles 1086¹
- بَجَسَ. تَبَجَّسَ to burst out 804¹⁴
- بَجَلٍ. أَبَجَلٌ (pl. of أَبَجَلٌ) veins of the thigh 446⁴ 649¹⁷
- مَبَجَّلٌ honoured 712³
- بَحْبَحٍ. حَبْوَحَةٌ the interior of a place 655¹⁰
- بَحَنَ. بَاحَنَ to be frank, sincere 43⁶
- بَحَثَ. أَبْهَثَ to scoop up 14¹⁸
- بَحَجٍ. حَجَّةٌ hoarseness 3⁷
- بَحَرٍ. تَحْتِ عِذَا الْبَحْرِ — (رَيْفٌ) — بَحَرٍ under the shelter of this fertile land
462¹¹: pl. بَحُورٌ seas, metaph. chieftains 375⁸ 699⁴ 743⁵ 764⁶
- بَحْرَةٍ see مَكْرَةٍ
- بَحَنَ. بَحَنَ coll. Bactrian camels 483⁸
- بَحَائِيٍّ (pl. of بَحَائِيٍّ) id. 361⁵
- بَحْبِتٍ see 244¹⁴

- .بخر ⁵بخر *odour* 17¹⁵
 .بخص ⁵بخص *the flesh near the hoof (in camels)* 558¹²
 .بخل ⁵بخل *to find a person stingy* 129¹² 565¹
 .بدأ ⁵بدأ *a. to start on a journey* 557¹⁵
 ⁵بدأء *beginning* 96¹³
 .بدد ⁵استبدد *to act independently* 642¹⁵
 ⁵بداد *single combat* 472¹¹
 ⁵بداد *adv. in a state of dispersion* 194¹⁷ 228¹²
 .بدر ⁵بدر *to obtain a thing before some one else (with 2 acc.'s)* 447¹⁰
 .بدل ⁵بدل *to substitute (with acc. and ب)* 712¹⁵
 .بدن ⁵بدن *a short coat of mail* 192⁴ (= 235²⁰), pl. ⁵أبدان 883¹ 898¹³: نو بدنيين
 a fight at close quarters 677⁹: ⁵أبدان السلاح *panoply* 585⁷ [see
 Mubarrad 692¹¹ — Nöldeke "Beiträge" p. 136 translates "Waffen-
 rüstung" |
 ⁵بادن *full (said of a bucket)* 234⁵
 .بدو ⁵بدو *u. — بدا له (= في الأمر) he changed his mind* 1070⁸ [see
 Dezy "Supplément" s. v., Tabari II 1190⁷ |
 ⁵بادية *cell. nomads (opp. to حاضرة)* 984¹⁶
 .بدخ ⁵بدخ *a. to exalt oneself* 187⁴ 689⁸
 ⁵بدخ *pride* 927¹⁰
 ⁵بادخ *opith. of a mountain* 759⁸, pl. ⁵بادخات 700¹² 771¹⁵ (var. ⁵بوانخ),
 applied to speech 777², ⁵بوانخ *lofty achievements* 777⁹
 ⁵بداخ *opith. of a poet* 1046¹⁵
 ⁵بدخ *interj.* 700¹⁴

- بَذَن. بَذَّ u. to outstrip 505⁵ (as var.) 505¹¹
- بَذَر. بَذَرَ n. (= وَدَّ) with ب 968⁴
- تَبَذَرَ to be scattered, routed 736⁷
- بَذَق. بَيَّذَقَ a pawn (in chess), metaph. insignificant 787⁷ 845¹⁵, pl. بَيَّذِيقُ 787⁷
- بَذَل. تَبَذَّلَ to be left without protection 301³ (text doubtful)
- بَذُو. بَاذَ foul-mouthed 309²
- بِرَأ. أَبْرَأَ see أَبْرَى under بَرَى
- بِرَثَن. بَرَاثِنُ (pl. of بَرَاثِنُ) claws 17⁹ 617⁷
- بِرَج. تَبَرَّجَ to show oneself in gala dress 264¹²
- بِرْجَم. تَبَرَّجَمَ see 186¹⁸
- بِرْجَمُ (pl. of بَرَجْمَةٌ, see 66¹⁶) finger-joints 187¹
- بِرْجَمِيَّ a member of one of the clans called بَرَجِمِيَّ (see Index III)
1086¹³ seq.
- بِرْج. تَبَرَّجَ to scorch, hence torment (with ب) 500⁶
- بِرْاح. بَرَّاحَ desert 141⁷
- بِرْارِح. (pl. of بَارِحٌ) unlucky omens 502²
- أَبْرَحَ more painful 500⁶ 506¹¹
- بِرْد. بَرَدَ metaph. teeth 1005⁹
- بِرْدَ carrying hail (epith. of a cloud) 290¹³
- بِرَادَ (pl. of بَرْدَةٌ) garments of coloured wool 814⁶
- مَبْرِدًا — مَبْرِدٌ to march in the cool part of the day 1079⁹
- مَبْرِدَةٌ a means of cooling oneself 382⁶
- بِرْذَع. بَرَذَعَتُ (pl. of بَرَذَعَةٌ) saddle-cloths, metaph. concubines 704⁶

بَرَّ . أَبَرَّ to be victorious (with عَلَى) 85¹⁹ seq.

بَرَائِرُ (pl. of بَرِيرَةٌ) berries of the tree called أَرَاك 1078⁸

مَمْرُورٌ treated with filial affection 355⁸

بَرَس . بَرَسَاءُ see 134²

بَرَعَ . تَبَرَّعَ to act spontaneously 489¹⁴

بَرَعَس . بَرَاعَسُ (pl. of بَرْعَيْسٌ) adj. of good breed 26³

بَرَق . بَرِقَ u. to shine (said of the dawn) 50³

بَارِقٌ epith. of a sword 310⁴

بَارِقَةٌ the flash of a weapon 417⁶; pl. بَوَارِقُ thunder-clouds 780¹⁶

بَرَوْقٌ a she-camel that drives away the male 78¹¹

أَبَارِقُ (pl. of أَبْرِقُ, see 965¹⁰) tracts of sand and stones 57¹¹ seq. 761¹ 1082⁷

بَرَقَعَ . بَرِاقِعُ (pl. of بَرِيعٌ) women's veils 691¹³ 705¹⁰

بَرَك . بَرَكَ to kneel down in great numbers 14⁵

بَرَكٌ coll. kneeling camels 946¹⁰, pl. بُرُوكُ 953¹²; breast of a camel 311⁶

بَرَكَاتُ (pl. of بَرَكَةٌ, see Tabarī Gloss.) the lower parts of a tunic 369⁸

بَرَاكٌ battle-field 666⁶; steadfastness in battle 423¹³

تَبَرَّأَكَ the act of kneeling 778³

مَبَارِكُ (pl. of مَبْرَكٌ) metaph. position, status 751¹²

مَبْتَرَكٌ continuous (said of rain) 1009¹⁵

بَرِم . بَرِمْتُ to be at a loss for a thing (with ب) , بَرِمْتُ حِيلَتِي I was at my wits' end 389⁹ cl. 48³

بَرِمَةٌ cooking-pot (especially of stone) 216¹³ 852⁶ (see 708³), pl. بُرُمٌ

287⁹ 1039⁶, or بُرَامُ 215⁴

- بَرِيمٌ *string, waist-band* 120¹⁹
 أَبْرَامٌ (pl. of بَرِمٌ) *men who refuse to join in games of chance* 952⁵
 بَرْنٌ. بَرْنَى *a sort of date* 32⁴
 بَرْنَسٌ. تَبْرَنْسٌ *to wear a بَرْنَسٌ* 277¹ (= 294⁶)
 بَرَانِسٌ (pl. of بَرْنَسٌ) *hooded cloaks* 209⁵ 903¹⁶
 بَرْنَسَاءُ *see* 134²
 بَرْنَقٌ. بَرَانِيقٌ *see* 162⁷
 بَرَى. بَرَى I. *to wear away* (trans.) 134¹⁰ 788⁵
 بَارَى *to keep pace with, rival in speed* 138⁹ 176¹ 586¹⁰ 609¹¹
 أَبْرَى (== أَبْرَأُ) *to cure* 842⁷ (as var.)
 تَبَارَى *to race with one another* 610¹¹
 أَنْبَرَى *to confront, present oneself to a person* (with ل) 621⁵ 685¹²
 أَبْتَرَى *to cut the tendon of a camel* 957⁵: pass. *to be worn away* 788⁵
 نَرَى (pl. of نَرَسٌ) *metal nose-rings for camels* 271⁶ 344¹⁰ 846⁶ 1010¹⁵:
 anklets for women 986¹
 بَرَخٌ. بَرَخٌ *a woman who bends her back in* 243³ seq. (= 1067¹ seq.)
 بَرَزٌ. بَبْرَارٌ (pl. of بَبْرَارٌ) *thick sticks* 341¹
 بَرَزٌ. بَرَزَ u. *to strip a fallen enemy* 301⁸ seq. (= 450¹⁵ 481¹⁶), pass. *to be*
 stript off (said of clothes) 457⁵
 أَبْتَرَزَ *to strip* 481¹⁸ 594⁸
 بَرَزَ *weapons* 28¹ 693⁸ 735¹¹
 بَرَلٌ. بَرَلٌ *the front tooth of a camel* 604¹⁷ 649¹⁴
 بَرَلٌ (pl. of بَرَلٌ) *times of famine* 610¹⁷

- نِزَم. نِزَمٌ ⁵ the ring with which a horse's girth (حِزَام) is fastened 751¹⁵
- نِزَو. نِزَوٌ ⁵ to overcome (with acc.) 819³ seq. 842⁶
- بَسِر. بَسِرٌ (pl. of بَسَرٌ) frowning 586³
- بَسَتْ. بَسَتْ u. to stretch out the arm (absol.) 295¹⁰: to ease, bring relief to a person (acc.) 197⁶ (= 1058⁸)
- بَسْتَةٌ generosity 300⁶
- بِسْفٌ. مَبْسُفٌ inflated 857⁵
- بِسل. مُسْتَبِسلٌ rushing headlong (epith. of a warrior) 371¹⁷
- بِشَر. بَشَرٌ u. (= بَشَرٌ) with acc. of the person 12⁶: see also 36¹⁶
- بَشَرٌ see 36¹⁶
- أَبَشَرٌ to receive impregnation (said of camels) 36¹³ seq.
- أُسْتَبِشَرٌ to behave cordially, partic. 908⁸
- بِشَرٌ cordiality in welcoming a person 908⁷
- بَشَرٌ (after a negative) any one 313³
- بَشِيرٌ (= مَبَشِيرٌ) 12³ 498⁹
- بَشَش. بَشَاشَةٌ brightness, gloss of new armour 458⁷: gaiety of youth 844⁸
- بَشَم. بَشَامٌ coll. a tree of which tooth-sticks are made 1005⁵
- مَبْشِيمٌ (pl. of مَبْشَامٌ) persons suffering from indigestion 692³
- بَحِر. بَحِرٌ denom. from بَحَرٌ 729¹⁶
- بَصِيرَةٌ a streak of blood 483¹, coll. بَصِيرٌ 716¹⁰
- بَضَض. بَضٌ i. see 423¹⁷
- بَضَع. بَضَعٌ (= جَمَعَ) 692⁷
- بَضَعٌ (جمع) 1089¹⁰

بَضْعَةٌ a piece of flesh 713²

بَضِيعٌ flesh 656¹³

بَطَحَ . تَبَطَّحَ to stretch oneself on the ground 355⁵ 382⁷

مَبْطُوحٌ thrown down on his face 394⁸ (as var.)

أَبْطَحَ the bottom of a valley 510¹²

بَطَّاحٌ id. 60¹³ 700¹² 1082¹¹, pl. بَطَّاحٌ — أَبْطَاحٌ i. e. the Kuraish 763¹⁶

بَطَّرَقَ . بَطَّرِيقٌ 383⁹

بَطَّطَ . بَطَّ coll. ducks 230⁷

بَطِنَ . بَطَنَ to eat one's fill 4⁸ 146⁶ 859¹⁴

أَسْتَبْطَنَ to march along the course of a river (acc.) 1092⁹: مَسْتَبْطِنُ السَّيْفِ concealing a sword about his person 538¹⁴

بَطَّنَ — بَطَّنَ لِنَهْرٍ used of the attitude of a man who allows himself to roll down-hill 234¹² (cf. 190¹⁸): pl. بَطْنُونَ concubines 704²

بَاطِنٌ low-lying ground 780³

بَطْنَةٌ petulance 17⁷

بُطْنٌ (pl. of بَطْلَانٌ) straps for fastening saddles 641⁸

بَطْلَانٌ (pl. of بَطِينٌ) full-fed 30¹ 226⁸ 893¹⁰

الْبَطْنَيْنِ name of a constellation 520⁹

مَبْطَانٌ glutton 314³ (= 762¹¹), applied to a woman 895¹

مَتَبَاطِنٌ harbouring, meditating a design (with ب) 100⁸

بَطَّرَ . بَطَّرَ see 398⁸

بَعَثَ . بَعَثَ denom. from الْبَعْثُ 37¹⁶

تَبَعَتْ to go forth (said of poetry, etc.) 38¹

- أَنْبَعَثَ *to break forth into an utterance* 1084⁵ (read أَنْبَعَتْ) — see Ibn Hishām 275⁹ 300²⁰
- بَعَجَ . بَعَجٌ *to be stabbed, metaph.* 855³
- بعد . بَعْدَ with عَلَى of the pers. 582¹⁸
- بَعْدُ adv. *yet* (after a negative) 1024¹²
- بعر . أَبْعَرُ pl. of بَعِيرٌ 584³
- أَبَاعِرُ *id.* 676⁷
- بعض . بَعْضٌ (= دَعْبٌ بَعْضٌ) 191⁷ 1026¹¹ — cf. فُغْضِي بَعْضَ نَوْمِكَ Mufaḍḍaliyyāt N^o. 14 v 10
- بَعَقَ . بَعِيقٌ *streaming* (epith. of a rain-cloud) 520³ 1009¹⁵
- مَنْبِعِقٌ *id.* 261¹⁵
- بغم . بُغَامٌ *moan of a she-camel* 1012⁹
- بغى . تَبَغَّى *to seek* 688¹³
- بَغْيٌ *briskness, high spirits* (in a camel) 578¹⁶
- بَغْيٌ *female hireling* 495⁷ (= 656¹⁷)
- بُعَاةٌ *search* 697¹⁴
- بقر . بَقِيرٌ *a young camel extracted from the womb by slitting it open* 523⁸
- بقع . أَبْقَعُ *black and white* (epith. of a lamb) 974¹²
- بقف . بَقْفٌ *coll. mosquitoes* 756¹
- بقمى . مُبْقِيَاتٌ *horses still capable of running, i. e. not yet exhausted* 762⁷
- بدر . أَبْدَرُ *to send early* 1090⁹
- بدرٌ applied to wine 549¹⁴; pl. أَبْدَارٌ *first-fruits* 549¹⁴
- أَبْدَرُ (pl. of بَدْرٌ) *young camels* 2⁸
- أَبْدَارٌ *id.* 332¹⁷

بَكَارَةٌ *id.* 332³

أَبْكَرٌ (pl. of أَبْكَرٌ) *mornings* 325¹⁴

مَبْكَرٌ *early rain* 1090⁹

مُبْكَارٌ *a wind that blows in the early morning* 866¹¹; *epith. of a battle* 872¹¹

بَكَى. أُسْتَبْكِي to be moved to tears 418¹⁷ (= 952¹³)

تَبْكَأُحْمَا (= تَبْكَأُحْمَا) 310¹⁷

بَلْبِلٌ. تَبْلِيلٌ *tumult* 298³, pl. بَلَابِلٌ 603¹²

بَلَّتْ. بَلَّتْ i. *to speak briefly (absol.)* 963⁸

بَلَجَ. تَبَلَّجَ *to shine* 406²

بَلَحَ. أَبْلَحَ *proud* 26⁷ 27¹³ 367⁶ 906¹¹

بَلَدٌ. بَلَدَ *to become inert, helpless* 412¹⁰

أَبْلَدَ see 797⁹

بَلِيدٌ *helpless* 974 notes ⁵ (as var.)

مَبْلَدٌ *without a floor (said of a house)* 797⁶

بَلَّغَ. بَلَّغَ *to suffice for a journey (with acc. of the pers.)* 74² seq.

بَلَقَ. بَلَقَ *a small tent* 32² seq. — see Lisān XI 307¹⁴

بَلَقٌ (pl. of أَبْلَقٌ) *piebald horses* 1021⁹

بَلَانِيْقٌ (pl. of بَلَوْنَةٌ) *deserts* 520³

بَلَقَعٌ. بَلَقَعٌ *desert* 964¹², pl. بَلَاغٌ 685², *journeys through the desert* 704¹

بَلَلٌ. بَلَّ i. see 111¹⁵

أَبْلَّ intrans. *to recover from sickness* 111¹⁴, *from a wound* 166⁹

تَبَلَّلَ *to recover from fright, maṣd.* 1098¹³

بَلَالٌ *a drink of water* 497¹

بَلَّالٌ *id.* 279¹⁶

مَبْتَلٌ *swollen* (said of a bucket when full) 234⁵

بَلَّوْ. أَبْلَى *to render a service to a person* (acc.) 725¹ 15 836⁴ (= 120¹⁵): *to make known, divulge* 160³ (?)

بَلَى. بَلَّى *to wear out* (absol.) 60⁴

بَالَى — يُبَلِّ (= يُبَال) 343¹², تُبَلِّ (= تُبَل) 283⁶ 543¹⁵

أَبْلَى *to efface* 788²

بَنْف. بَنَافُ (pl. of بَنَيْفَة) *the front(?) of a shirt* 369⁷

بَنَى. بَنَى *1. بَنَتْ بَيْتَهَا* said of the wife, with عَلَى of the husband 595¹⁵, بُنِيَتْ (= بُنِيَ بِكَ) *thou art married*, with ب of the husband 853¹⁴ (as var.) cf. 197¹⁸ with var. 1058¹³

بَنَى *to marry one's daughter to a man* (with 2 acc.'s) 639⁹: *to entrust one's son to a man* (with 2 acc.'s) 652¹⁵

أَبْنَا (= أَبْنَا) 52⁹ (= 785⁹) 547¹

أَبْنَاءُ applied to a tribe, أَبْنَاءُ بَرْبُوعٍ 68¹⁸ (var. أَبْنَاءُ عَتَابٍ 300¹⁰)

أَبْنَى (dimin. of أَبْنَى) 223¹⁰ (read أَبْنَى) 341⁴ 893³ 934⁸ 935¹⁴

أَبْنَى (dimin. of أَبْنَى) 306³ soq.

بِيدَل. تَبِيدَل *to be descended from Bahdala* 713¹⁰

بِير. بِير open country 1043⁴

مَبِيرٌ *wearied* (said of a horse) 938⁶

بِيم. أَيْبَم *to make an ambiguous statement* partic. 803⁷

بِيم coll. kids 259⁷ 370⁷

بِيَام (pl. of بِيَمَة) *id.* 171¹³ 248¹³ 269¹ 718⁴

بِيَام (pl. of بِيَمَة) *heroes* 259³ 310¹⁵

- بُيُوتٌ *a simpleton* 1006⁵ (text doubtful)
 بُيُوتٌ (pl. of بُيُوتٌ) 374⁹
 بُيُوتٌ. مُتَبَيِّنٌ *striding* 914⁷
 بُيُوتٌ. بُيُوتٌ *to boast* 791 notes¹ (as var.)
 بُيُوتٌ *open space* 618¹⁰
 بُيُوتٌ. بُيُوتٌ *u. to acknowledge the justice of a claim* 535⁹:
to reckon as equivalent, with بُيُوتٌ 117⁹, with acc. and ب 533¹⁵
 بُيُوتٌ *to point a spear at a man (with ب of the spear and ل of the man) 80²: to cohabit with (acc.) 447¹¹ (as var.)*
 بُيُوتٌ *to execute vengeance on (acc.) someone for (ب) someone else 76¹⁶*
(= 315¹⁹) 371⁷: to reckon as equivalent 120¹³
 بُيُوتٌ *to lodge in a place (with بُيُوتٌ) 121⁵: to cohabit with (acc.) 476³*
 بُيُوتٌ *blood-rit* 665¹⁵ 929⁹
 بُيُوتٌ *abode* 278¹⁰
 بُيُوتٌ. بُيُوتٌ *to deprive a people of their territory (with 2 acc.'s) 341⁵*
 بُيُوتٌ *court-yard, metaph. 689⁵ (see 341⁶ 636¹⁴)*
 بُيُوتٌ. بُيُوتٌ *u. to be stagnant (said of the market, with ب of the pers.) 818⁵*
 بُيُوتٌ *to destroy* 387⁸ 529¹²
 بُيُوتٌ *to test, maṣd. 354⁶*
 بُيُوتٌ *ruin* 341⁶
 بُيُوتٌ. بُيُوتٌ *soft earth, mould* 1025¹⁵
 بُيُوتٌ. بُيُوتٌ *trumpet (such as was used in the Christian cult) 1041⁷*
 بُيُوتٌ. بُيُوتٌ *u. (= بُيُوتٌ I.) 573 notes² (as var.)*
 بُيُوتٌ (pl. of بُيُوتٌ) *well-fed camels* 418⁷ (= 1071¹)

- بُولَ . بَالٌ I. *to beget* (with ب) 912⁴
- بُولَ (= بَالٌ) 812⁴
- بِوٍ . بَوٍ *the stuffed skin of a young camel* 21¹⁶ 321¹ 343⁵ 867³
- بِيت . بَاتَ I. *to be spent without sleep* (said of the night, see نَمَ) 1001³
- بِيتٌ water that has stood all night 25¹⁷, anxiety that torments one all night 479¹⁰
- أَبِيَاتٌ families 87¹³
- بِيد . بَدَ I. *to perish* 93¹² 406³ 934³: *'to waste away* (said of a camel's hump) 558³
- بِيدٌ (pl. of بَيْدٌ) deserts 76¹⁹ 687¹⁴ 1009⁵
- بِيتُ . بَيَاضٌ coll. *white patches* on the skin of an animal 792¹³
- أَبْيَاضٌ epith. of a king 45⁷, of a noble 138⁵ 266¹ 301¹², pl. بَيْتٌ nobles 460¹, ladies 685² 761¹² 788⁹ 925¹⁰ 1004¹⁴: أَلْبَيْتُ apparently the title of a book 381⁹
- بِيع . بَاعَ I. with 2 acc.'s 583¹⁹ seq.
- بَيْعٌ *to sell* 25⁹
- بَايَعَ id. with 2 acc.'s 15⁶: with acc. of the pers. and ب of the thing 164¹⁰
- تَبَايَعَ *to engage mutually to do a thing* (with عَلَى) 358²
- اِبْتَاعٌ *to take in exchange* (with acc. and ب) 944¹⁰
- بِين . بَانَ I. *to become apparent* 64⁹
- بَيْنَ id. 248⁴ 691¹⁰ 767⁵ 996⁶: *to perceive* 1064⁴: *to consider, reflect* 957¹⁵
- أَبَانَ *to cut, sever* 863¹⁰
- تَمَانَنَ *to go asunder* 7¹¹
- بَيْنَ followed by إِلَى (instead of ب) 147⁷ 150² 344⁵ 348⁷ 470¹⁷ 559¹¹ 649⁴

925¹⁶: *born from* حِمَارٌ وَحِمَارٌ 325¹, also in speaking of two male ancestors 475⁵ 611¹, and even of an ancestor and his brother 806⁹ — see also 806¹⁷ 815¹⁵ 948¹⁴

بِئْسَ wide (epith. of a well) 924⁷, pl. بَوَائِي 881³

بَيُون see 881⁶

تَبْيَان the faculty of explaining 994¹⁵ (see 445⁵)

ت

تَأَرَّ. أَتَأَرَّ to fix the eye (with acc. and فِي) 351⁹

تَتَّق. تَتَّق spirited (said of a horse) 304⁵

تَأَم. تَوَام (pl. of تَوَام) double 39¹⁵ (= 41¹⁴) 392⁶

تَوَام (another pl. of the same) twins 276¹⁴ 746² 752¹⁰

تَبَّ

تَبَّ. اسْتَتَبَّ to be incurred (said of blame, with عَلَى of the pers.) 453¹¹ (= 1074⁷)

مَسْتَتَبَّ a beaten track 106⁷

تَبَعَ. أَتَبَعَ to send a thing after a person (with ب of the thing and acc. of the pers.) 985²

تَتَابَعَ to be slain one after another 456³

اسْتَتَبَعَ to ask someone to follow 140⁶

تَبَعَ coll. hangers-on 323¹¹, applied also to things 641¹

تَبِعَ a familiar spirit 76¹

تَبَلَّ. تَبَلَّ enmity, feud 478⁶ 879⁷ (?)

تَبِن. تَبِين (pl. of تَبِين) swimming-drawers 354¹⁶ 377¹⁵

تَحْت. for the phrase تَحْتَ عِذَا انْبَحَرَ, see حَرَّ

تَرَبَّ. تَرَبَّ (pl. of تَرَبَّ) the upper parts of the breast 814¹⁴

- .تَرَحَّ . تَرَحَّ see 504³
 .تَتَرَحَّ to be distressed 503¹⁶
 .مَتَرَحَّ distressed 499³
 .تَرَحَّ , تَرَحَّ see 504³ seq.
 .تَرَسَّ (pl. of تَرَسَّ) 728³
 .مَتَرَسَّ (= شَجَار) a wooden door-bar 44²
 .تَرَعَّ to fill 172⁶, مَتَرَعَّ full 958¹² 972¹³, مَتَرَعَّة wells that are full 1011¹³
 .تَرَفَّ proud 137⁷ 367⁶
 .تَرَكَ property left in trust with some one 639¹⁵
 .تَرِيكَة a pool left by a torrent 554² 1007⁷
 .تَرْنَا a term of abuse applied to a female slave 41¹
 .تَاعَس miserable 25¹³ 27⁹
 .تَقَفَّ to say تَقَا 32⁵
 .تَقَلَّ expectoration 841³
 .تَقَى (= حَلَمَ) 295⁷
 .تَلْتَلَّ (pl. of تَلْتَلَّة) misfortunes 614⁶ 638¹ 1078¹⁵
 .تَلَدَّ inherited wealth 611⁵ 931⁶ 982¹³, metaph. 986⁴
 .تَلَادَّ id. 814¹⁴
 .تَلِيد id. 499¹: also as adj. ancestral 456⁹ 461⁴
 .أَتَلَدَّ ancestral 797⁴
 .تَلَعَّ coll. torrent-beds 1082⁷
 .تَلَعَات (pl. of تَلَعَة) id. 957¹⁵
 .تَلَاع (another pl. of the same) id. 13⁷ 108⁵ 11

- تَلَعٌ *raising the neck* (epith. of a horse) 304¹
 تلف. أَتْلَفَ *to render destructive, or to find to be destructive* 564¹¹: *to destroy* 663¹⁵
 تَلَلٌ *the neck* of a horse 674¹⁷
 مِتْلٌ *an instrument for striking down* 656¹²
 تَلَوٌ. تَلَوَاتٌ *stars that appear last* 992¹¹
 تَوَلٌ (pl. of تَوَلِيَّةٌ) *legs and hind-quarters* of a camel 134¹⁴
 مَتَلٌ (pl. of مَتَلِيَّةٌ) *explained to mean, camels some of which have brought forth young while others have not* 88⁵: *camels near the time of bringing forth* 92¹⁵ 154⁴ 953¹²
 تَمَّارٌ. أَتَمَّارٌ *to be extended, swollen* 527¹
 تَمَرٌ. أَتَمَّرٌ *to produce dates* 934¹¹
 تَمَكٌ. تَمَكٌ *bulky* (epith. of a camel's hump) 560⁹
 تَمَمٌ. تَمَّ i. *to attain* (with إِلَى) 138¹⁵: *to be fully qualified* 713¹⁰
 تَمَمٌ — نَيْلُ التَّمَمِ *the longest night* 717¹⁵
 تَمَمٌ (pl. of تَمِيمَةٌ) *amulets* 376¹³ 394¹⁰ 407¹ 847¹⁰, مَتَمٌ أَتَمَمَ i. e. *the neck* 383⁵ (cf. 384¹³)
 مَتَمٌ *a woman near the time of her delivery* 48³ (= 782⁸)
 تَنْبِلٌ. تَنْبِلٌ *dwarf* 280¹², pl. تَنْبِلٌ 614¹²
 تَنْجٌ. تَنَجَّ *to adopt a settled mode of life* 729¹⁷ — see Tabari *Gloss.* s. v.
 تَبَمٌ. تَبَامَى applied to lightning 245¹³, to a kind of mange 717¹⁵
 تَوٌ. تَوٌ (= تَيَّةٌ) 59¹⁴
 تَيِّجٌ. أَتَيِّجٌ *to be destined, ordained* 443¹⁰ 1070²
 مَتَّجٌ *a busy-body* 1015¹⁰, pl. سَانٌ 505⁸

- مَتَّبِعٌ *id.* 501 notes² 505⁸
- تَبَسَّ. تَبَسُّ (pl. of تَبَسَّ) *he-goats*, as a term of abuse 445⁸
- تَبَعَ. تَبَعَ to rush headlong into evil, *maṣd.* 453⁹ (= 1074⁵) — see Ḥamāsa 207¹³
- تَبِمَ. تَبِمَ — تَبِمَ see 591⁵
- تَبِمَاءُ see 591¹³
- مَتَّبِعٌ *distraught, or enslaved* 591¹² seq.
- تَبِهَ. تَبِهَ الْبِلَالُ — تَبِهَ 194¹⁶
- تَبَّ. تَبَّ vain, conceited 908⁶ 1089¹⁵

ث

- ثَابَ. ثَابَ to yawn 800¹¹
- ثَاجَ. ثَاجَ see 999⁷
- ثَارَ. ثَارَ (= اَثَارَ) to avenge oneself 423⁴
- ثَوَّرَ (pl. of ثَارَ) 526¹⁴
- اَثَارَ *id.* 929¹⁴ 993¹¹
- ثَارَاتِ مَسْعُودٍ — ثَارَاتِ 920²
- ثَأَى. ثَأَى damage 418¹⁵ (= 953³) 564⁸ 758¹ 1046⁹
- ثَبَّتَ. اَثَبَّتَ to put in writing 638¹⁶ seq. 820¹ seq.: pass. to be fixed (said of a weapon fixed in a victim) 690⁵
- اِسْتَنْثَبَتْ to seek to prolong 81³
- ثَبَّتَ subst. (= ثَبَاتٌ) 137¹²: adj. (= ثَبِيْتُ) 436¹⁰
- ثَبَّ. ثَبَّ the middle, the main part of a thing 166¹
- ثَبْرَ. ثَبْرَ a hole in the ground 314⁸ 409⁵
- ثَبْرٌ injury, disaster 544⁸ 939¹⁵

- ⁵مَنْبِرٌ *a place where blood is shed* 592¹⁰: pl. ³مَنْابِرٌ *womb* 832⁵
⁵مَنْابِرٌ *unwearied* 677⁴
 .ثَجَجَ ⁵أَذَجَ *to cause to flow* 565³
 .ثَخَنَ ⁵أَذَخَنَ *to deal blows, أَذَخَنَ فِي الْقَوْمِ* 310¹¹, pass. ⁵أَذَخِنَ جَرَحًا 362⁷: *to surpass*
 (with acc.) 40¹⁷
 .ثَرَثَرٌ ⁵ثَرَثَرٌ *babblers, see* 860²
 .ثَرَرٌ ⁵ثَرَرَةٌ *having large orifices (said of the teats of a camel) 393⁶, gaping*
 (epith. of a wound) 716¹⁰
 .ثَرَوٌ ⁵أَثَرَى *to amass wealth* 468¹²
⁵ثَرَى *moisture, freshness* 370¹² 375³, metaph. *generosity* 562³ 609⁹ 994⁶,
⁵أَثَرَى حَبِيثٌ *ignoble* 800¹
⁵ثَرَا *abundance, wealth* 466¹⁷
⁵ثَرَوَةٌ *id.* 994⁷
⁵أَثَرَى pl. san. 103³ 466¹⁵
⁵أَثَرِيَا *the Pleiades, for the myth on the subject see* 520⁹ seq.: *the time*
of the rising of the Pleiades 1006⁹
 .ثَعَبٌ ⁵ثُعَابٌ *adj. streaming (epith. of a rain-cloud)* 261¹⁵
 .ثَعَلَ ⁵ثَعَلَ (pl. of ⁵أَثَعَلَ) *jagged, uneven (said of the teeth)* 131¹
⁵ثَعَلَ see 131³
 .ثَغَرٌ ⁵ثَغْرَةٌ *the pit of the breast, in a horse* 73¹, *in a man* 155³ 470¹⁷
⁵ثَغُورٌ (pl. of ⁵ثَغْرٌ) metaph. *points of defence* 910¹⁰
 .ثَغْمٌ ⁵ثَغْمٌ *coll. a kind of plant, hence as adj. white, hoary* 382¹⁸
 .ثَغَى ⁵أَذَغَى *to bestow a sheep upon some one (acc.)* 32¹⁷
⁵ثَغَى *bleating (subst.)* 259⁵

- ثَفَرَ. أَثْفَرُ *to fasten with the crupper* 794⁹, pass. 157¹² (= 1052¹⁹)
- ثَقَرُ crupper 459¹⁵
- ثَقَرِ الْكَلْبِ — ثَقَرُ as a term of abuse 375¹⁴
- ثَغَلَ. ثَغَلُ adj. *slow* (said of a camel) 361⁵
- ثَقِبَ. ثَقَبَ u. *to be famous* (?) 147¹⁶ — the verse appears to mean that the women of the Banū Sa'd recognised Jaththāma as one of the famous warriors of the Shaibān
- أَثَقَبَ *to make a fire burn brightly* 493⁶
- ثَقُبُ the hole in a pulley 1002⁴
- ثَقَفَ. ثَقَافُ *an instrument for straightening lances* 23², see 565⁴ seq.
- ثَقَلَ. ثَقُلَ *to become grievously ill* 93¹⁵
- أَثَقَلَ *to wound severely* 120¹⁰ 361⁷
- تَنَقَّلَ *to weigh heavily* 570¹² (var. تَنَقَّلُ)
- ثَقَالُ fem. of ثَقِيلُ 318¹⁸ (MSS ثَقَالُ)
- مَثَقَلُ (?) *costly things* 56¹⁰
- مَسْتَقَقَلُ *weighed down by sleep* 981⁹
- ثَنَ. ثَنَ (pl. of ثَنَّةٌ) *troops, herds* 814³
- ثَلَبَ. ثَلَبَ *broken, damaged* 24⁶
- مَثَبُ (pl. of مَثَبَةٌ or مَثَلَةٌ) *subjects of reproach, scandals* 907¹³ 908¹² seq. 1049¹⁹
- ثَلَثَ. ثَلَثُ الثَّعَالَى 24⁷ (as var.)
- ثَلَطَ. ثَلَطَ (= سَلَطَ) 318⁵
- ثَلَلُ camels' dung, as a term of abuse 39¹⁸ 781¹¹

ثَلَّ. ثَلَّ ⁵ a small flock of sheep 34¹⁰ 269² 279² 294⁷ 370⁷ 512⁷ 604⁴ 627¹⁷
(as var.) 773¹⁵

ثَمَد. ثَمَد ⁵ a small pool 279¹⁶ 646⁷, pl. ثَمَد ⁵ 794⁹

ثَمَغ. ثَمَغ ³ to be dyed (said of the hair) 601⁹

ثَمَل. تَمَلَّ to become covered with a scum (ثَمَلَة ⁵) 210⁷; pass. to be drunk up
210⁹ (as var.)

ثَمَل ⁵ a place suitable for lodging in 658⁵

ثَمَل ⁵ prop, support 287¹⁰ (as var.)

ثَمَل ⁵ (?) see 261² notes¹

ثَمَم. ثَمَم (= ثَمَّ ²) 531³ 685¹⁴

ثَمَام ⁵ a kind of grass, used as thatch etc. 173² 836¹⁴ (= 299¹²), بَيْيَّة ²
ثَمَام ⁵ wretched (said of a year of famine) 1012⁷

ثَنَى. ثَنَى ⁵ 1. to strike a second time (with ثَنَى ⁵) 458¹¹ (= 887¹⁵)

ثَنَى ⁵ du. luyers of a helmet 955²

ثَنَى ² du. cords for tying camels 617¹

ثَنَى ² a full-grown camel 243¹⁶ (as var.)

مَثَنَى ⁵ adv. in pairs 581⁵

ثَوَّب. ثَوَّب ⁵ u. to come together (especially for battle) 360¹⁵ 361¹ 466¹⁵ 933⁵
(= 386 notes¹³)

ثَوَّب ⁵ to call repeatedly 485¹¹, مَتَوَّب ⁵ one who calls for help 288¹⁴

أَثَب ⁵ intrans. to regain strength 644¹⁴

اِسْتَثَاب ⁵ to get back one's senses (acc.) 569¹⁰

ثَوَّب ⁵ coll. 144¹⁷; du. a suit of clothes 457¹⁴ 546³ 997¹¹

ثَيِّبَات ⁵ married women 233³

ثور. ثَرَّ u. to burst out afresh (said of a wound) 846¹²

أَثِيرَ to be repeated (said of a story) 251^{15*}

اسْتَتَارَ to rouse, stir up 255⁷

ثَوْرَ a place where water collects 514¹

ثَوْرَ trouble, disturbance 568⁹ 569⁵ (in both cases as var.)

مَتَوْرَ raised in the air (said of dust) 949⁶

ثول. ثَوْلَ male, الثَّيْبَاعِ 1099¹⁵

أَثَوْلَ half-witted 211⁸

ثوى. ثَوِيَّةَ a shed in which cattle pass the night 611¹² (text doubtful)

ثيل. ثَيْلَ (= ذَكْرُ الْجَمَلِ) 708⁴

ج

جَبَّ. جَبَّ red ochre 360⁷

جَبَّأَ. جَبَّأَ to call camels to the water (with ب and الى) 208⁷, maṣḍ. جَبَّأَ ibid.

جَبَّيَ (pl. of جَوَّيَ) breasts of camels 134¹⁴

جَارَ. جَائِرَ suffocation 155³, pl. جَوَائِرَ 586⁹

جَوَّارَ groan 865³ 872¹²

جَالَ. جَيْلَنَ hyaena 228¹⁷, pl. جَيَائِلُ 1038¹¹

جَاوَ. جَاوًا dark brown (said of an army) 646⁴

جَبَّأَ. جَبَّ? see 162⁵

جَبَّأَ see 55⁸ 162⁵

جَبَّبَ. جَبَّ u. to overtop, surpass 113²; to castrate 1093¹⁰

جَبَّيَ coat of mail 154¹²

جَبَّابَ cream of camels' milk 22⁶ 441⁶ 996 notes ⁶

جَبُوبٌ *hard soil* 320¹ 929¹²

جَبَرٌ i. *to heal* (intrans. of a limb) 953⁴ (= 418¹⁹), maṣd. جَبُرَ 540³

جَبَرٌ *to save from ruin* 462³

جَبَائِرُ see 553⁸ seq.

جَبَائِرُ (pl. of جَبَّارٌ) 777¹² 971¹⁶, جَبَائِرُ *id.* 1019⁴

مُتَجَبِّرٌ *haughty* (epith. of a warrior) 955²

جَبَسٌ جَبَسٌ *coward* 731¹⁸

جَبَلٌ أَجْبَلٌ (pl. of جَبَلٌ) 225²

جَبِنٌ جَبِنٌ *to be a coward* 895¹¹

أَجَبَنٌ *to find a man cowardly* 129¹²

جَبَانَةٌ see Index IV s. v. الْجَبَانُ

جَبَى جَبَى I. *to collect water* in a trough 24⁹ 416², maṣd. جَبَا 24⁹: pass. *to be contributed* (with acc. of the person who contributes) 146¹² (= 328¹)

جَبَى *to crouch* 99¹¹

جَاب metaph. *benefactor* 972¹⁸, pl. جَبَا *ibid.*

جَابِيَةٌ trough 216², pl. جَوَابٌ 172⁶

جَبَى water collected in a trough 55¹⁵ (?)

جَبَى *id.* 460¹⁰ 563¹⁰

جَثَمٌ جَثَمٌ i. or u. *to nestle, crouch* (properly applied to young birds) 131¹¹, maṣd. جَثِمَ 123⁶ (see 762⁶)

جَوَائِمُ (pl. of جَائِمَةٌ) epith. of nestlings (see فَرَاخٌ), hence applied to the lobes of the human brain — أُمُّ الْجَوَائِمِ the skull, or the brain 761¹⁷, أُمُّ الْفَرَاخِ الْجَوَائِمِ *id.* 387¹⁴

جُثْمَانٌ *body* 427 344¹⁶ 348¹³, الْجِثَامِ (vocative) as a term of abuse 586⁸

جَثُو. جَثَمَ to crouch opposite a person (acc.) 425⁹

جُثُوَّةٌ a pile of stones, i. e. a grave 874³

جَحَاجِحُ. جَحَاجِحُ (pl. of جَحَاجِحٌ) chieftains 924⁸

جَحَدَ. جَحَدَ a. to refuse a thing to a person (with 2 acc.'s) 907¹

جَحَّادٌ miserly, ungrateful 348⁵ 10 370⁴

جَحَلَ. جَحَلَ to collect 205⁵

تَجَحَّجَلَ to draw oneself together 205³

جَحَرَ. جَحَرَ a. to enter (with acc.) 183⁶

أَجْعَرَ intrans. (?) to retreat into holes 914⁷ (var. أَجْعَرَتْ): trans. to force people to hide themselves مَجْعَرِيكُمْ 585³, pass. مَجْعَرٌ 674¹⁶

أَجْتَحَرَ, أُنْجَحَرَ see 183⁷ seq.

جَاحِرٌ one who lags behind in a race 505¹¹: pl. fem. جَوَاحِرُ peering out (said of the eyes) 676¹⁷

مَجْجَعَرٌ the hole of a jerboa 1022¹⁵

جَحَفَ. جَحَفَ a. to seize food 968¹⁴

جَاحَفَ to invade (with acc.) 620⁸

جُحَفٌ (pl. of جُحْفَةٌ) morsels of food 854¹¹ 893¹⁰ 968¹⁴.

جُعَانٌ applied to rain 520⁵

جَحْلٌ. جَحْلٌ adj. *vast, numerous* (epith. of an army) 184¹⁵ 224³ 710¹¹, *noble, illustrious* (epith. of a man) 664⁹: subst. *an army* (especially of horsemen) 293¹ 341⁷ 882⁸ 958³

جَحْفَلَةٌ lip (of an animal) 68³, pl. جَحْفَلٌ 311 370⁸ 497¹⁵ 604¹⁵ (= 626⁵), applied to the lips of a human being 969¹

- .نَحْمِ جَاحِمٌ *blaze of a fire* 1087¹¹
 .جَحَفَ جَحَفَ 968¹⁶ (as var.) — see جَحَفَ
 .جُحِفَ جُحِفَ 854¹¹ (as var.) — see جُحِفَ
 .مُنْتَجَحِفٌ مُنْتَجَحِفٌ *behaving proudly* 594³
 .خَجُو أَخَجَى see أَخَجَى s. r. خَجُو
 .جَدَبَ جَدِيبٌ *barren* 57¹¹
 .جَدُونَ جَدُونَةٌ *drought* 462⁸
 .جَدَثَ جَدَثٌ *a grave* 848¹⁵ 1046¹², pl. أَجْدَاثُ 379¹² (as var.) 382¹⁴ — see جَدَفَ
 .جَدَجَدَ جَدَجَدَ *hard, level ground* 795¹¹
 .جَدَحَ جَدَحَ a., اِجْتَدَحَ *to stir up a beverage* 511⁵
 .جَدَدَ أَجَدَّ intrans. *to pass over hard ground* 53¹⁴ 584⁹ 648¹¹
 .تَجَدَّدَ تَجَدَّدَ *to cease to give milk* 480¹
 .جَدَّ جَدَّ (= أَبَدَّ) اَلدَّحْرُ — جَدَّ 31¹
 .جُدَّ جُدَّ *a well* 215⁴ (see 33 notes ⁶), pl. أَجْدَانُ 33 notes ⁵
 .جَدَدَ جَدَدَ *hard ground* 49⁷ 87⁶
 .جَدَّةَ جَدَّةَ *freshness, i. e. youth* 1015⁶
 .جَدَرَ جَدَرَ *dwarfish* 953⁸
 .جَدَعَ جَدَعَ *to have one's nose cut off* 966⁶
 .اِجْتَدَعَ اِجْتَدَعَ trans. *to cut off the nose* 795¹¹
 .أَجْدَعُ أَجْدَعُ *mutilated (said of the nose)* 374⁶: *having the nose cut off* 917¹⁴ 966⁶
 .جَدَفَ جَدَفَ *a grave* 873¹³ (see 848¹⁷) 1018⁷, pl. أَجْدَافُ 379¹¹ 382¹⁵ (as var.)
 — see جَدَثَ
 .جَارَفَ جَارَفَ *walking with short steps (epith. of a dog)* 801², pl. fem. جَوَارِفُ
 applied to women 890⁴

جدل. تَجَدَّلَ, جَدَّلَ see 1003¹³

جَدَّلَ coll. *twisted cords* 143¹²

أَجْدَلُ bent 930³

أَجْدَلُ (pl. of أَجْدَلُ) *falcons* 649⁹

مُجَدَّلٌ *thrown to the ground* 1099¹

× مُتَجَدِّلٌ id. 406¹⁰ ×

مُتَجَدِّلٌ id. 736⁴

جدو. اِجْتَدَى to seek to obtain what one wants from a person, i. e. to avenge oneself on him (with acc.) 102³

جَدَى gift, favour 8², hence copious rain 964⁹

جذب. جَذَبَ to pull along 1003¹⁵, to pull away from (with 2 acc.'s) 475⁸

جَذِبَ dried up (said of an udder) 480¹: جَذَبَتْ اَلْوَصْلَ a woman who severs her connection with a man 135¹²

جذذ. جَذَّ u. to extirpate 1038⁵: pass. to be severed 1013¹³ 1014²

جَذَّ a cut 246¹¹

جذر. جَذَرَ (pl. of جَذَر or جَذَرٌ) roots, bases 527¹

جذع. جَذَعَ see Index III s. v. الْجَذَاعُ

جذل. جَذَلَ stem 311¹⁴ (see 294¹²), pl. أَجْدَالٌ thick sticks 291¹¹

جذم. أَجْدَمَ to flee 104⁶

جَذَمَ stem 311¹⁵ (as var.): stump of a tooth 17³, pl. أَجْدَامٌ 16¹⁵

جَذَامُ ? 1007⁶

جذو. جَذَا u. see 745 notes³

جَانُ a horse having a certain malformation of the foot 745¹ (see notes²)

جَدْوَةٌ see 294¹⁴

جرب. الْجَرْبَاءُ i. e. *the sky* 468⁷

جِرَابٌ (pl. of جَرَبٌ) *mangy camels* 446⁶ 1029⁴

لَجُورِيَّةٌ ? 709⁴ (as var.)

جَرْبَانٌ *the opening at the neck of a coat of mail* 930⁶ seq.

مَجْرِبٌ *one who has mangy camels* 39⁴

جَرْتَمٌ. جَرْثَمَةٌ *a heap of sand, hence a large mass* 186¹⁰, pl. جَرَاتِمٌ 404⁶ (= 766¹),
or جَرَاتِيمٌ 770¹³

جَرْجَرٌ. جَرْجَرٌ *to give to drink, to drench (with 2 acc.'s)* 832⁷

جَرْجَارٌ *a kind of plant* 876² (as var.)

جَرْجُورٌ *a herd of camels* 913⁶

جَرْجَمٌ. جَرْجَمَانِيٌّ see Index III s. v. الْجَرَّاجِمُ

جَرْدٌ. أَجْرَدٌ *bare (said of a palm-stem)* 304¹, fem. جَرْدَةٌ *having short hair (said of a horse)* 1069¹¹, pl. جَرْدٌ *id.* 237¹⁶ 338⁵ 371¹⁴ 586¹⁰ 603¹⁷ 810¹²

أَجْرِدٌ, أَجْرِيٌّ *a kind of tree* 162¹¹ (see Additions and Corrections)

أَجْرَادٌ (pl. of جَرْدَةٌ) *bare places* 134⁵

جَرَادِيْنٌ (pl. of جَرْدَانٌ) 573¹⁵

مَجْرُودَةٌ *a land devoured by locusts (جَرَادٌ)* 157¹

مَجْرُونَ those parts of the body which are not covered 778¹³

مَجْرُودَةٌ coll. *unsheathed swords* 237¹⁴

جَرْدٌ. جَرْدٌ *field-rat du.* 279¹⁶

جَرْجَرٌ. أَجْرَجٌ *to split the tongue of a young camel, hence to reduce a man to silence* 52¹⁵ (= 785¹¹): for مَجْرَجٌ, see below

جَارُ الصَّبْعِ, جَارٌ epith. of rain 520⁵ seq.

جَرْجَرٌ, جَرْجَرَةٌ see 356⁸

- جَرَّارٌ ^ج a leader of a thousand horsemen 98¹⁵ (= 147¹²) 264¹⁶: an army 336³
- جَرَدٌ ^ج one who seizes food 36⁹: a deep well 704¹³ 924⁷: pl. جَرَرٌ ^ج restive (said of horses) 288¹, see 287 notes ³
- جَرِيرٌ ^ج a rope with which a camel's nose is bound 146⁸ (= 327¹⁷)
- جَرِيرَةٌ ^ج erime 437¹⁸
- مَجْرٍ ^ج the process of dragging 222⁹ 398¹³ 893¹⁵: that which is dragged 1018¹⁶
- الْمَجْرَى ^ج the Milky Way 172⁸ 330⁵
- مَجْرٍ — مَجْرٍ الرِّسَانِ ^ج free, i. e. circulated broadcast (said of satires) 901¹
- جِرْزٌ ^ج club 369¹⁰
- جَرَّازٌ ^ج adj. sharp 69⁹
- جَرِشٌ ^ج جَرِشَةٌ a bulky she-camel 1011 notes ⁶
- جَرَضٌ ^ج جَرَضٌ to be choked 498³
- جَرِيضٌ ^ج choked 54¹¹ (= 585¹¹) 1012¹³
- جَرَضٌ ^ج جَرَضٌ (pl. of جَرَضٌ or جَرَضٌ) greedy 237¹
- جَرَعٌ ^ج جَرَعٌ sand-hill 821¹⁶, pl. أَجْرَعٌ ^ج 687⁹
- جَرَعٌ ^ج id. 992⁷
- جَرِيعةٌ ^ج see 54¹³
- جَرَفٌ ^ج جَرَفٌ a river-bank undermined by water 49¹² (= 583¹²) 663¹² seq. 1003¹¹
- جَرَفٌ ^ج a glutton 969¹, applied to rain 520⁵, الْجَرَفُ ^ج epith. of the Plague 738¹
- مَجْرَفٌ ^ج swept away (applied to wealth) 556¹⁰
- مَجْرِفٌ ^ج (pl. of مَجْرِفَةٌ shovel) metaph. devourers 318¹⁵, with the object in the acc. 893¹⁰
- جَرَلٌ ^ج أَجْرَالٌ (pl. of جَرَلٌ or جَرَلٌ) pebbles 144⁵ 303¹¹
- جَرِيَالٌ ^ج prop. red dye, honee wine 277¹⁶ 320¹⁶

جِرم. جِرم pl. أَجْرَام see 40¹⁴ seq.

جَرَائِم (pl. of جَرِيمَة) penalties 610⁶

مَاجِرُونَة coll. lopped palm-trees, metaph. the necks of horses 291¹

مَجْرَم complete (said of a period of time) 54⁸ (= 74⁸) 74¹⁵

جَرْمَقَانِي a native of بَجْرَمِي 299³ (= 885⁴)

جِرَن. جِرَن — ضَارِبٌ بِجِرَنٍ settling down, taking his place 883¹²

جِرُون (pl. of جِرْن) threshing-floors 990²

جِرْو. جِرْو whelp of a lion 822⁴

جِرْوَة courage, resolution 617⁹

جِرْوِيَة coll. camels belonging to the Banī Jirwa 135²

جَرَى. جَرَى 1. to be loose (said of a camel's girth) 544¹¹: to manage to do a thing (with ب) 27¹¹: to render uncertain, unsteady (with ب) 868¹⁷: to ride a beast in a race, hence to found one's pretensions on something (with ب) 767³

جَرَى intrans. to pass (said of the wind) 133⁴

أَجْرَى to urge on one's riding-beast 933¹³ 938¹¹

جَرَى agent, representative 803⁶

جَرَايَة the office of agent ibid.

جَرِيَة water-course 449¹⁴

أَجَارَى (pl. of أَجْرَى) kinds of running 589⁷ (= 1080⁸)

جَرَأ. أَجْرَأ to satisfy the requirements of a situation, absol. 357⁹, with acc. 252¹²

جَزَر. أَجْزَر to give a camel (acc.) for food 415¹, metaph. with 2 acc.'s 457¹⁵ 478⁶ 930⁵

- أَجْتَنَزَرَ to accept a camel (acc.) for food 415¹
- جَنَزَر coll. men slain in battle 930⁵
- جَنَزَر (pl. of جَنَزَر) 925⁷
- جَنَزَر a place where the grass has been cut 1062¹⁸
- جَزَعَ to pine after a thing (with الِ) 162¹⁶ 684¹² 772¹⁷
- جَزَعَ to be broken (said of spears) 319⁵
- جَزَعَ coll. onyxes (used for necklaces) 814¹⁴
- جَزَعَ slope 480¹³, pl. أَجْزَاعٌ 479¹ 483¹³
- مَجْزِعٌ recourse (in time of trouble) 974⁴
- جَزَلٌ coll. logs for fuel 139¹ seq.
- جَزَلٌ (pl. of أَجْزَلٌ) numerous (?) 130⁵
- جَزَمٌ (pl. of مَجْزَمٌ) skin-bottles 22⁶
- جَزَى I. to recompense some one for a thing (with two acc.'s) 371¹¹
389⁸: to pay back a debt (acc.) 685¹⁴
- جَزَى (pl. of جَزِيَّةٌ) 402⁹
- جَسَأَ a. to become stiff 87 notes⁶ (as var.)
- جَسَدٌ orange dye (made of saffron) 557⁹
- جَسَرَ تَجَاسَّرَ to advance to the attack 449³
- جَسُورٌ the act of crossing, traversing 743¹⁰
- جَسَسَ u. to feel with the hand 1029¹⁰
- جَسَمَ جَسَمَانٌ (= جَسَمَانٌ) see 42¹¹ 344¹⁷
- جَشَأَ a. to be stirred, excited 343¹⁴ 468⁴ (as var.)
- جَشَاءَاتٌ belchings 695⁸

- جَشَر. جَشَرَ see 952 notes ⁶
- جَشَش. جَشَشَ *roaring* (epith. of a thunder-cloud) 848¹⁵ 849³
- جَشِم. جَشِمَ *to undertake* a task (acc.) 610⁹
- جَشِمَ *to impose* a task upon some one (with two acc.'s) 54⁵
- تَجَشَّمَ (= جَشِمَ) 219¹⁶ 1011⁶
- جَشَن. جَوَّشَنَ *breast* 28⁴, pl. جَوَّشِنَ 9¹² 11¹⁵ 16⁵ 256¹⁷
- جَصَص. جَصَصَ *gypsum* (used for making furnaces) 845⁹
- جَعَب. تَجَعَّبَ *to be thrown to the ground* 191¹³
- جَعَجَعَ. جَعَجَعَ *narrow space* 101⁸ 380¹¹
- جَعَد. جَعَدَ *curly-haired* 1059¹³, pl. جَعْدٌ 265⁸
- جَعَر. تَجَاعَرَ see 11⁷
- جَعَرٌ (pl. of جَعَرٌ) *dung* 11⁵, جَعَرٌ id. 997¹⁰
- جَاعِرَتَانِ see 37⁷, pl. جَوَاعِرُ *the lower parts of the thigh* 37⁵ 926¹⁰
- جَعَارٍ epith. of the hyaena 932⁴, see 307³
- جَعَارٌ, جَعَرٌ id. 307⁴ seq.
- جَعَس. جَعَسِيَسٌ (pl. of جَعَسِيَسٌ) *excrements, metaph. outcasts* 455¹⁸ (= 1076¹¹) 531⁴ (as var.) *Nasr* 3².
- جَعَلَ. جَعَلَ a. *to give away* one thing for another (with acc. and عَنِ) 85⁴
- جَعَلَتْ fee paid for permission to water camels 614⁹, pl. جَعَلَاتٍ *gifts* 606¹³
- جَعْلَانِ (pl. of جَعْلٌ) *dung-beetles* 256¹³ 259¹²
- جَفَجَفَ. جَفَجَفَ see 550⁵ 594 notes ²
- جَفَر. جَفَرَ u. *to abstain* from a thing (with عَنْ) 197¹⁸ (= 1058¹³)
- جَفْرٌ a *well* (especially one without interior masonry, see 830⁸) 95¹⁴ 96¹⁴ 17 648¹⁷ 857³ 858¹⁴ 1099⁸, pl. جَفَرٌ 858¹⁴; metaph. *an imbecile* 830⁶

جَفَّار see 554⁵

جَفِير a quiver 61⁶ 542¹³ 1062¹²

جَفَف . جَفَفَ to be covered with embroidery 663¹³ seq.

جَفَلَ . اجْتَفَلَ to sweep away 467⁹

جَافِل swift (epith. of the ostrich) 636⁸, pl. جَوَافِل said of quadrupeds
272⁵ 858¹

جَفَالَة wool shorn from a sheep 1044¹⁵

اَجْفَال see 321¹¹

مُجْفَال hurricane 295³

جَفَن . جَفَنَ coll. vines 554²: pl. اَجْفَان scabbards 894²

جَفْنَة a large milk-pail 101⁸, pl. جَفَن 1083⁵

جَفُو . جَفَا ū. to disturb a person (with ب) 347⁹

جَافَى id. (with acc.) 16⁸

جَافَى Na₃₇ 10 to be disturbed, uneasy maṣd. 456¹⁸ (= 1076¹⁷): to yield over a
thing to a person (with عَنِ and ل) 116⁷

جَفَاً roughness, bad manners 351⁷

جَلَب . اَجْلَبَ to threaten (with عَلَى) 534¹²

جَالِب subst. provocation(?) 217¹⁴: adj. just dry (said of a wound that
is healing) 1023⁴, pl. جَوَالِب 815⁹, metaph. applied to hearts 920¹¹

جُلُوب (no singular?) scars 162¹

مُجْلَب shrunk and dry (said of a leathern thong) 474³ (= 703¹³)

جَلَجَلَ . جَلَجَلَ maṣd. جَلَجَلَة to throw down 490¹: maṣd. جَلَجَلَ to shake (as
one shakes a bell) 65⁹, مَجْلَجْلٌ ringing (epith. of a thunder-cloud)
269¹² 847⁹

جَلَجَلٌ *a bell* 222¹³, pl. جَلَالٍ 246⁹ 248⁴ 606⁹ 650⁶ (= 624¹⁰) 936⁶,
metaph. *objects which dangle in the air* 3¹⁵ (= 6⁴)

جلج . جَلَجَ to rush (said of horses) 268¹³ 943⁴

أَجَلَجَ bald in front 68¹⁴

جلد . جَلَدَ to contend 365⁶

جَلَدٌ (pl. of جَلَدٌ) *rough places* 194¹⁵: (pl. of جَلَدٌ) *she-camels that have neither young nor milk, or, according to others, she-camels that yield much milk* (see Lisān IV 100³) 647¹⁹ 921¹³

أَجَلَدٌ (pl. of جَلَدٌ) see 508⁷: (pl. of جَلَدٌ) *skins i. e. carcass* 634¹⁰

أَجَلَدٌ *rough ground* 479⁶, pl. أَجَلَدٌ 134 notes³ (as var.) 989¹⁷

أَجَلِيدٌ (pl. of جَلَدٌ) *rough places* 508¹

جلذ . أَجْلَزَ to journey quickly 653¹⁵

جلس . جُلِسَ (pl. of جُلَسَ) 546²

جلف . جَلَفَ to flay 440¹² (as var.): مَجْلَفٌ *sore* 558¹² 593³ (?), metaph. *damaged* 556 notes⁴ (as var.)

جَلْفٌ *hollow, metaph. a coward* 768¹⁶

جلد . جَلَّ i. *to be swollen with pride* 716⁷ (text doubtful): u. *to gather dung* (denom. from جَلَّةٌ) 444¹¹ 657²

جَلَّلَ to cover (with 2 acc.'s) 207² 256¹¹ 411¹³, hence *to smite a person with a weapon* (with 2 acc.'s) 23¹⁵ 1099⁴: مَجَلَّلٌ *vast, comprehensive* 58¹⁵ 715¹⁶: مَجَلَّلٌ مَجَلَّلٌ used with reference to the Battle of the Camel 198⁵ 12

جَلَّةٌ *a large camel* 944¹³ (= 1096⁹)

جَلَّةٌ *basket (for carrying food)* 436⁶

جَلَى *a great enterprise* 69¹² 309² 1025¹⁶

- جِلَالٌ (pl. of جُلٌّ) *saddle-cloths* 1097¹⁰
- جَلَانَةٌ *old age* 444¹⁴
- جَلِيلٌ *a great calamity* (= جَلَلٌ) 192⁹ (= 236³) cf. Mubarrad 745¹⁰
- أَجْلَالٌ (pl. of جَلٌّ) *sails of a ship* 295¹³ — see Lisān XIII 128² seq.
- جَلَمٌ. جَلَمٌ *shears* 106¹⁴
- جَلَمِدٌ. جَلَامِيدٌ (pl. of جَلَمِيدٌ) *rocks* 527¹ 618¹⁹
- جَلَوٌ. جَلَا *ū. to depart, move away* 1020³
- جَلَّى *to remove, disperse* (with acc.) 1018⁵; *to uncover* (with عَنِ) i. e. *to gladden* 371¹ (= 366³)
- أَجْلَى *to strip a fallen enemy* (with عَنِ) 1099¹; *to banish*, حَرْبٌ مُجَلِيَّةٌ *a war that results in banishment* 535¹¹; for مُجَلِيَّةٌ 894⁹, see “Additions and Corrections”
- أَنْجَلَى *to depart* 1020¹⁴
- أَجْتَلَى *to uncover* (with acc.) 549¹⁵, absol. 709¹⁵
- جَلَاةٌ *eye-salve* 1002¹⁰
- جَلَاوَةٌ (?) 274¹⁵ (as var.)
- مَجَالٌ (pl. of مَجَلٌ) *the unveiling of a bride* 14¹³; *those parts of the body which are displayed* 631¹¹
- جَمَاجِمٌ. جَمَاجِمَةٌ see 412¹³; pl. جَمَاجِمٌ metaph. *chieftains* 393¹¹
- جَمَعَ. جَمَعَ a. *to be obstinate, restive* 837⁹; *to carry away impetuously* (with ب) 926⁶
- جَمِيعٌ *restive* 218¹⁷ 979⁴, applied to a female 805¹⁷ 839⁴, pl. جَوَامِعُ 837⁹;
جَمَاجِمَاتٌ *fast-travelling poems* 981¹¹
- جَمَاحٌ (masd. of جَمَعَ) *adv. in headlong course* 708¹⁰ seq.

جَمْعٌ a headless arrow 724⁴

جَمْعٌ (= جَمْعٌ) applied to a female 5⁵

جَمْدٌ. جَمْدٌ (pl. of جَمْدٌ) rugged places 537² — see 233¹⁷ (read جَمْدٌ and وَجَمْدٌ)

جَمْرٌ. جَمْرٌ to confine an army to the camp 356⁶

جَمْرٌ army (?) 1086⁷

جَمْرَاتٌ, الْجَمَارُ see Index III

جَمِيرَاتٌ see 1091¹⁰

الْتَجْمِيرُ the ceremony of throwing pebbles, performed in the valley of Minā 912¹¹

جَمْرٌ. جَمْرٌ i. to stride 91¹⁵

جَمَسٌ. جَمَسٌ (pl. of جَمَسَةٌ) congealed 563¹⁵

جَمَشٌ. جَمَشٌ shaven, smooth 841⁷

جَمَعَ. جَمَعَ a. to bring lovers together (said of a place) 821¹³, ef. جَمْعَةٌ
الْبَيْتِ 270¹: to be the common ancestor of two persons or tribes
(with acc. or بَيْنَ) 994¹³ seq.: to do both one thing and also
another 646¹ 986¹⁰, pass. 585⁴

اسْتَجَمَعَ to become submissive 966³

جَمَعَ — حَاجِبِيْنَ جَمَعَ pilgrims assembled 450⁸

جَمَعَ — مَاتَتْ جَمَعَ she died pregnant 1043¹¹

جَمْعَةٌ a collar worn by captives 383 notes⁵ seq.: a large cauldron 504¹⁷

جَمْعَةٌ a period of agreement (opp. to فِتْنَةٌ) 365⁸ 366¹⁵ 729³ 11 1090¹⁴

جَمْعُنْ see 209¹¹

جَمِيعٌ entire, i. e. uninjured 833⁷

تَجَمَّعَ — التَّجَمُّعُ the annual assembly of pilgrims 958¹⁶ 969¹⁵: pl. تَجَمَّعَاتُ
crowds 696¹⁰, crowded places 699³, تَجَمَّعَ ثِيَابُهُ his waist 655¹⁵

جَمَلٌ. اَلْجَمَلُ (= يَوْمُ اَلْجَمَلِ) 80¹⁴ 789² (cf. 198⁹ seq.)

جَمَلٌ bond of affection 159⁹ 499³

جَامِلٌ coll. camels 632¹⁰ ١١٣٤

جَمَائِيَّةٌ a strong she-camel 479¹⁰

تَجَمَّلَ collected, complete 201⁶

جَمٌّ. جَمٌّ, جَمٌّ, جَمٌّ see 566⁴ seq.

اِسْتَجَمَّ to suffer to rest (with acc.) 566³

جَمٌّ subst. a great mass 296⁹, pl. جَمَامٌ masses of water 346⁵: adj.
vast, numerous 15³ 309¹ 311⁷ 603¹² 604¹² 605⁶

جَمَّةٌ water collected in a reservoir 214¹⁵ 1098¹²

جَمَامٌ (pl. of جَمَّةٌ) heads of hair 1005³

جَمِيمٌ untiring (epith. of a mare) 667⁷

جَمِيمٌ rich herbage 108¹⁴

جَمِيرٌ. جَمِيرٌ multitude, army 938⁹

جَمِيرٌ numerous 994⁹

جَنَأٌ. جَنَأٌ a. to turn (intrans.) 586¹²

جَنَبٌ. جَنَبٌ to lead alongside of something (with 2 acc.'s) 654¹ 1064¹¹, جَنَبَاتُ
mares led by the side of camels 89¹⁵, cf. 95⁷: see also 108¹⁷, and
مُجَنَّبٌ

تَجَنَّبَ to march alongside of another, تَجَنَّبَ رَحَلَتِي he accompanied
my march 58³

جَنْبَةٌ a bag made of camels' hide du. 691⁴

- جَنَابٌ *the bank of a river* 449¹⁶ 467¹⁷; *region* 876⁵
- جَنَابٌ — جَنَابُ النَّبِيِّ see 43³ (var. جَنَاب)
- جَنَابَةٌ — du. جَنَابَتِي *on each side of me* 1007¹
- جُنُبٌ *southern* 285¹¹, see 286⁸
- جَنِيْبَةٌ *a camel led by the side of another, hence associate, partner* 297¹
479⁷ 540¹¹
- أَجْنَابٌ (pl. of جُنُبٌ) *strangers* 681⁶
- مُجَنَّبٌ *a man whose camels yield no milk* 1022¹²
- جَنْثٌ / جَنْثِيٌّ or جَنْثِيٌّ *a kind of iron used for making swords* 69⁹
- جَنْحٌ . جَنْحٌ a. (masd. جُنُوحٌ 91⁶) *to bend down (intrans.)* 91⁵ 767¹⁶ 877⁵; *to decline (said of the day)* 192³ (= 235¹⁸) 194²⁰
- جَمْعٌ (pl. of جَانِعٌ) *leaning to one side (said of camels)* 502³
- جُنُوحٌ *id. (said of men)* 563¹⁵
- جَوَانِحٌ (pl. of جَانِحَةٌ) subst. *ribs* of a man 837⁵ (cf. 839¹); adj. *crouching (said of birds)* 443¹³
- جَنْحٌ *edge of a spear-head, du.* 638⁵
- جَنْدَفٌ . جَنْدَفٌ *short and thickly built* 430² 859¹⁴, fem. جَنْدِفَةٌ 132⁴
- جَنْدَلٌ . جَنْدَلٌ coll. *stones used as missiles* 201¹⁵, pl. جَنْدِلٌ *id.* 370¹⁴ 1037¹
- جَنْزٌ . جَنْزَةٌ — جَنْزَةُ الشَّيْطَانِ *a corpse handed over to Satan* 904⁶
- جَنْفٌ . جَنْفٌ *to act tyrannically* 570⁹
- جَنْفٌ *injustice* 494⁹
- أَجْنَفٌ *bent to one side* 590¹⁶
- جَنٌّ . جَنٌّ *Jinn as a type of fierceness* 188³ (cf. 584¹⁸), كَلَابُ الْجَنِّ i. e. *wild beasts* 914⁷, جَنٌّ نَبْلٌ *said of the darts of Love* 1031¹⁰,

جِنَّ النَّبَرَى *the vehemence of passion* 629⁹ cf. أَجِنَّ النَّبَرَى as an exclamation 992⁷ (see Lisān XVI 251¹³ seq.)

جِنَّة (= جِن) 584¹⁸

جَنَّان mind 178¹⁶ 436¹⁶ 903⁶

جَنَّان (pl. of جَان) *demons* 1¹²

جَنَنِ demonic, applied to a beautiful woman 631¹¹

أَجِنَّة (pl. of جَنِين) *embryos* 279²

مَجَنَّة *madness* 138¹¹ (= 567¹⁷): *a place where someone has been buried* 949¹⁴

مَجَانِين (pl. of مَجْنُونَة) *tall palm-trees* 291⁶

جَنَى . جَنَى I. construed with 2 acc.'s 162¹⁴: جَنَى عَلَيْكَ *he wrongs thee that brings guilt upon thee* 1026³

جَنَى — جَنَى i. e. *honey* 549¹¹

جَبَد . جَبَد a. *to take much of a thing* (acc.), لا يَجَبَدُ الشَّرَابَ 359¹¹: *pass. to be starved, exhausted* 20¹⁴ seq. 396 notes⁵ 421¹²

جَاعَدَ with 2 acc.'s, اِجَاعِدْكَ الْعِدَاوَةَ 96¹²

تَجَاعَدَ *to become a matter of importance* 870¹⁵

جَبَدَ starvation 20¹⁴: جَبَدَ adv. *at his utmost speed* 382¹⁶, جَبَدَكَ as *far as thou canst* 397³

مُجَبَّدٌ or مُجَبَّدٌ distressed 800¹

جَبَر . جَبَر a. *to clear out a well* (acc.) 602¹³

اجْتَبَرَ *to look at an object* (acc.) 78⁸ 361²

جَبِيرٌ مَاجِبُورٌ applied to a well 603⁷

جَبَر . جَبَر ⁶ to *despatch a wounded man* (with عَلَى) 470¹³

- جَبَّازٌ — جَبَّازٌ *he died* 608¹⁶ cf. 353⁷
- جَبَشٌ. أَجْبَشَتْ نَفْسِي أَيْسَى *to be seized with fright* 875³, cf. 617⁵
- جَبَضٌ. أَجْبَضَ, جَبَضَ see 524 notes ⁴ seq.
- جَبَلٌ. جَبَلَ *to act wildly, fiercely* 188³
- أَسْتَجْبِلَ *to be incited to violence* 97¹ (see Goldziher "Muhamm. Stud." I 222)
- جَاعِلٌ *wild, fierce* 224⁸ 284⁸, pl. جَبَلٌ 224⁶, or جَبَلٌ 161¹¹ 284⁸
- جَبَلٌ *fierceness (in men)* 161¹¹: *liveliness, briskness (in camels)* 558⁵
- جَاعِلِيَّةٌ (undetermined) *a state of barbarism, or paganism* 380⁷ 609¹,
الْجَاعِلِيَّةُ 264³ 563¹⁴
- مَجَالٌ (pl. of مَجَالٌ) *places where there are no way-marks* 55⁹, metaph.
mysteries 604¹²
- جَبَمٌ. جَبَمٌ see 1007⁴
- جَبَمٌ (pl. of جَبَمٌ) *thick, large* 1007²
- جَبْنَمٌ. جَبْنَمٌ 769³
- جَوْبٌ. جَابَ II. *to cleave (with acc.)* 311³, *to cleave open (with عن)* 91⁶: *to dig wells (acc.)* 242⁷
- تَجَاوَبَ *to answer one another* 515¹⁰
- أُجَابَ *to be removed, dissipated (said of the darkness)* 464¹⁴
- جَوْبٌ *shield* 96¹³
- جَوْدٌ. جَادَ II. *to water abundantly (with acc.)* 637¹³, 687¹³ 1064⁷, pass. 615¹
- أَجَادَ see 303³
- تَجَوَّدَ *to choose with care* 947¹
- جَوْدٌ *copious rain (see 520⁵)*, applied to the sweat of a horse 673¹⁷

جور. جَارَ u. to turn aside (intrans.) 33¹⁵, to take a person aside (with ب of the pers.) 489¹¹

تَجَوَّرَ to fall, collapse (from weakness) 877³

اجْتَوَّرَ to become neighbours 21¹

جَوَّرَ adj. out of the way (said of a place) 38¹³

جوز. أَجَازَ to give to drink (with acc. of the pers.) 216¹²; to give the signal of departure to the pilgrims (acc.) 450⁸, الإِجَازَةُ the right of giving the signal 450⁶

تَجَاوَزَ to pass by (with acc.) 687¹³ 906¹⁶

جَائِزَةٌ see 216¹²

جَوَّازَ the act of giving to drink 216¹¹ 1034⁵

الْجَوَّازُ the constellation Gemini 502⁶ 950¹⁰ 1008¹⁵ 1012 notes⁴

أَجْوَزَ (pl. of جَوَزَ) the middle of the body 176⁵

جوس. الْحَوَسَاءُ see الْحَوَسَاءُ s. r. حوس

جوع. جَوَعَةٌ — دَاعِي جَوَعَةٍ herald of destruction (?) 1023³

جول. أَجَالٌ — أَجَانَةٌ see 289¹: أَجِيلَتْ تَجَاوَنَ it has been settled 435⁵

جَوْلٌ side of a well 598¹⁰, pl. أَجْوَالٌ 279⁶

جَوَائِلُ (= تَجَاوِلُ) see 435³

مَجَالٌ 288¹⁴, pl. تَجَاوِلُ see s. v. أَجَالٌ

مُنْجَالٌ whirling (epith. of a dust-cloud) 289⁹

حوم. جَامٌ (Persian) goblet 364¹²

جون. جَوْنٌ any dark-coloured object o. g. dried urine 164⁵, the sweat of a camel 687³, a dark cloud 159⁵, the gloom of night 634⁷; fom. جَوْنَةٌ a sand-grouse 56³, الْجَوْنَةُ the setting sun 929¹⁴

- جُون (pl. of أَجُون) epith. of camels, said to mean either *white* or *black* 134¹⁴
- جَوْنِي see 56³
- جَو. جَد (Persian) *dignity, claim to respect* 618¹⁶
- جَو. جَو low ground 122¹⁵ 317⁸ 479⁴ 618¹⁰, du. 133¹: *middle* (?) 167¹⁴
- جَوَان low ground 849³
- جَمِي. جَمِي said of the stomach 395³
- إِجْتَمَى to *detest* (with acc.) 100⁹ (= 419⁵ 767¹²)
- جَمَى pain in the stomach 395²: metaph. *passionate desire* 160⁵, *thirst for vengeance* 992¹⁵
- جَبِد. جَبِد maṣd. جَبِد see 769¹³
- جَبِر. جَبِر certainly 459¹⁴
- جَبِش. جَاش I. to *burst forth*, said of a wound 109⁵, of warriors 146¹⁰ (= 328²), to *boil over* (like a cauldron) 547¹⁸, with ب 586¹⁸ (cf. 987¹⁰)
- أَسْتَجَلَشَ to *ask for troops* (with acc. of the pers.) 1079⁵
- جَبَاش epith. of a horse 588¹⁸ (= 932¹¹ 1081⁴), جَبَاشُ الْأَجَارِي id. 589⁷ (= 1080⁸): fem. جَبَاشَتُ a *blow which makes the blood spurt forth* 987⁹

ح

- حَب. حَب as an exclamation (with ب) 630⁶ 825¹
- حَبَّة — حَبَّةُ (الْبَطْم) الْحَبَّةُ الْحَصْرَاءُ the *fruit of the terebinth* 709¹
- حَبَاب coll. *bubbles* 429¹⁶ 438¹⁵ 449¹⁴ 456¹⁶, أَمْثَالُ حَبَابٍ pools with a *rippling surface* 1032¹³
- حَبِر. حَبِر a *Rabbi* 42¹², pl. أَحْبَارٌ 850¹², سَوْدُ الْأَحْبَارِ mentioned by Jarir 340¹ (see Kur'ān V 48, 68)

حُبَارِيَات (pl. of حُبَارَى) *bustards*, metaph. *cowards* 1020⁹

تَحْبِير texture, properly of a fabric, hence applied to poetry 914⁵ 985⁹

تَحْبِير well treated 610⁸

حَبَسَ i. to detain people on a journey 697¹² 17: intrans. to halt 777³

حَابَس intrans. cooped up 324⁹

مُحْبَس a sheet for a bed 937¹² (= 440³)

مُحْبَسَة confined (said of camels) 456¹⁴

حَبَشَ see 176¹ (text doubtful)

حَبَصَ — حَبَصَ أو تَبَصَ any scrap or vestige 907¹² (see 53²)

حَبَقَ i. masd. حَبَقَ (= حَرَطَ) 29² 41²

حَبَكَ closely woven, hence coll. helmets 676¹⁷, حَبِيكُ المَبِيصِ id. 677¹

مَحْبُوكُ — مَحْبُوكُ epith. of the penis 683⁷ 1002⁵

حَبَلَ to be caught in a net (حَبْلَانِ) 681¹⁷

حَابِل one who lays nets for wild animals 682¹⁸

حَبَل metaph. protection 591⁸ 913⁶ 936¹¹ 1043³, pl. حَبَال id. 198² (= 1058¹¹): du. kindred on the father's and mother's side (?) 543¹⁶: pl. حَبَال long stretches of sand 687¹⁵

حَبَلَى — الحَبَلَى applied to Jarir 622⁹ 623¹⁶: pl. حَبَالَى 705⁹

حَبَائِل (no singular?) cords 604⁴ 605¹⁶

حَبْلَف short of stature 915¹²

حَبَا u. to crawl 35¹⁵ 523³ (?) 544⁶: to be near, appear in view 345¹¹ 632¹¹ 687⁹: to bestow a gift 456¹ (= 1076¹⁴), with ب of the gift and acc. of the pers. 497¹⁷ (= 1058¹⁰) 457⁹ (= 1077¹⁰) 987²

حَابَى to benefit a person (acc.) 455¹⁰ (= 1076¹³)

اُحْتَبَى to sit with the skirt of one's garment rolled up against one's back, hence to sit at ease 183¹ seq. 204⁴ 778³ 802^{6 10}, to wait for (with ل) 574¹²: اُبَيْتُ اُحْتَبَى a name given by al-Farazdaq to a verse of his 774⁷ (see 182¹⁵), اُحْتَبَى a place where one sits at ease 712³ (var. اُحْتَبِ)

حَاب close, near together اُحْلُوْع حَبِي 978¹⁴: said of an arrow which nearly hits the target, pl. حَوَاب 795⁵ seq.

حَبَا (pl. of حَاب) men who sit at ease 778²

حَبَا a skirt rolled up 204¹ seq. 222⁶ 393¹³, pl. حَبِي 564⁴ 854¹¹, شَدُوْ حَبَا sit at ease! 708⁸ 854³ cf. 802⁷

حَبَا bestowal 456¹ (= 1076¹⁴): gift 198¹⁶

حَبِي a spreading cloud, du. 636⁸

حَبُو loaded with gifts 589¹² 1046⁹

حَتَّ u. to shake down fruit 291⁶

حَتْد lineage 791¹²

حَتْر see 249¹³

حَتْر the part round the anus 249¹³

حَتْن see 795⁷

حَتْن see 795⁵

حَتِي even, followed by nomin. 394⁴ (= 699⁷): حَتِي مَدَحْتَهُ so that thou wast compelled to eulogise him 497¹⁹

حَد see 97¹⁶

حَو u. to scatter money (absol.) 417¹⁷

حَاجِب du. see 37⁸

حَاجِبٌ *the edge of the sun's disk* 929¹⁴

حِجَابٌ — حُجَّابٌ epith. of princes 1030¹⁰

حَاجَجَ u. to visit a shrine, or any other sacred object (with ace.) 936⁹

مَحَجَّةٌ route 427⁴

حَاجَجَ . حَاجَجَ to retreat 694 notes⁵

حَجَرٌ . احْتَجَرَ see 183⁵ (var.)

الْحِجَابُ *the space on the north-western side of the Ka'ba* 486¹¹ seq.

حُجْرَةٌ a compartment of a tent 360¹⁴; pl. حُجُرَاتٌ or حُجْرَاتٌ cattle-pens 192¹⁰ (= 236⁶), abodes in general 540⁶ 696⁷ (= 747¹⁵)

حَاجِرِيَّةٌ a bow made at Hajar 313⁵

الْأَحْجَارُ (pl. of حَجَرٌ) *the stones of the Ka'ba* 870¹¹; see also Index III s. v.

مَحْجَرٌ or مَحْجَرٌ *the part round the eye* 444¹ (= 441⁴) 509¹⁵, pl. مَحَاجِرٌ 279¹ 330³ (as var.) 441³ (see 444²)

حَجَرٌ . احْتَجَرَ see 183⁷ (var.)

احْتَجَرَ to occupy a safe position (?) 581¹³ — see also 183⁷ (var.)

حَاجِرٌ a ridge of high ground 780³, pl. حُجُرَانٌ 780⁴; pl. حَوَاجِرٌ barriers (in a moral sense) 948¹

حَاجِزٌ fortress (metaph.) 612¹¹

مَحْجُوزٌ bound with a cord (حَاجِزٌ) 33²

حَجَلَ . حُجِّلَ to be covered up 520¹¹

حُجْلٌ fetter for the foot 127⁶ 166¹³ 590¹, du. 894¹, pl. أَحْجَالٌ 277³; ankle-ring (worn by a woman) 1031¹⁰, du. 1041⁹; pl. حُجُولٌ white feet of horses 507⁸, حُجُولٌ conspicuous (said of an action) 992¹⁵

حُجِّلَ (pl. of حَاجِلٌ) hopping (epith. of ravens) 213⁴

- حَبَائِل (pl. of حَبَلَة) *bed-curtains* 550¹⁵ (construed as sing.), 831¹¹
- مُحَاجِلٌ a horso *with white feet* 1024¹⁸, hence *conspicuous, illustrious* (said of a victory) 939⁸
- مَحَاجِلٌ (no singular?) *hoppings of ravens* 629⁹
- حَاجِمٌ . أَحَاجِمٌ to turn away (intrans.) 19²⁰ 275⁶
- حَاجِنٌ . مَحَاجِنٌ (pl. of حَاجِنٌ) *crooked sticks* 135² — for the phrase يَرْكُضَنَّ مَحَاجِنَ رَكْضٍ see under رَكْضٌ
- حَاجِيٌ . حَاجِيٌ sagacity 544²
- حَدَّأٌ . حَدَّأٌ coll. *kites* 91¹⁸
- حَدَبٌ . حَدَبٌ to show favour to a person (with عَلَى) 402¹⁵ 404¹ 921²
- تَحَدَّبٌ id. 766¹¹ 901¹¹
- حَدَبٌ — ذُو حَدَبٍ billowy (epith. of a sea) 758¹³ 791²
- حَدِبٌ desirous, cager 855¹¹
- حَدَابٌ (pl. of حَدَبَةٌ) *low hills* 1036²
- حَدَثٌ . حَدَثٌ حَدَثَ نَفْسَهُ — حَدَثٌ to be vain, conceited 1090¹¹, to intend to do a thing (with ب) 366¹⁸
- أَحَدَثٌ to do a thing afresh (with ace.) 707¹⁰
- حَادِثٌ recent (opp. to قَدِيمٌ) 21¹¹
- حَدَّثٌ skilled in speech and narration 25¹
- حَدَثٌ misfortune 448⁷ 451⁹ 892¹³
- حَدَثٌ prep. soon after 1046⁵
- حَدِيثًا adv. recently 370¹² 737⁹ 773⁶ 1079¹⁰
- أَحْدَاتٌ (pl. of حَدَثٌ) — كُنَّ عَلَى أَحْدَاتٍ الْبَصْرَةِ he was appointed to suppress the disturbances at al-Baṣra 684⁶ (see Balādhuri, Gloss. s. v.)

- ^{حَدَّثَ} *new-fangled (?)*, i. e. *badly made* (said of a sword) 413¹⁶ (= 385⁷)
 حَدَجَ. ^{حَدَجَ} *a woman's litter* 76¹² seq. 495⁷ (= 656¹⁷), pl. ^{أَحْدَاجٌ} 868¹⁰ 869⁵
 حَدَدَ. ^{حَدَدَ} *to be incensed against a pers.* (with ل) 116⁹
^{حَدَّانٌ} *jailor* 983¹⁰
^{حَدِيدَةٌ} *the scale of a balance* 497⁵: pl. ^{حَدَائِدٌ} *chains, fetters* 982⁹ 990⁶
^{حَدَوْدٌ} *unfortunate* 306⁴ 314¹¹ 583⁵
 حَذَرَ. ^{حَذَرَ} u. or i. *to cast forth, expel* 45¹⁵: *to wash down* 177⁷: *to drive down* 662⁹
^{حَادِرٌ} *stout* 697¹¹, ^{حَادِرَةُ الْمَنَاكِبِ} epith. of a mare 675¹⁰
 حَذَرَجَ. ^{مُحَذَّرَجَةٌ} *coll. twisted whip-cords* 618⁸
 حَدَسَ. ^{حَدَسَ} *conjecture* 220¹⁴
 حَذَلَ. ^{حَذَلَ} (pl. of ^{أَحْذَلُ}) *lop-sided* 370¹⁶
 حَدَمَ. ^{اِحْتَدَمَ} *to become very hot* 1085⁹
 حَدَى. ^{تَحَدَّى} *to make for, attack* (with acc.) 643¹⁴
 حَذَنَ. ^{أَحْذَنَ} *having a scanty tail* (said of a camel) 661¹¹: metaph. *rapid, impossible to arrest* 105¹⁶
 حَذَفَ. ^{حَذَفَ} *a certain kind of sheep, or goat, having a small body* 801³ (as var.)
 حَذَفَرٌ. ^{بِحَذَافِيرِهِ} (= ^{بِاجْمَعِهِ}) 215¹⁴
 حَذَمَ. ^{حَذَمَ} i. *to cut off* 927⁸, ^{مُحَذَّوْمٌ} *mutilated* 927¹²
^{اِحْتِذَامٌ} 869¹, see Additions and Corrections
 حَذَوَ. ^{أَحْذَى} *to be shod* (said of camels) 578¹²
 حَرَبَ. ^{حَرَبَ} u. *to plunder a person* 47⁷ (= 782¹) 1024¹⁷ (text doubtful), with ب of the thing 154³
^{حَرَبَ} *to anger* 977⁶

- حَرْبٌ construed as masc. 15¹⁵
- حَرْبٌ ruin 418¹² (var. حَرْبٌ 1071⁴)
- حَرْبٌ. حَرْبٌ a kind of plant 208¹³
- حَرْثٌ. حَرْثٌ i. to devote oneself to a thing (acc.) 947⁶
- حَرْثٌ parentage 203 notes³ (as var.)
- حَرْجٌ. حَرْجٌ to forbid (with عَلَى of the pers.) 417⁵
- حَرْجَاتٌ — حَرْجَاتٌ see Index IV s. v. حَرْجَاتٌ
- حَرْجَةٌ small thicket 470¹³
- حَرْجٌ (pl. of حَرْجٌ?) ostriches' eggs 456⁴ (as var.)
- حَرْجٌ (pl. of حَرْجٌ) tall camels 559³
- حَرْجٌ. حَرْجٌ hurricane 560³ 596¹²
- حَرَدٌ. حَرَدٌ to anger 677¹⁷
- حَرَدٌ to yield little, be niggardly 610¹⁷
- حَرَدٌ furious (epith. of a lion) 22¹⁷ 990¹², pl. حَوَارِدٌ 987⁶
- حَرَدٌ anger 570³
- حَرَدٌ see 216⁸ seq.
- حَرَدٌ the act of fleeing 666¹¹
- حَرِيدٌ solitary 581¹⁷ 649⁵
- حَرْدٌ see Index III s. v.
- حَرْدٌ an animal having an injured fore-foot 216¹⁵ 483³ 800⁷, pl. حَرْدٌ 593¹⁰, or حَرْدَانٌ 216⁸ (as var.)
- حَرَرٌ. حَرَرٌ to thirst for vengeance 526¹⁶
- حَرٌ the middle of a thing (= جَوْزٌ), حَرٌ بِلَادِهِمْ 393³, حَرٌ نَبِيَّتٌ 845¹⁵,

حُرَّ وَجْهَيْهِ 147¹⁴ (cf. 574³), pl. حُرَّتُ الْوُجُوهِ applied to the faces of women 89¹², to the faces of camels 559⁵: pl. الْأَحْرَارُ the free, i. e. the Persian nobles 645⁷, بنو الْأَحْرَارِ id. 645^{1 16}

حُرَّ see 1007¹⁴

حَرَانٌ *thirsty* metaph. 1046¹⁵, pl. حُرَارٌ 233¹² 253¹¹

حَرُورٌ (fem.) *hot wind* 516⁶ 529¹⁴ 756¹

حَرُورِيٌّ 983¹¹

حَرُورِيَّةٌ abstract from حُرٌّ 623⁷: see also Index III s. v. الْحَرُورِيَّةُ

أَحْرَارٌ see above, s. v. حُرٌّ

مُسْتَحَرٌّ *violent* (said of a battle) 349³

حَرْزٌ. حَرْزٌ *to insert* 641¹⁶

أَحْرَزٌ *to seize, appropriate to oneself* (with acc.) 163¹¹ 191¹⁷ 505¹³; *to preserve* 313² 423⁹ 725⁶ 836¹¹ 877³

حَرْزٌ *refuge* 178¹ 658¹⁰

حَرِيْرٌ *one who seeks refuge* 649⁵

حَرْشٌ. حَرْشٌ i., حَرَّشَ see 946 notes⁵

إِحْرَاشٌ *to hunt lizards* (acc.) 447³

حَرْشَفٌ. حَرْشَفٌ *a troop of men on foot* 572¹⁰

حَرْصٌ. حَرْصٌ *a kind of plant* (called also أَشْنَانٌ) 318⁵

حَرْفٌ. تَحَرَّفٌ *to turn aside* (intrans.) 561¹, with عَنِ 49¹

حَرْفٌ *a lean she-camel* 479¹⁰ 618⁹ 823⁹ 891¹³; *phrase, formula* 796¹, pl. حُرُوفُ الْتَحْفَاتِ prepositions 913⁸ 916⁹

مُحَرَّفٌ *distorted in figure*(?) 978¹¹

مُحَارَفٌ (?) 893¹¹ (as var.)

- حرفش . اِحْرَفَشَ to raise the crest, metaph. to boast (with ب) 5¹
- حرق . الحارقين two sinews in the thigh 978¹² 1017 notes ² (as var.)
- حرقص . حَرَقِصٌ (pl. of حُرْقُوصٌ) small beetles 157⁵
- حرقف . حَرَقِفٌ (pl. of حَرَقَفَةٌ) the hip-joints (called also اُغْرَابَانُ) 71¹⁷
- حرك . حَرَكَ see 53² seq.
- حرم . حَرَمَ i. to withhold, deprive (with 2 acc.'s) 585⁴
- حَرَمَةُ — حُرْمَاتُ اللَّهِ 1058¹⁵ (see K̲ur'ān XXII 31)
- مَحْرُومٌ unsuccessful (said of implements) 632⁶
- مَحْرَمٌ (pl. of مَحْرَمٌ) bonds of kinship 900²
- حرمَل . حَرَمَلٌ coll. rue 544⁵ 708⁴
- حزحز . حَزَزَ see 440¹⁰
- حزر . حَزَرَ u. to become sour (said of milk) 661¹
- حَازِرٌ sour milk 675¹⁷; adj. sour 676¹⁵
- حَزْرٌ sour milk 929¹¹
- حَزْرٌ a full-grown youth 864¹
- حزز . حَزَزَ moment, occasion 30¹⁰
- حَزِيرٌ rough ground 271¹⁶ 634¹⁴ 1003⁶ 1023³, pl. اَحْزَرٌ 61¹⁶ 673⁵
- حَزَاذَاتٌ pangs 371⁶ 776⁷
- حزق . حَزَقَ (؟) seo 709⁴
- حزم . حَزَمَ a stony hill 998⁷, pl. حَزَمٌ 175⁸
- حَزْمَةٌ a bundle of firewood 930¹²
- حَزْمَةٌ — اَمَّ حَزْمَةً a heavy blow (?) 409¹⁸ (cf. 672⁷, also اَمَّ بَيْسَنَ kick, Mubarrad 637³)

حَبْرٌ ^٥ *breast* 4¹, du. *prominent parts* 618¹⁰, pl. حَبْرِيمٌ ^٥ 502³, or حَبْرٌ ^٥
343¹² 754⁷

أَحْرَمٌ ^٥ *rough ground* 1081² (text doubtful)

مَكْرِمٌ ^٥ *girth of a camel* 479¹⁴

حَزَنٌ ^٥ (pl. of حَزْنٌ ^٥) *rough places* 188¹³

حُرُونَةٌ ^٥ *id.* 162⁴ 288⁶ 301¹³

حَزِيٌّ ^٥ *a female soothsayer* 373⁶

حَزَائِيٌّ ^٥ (pl. of حَزِيٌّ ^٥) *soothsayers* 661¹¹

حَسَبٌ ^٥ a. used parenthetically, أَحَسَبُ ^٥ as *I think*, i. e. *if I be not mistaken* 1095⁵

تَحَسَّبَ ^٥ *to ascertain by inquiry (?)* 428⁵

اِحْتَسَبَ ^٥ *to reckon the death of a person as a claim to reward (with acc. of the pers.)* 282⁷

أَحْسَابٌ ^٥ (pl. of حَسَبٌ ^٥) *celebrated persons (= ذَوُو حَسَبٍ ^٥)* 147¹⁶

مُحَاسِبٌ ^٥ الْأَعْمَالِ — *epith. of God* 283¹⁷

حَسِرَ ^٥ *to become weary* 196⁴

حَسِيرٌ ^٥ *weariness (lit. weary part)* 515¹⁷

حَسَسَ ^٥ u. *to shrivel* (said of fire) 74¹²; i. *to feel tenderness for a person* (with ل) 83¹

حَسٌّ ^٥ *a feeling of tenderness* 83³; *a swift mare (?)* 673¹² — see Aghāni X 45⁹

حَسَكٌ ^٥ *rancour* 740¹⁴

حَسَلَ ^٥ (u. or i.?) *to leave a remnant* 97¹⁵

حَسِيلٌ ^٥ *remnant, worthless fragments (= حَسَلٌ ^٥)* *ibid.*

- حسم. حَسَمَ epith. of a sword 947¹ 1012¹¹ 1016¹⁰: du. *sword-edges* 625¹
- حسن. حَسَن or حُسْن, followed by ما 41¹² seq.
- حَسَن coll. a kind of shrub 190¹¹ 192¹ (= 235¹⁷)
- حسي. حَسَى to give to drink (with acc. of the pers.) 52⁹ (= 785⁹)
- حَسَى to drink (with acc.) 406¹⁶
- حشد. حَشَد i. to come together for battle 146¹⁰ 656⁴: to join in supporting a person (with ل) 458¹⁵ (= 1077¹⁵) 1073⁴
- حَشَد see حَلَب
- حاشد. حَاشِدَة (pl. of حَاشِدَة) massed together, epith. of waves or streams 982¹
- حشر. حَشْر (= حَشْر?) slender, tapering, epith. of حَشْر 406¹¹
- حَشْر see 97¹⁶
- حشش. حَشَّ n. to fill, stuff, used of feeding horses (with 2 acc.'s) 107¹⁶, pass. كُنَّ تَرَحَّلَ حَشَّ جَوْنَةٍ as if the saddle were filled with (i. e. borne on the back of) a sand-grouse 56²: to supply a fire with fuel (with acc. of the fire and ب of the fuel), applied to war 481⁷ 567⁶ 1032¹⁸, pass. 366¹, used also of a literal fire 900² — for تَحْشُش 106¹⁶, see "Additions and Corrections"
- حَشَّ (pl. of حَاش) those who gather fodder 108⁵
- حَشَّاشَة a last breath, gasp 344¹⁶ 518¹⁷, see also 54¹³
- حشو. حَشَا ii. to wound in the intestines 328⁹
- حَشْوَة dregs of a tribo 323¹³ 377⁶
- حشاي (pl. of حَشْبَة) couches 347⁹
- حصب. حَصَب i. to scatter pebbles 617²
- حَصَب a violent wind 810¹²

حصد. حَصَدٌ firmly twisted, said of a rope 801¹⁴

مُسَاكَصِدٌ firm, said of the muscles 605⁵

حصر. حَصْرٌ stinginess 459¹⁸

حَصِرٌ stingy 324¹⁶

حصص. حَصَّ u. (?), maṣd. حَصَصَ, see 41³

أَحَصَّ hairless 681¹⁴, fem. حَصَاءٌ 5⁸

حصل. حَصَلَ summed up 713¹³

تَحَاوَلٌ (pl. of تَحَاوَلٌ?) results 604⁹ 714¹⁴

حصم. حَصَمَ i. see 41³

حصن. حَصَانٌ a thorough-bred horse 880¹⁶, pl. حَصَنٌ 354¹⁵ 814 notes¹ (as var.),
or حَصْنٌ 937⁹

حَوَاصِنٌ (pl. of حَاصِنٌ) chaste women 911¹² 939⁷

حصي. حَصَى (or حَصَا 913² 1099²) number, especially the sum total of a tribe
187⁹ 568² 17 571⁴ 572³ 870¹⁸ 1037¹⁴

حَصَاةٌ intelligence (?) 1086⁹ [see Hamāsa 632²⁴]

حضر. أَحْضَرَ to run 154¹⁸

حَاضِرٌ coll. those who settle in a place, hence men slain in battle 391¹⁷ 392⁵

حَاضِرَةٌ coll. settled tribes, or families (as opposed to بَادِيَةٌ) 984¹⁶

حِصَارٌ the act of racing, hence rivalry 43¹⁵ 247³ 253³ 859⁸ (text doubtful)

حُضُورٌ (pl. of حَاضِرٌ) persons present 140¹³ 305¹⁴

حَصِيرٌ see 531⁶

مُحَاضِرَةٌ (= حِصَارٌ, see above) 900¹⁵

مُحْتَضِرٌ lying in a place (acc.) 178²

- مَحْصِيرٌ swift (epith. of a horse) 928¹²
- حَصَصَ. حَصِصٌ the foot of a hill 213¹⁶ 489¹⁰
- حَصَنَ. حَصْنٌ metaph. depth of darkness, du. 618¹⁵
- حَضَبَ. حَضَبٌ the act of gathering fire-wood, hence حَضَبِي فِي حَبْلِهِمْ my aiding them 428⁹
- حَضَبَةٌ a place where fire-wood is gathered (?) 214¹⁵
- حَضَنَ. حَضَنَ n. to press down (with ب) 800⁷: to reduce an amount (acc.) 193¹⁴ seq.
- أَحْطَمَ to drag down (with acc.) 68³ 309¹⁰
- حَطَّاءٌ coll. pustules 5⁵
- حَضَمَ. حَضَمٌ crushed 900⁹
- حَضِيمَةٌ a kind of cuirass 485¹⁵ 623¹⁵ (= 320¹⁰ 650¹³)
- حَضَمَ broken in pieces 1026 notes⁵
- الْحَضِيمَةُ i. e. the semicircular wall on the north-western side of the Ka'ba 118⁵ 798⁹
- حُطِمَ crumbled (said of hail-stones) 42¹⁵
- حَضَرَ. حَضْرٌ an enclosure (for cattle, etc.) 361⁵
- حَضَنَ. حَضِنٌ endowed with, possessed of (with ب) 1025⁵
- حَضِرَ. حَضَى to obtain favour 798⁶: to gain the victory 419¹¹
- حُضْرٌ, حُضْرَةٌ — حُضْرٌ جَدٌ good luck 989¹²
- حَضِيَّةٌ favourite wife (with ب of the husband) 874¹⁵
- حَفَتَ. حَفَاتٌ a harmless species of snake 5² seq. (read الْحَفَاتُ) 968⁵
- حَفَرَ. حَفْرٌ a well 516¹⁰ 593¹, pl. أَحْقَارٌ 343⁹
- حَفْرٌ a grave 381⁷

حَفِيرٌ *earth dug out to make a well* 13¹⁸

حَفِيرَةٌ (= حَفْرَةٌ, see above) 910⁹

مُحْفَرٌ *spade* 847⁸ (cf. 875²)

حَفَرَ. حَفَرَ i. *to thrust with a spear* 47¹³ 146¹⁵ (= 328¹²) 327¹², pass. 710⁹:
to urge on 313⁵

حَفَظَ. حَافِظٌ *to display zeal* 708⁴ 922¹², maṣd. حَفَظَ 295¹⁰ 777³

أَحَقَّتْ *to provoke, anger a person (acc.)* 127¹ 488⁶, مُحَفِّزَاتٌ *provocations* 83³

حَفِيْظَةٌ *zeal, ardour* 10⁵ 13¹⁸ 461¹⁰ 603⁹, pl. حَفَائِظُ *things that excite zeal* 22¹⁰

مُحْتَفِظٌ *roused to anger* 1030⁸

حَفَفَ. حَفَّ i. *to rustle* 968⁶, maṣd. حَفِيفٌ 242¹⁷ 339¹⁴ 968⁶: n. *to surround*
(with acc.) 1087³

اِسْتَحَفَّ *to seize (with acc.)* 302¹⁶ 647¹⁶, pass. 312⁴

مَحَقَّةٌ *a kind of litter* 657²⁰

حَفَلَ. حَفَلَ i. *to care about (with acc.)* 666¹² 825⁶ 832¹³ 920¹⁰

اِحْتَفَلَ *to rush, see* 15¹¹ seq.

حَقْلٌ (pl. of حَافِلٌ) *ready to be milked (said of sheep)* 11¹, حَقْلُ اِخْتَرَاتٍ *with full udders* 370⁸

حَقْلَةٌ *torrent* 15¹⁰

حُقَالَةٌ see 97¹⁶

مُحَافَلَةٌ *effort, struggle (?)* 257³

حَقَبَ. اِسْتَحَقَبَ *to convey a message (acc.)* 1083⁷

حَقَابٌ *a woman's girdle* 166¹³ 433¹⁹ 1029¹⁰

- حَقِيبَةٌ *a cushion placed behind the saddle* 192¹ (= 235²⁰), pl. حَقَائِبُ 317¹¹ 883 notes³ (as var.) 921⁵
- أَحْقَابُ (pl. of حَقَب) *hind-girths of camels* 347⁶; (pl. of حَقَب or حَقَب) times, years 411¹³
- حَقَبٌ *made to ride behind another on the same beast* 147¹⁵
- حَقَرٌ. حَقَرَةٌ *contempt* 1068⁹
- حَقَفٌ. أَحْقَفٌ *slender in the girth* (epith. of a gazelle) 598⁷
- حَقَقٌ. أَحْتَقُ *to dispute, wrangle* 307¹¹
- حَقٌّ *a round box* 1045⁷ [see Dinawarī 45[~] = Ṭabarī I 824³]
- حَقَّةٌ *a she-camel of mature age* 205¹⁵
- حَقٌّ *centre* 235¹³
- حَقِيقَةٌ *that which one is bound to defend* 692¹⁵ 702¹⁶, pl. حَقَائِقُ 781⁴
- حَقَلٌ. حَوَائِلُ (pl. of حَوِيلٌ) *old men* 3⁴
- أَحْقَالُ (pl. of حَقْلَةٌ) *a disease which attacks camels in the belly* 321⁹
- مُحَوِّلٌ *decrepit* 1044¹⁸
- حَقَنٌ. حَقَنٌ *u. to preserve milk in a skin-bottle for churning* 948¹ seq.
- حَقْوٌ. حَقْوٌ *waist*, du. حَقْوًا بَيْنِيَا 985³, pl. أَحْقَفٌ 752¹³
- حَكَ. حَكَ *u. — حَكَتْ بَرْتِيَا she knelt down with her full weight on her breast* (applied primarily to a she-camel) 311⁶ — cf. Ḥamāsa 145¹⁷, where we should read حَكَتْ
- حَكَكَ *to rub oneself against a thing, hence to remain in a place* (with ب) 1037⁴
- حَدَمٌ. حَدَمٌ *u. to reach the utmost point, i. e. to attain to old age* 65⁹ [see Ibn K̲utaiba Sh. 104¹⁹]

حَمَّ to restrain (absol.) 65²

أَحْكَمَ to be tightened (said of a rope) 588⁸ (= 1081⁷)

حَكَم judge, du. حَكَمَا قَرِيشَ i. e. 'Abd-Manāf and Hāshim 224⁹

حَكَم (pl. of حَكَمَة) curbs for horses, hence restraint, tyranny 645¹⁷

حَكَمَات curbs 50² (see 65⁷)

أَحْكَم most resolute 988¹

أَحْكَم arbitration 1019⁴

حِكْمَة a verse of the *Kur'ān* 1029¹⁴

مُسْتَحْكَم firm, staunch 986³

حَلَّ. حَلَّ to drive away, repel 87¹⁰ 174⁹ 659³, مَحَلَّات camels kept away from the water 1008³

حَلَب. أَحْلَبَ to help (with acc.) 574¹⁶, مُحَلِّب helper 39⁴ 297⁵ 646³ — see also "Additions and Corrections" note on 894⁹

حَلَب fresh milk 924¹, metaph. benefit 982¹² (as var.): حَلَبِي وَحَشْدِي i. e. all my powers 145¹³ (as var.)

حَلَب a plant on which antelopes feed 280⁷

حَلَبَة a troop of race-horses 431¹², pl. حَلَبَات 488¹³

حَلَالِي the two veins of the thigh 36² 480⁵; for 673¹⁷ see فَتَر

حَلَائِب (regarded by some as an irregular plural of حَلَبَة) troops of cavalry who come to assist some one 196⁸ 197¹² 582¹⁷ 609¹ [see *Lisan* 1 322⁸]

حَلِيب fresh milk 929¹¹

أَحَالِيب (pl. of أَحَلَابَة) draughts of milk sent home from the pasture-grounds 836¹⁴ (= 299¹²)

حلحَلَ . تَحَلَّحَلَ *to move away* (intrans.) 129¹¹ 188⁴

جلس . جَلَسَ *a cloth placed under the saddle*, hence a she-ass is called أُمُّ جَلَسٍ 466⁵, pl. أَجْلَسٌ 62¹⁴

مُحَلَّسٌ furnished with a جَلَسٌ — بِالْبُيُوتِ said of mares 458⁶

حلف . حَلَفَ i. followed by عَلَى يَمِينِي 922¹⁵

حَالَفَ metaph. *to remain in a place* (acc.) 1000¹¹

حَلَفَ the act of swearing 52⁷

حَلَفَةً as an exclamation (= حَلَفْتُ حَلَفَةً) 21¹²

حلق . حَلَقَ *to soar in spirals* (said of an eagle) 946⁴ 984¹⁰, مَحَلَقٌ revolving (said of a star) 1046¹³

حَلَقَةٌ a coat of mail 639⁸

حَالَفَ a bare mountain 680⁹, pl. حَوَائِفُ 1015¹³

حَلَفَةٌ hairs shaven off 705¹¹

الْمُحَلَقُ that which is marked with a circle, a name applied to the camels of the Banū Zurāra 228¹²

حلقم . حَلَقَمُ (pl. of حَلَقَمٌ) throats 375¹⁰

حلل . حَلَلَ i. *to be accomplished* (said of a vow) 540⁵: u. *to be situated* (said of an abode) 758⁵

تَحَلَّلَ *to become quit of an oath* (absol.) 1025¹³, with ب 1086²

تَحَلَّلَ *to alight together* 48⁸ (= 782¹³)

اِحْتَلَّ *to be situated* (said of an abode) 1064⁸: *to dwell* 1082⁸

الْحَلَّةُ coll. (as opposed to اَلْخَمْسُ) 666¹⁷

حَلَّةٌ a suit of clothes 416⁵ 464⁵ seq., pl. حُلَلٌ 187¹⁹ 223⁹

حَلِيلٌ husband 824⁵, حَلِيلَةٌ wife 876¹

أَحْبِيلُ orifice 855⁹, pl. أَحْبِيلُ 527¹

مَحَلَّلٌ *a place suitable for dwelling in* 278¹⁰ 780³

حَلَمَ. اِخْتَلَمَ *to become mature (said of a youth)* 926⁸, maṣd. 536⁵

حَلَمَ coll. *ticks in a skin* 935¹³

حَلَمَ adj. *suffering from ticks* 294⁷

حَلَمَةٌ *a kind of shrub* 490⁷

أَحْلَامَ (pl. of حَلَمَ) *minds, hence persons (used contemptuously)* 804¹¹
827⁹

حَلَوَ. حَلَا u. *to be sweet* 421²⁰ (var. اِحْلَوِي 422¹)

حَلِيَّةٌ *softness* 267¹²

حَلَى. حَلَى see 54²

حَمَجَ. حَمَجَ *to grow lean, waste away* 858¹ (read حَمَجَ?)

حَمَدَ. أَحْمَدَ *to find praiseworthy* 565¹

حَمَرَ. حَمَرَ *to speak the language of Ḥimyar* 814¹⁶

حَمْرٌ *erysipelas* 840¹⁰ seq.

حُمُرَاتُ (pl. of حَمَارٌ) 232¹⁵ 280¹⁷

حَمْرٌ *violent (epith. of rain)* 520⁵

حَمْرَاءُ epith. of a hurricane (so called because the air is *red* with
dust) 560³

حَمِيرَاءُ applied to a woman 128³ (as var.)

حَمَسَ. حَمَسَ *to become furious (said of a battle)* 585⁷

أَلْحَمَسَ see 665¹⁸ (?) 666¹⁷ (?)

أَحْمَسَى see 176¹ (as var.)

حَمَشَ . أَحْمَشَ to anger 927¹²: pass. to be stirred up (said of war) 224¹¹

حَمَضَ . أَحْمَضَ to feed camels with salt herbage, applied metaph. to women (with 2 acc.'s) 925¹⁸: to communicate a salt taste (said of a skin-bottle) 921¹⁴, hence مُحْمَضَةُ الْيُطَابِ, said of camels, 921¹⁰ (text doubtful)

حَمَضَةٌ salt herbage 674²

حَامِضَةٌ a camel that eats salt herbage 39¹⁵

حَمِضِيَّةٌ id. 40¹

حَمَطَ . حَمَاطٌ coll. certain desert shrubs (explained by حَمَّاتٌ sorrel) 490⁷ — see also 855 notes³ seq.

حَمَقَ . حَقِيفٌ stupid 846¹¹

مُنْكَمِفٌ humbled, abased 1025¹⁵

حَمَلَ . حَمَلٌ i. to attribute a thing to some cause (with acc. and عَلَى) 350³

أَحْتَمَلَ trans. to mount a person (acc.) on a beast 48⁵ (= 782¹⁰): to carry off captives (acc.) 1088⁵: intrans. to be stirred up against some one (with عَلَى) 927¹¹

حَوَامِلُ (pl. of حَامِلَةٌ) troops who attack(?) 622³

حُمُولٌ (pl. of حَمْلٌ) loads, i. e. women borne on camels 271⁶ 676⁷ 869⁵

حُمَلَانٌ a beast, or beasts, for riding 610⁶ — see Tabari Gloss. s. v.

حَمَائِلُ (pl. of حَمِيْلَةٌ) beasts of burden 630⁵

حَوَيْمِلٌ (dimin. of حَامِلٌ) 116¹⁶ seq.

مَحْمَلٌ burden, hence weight 819²

مَحَامِلُ (pl. of مَحْمَلٌ) sword-belts 995²

حَمَلِجٌ . حَمَلِجٌ goldsmiths' bellows 214⁶

حَمَلَفٌ . حَمَلِيفٌ (pl. of حَمَلِيفٌ) the interior of the eye-lids 131¹ 838¹²

- حم . ^{ح-م} to blacken 320¹⁶: ^{ح-م-م} blackened 83¹, hence, as a noun of place,
 a smith's forge 776³
- ^{ح-م} blackness 818⁷ (var. ^{ح-م})
- ^{ح-م} charcoal 339¹² 377¹⁰ 801¹⁰ 967⁸
- ^{ح-م} black (with soot, etc.) 853⁵: sunburnt 175⁵
- ^{ح-م} kinsman 667⁵
- حم . ^{ح-م-ن} coll. ticks 902¹³
- حمى . ^{ح-م-ي} I. to be a defender (absol.) 898¹⁵: to render a place inaccessible
 to some one (with 2 acc's) 255¹³
- ^{ح-م-ي} to be a defender (absol.) 194¹⁴ 1016¹⁷
- ^{ح-م-ي} to defend, render inaccessible (with acc.) 493¹⁷ 997⁵, with acc.
 and على 509⁴ 903⁹
- ^{ح-م-ي} to avoid, keep aloof from an object (acc) 803¹⁴ 804 notes ⁴,
 pass. 514⁵
- حما (in rhyme for ^{ح-م-ي}) 63¹⁵
- ^{ح-م-ي} heat 294²
- حام hot 8⁷ 502⁹: subst. a hot day 1008³
- ^{ح-م-ي} defender (masc.) 235¹¹ 1066¹³: line of defence 674³: pl. حوام
 painful effects 121¹⁰: slopes of a mountain 274¹⁶ 1015¹³
- حبل . ^{ح-ب-ل} short of stature 758⁴
- حنت . ^{ح-ن-ت} see under حنو
- حنتم . ^{ح-ن-م} coll. wine-jars 904⁹
- حنس . ^{ح-ن-س} (pl. of ^{ح-ن-س}) gloomy 232⁵
- حنط . ^{ح-ن-ط} to embalm metaph. 1069¹⁸

- حنف . حَنَفَ to perform religious exercises 595¹⁸
 حَنَفَ a twist in the foot of a horse 95¹¹
 حُنْفُ (pl. of أَحْنَفُ) 95¹³
 حَنِيفٌ a heathen (in the mouth of a Christian) 314¹⁵: metaph. (= فَرَجٌ) 378¹¹
- حنق . أَحْنَقَ to grow lean 841¹¹ (as var.) 842⁹
 حَنَاقٌ (pl. of حَنِقَ or حَنِيفٌ?) angry 716⁶
 مَحْنَقٌ angered 1046¹⁸
 مَحَنِيقٌ (pl. of مَحْنَقٌ?) lean(?), said of camels 716²
- حنكل . حَنَكَلَ explained as short of stature, swarthy, or old 878¹⁴, fem. حَنَكَلَةٌ 878¹², pl. حَنَاقِلُ 23⁴
- حنس . حَسَّ coll. a species of demons 129⁶
 حَسَّةٌ wife du. 410¹ (= 672⁸)
 حَنَّانٌ moaning (adj.), حَنَّانَةُ الرِّيحِ epith. of a storm 596¹²
- חנו . حَنَا u. intrans. to turn towards some one for protection (with لِي) 197¹⁵ (= 1058⁹), said of a gazelle turning towards its fawn (with لُ) 631¹⁴
 حَنُوٌ a bend in a valley 638¹⁴: the bone above the eye 441⁹: pl. أَحْنَاظُ the sides of a well 1022¹⁰: the coils of a serpent 1039⁷: metaph. difficulties, complications 216¹⁵
 حَوَانِيْتُ (pl. of حَانُوْتُ) 684¹⁰
 مَحْنِيَّةٌ a bend in a valley 50¹⁶ (= 784⁶) 447¹⁰
- حوب . حَابَ u. to transgress against something (with ب) 101⁸
 حُوبٌ wickedness 57¹⁷

- حُبَّةٌ *tenderness, affection* 381⁶ (see Lisān I 326²⁵ seq.)
- حوت . الحوت *the name of a constellation* 520⁸
- حوج . حَجَّ (pl. of حَاجَةٌ) 427¹¹
- حوذ . حَازَ u. *to overcome* (with acc.) 1099¹ (text doubtful)
- حور . حَارَ u. *to come back* 41 notes [±] (as var.)
- أَحَارَ *to swallow* 9² 519⁷ 522⁴
- حَارَةُ الْمَوْتِ — حَارَةُ الْوَعْدِ *id.* 987⁹ [see Ṭabari Gloss. s. r. حور]
- حَوَارٍ or حَوَارٍ *answer* 257⁵ 586⁶: *speech* in general 645¹⁴
- حَوَارٍ *young camel* 816⁷ (= 1093⁶) 846³ 863¹
- حَوَارِيَّ *white flour* 867¹⁰ (= 890⁶)
- الْحَوَارِيُّ *the Apostle*, a title applied to az-Zubair ibn al-ʿAwwām 591⁸ seq. 695¹ seq. 751¹⁷ 997⁷, حَوَارِيُّ الرَّسُولِ *id.* 833¹: pl. الْحَوَارِيُّونَ see 867¹¹ (= 890⁶)
- حَوِيرَ see 257⁶
- مَحَارَ *return* 89¹⁷
- مَحْمُورٍ *the pin of a pulley, metaph.* 1002¹
- مَحْمُورَةٌ *answer* 435³ seq.
- مَحَاوَرَةٌ *utterance* 1034¹²
- حوز . حَازَ u. *to be victorious* (absol.) 1023³, metaph. applied to the darkness which takes possession of the sky 1009¹: *to bring together* (with acc.) 658⁸ (text doubtful)
- حوزَ *to drive camels to the water* 91¹⁵
- حوس . الْحَوْسَاءُ (var. الْحَوَسَاءُ) a name given by Jarīr to a poem 817⁶

- حوش. حَائِشٌ *a grove of palm-trees* 573¹⁴
- حوص. تَحَوَّصَ *to blink* 588⁵
- حوص. حَوَّصَ *to provide a place (acc.) with cisterns* 514¹
- حَوْصٌ metaph. *power, resources* 77¹⁵ 915¹⁵ 958¹² 980¹¹: for حَوْصُ الْحِمَارِ
see Index III s. v. غَنَبَ بْنَ صَعْنَةَ
- حوط. حَاطَ n. *to guard, defend (with acc.)* 64¹³ (as var.) 598¹⁴ 649⁹
- حَائِطٌ *a moveable screen made of reeds* 616¹⁰ seq.
- حَوَاطٌ (pl. of حَائِطٌ) *guardians* 589¹²
- حوف. حَافَةً du. حَافَتَيْهِ as prep. *by the side of it* 858¹⁴
- حوق. حَوْقٌ (= مَا حَوْلَ الْكَمَرَةِ) 592¹⁰: for حَوْقُ الْحِمَارِ see Index III s. v.
غَنَبَ بْنَ صَعْنَةَ
- حوك. حَوَّكَ applied to the *weaving* of poetry 985⁹
- حول. حَالٌ n. *to cease to shed rain (said of clouds)* 1033⁶: حَالٌ فِي مَتْنٍ فَرَسِهِ
he leapt upon the back of his horse 582¹¹
- حَاوَلَ *to attack (with acc.)* 221¹⁷: *to be on the point of doing something*
(with أَنْ) 478¹⁴
- أَحَالَ *to attack (with عَلَى)* 957³: *to last for a year* 537⁹, partic. مُحِيلٌ
537⁴ 629¹³ — see also below
- تَحَوَّلَ *to move from one place to another, said of a tribe* 307⁵ 408¹ 587¹⁴,
said of a rider who changes his mount 366¹⁰: *to be metamorphosed*
into something (acc.) 260¹⁴ 277¹ (= 294⁶)
- اسْتَحَالَ *to gaze at a distant object (acc.) in order to see whether it be*
moving 805⁴
- حَائِلٌ *barren (said of a she-camel)* 1045⁷ 11, pl. حَوَالٌ applied to she-asses
3¹⁴ (= 6⁴) — see also 480³

حَوْلٌ crafty 59⁹

حَوْلٌ year 74¹⁵ 173⁸ 302⁴ 831^{4, 11}

حَوَّيَ that has lasted a year 164⁵

حَوَّيَ prep. round 348²

حَيْلٌ barrenness (in a she-camel), metaph. 437¹²

حَيْلٌ prep. opposite 235¹² 653⁴, حَيْلٍ id. 653⁵

مَحَالٌ coll. vertebrae 505³

مَحَاكٍ a pulley for drawing water, metaph. 1002⁴: لَا مَحَاكٍ (= لَا مَحَاكٍ inevitably?) 149¹⁵ cf. the Kitāb-al-Mu‘ammarīn ed. Goldziher p. 12¹, where the MS likewise has مَحَاكٍ

مَحَوِّلٌ refuge, means of escape 202¹³ 707¹⁴, مَحَوِّلٌ id. 694¹⁷

مُكْبِلٌ changing (intrans.) 61¹³

حَوْمٌ a great mass (of water, etc.) 758⁸ 763⁸

حَوْمَةٌ id. 264³ 407¹ 467⁵ 957¹¹ 987 notes ⁴ (as var.), pl. حَوْمَاتٌ 375¹³
467¹³ 743¹⁶ 752¹

حَوَائِمٌ (pl. of حَائِمَةٌ) hovering, applied primarily to birds 763⁴, hence to camels pressing towards the water 615¹⁶, to lances thirsting for blood 390⁵, to hearts pining for love 395² 962¹³ — in the phrase وَحَنَّ الشَّافِيَاتُ الْخَوَائِمَ 371⁷ the first two words seem to refer to سُبُوف (verse 45) and the last to التَّقْوِي (verse 46)

حَوْمَانٌ stony ground 890¹, nom. unit. حَوْمَانَةٌ 826², du. 394¹³

تَحْوَالٌ the act of wandering, hovering round an object 39¹

حَوًى dark-coloured (applied to luxuriant herbage) 108¹⁴, pl. حَوًى applied to horses 454⁸ 456¹⁵

حَوًى 1. to seize 584²⁰ 611³ 809¹⁰ 835¹¹ (= 4827) 991⁴

- حَوَاطٍ *a camp of nomads* 821¹
- حَوَايَا (pl. of حَوَيْتَة) *cushions* on which women ride 658⁴
- حيث . حَيْثُ *when* 366⁶: حَيْثُ *where* 192¹ (= 235¹⁷)
- حيد . حَادٍ *I. to avoid (with عَيْن)* 436⁵
- حير . تَحَيَّرَ *to be whirled about by the wind* 516⁶: *to wander about* 1095⁴
- حِثَارٌ *to remain stationary* (said of a cloud) 849³, مُسْتَحِيرٌ *still water* 311
- حَائِرٌ *a pool* 77⁹, pl. حَوَائِرُ 292⁵: حَائِرَاتٌ *wandering (?) epith. of ostriches* 456³
- حَيْرَى (أَبْدًا) = حَيْرَى الدَّغْرِ - حَيْرَى 31¹
- حيض . حَيْضٌ (= دَمُ الْحَيْضِ) 476¹¹
- حيف . حَيْفٌ *injustice* 57¹⁵
- حيف . الْحَيْفُ *the circuit, i. e. the mountains of Kāf* 468¹ (as var.)
- حين . حَانَ *I. to perish* 35¹³ 776¹⁷ 940¹⁰ — see حَائِنٌ below
- تَحَيْنٌ *to watch for the time of a thing (acc.)* 187¹⁵
- حَائِنٌ *a fool* (see Tabari, Gloss.) 879 notes ² seq. (as var.), pl. حَائِنِينَ 29³
- حِينٌ *folly* 170¹⁷ 240¹⁸ 323⁸ 538⁵ 914 notes ⁴ (as var.) 949³ 990¹⁵
- حيو . أَحْيَى *to have a fertile season* 462¹¹ 463¹² 19
- أَسْتَحْيِي *to spare a person some pain (with acc. of the pers. and حَيٍّ)* 177⁶
- حَيٌّ وَالشَّمْسُ حَيَّةٌ - حَيٌّ *while the sun is in the sky* 595⁷
- حَيَّا *that which revives, refreshes* 345⁹ 711¹² (as var.), حَيٍّ *id.* 539¹⁰
- مَحْيَا *face* 622¹²

خ

- خَبَأَ. خَبَأَ a. to hide (trans.) 709¹⁵
- خَبِبَ. خَبَبَ u. to skip about (said of the young of wild animals) 1082¹¹
- اِخْتَبَبَ to trot (said of a wolf) 810¹⁶
- خَبَبَ ambling gait of a mare 585¹⁷ (= 1069¹¹), applied also to the gait of wild beasts 881¹⁶
- خَبِيبَ id. 58³
- خَبَثَ. خَبَثَ the dross of iron 443¹⁵
- خَبَجَ. خَبَجَ u. (= صَرَطَ) 41³
- خَبِرَ. خَبَارَ soft, crumbling ground 49¹² (= 783¹¹) 247⁵ 404⁶ (= 766¹) 497¹⁵
(see Additions and Corrections)
- خَبْرَاءَ a grove of lote-trees (سِدْرٌ) 73¹⁴ 16 159¹ 214¹¹ 482¹, pl. خَبَارَى 73¹⁵
- خُبْرٌ (pl. of خَبَرٌ or خَبَرٌ) camels of noble breed, or camels which yield much milk 921¹⁰
- خَيْبَرِيَّةٌ a fever of Khaibar (which is noted for malaria, see Yāqūt 11 505⁶ seq.) 620⁶
- مَخْبَرٌ character (as opposed to مَنَظَرٌ external appearance) 1042¹⁵
- خَبَسَ. خُبَاسَةً booty 51⁷ (= 784¹⁵), pl. خُبَاسَاتٌ 51⁹
- خَبَطَ. خَبَطَ i. to trample on something (acc.) 61¹⁶ 737⁴, with acc. of the horse's hoof 206¹⁴: to grope one's way, travel by night through a place (acc.) 795¹⁶
- خَبَلَ. خَبَلَ delirium 138¹¹ (= 567¹⁷) 165⁷
- خَابِلٌ subst. a demon 472¹¹, metaph. the passion of love 633⁸: as adj. اَلْخَابِلُ اَلْخَابِلُ id. 1044¹⁸

- أَخْبَلٌ (pl. of أَخْبَلٌ) *demons* (that cause madness) 633²
- خَبَو. خَبَا u. see 627 notes⁴, and Additions and Corrections
- خَتَل. خَتَلٌ *to attack by stealth* 622¹²
- خَتَم. خَتَمٌ — خَيْرُ الْحَوَاتِمِ epith. of the Prophet 349⁵
- خَتَن. خَوَاتِنُ (pl. of خَاتِنَةٌ) *women who circumcise others* 230⁶
- أَخْتَانٌ (pl. of خَتْنٌ) *relatives by marriage* 793¹¹ 829⁶
- مُخْتَنَاتٌ applied to women 773⁸
- خَثِر. خَثَرَ u. or خَثَرٌ *to be, or become, thick* (said of liquids) 209¹⁵, partic. 209¹⁷
- خَثَل. خَثَلَةٌ *the lower part of the belly* 799⁶ seq.
- خَثَم. خَثَمٌ *flatness of the nose* 973¹⁵
- أَخْثَمٌ *flat* 1051²
- خَاجُو. أَخْجَى *full of water* (?) 37⁵ — read بِأَجْحَى?
- خَدَب. خَدَبٌ u. see 147¹⁸
- خَدَبٌ *strong* (?) 855¹³ (as var.)
- خَدَبَاتٌ (pl. of خَدَبَةٌ) *wounds* 130⁵ (var. خَدَبَاتٌ *blows*)
- مُخَدَّبٌ *sharp* (said of a sword) 147¹⁷
- خَدَج. مُخَدِّجٌ *distorted, malformed* 437²
- خَدَد. خَدَّ u. *to dig a pit*, pass. 1085⁸ [cf. Dinawari 63¹²]
- خَدَّدٌ *to become lean* 485¹⁸
- خُدَدٌ (pl. of خَدَّةٌ) *holes in the ground* 288¹⁴ 951¹² 1087¹¹
- أَخْدَوْدٌ *pit* 1085⁸: pl. أَخْدِيدٌ *hoof-prints* 802¹⁶
- خَدِر. خَدِرٌ *to be concealed in a litter* (خَدِرٌ) 931¹⁴, مَحْدَرٌ *covered over* (epith. of a litter) 955⁷ (cf. 957¹¹), مَحْدَرٌ *secluded* (epith. of a woman) 69¹⁵

- خَاسِرٌ *crouching in a lair* (epith. of a lion) 255¹⁴, metaph. 198⁴ (= 1058¹²)
- خُدَارِىٌّ *dark-coloured*, said of the night 175¹², خُدَارِيَّةٌ epith. of an eagle 155⁵
- خُدُورٌ (pl. of خُدْرٌ) *women's litters* 931¹⁴, أَخْدَارٌ *id.* 868¹⁰
- مُخْدِرٌ (= خَادِرٌ q. v.) 487¹ 1035¹, pl. مُخْدِرَاتٌ 255¹³
- خدع. خَدَعٌ (= خَدَاعٌ) *treachery* 91²
- خُدَعَةٌ (or خَدَعَةٌ) *the act of retreating into a hole* (applied to lizards) 1022¹⁵
- أَخْدَعُ *the artery of the neck* 975⁵, pl. أَخَادِعُ 692⁵ 701¹⁰ 844¹³ 913⁴
- مُخْدَعٌ, or مَخْدَعٌ, *closet, small chamber* 684⁹ 981¹
- خدم. أَخْدَمَ *to present a slave to a person* (with 2 acc.'s) 190¹³
- خَدَمٌ coll. *thongs tied round the pastern of a camel for fastoning the shoo* 272¹³ (var. جَدَمٌ and خَدَمٌ)
- خَدَامٌ (pl. of خَدَمَةٌ) *id.* 62³ 1012⁴; *anklets worn by women* 1021⁷ 224¹¹ 285² (as var.) 598⁵ 1008⁶ 1020⁶
- مُخْدَمٌ *fastened* 61¹⁶
- خَذَفٌ. خَذَارِيفٌ (pl. of خَذْرُوفٌ) *fragments, splinters* 507¹²
- خَذَفٌ. خَذَفَ i. (= عَذَلَ) 293¹⁶
- مُتَخَذَفٌ *driven away with stones* (?) 598⁹
- خَذَلَ. خَذُولٌ *an animal that leaves the herd, metaph. a wife, du. خَذُولًا صَوَارٌ* 821¹⁶
- خَذَمَ. تَخَذَمَ *to be cut to pieces* 45²
- خَدَمٌ *liberality, bounty* 673¹⁸
- مُخْدَمٌ *cut out* 61 notes ⁴ (as var.)
- خَرَأَ. خَرَانَةٌ *a term of contempt applied to a man* 242¹¹

- ^{٤٤٥٥}مَخْرُوسٌ *a privy* 380¹²
 خرب. خَرْبٌ *a male bustard (as an emblem of helplessness)* 218¹¹, pl. خَيْرِبٌ
 91⁵ 528² 530⁴ 767¹⁶ 894¹¹
 خرت. أَخْرَتَ (pl. of خُرْتُ) *the holes in axe-heads* 419¹ 767¹⁰
 خرج. خَرَجَ *tribute* 648¹⁵ (= 299¹⁵)
 خَرَجَ *saddle-bag* du. 417¹⁵ seq. 892⁹
 خارجى. ^٢خَارِجِي *a fleet horse* 673¹⁶ [see Ḥamāsa 188¹⁷ seq.]
 انخارج. ^٣انْخَارِج see Index III
 خروج. ^٥خُرُوجٌ *penetrating i. e. current (said of a poem)* 62¹⁵ (= 430⁷)
 مخرج. ^{٥٥٥٥}مُخْرِجٌ *variegated in black and white (epith. of a plain)* 272^٥
 خرخر. خَرَّخَر see 832 notes ^٥ seq. (as var.)
 خرد. خَرْدٌ (pl. of خَرِيدٌ or خَرِيدَةٌ) *modest women* 788⁹
 خرائد. خَرَائِدُ *id. ibid.*
 خور. خَرَّ i. *to make a rustling noise (with the wings)* 673¹²
 خرز. خَرَزَ *a string of stones or shells used as an amulet* 360⁹ 1013⁶, pl.
 خَرَازَاتُ *shells worn by kings in their crowns* 237^٥ 438¹⁹ 712²
 خرس. خَرَسَ (pl. of أَخْرَسٌ) *making no noise* 680¹²
 خرش. خَرَشَ i. *to sting (said of a scorpion)* 946^٥
 خرشم. خَرَشِمَ (pl. of خَرَشِيمٌ) *rocks* 375⁷
 خرص. خَرَصَ *spear* 154¹⁶
 خرف. أَخْرَفَ *to be unsheathed (said of swords)* 184¹¹
 خريصة. خَرِصَةٌ *bag* 342 notes ¹⁷ 394⁷, dimin. خَرِصَّةٌ 1006⁵
 خرع. تَخَرَّعَ *to be weak* 967¹⁵

خُرَاعٌ, خَرَاعَةٌ, خَرَبٌ see 968¹ and notes ¹

خِرْوَعٌ coll. *castor-oil plants* (as an emblem of weakness) 542³ 596¹¹
834⁸ 968⁶

خَرِيبٌ. خَرَابٌ (pl. of خَرَبَةٌ) *tender, delicate* (epith. of women) 788¹⁰ (as var.)

خَرَفٌ. خَارِفٌ *a fruit-gatherer, hence a violent wind is called خَرَفٌ المَسَاكِينِ* banners 184¹⁵:
291⁵

خَرَقٌ. تَخَرَّقَ to engulf, swallow up (with ب) 846⁹

خَرَقٌ *a desert plain* 272⁸ 633¹³

خَرَقٌ (pl. of خَرَقَةٌ) *strips of eloth*, hence خَرَقٌ الملوك banners 184¹⁵:
swarms of locusts 328¹⁹

خَرَقَةٌ (fem. of أَخْرَقَ) *insensible, apathetic(?)*, epith. of a mourning
woman 53¹⁴

خَرِيفٌ hurricane 290¹³

مَخَارِفٌ (pl. of مَخْرَفٌ) *deserts* 787³

مُتَخَرِّفٌ — مُتَخَرِّفُ الفجاليه having wide ravines (epith. of a valley) 915⁹

خَرَمٌ. خَرَمَ i. to omit 68⁷

تَخَرَّمَ to be cut to pieces 45⁶ (as var.)

أَخْرَمَ — الْأَخْرَمَا 588⁹ (= 932¹⁰, var. الْأَخْرَمَا 1081⁹) variously explained
as *shoulder, precipice, rough ground, and dust* (1081⁸); according
to Bakri 79⁷ it is the name of a place

مَخْرَمٌ ravine 53¹³, pl. مَخَارِمٌ 346⁸ 373¹³ 375¹⁴ 391¹⁰ 403¹ 610¹⁴ 618¹³ 620⁸
755⁷ 759⁸ 798³, metaph. *means of escape* from an oath 754⁸

مَخْرَمٌ — مَخْرَمُ السُّقَارِ one who rends travellers (said of a wild beast) 617¹⁰

خَرْخَرٌ. خَرْخَرٌ see 440¹³ (as var.)

- خُرُر. خُرُر (pl. of أَخْرُر) *small-eyed* 897¹² (= 496⁷)
- خُرِير. خُرِير *a kind of porridge* (apparently such as was eaten by the lower classes) 82⁶ 122⁸ 223¹⁴ 226⁸ 318¹⁵ 321⁹ 439⁸ 541⁹ 542⁶ 637² 692³ 695² 845⁷ 854¹¹ 858¹⁴ 862⁷ 865⁹ 893¹⁰ 968¹⁴ seq. 976¹² seq., nom. unit. خُرِير *a dish of porridge* 976¹³ (as var.)
- خُرْم. خُرْمَة *a nose-ring for a camel, usually made of hair* 777¹, pl. خُرَائِم 344¹⁰ 393¹⁶ 404⁹ 720⁶ (= 740⁸) 756⁶, metaph. أَلْقَوْا نَدًّا بِالْخُرَائِمِ *they submitted to him* 348⁷, لَا نَعْتَبِيْهِمْ بِالْخُرَائِمِ *we will not submit to them* 757⁵ [cf. Lisān XV 65⁹ seq.]
- خُرَامِي. خُرَامِي *lavender* 136² 707¹
- مَخْرُومَة. مَخْرُومَة *a she-camel having a nose-ring* 147¹⁵
- خَرْن. خَرْن *u. to deposit (for safe custody)* 639¹⁵
- خَرُو. خَرَا *ii. to overcome (with acc.)* 946¹
- خَرَى. خَرِيَان *disgraced* 918⁷, pl. خَرَايَا 82⁶
- مَخْرِيَة. مَخْرِيَة — سَلَمٌ مَخْرِيَة *a humiliating peace* 535¹¹
- خَسِر. خُسْرَوَانِي (or خُسْرَوَانِي) *royal (epith. of a kind of cloth)* 551¹³
- خَسَس. خَسَّ *a. or i. to become scanty* 122⁸ (var. خَسَّ *id.*)
- أَخَسَّ *to dishonour (with ب)* 608¹⁴
- خَسِيَس. خَسِيَس *cheap* 904¹
- خَسِيَسَة. خَسِيَسَة *obscurity, ignoble origin* 1050⁵ (text doubtful)
- خَشَب. مَخْشُوبَة coll. *polished (?) swords* 615¹⁷ (var. بِمَآثِرَ in Boucher 115⁸)
- خَشَش. خَشَاش coll. *birds that are not birds of prey* 701⁵
- أَخَشَة (pl. of خَشَاش, see 344¹¹) *nose-rings for camels, usually made of wood* 1011 notes⁶
- خَشَشَة *the bone which projects behind the ear* 975⁵ (read خَشَشَة)

- مَحْشُوشَةٌ coll. camels with rings in their noses 344¹⁰
- خَشَع. خَوَّشِعَ (pl. of خَاشِعَةٌ) low-lying (said of plains) 687¹⁴
- خَشَف. أَخْشَفَ having a parched skin (epith. of a mangy camel) 554¹⁰
- مَخْشَفٌ a bold, active man 1¹⁰ 552⁹
- خَشَم. خَشَّمَ to break the nose of a man (acc.) 620⁷
- خَيَاشِمٌ (pl. of خَيْشُومٌ) the cartilage of the nose 377¹², خَيْاشِيمٌ id. 829⁵
- خَشَى. خَشِيَ to know (?) 370¹¹
- خَصَص. خَصَّصَ coll. fissures, crevices 952²
- خَصُوصِيَّةٌ see 623⁷
- خَمِل. خَمَيْلٌ coll. pieces of flesh 1039¹⁵
- خَمَلٌ id. 3¹⁵
- خَصَم. اَلْيَوْمُ اَلْخَصْمُ i. e. the Day of Judgment 343¹⁷
- خَصَى. خَصَّى used in a frequentative sense 966⁶
- خَضَب. خَضَّبَ (pl. of خَاضِبٌ) with red thighs (epith. of ostriches) 665¹⁴
- مَخْضَبٌ dyed (with ḥinnā) 891¹
- خَضَخَص. خَضَّخَصَ to shake up a liquid 210¹⁰
- تَخَضَّخَصَ to tremble 226⁵ 682⁵
- خَضِر. أَخْضَرَ epith. of a tooth-stick 548¹⁵; fem. خَضْرَاءٌ dark, foul 444¹, epith. of an army 472² 675⁵, يَدٌ خَضْرَاءٌ a benefit recently conferred 462¹⁴
- خَضِرَم. خَضِرَمٌ see 744¹⁶ seq. 763¹⁰, pl. خَضَارُمٌ vast (applied to seas) 375³ 377³ 403⁵ 744¹² 763⁸, pl. خَضَرَمَةٌ chiefs, nobles 257⁹
- خَضَع. خَضَعَ a. to bend down (trans.) 443¹ 451¹² (road خَاضِعِيْن), خَاضِعَةٌ lowering the head (said of a she-camel on the march) 1012⁸, pl. خَوَاضِعُ 212¹³ 271⁶ cf. وَأَعْدَى الْمُنَى خَوَاضِعُ 686¹

خَصَفَ. خَصَفَ i. see 41⁸

خَصْفَةٌ a sort of snake 287¹³ (as var.)

خَصَافٍ (see Index III) explained as = ضَرُوطٌ 968⁵

خَصُوفٌ 321¹⁰, and حَيْصَفٌ 597⁸ id.

خَصِلَ. خَصِلَ moist 342³

خَضَمَ. خَضَمَ properly *vast*, hence *generous*, *munificent* 959⁹

خَطَأً. خَطِئَ used impersonally, عَنْ صَاحِبِنَا i. e. he escaped alive 1066⁹

خَطَرَ. خَطَرَ i. *to quiver* (said of spears) 45¹¹ 902⁷: *to shake the tail* (as a stallion camel does, when angry) metaph. applied to warriors 325² 494¹⁶ 599³ 758¹ 903⁶ 999⁵, maṣd. خَرَّ 618¹¹ or خَرَّانَ 364²

خَاطَ to risk, expose to danger (with ب) خَاطَرْتُ بِهٍ عَلَى انْمَوْتُ (ب) 518⁷, hence to use as a means of defence (with ب) 488⁹ cf. 488¹²

أَخْطَرَ to expose to danger (with 2 acc.'s) 424³

تَخَاطَرَ to threaten one another 186¹⁶ 872⁴ 901³

خَطَرَ wager 87¹⁴, خَرَّ النُّفُوسِ i. e. the battle 195¹¹, pl. أَخْطَارٌ great reputations 865⁷ 871¹⁵

خِنَارٌ the act of threatening, hence contest 899⁹

خَنَارٌ epith. of a stallion camel 872⁴

مُخَاظِرٌ threatening 480⁵

مُخَاظَرَةٌ (= خِنَارٌ) 230⁵ 912⁷: مُخَاظَرَةٌ at the risk of one's life 865⁷

خَضَفَ. خَضَفَ to stride, march quickly 574¹⁵ (as var.)

خَضَفَ. خَضَفَ to mark with streaks 196¹³

خَضَ street 727¹⁷

خَضَ — الْحَبِيبِ the line of the eye-brows 690⁵

- خُطِفَ. خُطَافٌ see 856¹¹
- خَيْبُفٌ adj. *swift* 11⁴ (var. خَفَا): pl. خَيْبُفٌ subst. *abysses* 609³
- خَطَمَ. خَطَمٌ i. *to brand* the nose of a camel, metaph. 146⁸ (= 327¹⁷) 334¹¹
- خَنَمٌ *the nose* of a camel 610¹³, of a man 690⁵
- خَطَامٌ a brand on a camel's nose 933¹³: pl. خُطُمٌ halters (i. e. cords fastened to the noses of camels) 69¹ (= 300¹²)
- خُذْمِي marsh-mallow 514¹
- مَخَاطِمٌ (pl. of مَخْطَمٌ) peaks of a mountain 610¹²
- خَطُو. تَخَطَّى *to go beyond* (with acc.) 595¹³
- خَطِي. خَاطٌ compact, firm (said of flesh) 656¹³
- خَفَن. خَفَاتٌ starvation 779⁴
- خَفَخَفَ. مَخْفَخَفٌ grunting (epith. of the swine) 905¹
- خَفَر. أَخْفَرٌ *to deal treacherously with* a person (acc.) 342 notes¹⁹, maṣḍ. إِخْفَارٌ 341¹³, partic. pass. مَخْفَرٌ 950¹⁴
- خَفَرٌ betrayal 946⁴
- خَفَرَاتٌ modest women 102¹⁷
- خَفَارٌ (pl. of خَفْرَةٌ) id. 867¹³
- خَفَائِرٌ (pl. of خَفِيرٌ) id. 521¹⁰
- خَفَارَةٌ property left in charge with some one 639¹⁸
- خَفَضَ. خَانِصٌ dwelling, abiding pl. 18⁹ 1082⁷
- خَفَعَ. خَفَعَ *to faint with hunger* 977¹
- خَفَفَ. حَفَّ i. *to be stirred up to war* 729¹
- اسْتَخَفَّ *to stir up* (with acc.) 728²⁰

خَفَفَ relief, alleviation (of a malady) 1098⁹

مُسْتَخِفَّ swift (?) 527¹⁴

خَفَقَ. أَخَفَقَ to be unsuccessful in a raid 653⁴, or in hunting 1084³

الْخَانِقَانِ i. e. the East and the West 436⁶

خَانِقَاتٍ banners 692³ 700⁶ (= 774¹⁵), hence this last verse is called
الْخَانِقَاتِ by al-Farazdaq 774⁷

خَوَانِفٌ id. 780⁹ 786¹⁵ — see ظِلَالٌ

خَفَقَتْ a quivering flame 491⁹

خَفَقَتْ shimmering with mirage (epith. of a plain) 755⁷

خَفَقَتْ lean (?), epith. of a mare 794⁹, خَفَقَتْ الْخَشَا lank-bellied (said
of a woman) 1044⁶

مَخَفَقَتْ shimmering (see خَفَقَ) 176¹⁰

خَفَى. اخْتَفَى to dig out wells (acc.) 214¹², see 513⁶ seq.

خَوَافٍ see 400⁶

خَفَا a woman's veil 487¹⁷

خَفَقَ i. see 705⁵

خَوَافٍ (= خَوَافٌ pl. of خَفَقَتْ) applied to women 476¹¹ — cf. جَانٌ for جَانٌ
Mubarrad 532¹⁰

خَلَبَ. خَلَبَ u. to beguile, or to drive mad 962⁷

خَلَابٌ guile 433⁹

خَلَجَ. خَلَجَ i. to drag 1001⁴, maṣd. خَلَجَ ibid. 319¹¹: to cause trouble (absol.)
وَالْخَوَالِجُ تَخْلُجُ 406⁴

مُخَلَجٌ (?) explained by مَجْذِبٌ 856¹

مَخْلُجَةٌ confusion, turmoil 154¹⁶

- خَلَجَ. خَلَجَمٌ *wide, or long* 846¹, pl. خَلَاجِمٌ 378⁹
- خَلَدَ. أَخْلَدَ *to cause to incline (?)* 129¹⁰
- خُلْدٌ — نَدَوْرٌ *long life* 57¹⁵
- خَلَسَ. خَلَسَ *to take something from some one by stealth* (with 2 acc.'s) 100⁷
- إِخْتِلَاسٌ *the act of escaping, slipping away* 70¹¹
- خَلِيسٌ *of two colours* 13⁵
- مُخْتَلَسٌ — مُخْتَلَسُ الْعَقْلِ *deprived of reason* 131⁶
- خَلَصَ. خَلَصَ *to intervene between combatants* (with بَيْنَ) 927⁹ [cf. Ibn Hishām 437³]
- خَلِيطٌ. خَلِيطٌ *coll. companions* 295⁷ 851² 961²
- مُخْتَلِطٌ — مُخْتَلِطُ الظَّامِ *at night-fall* 279⁸
- خَلَعَ. خَلَعَةٌ *the choicest part of a herd, etc.* 15⁵: *moveable property* i. e. camels 76⁵
- خَوْعٌ *panic* 967¹³
- مُخَالَعٌ *a gambler, one who stakes his most valuable property* (خُلْعَةٌ) 686⁵
- خَلَفَ. خُلِفَ *to have a successor* 663¹⁵
- أَخْلَفَ *to compensate a person for the loss of a thing* (with acc. of the thing and عَلَى or لِ of the pers.) 417⁹ seq.: *to violate an engagement* (acc.) 890¹⁰, أَخْلَفَتْ عَيْدَ السَّقَابِ *she deceived the expectations of the young camels* 480¹: *to fail to appear* 859¹³
- اِخْتَلَفَ *to move to and fro* (intrans.) 483⁵
- خَلْفٌ *posterity* 273⁷: *worn-out objects, rubbish* 246¹³
- خُلْفٌ *perfidy* 985¹²
- خَالِيٌ *coll. willows* 833¹

- . خَلَفَ prep. *after* (used of time) 1046¹
 خُلُوفٌ coll. *men absent from their abodes* 84¹⁴ 140¹² 145² (= 326¹⁴)
 474¹⁰ 882¹⁰ seq.
 خَلِيفَةٌ deputy 832¹², deputy-general 355¹⁹ 357¹
 مَدَّخَلَفٌ lit. *place of holding back*, hence *refusal to help* 569¹³
 مَخْتَلِفَاتٌ canine teeth of a camel 868¹⁴
 خلق . أَخْلَقَ to be worn out 844³
 خَلْقَانِ (= اِسْتَنْتَانِ) 210¹⁵
 خُلُقَانِ (pl. of خَلَفَ) *worn-out* 1071¹⁰
 خلل . تَخَلَّلَ lit. *to be confined to a particular place*, hence *to have a special application* (opp. to عَمَّ) 203¹² (as var.)
 اخْتَلَّ to feed upon sweet herbage 925¹⁸
 خَلَّ a path through the sand 226⁴
 خَلَّاتٌ (pl. of خَلَّةٌ) *interstices* 406⁶
 خَلَّةٌ friendship 38¹⁷; sweet herbage 57¹¹, see 40² 925¹⁹
 خَلِيَّةٌ coll. *camels that feed on sweet herbage* 40²
 خِلَالٍ friendship 96⁹
 أَخْلَدَ (pl. of خِلَالٍ) *wooden pins* 218⁹ seq.
 خلم . خَالَمَ to join oneself to a person (acc.) 312¹¹, maṣd. خَالَمَ ibid.
 خلنج . خَلْنَجٌ a kind of wood of which goblets were made 1051²
 خلو . أَخْلَى to leave a thing at the free disposal of some one (with acc. of the thing and ل of the pers.) 905¹⁵
 تَخَلَّى to withdraw (intrans., with عَنِ) 375¹⁵
 خَلَّوْ free, disengaged 322⁸ (as var.)

خُلُوَّةٌ — خَلَّوَاتٍ *in private* 926⁵

خَلِيَّةٌ *a she-camel deprived of her young* 911² — see Index III s. v.

جَنْدَلُ بْنُ عَبِيدٍ

خَلِمَ. خَلَمَ *1. to mow, hence to lop off limbs* 65¹⁰

اِخْتَلَمَ *id.* 231¹⁰

مُخْلَلَةٌ *a sack for holding fodder* 375¹

خَمَرَ. خَامَرَ *to hide oneself* 179¹²

تَخَمَّرَ *to put on a veil* 993¹¹

خُمُرٌ (pl. of خُمَارٌ) 761¹²

خُمُرٌ (pl. of خُمُرَةٌ) *ointments for beautifying the complexion* 350¹²

مُخَمَّرٌ *covered, wrapped up* 996⁸

خَمَسَ. خَمَسَ see 56⁶, وَارِدَةٌ لِّخَمَسٍ *a she-camel that comes to the water after four days of thirst* 601¹⁰

خَمَسٌ — أَذَلُّ خَمَسٍ *the most contemptible set of men* 367¹⁷

خَمَاسٌ *coll. camels that have not drunk for four days* 56⁵

خُمَاسِيٌّ *a child five spans high* 131¹⁴

خَمِيسٌ *a large army* 184¹⁵ 224³ 311³ 335⁹ 340¹⁴ 605¹⁶ 777³ 835¹¹ (= 482⁷)
882³ 1082⁹

مُخَمَّوِسٌ *made of five strips of leather* 1003¹⁵

خَمَشَ. خَمَشَ *u. or i. to scratch (with acc.)* 89¹³, *to scratch the face in mourning (absol.)* 410¹, مَشَدَ خَمَشَ أَمَكْ (= وَيَلُ أَمَكْ) 448³

خُمَاشَةٌ *a slight wound* 535¹²

خَمَطَ. أَخَمَطَ see 921¹¹

تَحَطَّ to be proud, fierce 111⁶ 185⁸ 323⁹ 748⁴ 1002¹⁰, metaph. to become formidable 17¹¹

حَمَّ sour 921¹³; fierce 872⁴ (here the comm. takes the word as a subst. "fierceness")

خمل. خَامِلٌ obscure, despised 55⁵ 366¹⁸

خَمَلَةٌ a kind of woollen cloak 670¹⁷

خَمِيلٌ id. 1002³

خَمِيلَةٌ sand-hill 705²

خَم. خَمَّ i. to become putrid 561¹²

خَمَانٌ see 97¹⁶

خنتب. خَنْتَبٌ see 170⁹

خنت. خَنْثٌ bend, curve 442¹²

خَنَاشِي (pl. of خَنْشِي) 834³

خندف. خَنْدَفٌ to walk with a swinging gait 178¹⁰; to use the war-cry خَنْدَفٌ يَلُ خَنْدَفٌ 913⁷, hence مَخْنَدَفٌ a descendant of Khindif 572⁵

تَخَنْدَفٌ id. 240¹

خَنْدَفِي descended from Khindif 689³ 994⁵, metaph. 759⁵

خند. خَنْدِيدٌ a stallion (horse) 917⁹, pl. خَنَائِدُ 947¹³ or خَنْدِيدُ 148¹¹ 505¹¹, metaph. summits of mountains 34⁸

خنزر. خَنَازِيرُ swine, as occupants of a himā 506¹² (text doubtful)

خنس. خَنْسٌ u. or i. to shrink back (with عَنِ) 120⁹

أَخْنَسِي (?) see 176²

خنص. خَنَائِصُ (pl. of خَنْصِي) sucking-pigs 510² (as var.)

خنفس. خَنْفَسٌ (pl. of خَنْفَسٌ) black-beetles 37¹⁰ 878¹⁰

خنق. خَنْقٌ *strangling* (adj.) 573¹⁵

مَخَنَقٌ *throat* 498¹³ 887¹

خنن. خَنَّانٌ *snorting* (epith. of the swine) 905¹

خوخ. خَوْخَةٌ *a small window* 397⁶ 721¹⁸

خود. خَوَدٌ *to stride* 135⁹

خَوْدٌ *maiden* 69¹⁵

خير. خَارٌ u. *to howl, bellow* (said of hyaenas) 317¹⁴: *to be weak* 400⁴
(= 365¹³) 539¹⁵ 862⁷(?)

تَخَاوَرَ *to bellow at one another* 341¹⁰

خَوَّارٌ *weak, soft* 859⁹, خَوَّارٌ اِعْنَانٌ *a horse ridden with a slack rein* 735¹³,
pl. خَوَّرٌ 530⁴ 1005⁶ (as var.): *cowardly* 73¹⁷, pl. 17¹² 63¹³ 72⁹ 481¹⁸:
stinking, foul 849¹² pl. 230⁷ (the following passages are ambiguous
340⁹ 488¹³ 597⁸ 708⁴ 830⁶, pl. 82¹⁶ 83⁶ 340⁹ 441⁹ 538⁵ 832¹¹ 834⁴
858⁴ 11 976¹² 977⁹): pl. خَوَّرٌ *yielding much milk* (applied to camels)
515¹⁰ 647¹⁹ 894³ 936¹²

خَوَّرٌ *softness* 459¹⁹: *cowardice* 18¹ 488¹³(?)

خَوَّرٌ id. 861¹¹ (var. خَوَّرٌ)

خَوَّارٌ *bellowing* (subst.) 854¹⁴ 858¹¹ 865⁸ (text doubtful)

خوص. خَاصٌ u. *to wade through, traverse* (with acc.) 507⁴ 618¹², maṣd. خَوَّصٌ
559¹⁵: pass. *to be stirred up* (said of a liquid) 207¹²: خَوَّصَ فِي دِمَائِنَا
we will plunge (our hands) into their blood 1071⁷

خَبِاضٌ *the act of plunging into battle* 487²

خَوَّاصٌ *one who adventures himself* 552⁹

مُخَنَّاصٌ *a place of wading, i. e. a country rich in herbage* 514⁵

خوف. مَخَافٌ (pl. of مَخَافَةٌ) *dangerous places* 1012¹²

- خول . تَحَوَّلَ *to claim as a relative on the mother's side (with إلى) 189¹³*
 خَالٍ, خَائِلٌ see 813³, pl. خَوَالٍ *herdsmen 813¹¹*
 مَحْوَلٌ *nobly born on the mother's side 188⁷ 225⁵*
- خون . خَوَانٌ (Persian) *table 357¹⁷*
- خوى . مَخَوِيَاتٌ *bending down (intrans., said of women) 773¹⁰*
- خيب . خَابَ 1. *to be disappointed (said of persons) 220¹⁰ 506⁶: to be fruitless (said of things) 804¹⁶*
 خَيَّبَ *to disappoint 51⁴, partic. pass. 1086¹⁴*
 خَيْبَةٌ *fruitlessness 829¹⁴*
- خير . اخْتَارَ pass. with acc. اخْتِيارَ الرَّجَالِ *he was chosen from among men 696⁵*
 خُورَى (fem. of خَيْرٌ) 50¹⁸ seq.: pl. خَيْرَاتٌ (applied to women) 772¹¹
 خَيْرَةٌ *one to whom the preference is given 726¹⁶*
 مَخِيرٌ *power of choice, freedom 943¹*
- خيس . مَخِيَسٌ *a camel trained for being ridden 868¹⁴*
- خيف . مَخِيفٌ *dwelling at the foot (خَيْفٌ) of a mountain 1078⁵ (read مَخِيفًا)*
- خبل . تَخَيَّلَ *to be pleasant, enjoyable 632³ (var. تَخَيَّلَتْ): maṣd. تَخَيَّلٌ pride 55⁶*
 خَبَلٌ *scare-crow (to frighten away wolves from the sheep) 461⁷*
 أَخْبَلٌ *prouder 794¹⁰*
 أَخْبَلٌ (or أَخْبَلٌ) *a kind of bird, regarded as ill-omened 691 notes³, pl. أَخْبَالٌ 652¹ 1038 notes⁵ (as var.)*
 مَخَالِيٌّ *a horse that races with another 614²*
 مَخِيلَةٌ *sign, symptom 859¹³, pl. مَخَائِلٌ 629⁶*
- خيم . خِيمٌ (Persian) *character, disposition 121⁷ 603⁵*

خَيْم (pl. of خَيْمَة) *tents* 173² 395⁹

خَيْام *id.* 333¹³ seq. 1004²

د

دَاب. دَابَّ a. *to exert oneself* on behalf of person (wit ل) 57⁹

دَابَّ *perseverance* in marching 134¹⁰ 1012⁹

دَاأ. دَاأَ (= دَاأَ) a *kind of quick pace* 184⁶

دَال. دَوَّلَ a *mare that marches with short quick steps* 192⁴ (= 235²⁰)

دَام. تَدَامَ *to cover* (in a literal sense, with على) 906³, metaph. (with acc.) 906²

دَائ. دَائَ coll. *vertebrae* 558¹², du. 682¹¹ (var. دَائَات)

دَب. مَدَبَ a *place marked by the tracks of insects* 1099⁴

دَبَج. دَبَجَ *brocade* 554¹⁶

دَبَح. دَبَحَ *to bend down* (intrans.) 1043⁵

دَبَر. أَدَبَرَ *to begin to heal*(?), said of a wound 846¹²

تَدَبَّرَ *to consider, reflect upon* a thing (acc.) 743⁸; pass. *to be back-bitten*(?) 944¹³ (but cf. 1096⁹): masd. تَدَبَّرَ adv. *at the last*, i. e. *when it is too late* 1000¹⁴

دَبَر (= كَتَبَر) 51¹⁶

دَبَر coll. *sores* on a camel's back 447¹⁸(?) 1010¹³

دَوَائِر (pl. of دَائِرَة) *the hinder part of the hoof* 290⁴

الدَّيَّان name of a constellation 520⁹

أَدْبَار (pl. of دَبَر) *the outer ranks of an army* (which are exposed to attack) 865⁹ 872¹⁰ — see Tabari Gloss.

تَدَائِر mutual avoidance, hostility 155⁷

- دبس. ⁵دَبَسَ (= ⁵كَثِيرٌ) 51¹⁶
- دبل. ⁵دَبِيلَةٌ an abdominal tumour 222⁵
- دبي. دَبَا a swarm of ants 1099⁴ — that “ants”, not “locusts”, are here meant may be inferred from Ahlwardt Imr. N^o. 45 v. 8 ⁵فِي مَتْنِهِ كَمَدَبَةِ النَّمْلِ
- دثر. تَدَثَّرَ to enrich oneself (?) 1096⁹ (but cf. 944¹⁸)
- ⁵دَثَرٌ abundant 51¹⁵ (= 785⁶)
- ⁵دَثُرٌ heavy, sluggish (said of a man) 559¹⁵
- دجج. مَدَجَجَ fully armed 736³
- دجر. دَجَرَ see 244⁸
- دجل. الدَّجَالُ the Antichrist 323¹⁵
- دجن. دَجَنَ cloudy weather 508¹
- دجنة. دُجْنَةٌ id. 464¹⁴
- دجو. دَجَا II. to envelop, include 500²
- داج. دَاَجَ dark (said of the hair) 963¹⁶
- دجا. دُجَا or دُجَى (said to be a pl. of دُجِيَّةٌ 500¹) darkness 499¹⁵ 538¹⁰
646⁵ 707¹ 1009¹
- دحج. اِنْدَحَجَ to be swelled out 11⁸
- دحق. دَحَقَ a. sec 318¹³
- دحل. دَحَلَ a cavity in the ground 130¹² 166⁶, pl. دُحُلَانٌ 130¹⁵
- دحي. اَدَاْحَى (pl. of اُنْحَى) ostriches' nests 26³
- دخل. دُوْخِلَ to be sent to the drinking-place between two other camels (said of a she-camel) 55¹⁶ (read تَدْخُلُ)
- دخل. دَخَلَ defect, vice 165³ 1027⁶

- دُخْلِينَ or دُخْلِينَ intruders 459⁹
- مَدَاخِلُ (pl. of مَدَخْلٌ) behaviour 798¹²
- دخن. دَخْنٌ ill-feeling, resentment 25¹⁰
- دُخْنٌ incense (used by women for fumigation) 220³
- دَوَاخِنُ (pl. of دُخَانٌ) traces left by smoke 852¹⁰
- ددن. دَدَانٌ blunt (said of a sword) 384⁶
- دَيْدَنٌ mode of acting 584¹²
- دراً. تَدَرَّأَ to overcome (with عَلَى) 758¹⁴ seq.
- تَرَّءٌ power of resistance 570⁹ 605⁵ 758¹⁶, hence protection 689¹², ذُو تَرَّءٍ defender 512¹⁰ (= 285¹⁶) 684¹¹: pl. تَرَّءٌ barriers 126¹⁷, defenders 980¹³
- تَدَرَّءٌ defence, protection 758¹³
- درب. تَرَبَّ to accustom oneself to a thing (with لَ) 227¹⁴, see 227²⁰ (where we must supply لَئِذَا or the like)
- تَرَوْبٌ (pl. of تَرَبٌ) passages (in a house) 552⁴
- مَدْرَبٌ trained (epith. of a falcon) 932¹
- دربخ. تَرَبَّخَ to crouch on all fours 99¹⁰
- درج. اسْتَدْرَجَ to carry out(?) a purpose (acc.) 408¹⁰
- دُرَجٌ casket (for holding unguents, etc.) 137², du. 162¹⁶ 163⁵
- دَارِجٌ — دَارِجَاتُ الرِّيحِ sweeping winds 788⁵
- دَرَّاجُونَ men who walk 493¹² (as var.)
- أَدْرَاجٌ (pl. of دَرَجٌ) paths of the stars 345¹
- إِدْرَاجٌ the march of a camel 347⁰

- درد. ^{درد} ^{أدرد} toothless 800¹¹
- دردت. ^{دردت} coll. children 1046¹⁷, pl. ^{دردت} the young of wild animals 1082¹¹
- درد. ^{درد} milk, i. e. property 906¹³
- ^{درد} flow of tears 517¹ 530¹ 544⁷ (?), of milk 522¹⁶
- ^{درد} epith. of a cloud 847⁹, of rain 848¹⁵ 866⁷
- درس. ^{درس} deerepit (said of a camel) 938³
- ^{درس} (pl. of ^{درس}) worn-out garments 379⁹
- ^{درس} thick-necked (epith. of a lion) 736¹⁶
- درع. ^{درع} metaph. ^{درع} i. e. march all night 1072¹
- ^{درع} (pl. of ^{درع}) tunics 705⁹
- درق. ^{درق} (pl. of ^{درق}) shields 552⁶
- درک. ^{درک} to continue uninterruptedly (with acc.) 624¹³
- ^{درک} to come to the rescue 223¹
- ^{درک} to overtake (with acc.) 46³ 148¹⁴ 190¹ 194²⁰ 234¹⁹ 241¹⁶ 268⁶ 286¹⁵
- 336⁹: to come to the help of some one (acc.) 39⁶ 153⁶ 223² (as var.) 328¹⁷ 389⁹ 610¹⁶: to provide some one with something (with acc. and ب) 1027⁶
- ^{درک} the reparation of a mistake 841¹²
- ^{درک} caprice (?) 670⁵
- درم. ^{درم} i. see 180¹¹
- ^{درم} (pl. of ^{درم}) smooth (epith. of armour) 339⁹
- ^{درم} one who takes short steps in walking 180¹¹ (as var.), pl. ^{درمون} 493¹¹
- ^{درم} id. — ^{درم} said of a woman 1041⁵

- دِرَن. مِدْرَانٌ *dirty* (said of a woman) 883⁴
- دِرَى. تَدْرَى *to deceive* (with acc.) 100¹⁰
- دِرَج. دِيرَجٌ (= Persian دیر) *blackish* 362¹²
- دِسِر. مِدْسِرٌ *that which thrusts*, hence, as an epithet, *warlike* 993¹⁴
- دَسَس. دَسَّ u. *to slip* an object into a person's hand, *to palm it off* on him
(with acc. and اِلَى) 384⁶ cf. 383 notes¹⁰
- دَسْبِسٌ *intrigue, plot* 350¹⁷
- دَسَع. دَسَعَ a. *to vomit up* (with ب) 180¹⁴, see 298⁹ seq.
- دَسِيعَةٌ *gift, bounty* 298⁹ (as var.) 330⁶, pl. دَسَائِعُ 298⁸ 700⁴
- دَسَم. دَسَمٌ (pl. of دَسَامٌ) *rags* used for stopping up wounds 472³
- دَعَثِر. مَدَعَثِرٌ *laid waste, ruined* 998 notes²
- دَعَدَعَ. دَعَدَعَ *to drive* sheep or goats (absol.) 276⁸ 822¹⁷, with ب 276¹⁴ 378⁵
- دَعَر. دَعَرٌ (pl. of اُدَعَرٌ) *diseased* 681¹⁰ (text doubtful)
- دَاعِرِيَّةٌ coll. name of a breed of camels 559¹⁵
- دَعَس. دَعَسٌ see 592¹⁵
- مَدَاعِسُ (pl. of مَدْعَسٌ) *piercing* (epith. of lances) 26¹⁰ *Ham. I* 299.
- دَعَق. دَعَقَ a. masd. دَعَقٌ see 339⁶
- دَعَقٌ *the act of urging on* 339³
- دَعَم. دَعِمَ *to be propped up* (with ب) 771⁴
- مَدْعَمٌ *refuge* 314²
- دَعَو. تَدْعَى *to claim* (with acc.) 328¹⁰
- اَدْعَى *to call, invoke* (with acc.) 998¹²; *to shout to one another* 711³
759³ 933⁶ (= 386 notes¹³): *to claim affinity* with a tribe (with
لِ) 766⁴

- دَاعِ *the remainder of milk in the udder* 1042¹¹ seq.
- دَعْوٌ *a false claim to affinity* 178⁶
- دَعْوٌ *claim* 936⁷
- دَعْوٌ *id. said to be a less correct form* 936⁸
- أَدْعَى *more likely to attract guests* 954³ (sic leg.)
- مَدْعَى (= دُعَى) 585¹⁶ (= 1069¹⁰)
- دَغِرَ . دَغَرَى (var. دَغَرٌ 737²) *adv. in disorder, pêle-mêle* 115¹⁶ (= 737¹)
- دَغَلَ . أَدْغَلَ (pl. of دَغَلٌ) *thickets* 611¹³
- دَغِمَ . أَدْغِمَ *having dark lips* 362¹²
- دَفَعَ . دَافَعَ *to answer a cry for help (with acc.)* 791¹⁷
- تَدَافَعَ *to struggle together* 246¹⁴ 299¹⁹ 872⁵: *to disclaim a thing (acc.), each one ascribing it to some one else* 311¹⁶
- دَافِعٌ *torrent, cataract* 870¹⁶
- دَفَاعٌ *id.* 186³
- دَفْعٌ (pl. of دَفْعَةٌ) *splashes of blood* 872¹⁵
- مَدَفَعٌ *maṣd. 931⁶: torrent-bed* 870¹⁶, *applied to the sources of tears* 931¹
- مَدَفِعٌ *defender* 980⁹
- دَفَفَ . دَفَّ i. maṣd. دَفَّ *to crawl along* 116¹
- دَفٌّ *the side of a man's body* 590¹⁶, pl. دَفَفٌ *the flanks of camels* 502¹⁴ 891⁹
- دَفٌّ *tambourine* 380¹⁵ 606⁹, pl. دَفَفٌ 676¹⁴
- دَفَّفَ (pl. of دَفَّفٌ) *skimming over the ground (said of birds)* 591¹⁴ (as var.)
- دَفِفَ . دَفَفَانٌ *adj. full to overflowing* 209 notes² (as var.)

- دَفِنَ . دَفِنٌ *concealed* (said of a malady) 129⁵
- دَقَقَ . دَقٌّ u. (= دَقُّ الْبَابِ) *to knock at the door*, hence *to announce oneself* by mentioning a name (with ب) 699⁶
- دَقَّ دَقَّ مَنَشِمٌ — دَقَّ see 267⁸
- دَقْدَقٌ *meanness* 34¹⁰
- دُقُقٌ coll. *small pebbles* 479⁶
- دَقِيفٌ *flour* 316¹⁵
- دَكَدَكَ . دَكَدُكُ (pl. of دَكَدَكَ or دَكَدَكَ) *tracts of sand* 493²
- دَكَنَ . دَكْنٌ *dark-coloured* (said of water) 555⁴ (as var.)
- دَلَجَ . دَلَجٌ *to travel all night*, maṣd. 346⁴ 619¹ 1009¹, partic. 435¹⁸ 926⁴
- دَلَجَ دَلَجٌ see 346⁶
- دَلَّصَ . دَلَّاصٌ *polished* (epith. of a cuirass) 69⁹ 143¹² 579¹⁴
- دَلَفَ . دَلَفٌ i. *to walk slowly* (as one who carries a burden) 593⁷, دَلَفٌ 645⁴
pl. دَلَفٌ 569¹⁷: *to approach* (with ل) 91⁵, with اَلِ 733¹²
- دَلَفَ . دَلَفٌ epith. of a sword, see 566¹⁶ seq.
- دَلَفَ دَلَفٌ see مَدَفَفَ
- مَدَالِفٌ (pl. of مَدَلَفٌ?) *horses that rush forth* 566¹³
- دَلَّكَ . دَلَّكَ or مَدَّكَ (= بَشَّرَ) 170⁷
- دَلَّلَ . دَلَّلٌ *swooping down* (said of a falcon) 443¹⁰: *bold, presumptuous* 662⁶
942⁸ 986¹⁰
- دَلَمَ . دَلَمٌ epith. of a spear-head 638⁵
- دَلَمَصَ . دَلَمَصٌ see 143¹⁴
- دَلَّ . دَلَّ *to distract, render unconscious* (with acc. and عَنِ) 553³
- دَلَّ . دَلَّ *to send down* 198² (= 1058¹¹) 798³

- تَدْتِي *to use as a bucket* (with ب) 779⁹
- الدَّيْرُ *the constellation Aquarius* 520⁷ 950¹¹ (as var.)
- دَلَاةٌ (= دَلَّو) 779⁹: du. الدَّلَّاتَانِ *the testicles* 483⁵
- دَمَتْ. دَمَتْ (or دَمَتْ) *smooth ground* 136³, metaph. 707³, pl. الدَّمَتُ 33²
- دَمَتْ id. 614¹⁸ 707¹
- دَمَر. دَمَرٌ *destruction* 255⁶
- دَمَس. دَمَسَ دَمَسًا — دَمَسَ *it became dark* 725⁴
- دَمَع. دَمَعَتِ *shedding tears* (epith. of a serpent, which is supposed to shed tears when angry) 942⁵
- دَمَعٌ (pl. of مَدَمَعٌ) *floods of tears* 1004¹³
- دَمَغ. دَمَغَ a. or u. *to wound the brain* (with acc. of the pers.) 199¹⁰, partic. 1046¹⁴, pl. fem. دَوَاعِجُ applied to satires 524¹⁶
- دَمَغَةٌ *that which wounds the brain* 377² (= 746¹⁵), الدَّمَغَةُ a name given by Jarīr to one of his satires 430¹⁶
- دَمَل. دَمَلٌ *a boil, pustule* 203¹ 223¹
- دَمَلٌ dung (used as manure) 830²
- دَمَلَص. دَمَلَصٌ see 143¹⁴
- دَمَلَك. مُدَمَلَكٌ *round, circular*, 1043⁶
- دَمِن. دَمِنَ *seum* 55¹² 346⁸
- دَمَنَةٌ *mud in a dried-up well* 324⁹
- مَدَامِنٌ *continual, constant* 44¹¹
- دَمِي. دَمٌ — دَمٌ *venom* 61⁸ cf. 986 notes ⁴: pl. دَمٌ *lives* 59³ (= 785²)
- دَنَف. أَدْنَفٌ *more grievous* (said of a malady) 567¹⁴

- مَذْنُفٌ *grievously sick*, pl. 550¹¹
- دَنَن. دَنَنٌ (pl. of دَن) *wine-jars* 904⁹
- أَدْنٌ *having a curvature of the back* 799⁸
- دَنِي. دُنْيَا (undetermined) *worldly prosperity* 518⁹ 726⁶
- دَعْدَى. دَعْدَى *to roll down* (trans.) 662¹¹
- تَدَعْدَى intrans. 190¹⁸ (= 234¹³)
- دَعْدَاءُ see 134¹
- دُخْدِيَّةٌ *a ball of dung* 260⁹
- دَحْر. دَحْرٌ *custom, habit* 784⁸ (var. طَبِي 50¹⁷)
- دَحْش. دَحْشٌ *stupefaction* (from terror) 323⁶ (= 1016¹)
- دَحْقَن. الدَّحْقَانَةُ a name given by Jarīr to one of his satires 430¹⁷
- دَحْم. دَحْمٌ a. or دَحِمٌ see 649¹
- دَحْمٌ *crowd, army* 638¹¹ 648¹⁹ 693⁸ 956¹⁰ 1021⁹
- أَدَحْمٌ *dark-coloured* (said of a camping-ground recently abandoned) 42⁷;
fem. دَحْمَاءُ epith. of a mare 880¹⁶; du. أَدَحْمَانِ *a pair of fetters*
983² (as var.): pl. دَحْمٌ epith. of camels 456¹⁴; أَدَاْحِمٌ *fetters* 426¹⁰
(= 229¹⁸) 618⁸ 747¹² 748³ seq. 766⁹
- دَحْمَج. دَحْمَجٌ *to walk with small steps* (said of an ass) 794¹³
- دَحْن. إِدْحَانٌ *deceit, treachery* 148¹⁵
- دَحِي. دَحِيٌّ a. *to outwit, beguile* (with acc.) 50⁵
- دَوْح. دَوْحَةٌ coll. *tall trees*, hence *summit* 265¹³
- دَوْخ. أَدَاخٌ *to humble* 258¹⁵
- دَوْد. دَوْدَاةٌ *a swing* (used by children) 842¹⁰
- دَاوُدِيَّةٌ coll. *cuirasses* named after David 1032¹³

دور. ^{أَدَارَ} to endeavour to induce a person to do a thing (with acc. and
 1071¹⁹ فَادَارُوا أَمْرَهُمْ بَيْنَهُمْ (على) 727⁴: to discuss

اِسْتَدَارَ to become dizzy 236⁹ 260¹¹, also with the place as the subject and
 with ب of the person تَسْتَدِيرُ بِنَا اِبلَادُ 979³: to be metamorphosed
 251⁴

دَارَةٌ see 1005¹³

دَارِيّ a native of Dārīn (a place noted for its trade in perfumes) 132⁶,
 hence perfume 1007⁷

دَوَارٌ or دَوَّارٌ dizziness 862¹⁰: the act of marching round an idol or a
 sacred place 950⁵, hence the idol or sacred place itself 342⁴ 874³

دَوَائِرُ (pl. of دَائِرَةٌ) changes of fortune 831⁸

مَدُورٌ an idol, a sacred place 950³

مُدَوَّرَةٌ coll. (= أَحْرَاجٌ) 1007²

دَوَسَ دَوَائِسُ (pl. of دَائِسَةٌ) following one another (said of cavalry) 95⁴

دَوَفَ مَدَوَّفٌ mingled with water 557⁹

مَدَوَّقَةٌ medicine 519⁷

دَوَّلَ أَدِيلٌ to obtain the victory over some one (with مِّنْ) 497¹²: to be used
 by a number of persons in succession 592⁷ (as var.)

دَوَّمَ أَدَامَ to quiet a boiling cauldron by adding cold water 119⁴

اِسْتَدَامَ to do a thing slowly (with acc.) 97³: to await, expect 121¹⁰

دَائِمٌ see 119⁵

دَوْمٌ coll. a kind of palm-tree 664⁴ 868¹⁰

مَدْوَامٌ see 119⁶

دَوْنِ دَوَيْنٌ dimin. of دَوْنٌ 159⁷ (= 935⁹)

دِيَانُ — دِيَابُ a treatise by Ishāq ibn Ibrāhīm al-Fārābī († A. H. 350), mentioned 509¹⁷

دَوو. دَو desert 676¹⁷

دَوِي. دَوَا or دَوِي adj. sick 169⁴

دِيَت. دِيَتَ to be treated as base, to be oppressed 600⁴

دِيَص. دَاَص I. to move up and down (intrans.) 878⁷

دِيِن. دَاِيِن to deal on credit with a person (acc.) 2⁶

دَائِن. دَائِن submissive, unresisting 1082⁹

ذ

ذَاب. ذَابَ the upper parts of the curved pieces of wood (أَحْدَاثُ) in a camel's saddle 170¹⁰: pl. ذَوَابِن wolves metaph. 227²⁰ 731¹⁹

ذَوَابَّة metaph. the noblest portion of a tribe 947⁶ 1090¹⁰: pl. ذَوَائِبُ top-knots 813¹ 1023²

ذَات. ذَات see under ذو

ذَار. ذَارَ to be indignant (with ل) 245⁹

ذَائِر see under ذير

ذَاف. ذَاف a. maṣḍ. ذَاف to make an end of a person (with عَلَى) 116³

ذَيْفَان see under ذيف

ذَال. ذَلَّ brisk, nimble 293¹¹ 294^b notes³ (in both cases as var.)

ذَان. ذَانِيْن (pl. of ذُونُون) a kind of fungus 162⁵ seq. 710¹²

ذَبَب. ذَبَب to defend (with عَنِ) 1080¹⁴

ذُبَاب edge, or point, of a sword 112³ 652¹, metaph. violence, fierceness 165⁷

أَذَب more capable of defending 69¹⁶

مَذْبُ ⁵ a defender 758¹³

ذَبَذَبَ. تَذَبَذَبَ to dangle (intrans.) 375¹

ذَبَحَ. ذَبَحَ a. to stifle with sobs 501¹⁴ seq.

ذَبَحَ coll. victims (applied to human beings) 652¹²

ذَبَل. ذَبَل tortoise-shell 164⁵

ذَوَائِلُ (pl. of ذَابِلَةٌ) tapering lances 662¹⁵ 902⁷

ذَخِرَ. مَذَاخِرُ (pl. of مَذْخَرٌ) intestines 726¹¹

ذَرَبَ. ذَرَبَ to be sharpened (said of arrows) 947³

ذَرَجَ. ذَرَاجُ (pl. of ذُرَّاجٌ) poisonous flies 839⁸

ذَرَرَ. ذَرَّ u. to rise (said of the sun) 662⁷

ذَرَعَ. ذَرَعَ a. to traverse a country (acc.) 559¹¹

ذِرَاعٌ — pl. in the phrase صَفْتُمْ أَذْرَعًا 829⁹

ذُرَيْعَةٌ (= ذُرَيْعَةٌ) a small cubit, du. 869⁹

مَذَارِعُ (= مَشَارِفُ q. v.) 12¹¹

ذَرَفَ. أَسْتَدْرِفُ to be caused to shed tears 517² (as var.)

ذُرْفٌ (pl. of ذُرْفٌ) streaming (said of the eyes) 1¹² 558⁸ 579⁸

تَذْرَافُ the shedding of tears 515¹³

ذَرَفَ. ذَرَفَ i. or n. to void excrement (acc.) 888¹ (read لَيْدَرَفِنَ)

ذَرَا. ذَرَا n. to be broken (said of the point of a tooth) 17¹

ذُرٌّ or ذُرَى (pl. of ذُرَّةٌ) tops of palm-trees 869⁹, of heads of hair 1005³, points of the teeth 1005⁹, humps of camels 418⁷ (= 1071¹) 522¹⁶ 558³

ذَعَرَ. ذَعَرَ a. to frighten 1062¹

- ذَعْرٌ *fright* 323⁶ (= 1016¹)
- ذَعْفٌ. ذَعْفٌ *poison* 457² (= 1077²)
- ذَعْلَقٌ. ذَعْلَيْقٌ see 162⁷
- ذَفِرٌ. ذَفِيرٌ *stinking, metaph. disastrous* 196⁵
- ذِفْرِيٌّ *the bone behind the ear (in a camel)* 687⁸, pl. ذَفِيرٌ or ذَفْرِيٌّ 502¹⁴
- ذِفْرَةٌ *a she-camel having a large ذِفْرِيٌّ* 560¹⁰ (as var.)
- ذِكْرٌ. تَذَاكَّرَ *to converse about a person (acc.)* 547⁶
- ذَكْرٌ *hard (said of metal)* 248¹¹, pl. ذُكُورٌ 12¹⁵ 528¹ 704¹⁵ 924⁵: ذُكُورٌ *heavy showers of rain* 520³, metaph. *floods of tears* 515¹⁴
- ذِكْرَةٌ *remembrance* 501⁹
- مَذَكَّرٌ *calamitous (said of a day)* 953³ (= 418¹⁸) 955¹⁰ 957¹⁰ (as var.)
- 999²: fem. مَذَكَّرَةٌ *a she-camel shaped like a male* 55⁹
- مِذْكُرٌ *epith. of an ancestress* 871⁸, of war 854⁷
- ذَكِيٌّ. ذَكِيٌّ *to become full-grown* 260¹⁴, مَذَكٌّ *a full-grown man* 2¹⁶, مَذَكِّيَّاتٌ *full-grown mares* 87⁴
- أَذَكَّى — أَذَكَّتِ الْعُجَيْنَ the tribe sent forth their scouts 927¹⁶
- ذَكَا see 260¹⁵ seq.
- ذَكَاءٌ *maturity* 171¹, see 260¹⁵
- ذَاكِيٌّ *strong-scented, الْمِسْكُ* 786¹¹
- ذَكِيٌّ *epith. of musk*, 554², of wine 1007⁷: ذَكِيَّةٌ *a portion of musk* 879⁸
- ذَلَلٌ. ذَلَّلَ (pl. of ذُلِّلَ or ذُلِّلَ) *skirts* 983³, لَفَرَعْتُ ذَلَالَهُ *I would have humbled him* 1048⁴
- ذَلَقٌ. مَذَقَّ *driven out (said of a lizard which is forced to leave its hole)*
- 845⁴ (= 218⁵), var. مَذَقَ 845 notes ³

- ذَلَّلَ. ذَلَّ⁵ *an easy, gentle pace (in a camel)* 804¹⁵: *a camel easy to ride* 1022⁷ (= 704¹²)
- ذَمَّرَ. ذَمَرَ⁵ *n. to incite, urge on* 642⁴ 810⁵
 ذَمَرَ⁵ *to feel the neck of an unborn camel in order to ascertain its sex* (with acc. of the camel) 329⁶, see 352⁹ seq.
- تَذَامَرَ *to incite one another* 644⁶
 مَذَمَرَ⁵ *the neck of a camel* 352¹⁴
- ذَمَلَّ. ذَمَلَّ⁵ *a kind of pace* 134¹⁰, see 1010⁵ seq.
 ذَمَلَّ⁵ *marching at the pace called ذَمَلَّ* 192³ (= 235¹⁹) 1010⁴
 ذَمِيلًا (= ذَمَلَّ⁵) 1010⁵
- ذَمَى. ذَمَا⁵ see 54¹³
- ذَنَبَ. ذَنَبَ⁵ *to retreat, walking backwards* 797¹² (as var.)
 ذَنَابٌ (pl. of ذَنُوبٌ) *buckets* 465¹⁶, hence *portions, shares* 451¹ 477² (as var.)
 ذُنْبًا or ذُنْبِيّ *the hinder part of the wing* 400⁵ (= 765⁴), *the rump of a man* 826¹³
 أَذْنَابٌ (pl. of ذَنَبٌ) *consequences, results* 743⁸
- ذَهَبَ. ذَهَابٌ (pl. of ذُهَبَةٌ) *showers of rain* 22⁵
- ذَوَ. ذَوُ⁵ (= اذْنَى) 1082¹³: ذَوُ بَيْتِهِ *the contents of his belly* 888⁴: ذَاتُ⁵ اَلرَّأْسِ *a blow on the head* 933¹⁶
- ذَوَدَ. ذَادَ⁵ *n. to drive off an enemy* 65²
 ذَوْدٌ *a small herd of camels* 52², pl. ذَوْدٌ 715¹⁷ 1081¹³
 ذَوْدٌ (pl. of ذَوْدٌ) 802¹⁴
 ذَوْدٌ — ذَوْدٌ *the driving of camels by night* 827¹⁵

مَدُونٌ *manger* 84¹⁷ 788 notes² (as var.) — the meaning “saccus pabulatorius”, given by Freytag, is not supported by Lisān IV 147¹⁵ cf. XI 162³

ذوق. ذاق *u. to taste* (with ب) 900¹⁷

ذوى. ذابو *withered herbage* 516⁶ 894⁵

ذبيح. ذبيح *a male hyaena* 317¹⁴ 863⁵

ذير. ذير *to smear the teats of a she-camel with fresh dung* (ذير or ذير) 707¹⁵

ذيف. ذيفان or ذيفان *poison* 543¹² 827⁹

ذيل. ذيل *to be treated with contempt* 592⁷ (as var.), مذال used for mean work (said of a horse) 304⁶

ذبول (pl. of ذيل) applied to winds 537⁷

مَدِيلٌ *clad in a flowing robe* 891²

)

رأب. رأب *the act of mending, repairing* 564⁵, وَمَسَدَحًا رأب when it needed mending 1026²

مَرَائِبُ (pl. of مَرَابٍ) *menders, repairers* 953³ (= 418¹⁵)

رأبل. رأبل see رأبل under ربل

رأد. رأد (pl. of رَاد or رَد) *the extremities of the jaw-bone* 753⁹

رأس. رأس *a. to seize by the head* 1040⁶

رأس على رؤس الناس — *in the presence of the people* 487¹³, see 'I'abart Gloss. s. v.

رئيس (رئيس) *chieftain* 972¹⁰; *the entrance of a valley* 513⁸, pl. رؤس 513¹¹

رأس sword-hilt 677⁶

رئيس الأول — see 188¹⁵ 445¹⁴

رأى . رأى to treat affectionately (with ب) 910³, رؤى epith. of a she-camel which has given birth 343⁵ 380⁵ 393⁶, pl. رؤى 867³ cf. رؤى 909⁹, applied also to women 765²

أرأى (pl. of رؤى) antelopes 271¹¹

رأى . رأى to make a public display (with ب of the object displayed) 831¹⁵ 1098³

أرأى to consult together 1038¹⁵

رؤى appearance 164¹ (as var.)

رؤى places that are within sight of one another 286⁷

رؤى a familiar spirit 67¹² 316¹⁷ 790¹³

رؤى — رؤى sight and hearing i. e. daily intercourse 825¹, hence familiar objects 834¹⁵

رب . رب u. to treasure up, set store by a thing (acc.) 611⁶; to restore to health, to refresh (said of a place) 824¹⁰; to season a skin-bottle with fruit-juice (رب) 1022¹⁰

رب to rear children 776⁴, مربى reared with care (epith. of a mare) 192⁴ (= 235²⁰)

أرب to stick closely to a person or thing (with ب) 683², partic. 976² — see also مرب below

ترب to be brought together 912⁷, properly of arrows placed in a case (رب)

رب close contact (see أرب above) 1002¹; see also 946⁸

رب coll. clouds suspended beneath other clouds 159⁵ seq. 636⁸ 935⁵ seq.

- رَبِيبٌ *nursling* 687¹⁵, pl. fem. رِبَائِبٌ *women delicately reared* (?) 147¹⁶
 أَرْبَعَةٌ (pl. of رَبَابٌ) *confederacies* 156⁵ (text doubtful)
 مَرْبٌ *a she-camel that has been covered by the male* 1045⁷
 رِبَتْ. رِبَتْ *to delude, outwit* 739²⁰
 رِبْد. تَرَبَّدَ *to become dark* (said of the face) 351⁸, *to scowl* 492¹⁶
 رِبْدٌ (pl. of أَرْبَدٌ) *epith. of ostriches* 514⁵
 مَرْبَدٌ *a place where camels are tied* 688¹¹ — for مَرْبَدٌ see Index IV
 رِبْدٌ. رِبْدٌ *nimble, active* 498⁸
 رِبَص. تَرَبَّصَ *to wait for an opportunity* (absol.) 360¹⁹ 715¹²
 رِبَص. رِبَصَ *to crouch* (said of dogs about to spring) 325² (var. رِبَصَتْ) —
 for this use of the active form cf. بَرَكَ
 أَرْبَصَ *to act as steward to a king* (with ل) 809⁴ cf. 781³
 رِبَصٌ *a lodging, home* (?) 512³
 رِبَط. أَرْبَطَ *metaph. to reduce to subjection* (with acc.) 534¹⁸
 مُرَابِطَاتٌ *troops stationed on a frontier* 354²
 رِبْع. رَبَعَ a. *to halt, remain in a place* 21¹⁵ (على بَاجِرٍ = عَليِد): *to restrain oneself, refrain* (absol.) 930¹⁸ 964³; *to take the fourth part of the spoil* 835¹¹ (= 482⁷) 836¹⁴ (= 299¹²); *pass. to be watered with rain during the season called رَبِيع* (said of a place) 964⁹
 رِبْعَةٌ *a kind of quick pace* 184⁶
 رِبَاعٌ *an animal which has shed the tooth called رِبَاعِيَّة* 1082¹, pl. رِبَاعٌ 382⁷
 رِبْعِيَّةٌ *early, primæval* 947⁵; fem. رِبْعِيَّةٌ *a she-camel that brings forth young early in the season* 36¹⁰
 رِبَاعٌ (pl. of رِبَاعِيَّةٌ) *showers that fall in the رَبِيع* 687¹³

رَبْعٌ a disease which attacks young camels 976²

أَرْبَعٌ — أَرْبَعٌ thy four feet 1010¹

مَرْبِعٌ (= رَبِيعٌ) rainy season 328⁵ 386 notes¹⁶

مَرْبَعَةٌ a square court (?) 732³

مَرْبِعَاتٌ clouds that bring rain in the رَبِيع 1033⁶

مَنْزِعٌ (= رَبِيعٌ) 835²

مَرْبُوعٌ — مَرْبُوعٌ مَتْنِي a bow-string twisted of four strands 917²

مَرْبِيعٌ the fourth part of the spoil 92⁹ (?) 192⁶ (= 236²) 299¹¹ 470⁷ 638¹¹:
land which produces herbage in the رَبِيع 956¹

رَبَقٌ. رَبَقٌ u. or i. to tie, fasten (with acc.) 797⁴, to fasten lambs, kids etc.,
with a cord 657² (obj. understood)

رَبَقٌ id. 330⁹, ef. 171¹³ 284⁹ 842¹

رَبَقٌ cord 171¹⁴ seq. 572¹⁵ 712¹¹ 792⁹ 868 notes¹ (as var.), du. 268¹⁸
604⁴ seq., pl. أَرْبَاقٌ 269² 293¹⁵ 325⁷ 605¹⁶ 773¹⁷ 786⁵ 797⁴: metaph.
task, enterprise 91⁷ (Aghānī XVI 29⁵ explains رَبَقٌ مِّنْ تَقْلَدٍ)

رَبَدٌ. تَرَبَّدَ, تَرَبَّدَ see 283² 622¹⁷

رَبِيْلٌ searching for prey (epith. of a lion) 283¹ 622¹⁸, pl. رَبَائِلٌ (as
if from a sing. رَبِيْلٌ) 451⁴ (as var.)

رَبُوٌ. أَرْبَى to surpass (with عَلَى) 499¹

رَبْوٌ the panting of a horse 206¹⁴

رَابٌ projecting (epith. of the فَرْج) 573¹¹

رَابِيَةٌ hill, metaph. a subdivision of a tribe رَابِيتٌ دَلَابٌ 1027¹¹ 1037¹¹:
pl. رَوَابٌ hills 982¹, metaph. chieftains 37² 1035¹⁰

رَتَبٌ. رَتَبٌ (pl. of رَتَبَةٌ) steps, foot-holds on a mountain 450⁵ (= 429⁷)

- رَتَقَ. رَتَقَ *one who mends a rent* 1046⁹, رَتَقَ عَلَى الرَّتَقِ *the mischief was irreparable* 723¹⁹
- رَتَكَ. رَتَكَ *a kind of pace*, رَتَكًا *adv. at a trot* 259⁹
- رَتَمَ. رَتَمَ i. *to crush* 292¹⁶
 رَتَمَ *coll. a kind of shrub* 106³
 رَتَمَ see رَتَمَ
- رَتَقًا. رَتَقًا *to drink* رَتَقًا (with ب) 209¹⁷ 210⁶
 رَتَقًا *a mixture of fresh and sour milk* 206⁶ seq. 207¹⁵
- رَتَثَ. رَتَثَ *to pick up a wounded man (acc.)* 126⁵ 678⁶, pass. 665⁵
 رَتَثَ *adj. tattered, ragged* 76¹²
 رَتَثَةً *tattered condition* 315⁵
- رَتَمَ. رَتَمَ (pl. of رَتَمَ) *broken so as to bleed (said of horse-hoofs)* 292¹⁴ 17
 (as var., with var. رَتَمَ)
 رَتَمَ (pl. of رَتَمَ?) *id. applied to the hoofs of camels* 1011⁸
- رَجَأَ. الرُّجْأُ see Index III
- رَجَبَ. رَجَبَ *to respect, venerate* 820⁵
 رَجَبَ see 1063⁸ seq.
- رَجَجَ. رَجَجَ *to fall heavily (said of the snow)* 1091¹²; رَجَجَ *trembling, quivering*, الرُّجَجُ 822¹⁵, الرُّجَجُ 515³
- رَجَحَ. رَجَحَ a. *to outweigh (absol.)* 506⁴, with عَلَى 904¹⁰; *to contend against some one (with ب)* 569¹⁰
 رَجَحَ (pl. of رَجَحَ) *heavily laden* 229¹¹, metaph. *sedate, imperturbable* 415⁶ 868⁶
 الرُّجُوحُ *a seesaw* 842⁹

- مَرَجِيحٌ (pl. of مَرَجِيحٌ?) *sedate* 143⁶
- رَجَزٌ. رَجَزٌ a *thunder-cloud* 787 notes⁷ seq. (as var.)
- مَرَجَزٌ *thundering* (epith. of a cloud) 1009¹⁵ 1014¹²; رَجَزٌ said of a storm 935⁵, so also مَرَجَزٌ 1018⁷
- رَجَسٌ. رَجَسٌ *defilement* 396¹²
- رَجَسَةٌ a *thunder-cloud* 787¹²
- مَرَجُوسٌ *confusion, disorder* (?) 737⁷
- رَجَعٌ. رَجَعٌ i. *to do a thing repeatedly* (with acc.) 967¹⁵; رَجَعٌ *to return a salutation* 38⁹
- رَجَعٌ *to repeat* (with ب) 914³
- رَوَجَعٌ *to have a paroxysm* (after being bitten by a serpent) 695²
- أَرْجَعٌ *to retract a promise* (?) 681¹²
- أَسْتَرْجَعُ *to utter the formula* لِّلَّهِ الشَّيْءُ 965¹
- رَجْعٌ a *sheet of water* 133¹⁰
- رَجِيعٌ *wearry* (epith. of a she-camel) 176⁹; pl. رَجِيعٌ *returning from an expedition*, رَجِيعٌ الْغُرَبَى 289¹⁷
- مَرَجُوعٌ *answer* 353¹⁷
- رَجَفٌ. رَجَفَ u. *to tremble* 578⁹ (?) 963¹²
- رَجْفٌ (pl. of رَجْفٌ) *trembling* 11²
- رَجَافٌ — رَجَافٌ نَعَشِيٌّ — *one who wanders about in the evening* 36⁹ (text doubtful)
- رَجُوفٌ *swift*, رَجُوفٌ الْبَلِيدِ epith. of a she-camel 1012⁹
- رَجَلٌ. أَرْجَلَ *to oblige some one to go on foot* (absol.) 586⁶
- رَجْلٌ, رَجْلَةٌ etc., see 143¹¹

- أَرْجَوَانٌ ^٥ purple cloth 522¹ 670¹⁷
- رَحَبٌ. رَحَابٌ ^٥ epith. of a woman 476⁵
- رَحِيبٌ (= فَرْجٌ رَحِيبٌ) ^٥ 875⁵
- أَرْحَبٌ ^٥ a cry addressed to horses 664⁸
- أَرْحَبِيَّةٌ ^٥ a she-camel of a certain breed 610^{3 9}
- رَحِجٌ. أَرْحٌ ^٥ wide (said of a hoof) 793⁹
- رَحَلٌ. رَحْنَةٌ ^٥ a camel's saddle 617⁷ 923¹¹, pl. رَحَائِلُ 662¹⁴
- مِرْحَلٌ ^٥ a man employed in saddling beasts 204¹⁴
- مَرَحَلٌ ^٥ embroidered (after the fashion of a saddle) 706⁵
- رَحِمٌ. أَرْحَامٌ ^٥ (pl. of رَحِمٌ) used for the singular 525⁷ 841¹⁶
- رَحَى. رَحَى ^٥ the middle of a cloud 270¹⁰
- رَخَصٌ. رَخَصٌ ^٥ soft, tender 891¹
- رَخَصَةٌ ^٥ indulgence, gentle treatment 171¹
- رَخِمٌ. رَخَامَى ^٥ coll. a kind of shrub 634¹⁰
- رَخُو. رَاخَى ^٥ to slacken a rein (acc.) 586¹⁴; to remove, carry away (with acc.) 923¹²
- رَخَى (= رَخَاةٌ) ^٥ ease, tranquillity 586²
- رَخِيٌّ ^٥ tranquil 53¹⁵
- أَرْخٌ ^٥ smooth pace of a horso 241¹⁶ seq.
- مَرْخِيَّةٌ — مَرْخِيَّةٌ التَّقْرِيبِ ^٥ epith. of a mare 585¹⁷ (= 1069¹¹)
- مَرَاخٌ (pl. of مَرَاخٌ) ^٥ horses that move at a smooth pace 292⁵
- رَدَحٌ. رَدَحٌ ^٥ (pl. of رَدَاخٌ) heavily laden 229 notes ³ (as var.)
- رَدَدٌ. تَرَدَّدَ ^٥ to go backwards and forwards 492⁵, فَخَرَّ تَرَدَّدَ id. 260⁴

- أَرْتَدَّ to recover stolen property (acc.) 679¹⁰ cf. 841¹⁶
- رَدَعَ. رَدَعَ sprinkled with perfume (said of garments) 1083⁵
- رَدَف. رَدَف to act as chamberlain (absol.) 298¹¹, see 809⁵ seq.
- رَدَف to follow (with acc.) 442⁶: see also مُرَدَفَت below
- أَرَدَف to act as chamberlain to a king (acc.) 836¹⁴ (= 299¹²), var. وَاَدَفْنَا
- تَرَدَف to be amassed on a thing (acc.) 39¹⁵ (= 41¹⁴), var. تَرَدَف
- رَدَف chamberlain, steward (at the court of the kings of al-Ḥīra) 298⁸ seq. 339¹⁵ 781² 809⁴, du. 808¹⁴ 897¹⁴, pl. أَرَدَف 299¹⁷ 300¹ 589¹²: pl. أَرَدَف buttocks (of a woman) 515³
- رَدِيف (= رَدَف) chamberlain 1039¹¹
- رَدَافَة the office of chamberlain 667 seq. 298¹³ seq.
- رَدِيفَة the hinder part of a saddle 455¹⁰ (= 1076²): pl. رَوَاف buttocks 822¹⁵
- رَدَافِي coll. persons following one another 593⁸ (cf. 1001 notes ⁵) 1037⁷: as adv. sitting one behind another (on a beast) 792³
- مُرَدَفَت camels ridden by two or more persons alternately (with acc. of the riders?) 1012¹¹
- مُتَرَدَف id. pl. fem. 1012¹ (applied to camels): metaph. applied to a man overtaken by a series of misfortunes 568⁸ (var. اَلْمُتَرَدَف), to an obligation incurred by several persons in succession 593⁸
- رَدَم. رَدَم i. or u. (= حُرْمَت) 29¹ 41², maṣd. رَدَم 29² 40¹⁷
- رَدَم adj. (= حُرْمَت) 1044¹ (as var.)
- الرَّدَم the Barrier 575¹⁰, see Ḥur'an XVIII 94

- ردن. رَدِينِيّ *a kind of lance* said to derive its name from a woman called رَدِينَةُ 810¹⁶, coll. رَدِينِيَّةٌ 390¹³ 924¹⁵
- ردى. رَدَى 1. *to pelt* 719², hence *to use as a means of defence* (with ب) 403²
 رَادَى *to combat* 901¹¹ (var. رَامَانِي), see 719³
 تَرَدَى *to put on a garment* (with ب) 997¹¹, masd. with acc. تَرَدَيْتُ 1008¹⁴
 مَرَدَى *a block of stone used as a missile*, مَرَدَى حُرُوبٍ said of a man 719¹: pl. مَرَادٍ *punt-poles* 354¹⁷
 مَرْدَاةٌ *a block of stone* 564¹⁵, see 719¹
- رذذ. رَذَذَ *drizzling rain* 965¹
- رذى. رَوَذَقَ (Persian رَوَذ) *lamb* 845¹⁰ — the interpretation “skin stript off” does not suit the context
- ردى. رَدَى adj. *wasting away from sickness* 668¹⁴, pl. fem. رَذَايَا 549⁴ (as var.)
- رزح. رَاحَ *exhausted* (said of a camel) 944¹², pl. رَاحٌ 504⁵
 مَرَزَحَ lit. *vine-prop*, hence *a firm support* (applied to a man) 512⁹ (= 285¹⁶)
- رزم. أَرَزَمَ *to moan* 334¹¹ 839⁴
 رَزَمَ *growl of a wild beast* 406¹⁰
- رزن. رَزَنَ *low-lying ground* 823¹² (as var.)
- رسب. رَاسِبَاتٌ *penetrating* (epith. of swords) 390¹⁴
 رَوَاسِبٌ *solid* (epith. of mountains) 1044¹⁰
- رستق. رَسْتَقٌ *district* 299²
- رستخ. رَاسِخٌ *dry, hard* (said of pitch) 909¹⁶ (as var.)
- رسس. رَسَّ u. *to discuss, negotiate about a thing* (acc.) 750¹⁴

- أَرَسَ *id.* 738¹⁵
- تَرَسَ *id.* 729⁷ 738¹⁵ (as var.)
- رَسَفَ . رَسَفَ u. *to walk with short steps* 590¹, maṣd. رَسَفَانِ 277³
- رَسَفَ (pl. of رَاسِفَ) 558¹⁶
- رَسَلَ . رَاسَلَ *to send messages to a person (acc.), said of a woman seeking a husband* 650¹⁶
- رَسَلَ see 263⁹
- رَسَلَ supply of milk 51⁹ 504¹³: عَلِي رَسَلِنَا *easily, without effort* 738⁵
(see 160 notes²)
- رَاسِلُ *joints* (?), see 629 notes¹
- مَرَسِيلُ (pl. of مَرَسِيْلٌ) *swift camels* 34¹ (as var.)
- رَسَمَ . رَسَمَ see 333¹¹
- رَاسِمَ (pl. of رَاسِمَةٌ) *swift camels* 33¹⁵ 345⁵ 374¹⁴ 427¹¹ 1046⁶
- رَسِيمَ a *quick pace* 1¹⁴, see 34¹
- تَرَسَامَ the *act of driving camels at a quick pace* 806¹⁴
- مَرَسِيمَ (pl. of مَرَسِمٌ) *swift camels* 34³ (as var.)
- مَتَرَسِمَ a *place which deserves notice* (?) 906¹⁶
- رَسَنَ . أَرَسَانِ (pl. of رَسَنٌ) *bridles of horses* 881¹⁶
- رَسَوَ . أَرَسَى *to tether a horse (acc.)* 673¹² (text doubtful)
- رَشَدَ . أَرَشَدَ *to fit the arrow to the bow-string (with 2 acc.'s)* 570³
- رَشَرَشَ . رَشَرَشَ adj. *tender* (said of meat) 1048¹³
- رَشَشَ . رَشَاشَ *outflow of tears* 931¹
- رَشَاشَ *id.* 395⁷

- .رشف .رَشَف u. or رَشَف to suck 553¹⁶
 .رشف .مَرَشَقَات long-necked (epith. of gazelles and women) 423¹⁵ 838¹⁰
 .رشم .أَرَشَم having a blotchy complexion or, according to others, gluttonous 44³
 .رشن .رَاشِن see 66¹
 .رشو .أَرْتَشَى to receive as a bribe (with acc.) 377¹⁵
 .رَشَا cord 418¹⁰ (= 1070¹⁴) 752¹ 763¹² 916³, pl. أَرَشِيَّة 117¹
 .رصف .رَصَف i. see 755⁴
 .رضب .رَضَاب saliva, metaph. hail-stones 42¹⁵
 .رضح .رَضَح a. to break, crush (stones etc.) 618¹⁴
 .رضخ .رَضَخ a crushing weight(?) 1037¹
 .رضرص .رَضْرَضَة pebbly ground 618¹⁴ 709¹¹ 1011³
 .رضع .رَضِع metaph. to beg of a person (acc.) 682⁶
 .رَضِع (pl. of رَاضِع?) women giving suck 704¹⁶ (var. المَرَضِع)
 .مُسْتَرَضِع a child put out to nurse 977³
 .رضف .رَضَف the bones near the knee 593³ 709¹¹
 .رعبل .رَعِبَل (pl. of رَعِبَلَة) tatters 635⁵
 .رعث .رَعَث (pl. of رَعَثَة) properly ear-rings, hence appendages 231¹
 .رعد .أَرَعَد to tremble 412⁹ 674¹⁶ (read تَرَعَد)
 .رَعِيدَة a coward 388¹⁶
 .رعرع .تَرَعَرَع to grow up (said of a boy) 653¹ 826⁶ (as var.)
 .رعر .مَرَعَرِي soft fur 11¹³ (from the Aramaic מַרְעָרִי, see Dozy "Supplément" s. v.)
 .رעش .أَرَعَش to tremble 786⁶

- رَعَشَ adj. *trembling* 195¹⁰
- رَعَع. رَعَع see 97¹⁶
- رَعَف. رَعَف a. or u. *to drip* 566¹ 580¹³
- رَعَف (pl. of رَاعِف) *bleeding* 558³ 578¹²
- مُسْتَرَعِفَات rushing forward in advance of others (said of cavalry) 647¹⁵
- رَعَل. رَعَل (pl. of رَعَلَة) *troops of cavalry* 292¹ (as var.) 301³
- رَعَلَة looseness, hence *stupidity* 184¹³ (see Maidānī I 217¹⁴ seq.)
- رَعِيل a *troop* of ostriches 272⁵
- رَعَل swinging (epith. of a blow) 184¹¹, *hanging loosely* 231¹
- رَعَن. رَعَن mountain-crag 605⁷, pl. رَعَن 559¹¹ 632¹¹ 1083⁹
- رَعُونَة imbecility 491²
- رَعَن numerous (epith. of an army) 148⁶ 192⁵ (= 236¹) 406⁵ 605⁶ 1021⁹
- رَعَى. رَعَى ā. *to give heed to a thing* (acc.) 306³ 780¹⁶, with ج 380¹² (text doubtful)
- رَعَى shepherd 221¹⁵
- رَعِيَة, رَعِيَة or رَعِيَة (sic log.) *id.* 21¹ seq.
- رَغَب. رَغِيْب vast, ample (said of wealth) 57¹⁵, pl. رَغَاب applied to tribes 1097⁵, to chieftains 465⁶, to heads 1047¹⁶ (var. عَضَامًا), to minds 1039², to gifts 1033⁹ 1036¹²
- رَغَث. رَغُوْث a *suckling* (i. e. the foal of a camel?) 675¹⁷ — the meaning “a female that gives suck” does not suit the context
- رَغَد. رَغْد adj. *living at ease* 977¹ (sing. form used for the pl.)
- رَغَل. رَغَل (= رَغَل) *uncircumcised* 231³ (as var.)
- رَغَم. رَغَام coarse sand 259¹² 260⁴ 284¹³ 1014⁴

- تَرْغِيمٌ *abasement, humiliation* 1041^b
- رَعَا. رَعَا u. *to bellow* (said of a camel) 32¹⁵ 796¹⁸ 863¹, nom. vic. رَعَا 796¹⁵
- أَرَعَى *to present a camel to a person* (with acc. or ل of the pers.) 32¹⁶ seq.
- تَرَاغَى *to bellow at one another* 179⁹ (see 544¹³ 997¹⁰)
- رَاغَبَ *bellow* 924¹⁷ (بَكَّرِ الْبَكْرِ is here = بَكَّرِ دَمَوْدَ, see 796¹⁷ seq.)
- رَفَأَ. أَرَفَأَ *to approach* (with الِ) 1088¹³
- رَفَتَ. رَفَتَ u. *to break, crush* 467¹, maṣd. رَفَتَ ibid.
- رَفَاتَ see 467²
- رَفَدَ. رَفَدَ *drinking-bowl* 222², metaph. *gift, bounty* 596¹²
- رَوَفَدُ (pl. of رَوَفَدٌ) *benefits* 981¹²
- مَرَفَدَ *drinking-bowl* 493⁶ 791¹⁴
- رَفَرَفَ. رَفَرَفَ *the flap of a cuirass* 579¹⁴
- رَفَضَ. رَفَضَ i. or u. *to abandon* 354¹⁷
- أَرَفَضَ *to be poured forth* (said of tears) 433¹ 685¹²: *to be dispelled, to vanish* 83³
- رَفَعَ. رَفَعَ a. *to extol a person* (acc.) 331¹⁰: *to make haste* 296³ (as var.) 426⁸ (= 229¹⁷) 961²: *to uncover* (with عَنِ) 1020⁶: *pass. to appear, become visible to a person* (with لِ) 73¹³ 697⁷: *to be urged on at full speed* (said of camels) 295¹³
- رَفَعَ *to urge on a beast* (acc.) 891⁹
- أَرَفَعَ *to appeal to a legal authority* (with الِ) 214¹⁵
- مَرَفَفَ *removal of a burden etc.* 1006⁹
- رَفَعَ. رَفَعَ (pl. of رَفَعَ) *creases in the skin, especially on the inner side of the thigh*, 279⁶ (var. أَرَفَعَ) 378⁹

- رفق. تَرَفَّقَ *to handle a thing skilfully (with ب)* 590³
 رَفْقَةٌ *a company of travellers* 805¹ 925⁹, pl. رَفَقَاتٌ 371¹³
 رَفِيفٌ *deft, skilful* 419¹: *gentle* 455¹² (= 1076⁵)
 أَرْفَقَ *more skilful* 842¹⁴
- رفل. رَفَلَ *u. to trail one's garment, i. e. to behave arrogantly* 355²
- رفأ. رَفَأَ *a. to cease to shed tears (said of the eyes)* 694⁶, *to cease to flow*
(said of tears) 837² cf. 1004⁹
- رقب. رَقُوبٌ *childless* 57¹⁸
 رَقِيبٌ *place, position (?)* 58⁷
- رقرق. رَفَّرَقَ *to let tears rise to the eyes (with acc. of the tears)* 7¹¹
 تَرَفَّرَقَ *to glimmer* 694 notes³ (as var.): *to rise to the eyes (said of tears)*
 837³: *to trickle* 841¹⁶
- رقص. رَقَصَ *dance, i. e. trouble, commotion* 71¹⁷
 مَرْقَصٌ *a cause of dancing* 1008⁶
- رفع. رَفَعَ *to patch up, mend (with acc.)* 853¹ 864¹⁵, metaph. *to concoct, invent* 57¹⁷
 مَرْفَعٌ *a place of patching, i. e. an opportunity for satire* 181¹¹
- رثق. أَرَقَّ *to take captives (absol.)* 584¹⁹
 رَقْفٌ *soft soil with stones under it* 303¹⁴
 مَرْفَقٌ *a thin cake* 840¹
- رقم. رَقَمَ *a kind of variegated cloth* 823¹¹
 رَقْمَةٌ — *du. two marks which were branded on the rump of asses, ذَوِ*
الرَّقْمَتَيْنِ 280⁹, *ذَاتِ الرَّقْمَتَيْنِ* 823³: pl. رَقَمَاتٌ *pools in a valley* 1036²
 أَرَقَمَ fem. رَقْمَةٌ *a kind of snake* 373⁷ seq., pl. أَرَقِمٌ 620⁴ 1010¹⁵

- رَقِي. رَقِيَّةٌ *magic* 800¹¹
- رَافٍ *magician* 841⁵
- رَقَا *id.* 843²
- رَكَب. رَكَبَ تَرَكَبُوا صَبِيحًا — رَكَبَ they (i. e. the horses) follow their fore-locks, i. e. they march they know not whither 461¹⁵
- رَكَبَ to ride a borrowed horse (with acc. of the horse) 50⁹
- رَكَبَ see 1029¹⁰ 1044¹² 1097⁶
- رَكَبَ (pl. of رَكَبَةٌ) — رَكَبَ انْجِدَاءَ knees of kids, as a term of reproach 283¹⁷
- رَكُوبٌ easy to traverse (said of a place) 929¹²
- رَكُوبٌ (pl. of رَكَبٌ or of رَاكِبٌ) 23⁵ 328¹⁹
- أَرَكَبَ *id.* 681⁶
- رُكْبَانِيَّةٌ see 561⁷
- مَرَكَبٌ birth, origin 384⁸ 806¹⁷
- رَكَدَ. رَكَدَ u. to remain quiet 793⁷, رَاكِدًا اَصْبِيَامَ, standing motionless 1014⁷
- رَكُودٌ full (said of a cauldron) 505³
- رَكَصَ. رَكَصَ u. trans. to make to run 184⁶: اَصْبَحْنَ يَرْكُصْنَ الْمَكَاكِيَنَ they (i. e. the camels) continued to kick the crooked sticks, i. e. to march quickly 1099⁷, see Lisān XVI 262¹⁴ seq.
- أَرَكَصَتْ applied to a pregnant woman, with ب of the child 790¹²
- رَكَ. رَكِيئٌ insignificant, رَكِيئَةُ الْأَثْمَانِ 904 notes¹ (as var.)
- رَكَلَ. رَكَلَ the act of kicking 162¹
- مَرَاكِلُ (pl. of مَرَكَلٌ) the flanks of a horse 674¹⁷
- رَكَمَ. رَكَمَ adj. piled up (epith. of a cloud) 1009¹⁵ 1014¹²

- مَرْتَكَمٌ *the central part of a sand-hill* 934⁶
- رَكْنٌ. رَكْنٌ *the main stock of a tribe* 636¹³; pl. رُكْنٌ *the sides of a mountain* 570¹² 900⁴, *the wings of an army* 882⁸
- رَكِيٌّ. رَكِيٌّ *a well, construed as masc.* 1022¹⁰, as fem. 751⁸ 535⁶
- رَكِيَّةٌ *id.* 490¹ seq.
- رَمَدٌ. رَمَدٌ or رَمَدٌ apparently used as a synonym of رَمَدٌ *ashes* 796¹⁵ — see Tabari 1 234¹⁸ 238¹³
- رَمَزٌ. رَمَزٌ *to move the eye-brows (acc.)* 863⁸
- رَمَزٌ *to make signs* 319¹, رَمَزٌ *movement* 161¹⁴
- رَمَسٌ. رَمَسٌ (pl. of رَمَسَةٌ) *winds carrying dust* 269¹² 479⁶ 850⁷
- رَمَمٌ *buried* 822⁸, metaph. *concealed* (said of tidings) 665⁷ (= 940³)
- رَمَضٌ. رَمَضٌ *stony ground* 370⁹
- رَمَلٌ. رَمَلٌ *to compose verses in the ramal metre* 1048¹⁰; رَمَلٌ *bereaved, destitute* pl. masc. 1002¹³
- رَمَلٌ *stained with blood* 308¹
- رَمَمٌ. رَمَمٌ *to become silent* (followed by سَمَوَاتٍ) 356⁷
- رَمَّةٌ coll. *decaying bones* 422¹⁸ seq., pl. رَمَامٌ 1013¹⁰
- رَمَّةٌ *a worn-out cord* 270¹⁴ 558¹⁶, pl. رَمَامٌ 270¹¹
- رَمَامٌ *decay, rottenness* 1015⁶
- رَمِيمٌ coll. *mouldering remnants* 110⁷ 910¹⁵
- رَمَامٌ (pl. of رَمَمٌ) *id.* 38¹⁷ 133¹⁴
- رَمِيٌّ. رَمِيٌّ i. with 2 acc.'s 331¹⁰, with ب and لى 556³; pass. *to be turned away* رَمِيٌّ وَجُوهَهُمْ عَنِ الْخَيْرِ 781¹⁸ cf. 786¹²
- رَمِيٌّ (رَمِيٌّ) 100¹⁰

تَرَامَى to cast away (with ب) 983²: to drive backwards and forwards
(with ب) 1009⁸

أَرْنَمَى (= رَمَى) with acc. and ب 1031¹⁰: to throw a thing about (with
ب) 378⁸, said of a river rolling its waves 982¹

رَمِيَّةٌ victim 166⁹

مَرَامٍ (pl. of مَرْمَآتٌ) missiles 61⁶

رَنَحَ to stun 690⁶, مَرْنَحٌ 505¹⁰, applied to intoxication 690⁵

تَرْنَحَ see 690⁹

رَنَمَ to hum, chant 62⁸ (= 63⁷) 342¹

رَنَوَ رَنًا, رُنًا see 60 notes³ seq.

رَهَبَ رَهْبَةً fear 54⁵

رَحَجَ رَحَجٌ cloud of dust 247¹¹ 268³ 335⁹ 873¹⁰ 1018⁵ 1033¹²

رَحَدَنَ رَحَادِنَ (pl. of رَحْدَنَ) sparrows 100¹⁰

رَحَرَ a. to move about (intrans.) 31⁵, maṣd. رَحْرٌ ibid.

رَحَطَ رَحَاطٌ (pl. of رَحْطٌ) 46⁴

رَحَفَ أَرَحَفَ to sharpen a sword 56¹¹, مَرَحَفٌ epith. of a sword 590⁹, مَرَحَفَةٌ
coll. 634¹⁴

رَحَقَ أَرَحَقَ to overtake (with acc.) 1019⁷, partic. pass. 693⁵ (as var.) 843
notes⁹ (as var.)

رَحَدَ رَحْدٌ plumpness 967¹⁵

مَرَعَدَ plump 19²

رَحَنَ a. to give a hostage or pledge to some one (with 2 acc.'s) 93⁹
462⁴

أَرَحَنَ to make a thing permanent (with acc.) 253³

- رَاحٍ permanent, continual 253⁴ seq.
- رَوَّاءٌ. رَوَّاءٌ coll. a kind of shrub 107¹⁶
- رَوَّبَ. رَابَّ u. to be churned (said of milk) 542²
- رَوَّحَ. رَاحَ a. to betake oneself eagerly to a thing (with الِ) 1031⁷
- رَوَّحَ trans. to bring in the evening 947¹³ (see 291¹⁴): intrans. to blow in the evening (said of a wind) 596¹²
- رَوَّحَ to do a thing alternately with something else (with acc. and ب) 1036⁴: to place an object alternately on two others (with 2 acc.'s) رَوَّحَ نَزْلًا عَيْنًا عَيْنًا carrying a milk-pail first on one shoulder and then on the other 333⁶
- رَوَّحَ to bring home in the evening 536⁷, رَوَّحَ camels brought home (opp. to رَوَّبَ) 815¹⁶
- رَوَّحَ to be relieved from care (absol.) 631⁷: to blow in the evening 866¹¹
- رَوَّحَ to visit alternately (with acc.) 992¹ 1060¹ seq.
- رَوَّحَ to smell a thing (acc.) 761⁹ 807⁷, pass. 460¹
- رَوَّحَ an evening cloud 290¹³
- رَوَّحَ a free, open space 147⁷ 1023¹⁶
- رَوَّحَ ease, relief 715⁶ 871¹³
- رَوَّحَ more agreeable 500¹⁵: having a wide space between the feet (said of a camel) 500¹¹, pl. رَوَّحَ turning the toes outwards (said of men) 5⁹
- رَوَّحَاتٌ feelings of delight 633¹¹
- رَوَّحَ — رَوَّحَ a battle in which the Ghassānid prince Ibn Taiba was defeated and slain by the Banu Nahshal 701¹⁵, called رَوَّحَ 702⁵
- رَوَّحَ (pl. of رَوَّحَ or رَوَّحَ) fans 807²

- رَوْد . رَوْدٌ *one who is sent in search of forage* 990³, pl. رَوْدٌ 492¹, or رَوْدٌ 614¹⁶
 رَوْدٌ (said to be for رَوْدٌ 963³) *a woman who gads about* 963¹, رَوْدٌ
 التَّلِيلِ 1026¹¹
 رَوْدٌ as an exclam. 87⁵ (see *Iḥamāsa* 56¹⁶): as an adj. خَدَجٌ رَوْدٌ
 319¹¹
 مَرَادٌ *open pasture-land* 207³
 مَرَوْدٌ *a piece of iron to which a beast is tethered* 788² 799⁴
- رَوَز . رَازٌ *u. to poise, weigh in the hand* 41⁴
- رَوَض . مَرَاوَضَةٌ *negotiation* 738¹²
- رَوَع . ارْتَعٌ *to be scared, i o. shocked* 1089¹¹
 مَرَوَعٌ *disturbed (applied to sleep)* 825⁶
- رَوَغ . رَاعٌ *u. to get out of the way* 598⁹ 614⁶
 ارْغٌ *to seek to grasp an object (acc.)* 669¹⁷
 رَوَاغٌ *one who turns aside* 614⁶
- رَوَق . رَافٌ *u. to strike with wonder* 1098¹³
 رَوَقٌ *the prime of youth* 43³: as an adj. *flourishing, in its prime* 899⁷
 (= 497¹¹): du. *the curtains of a tent* 806¹⁹
 رَوَاقٌ *a tent occupied by a chieftain* 356¹²
 رَوَقٌ *vigour (in fighting)* 584¹⁸, see also 43⁴
- رَوْن . أَرْوَنْلَى *disastrous (said of a battle)* 404¹⁵
- رَوَى . رَاوِيَةٌ *rhapsodist, see* 10¹³ 63⁴ seq., pl. رَوَايَةٌ 621⁵ 774⁵: *a camel laden
 with water* 191¹¹, pl. رَوَايَا 1010¹⁰: رَوَايٌ *water-skins* 1024⁷
 رِيَّةٌ or رِيَّةٌ *a place abounding in water* 61⁶
 رَيِّنٌ *plump, covered with flesh* 71⁶, fem. رَيِّبٌ 433¹²: *intoxicated* 814⁶

- رَوِيَّ ^٥ *copious* (said of a skin-bottle) 154⁶
- أَرْوِيَّةٌ ^{٥ ٥٤} (pl. of رَوِيَّةٌ) *cords* 117¹
- رَيْثٌ . رَأَتْ I. *to be delayed* 22¹³ 473¹⁶ (= 475⁴), maṣd. رَيْثٌ ^٥ 220¹⁰
- رَأَتْ ^٥ *to delay* (trans.) 411¹
- رَيْخٌ . رَأَخَ I., رَأَخَ see 317¹⁵
- رَيْرٌ . رَارَ ^٥ *thin* (said of marrow) 862¹ 877³
- رَيْرٌ ^٥ *id.* 36⁶
- رَيْسٌ . رَأَسَ I. *to strut* 741²⁰
- رَيْطٌ . رَيْطٌ ^٥ *a kind of textile fabric* 554¹⁶ 1083⁵
- رَيْعٌ . رَيْعَانٌ ^٥ *the foremost part of a swarm of locusts* 572¹⁰
- رَيْفٌ . رَيْفٌ ^٥ *the cultivated land* 646⁹
- رَيْقٌ . رَيْقَ ^٥ *to spit out* 841³
- رِيمٌ . رَامَ I. *to leave* (with acc.) 889¹
- رِيمٌ ^{٥ ٥٤} *stair-case* (said to be a Yemenite word) 182⁸
- ز
- زَأٌ . زَوَّوْثَ ^{٥ ٤٧} *frightened* (opith. of a she-camel) 106⁵
- زَبٌ . زَبٌ (= ذَكَرٌ) 1061¹⁵
- زَبٌ ^٥ *luxuriance of the hair* 39¹⁶
- زَابَةٌ ^٥ *a species of mouse* 1027¹, coll. زَابٌ 443⁵
- زَبِيبٌ ^٥ applied to *fresh grapes*, زَبِيبٌ ^٥ 457¹⁰ (= 1077¹¹)
- زَبٌ ^٥ *hairy* 321⁵ 856¹⁶ 938⁷, fem. زَبَا 781⁶, pl. زَبٌ 878⁴
- زَبْدٌ . زَبْدٌ ^٥ *froth*, زَبْدٌ ^٥ *as a term of abuse* 940¹⁵ 955¹⁰ 968¹³ 997¹³
- زَبْرٌ . زَبَرَ u. or i. *to rebuke* 1093⁹, pass. 21⁰

- altogether, entirely 215¹², also 215¹⁴
 زَبَقَ. الزَّبَقُ a name of the moon 264¹⁶
 زَبَل. زَبِيلٌ a basket, hence an object handled lightly 846¹³
 زَبِن. زَبَنَ i. to thrust, to kick (with acc.), properly said of a she-camel,
 hence of war 614⁶, maṣd. زَبَنَ 1041¹⁰
 زَبَى. زَبَى I. to drag, bring 761⁷
 زَبِي. (pl. of زَبِيَّةَ or زَبِيَّةٌ) liveliness, high spirits (in a camel) 578¹⁶
 زَجَرَ. زَجَرَ n. زَجَرُ النَّصِيرِ to draw omens from birds 190¹⁶
 زَجَرَ. زَجَرَ id. 718¹⁰
 زَجَلَ. زَجَلٌ loud (epith. of a thunder-cloud) 849⁴
 زَجَم. زَجَمٌ see 215¹⁴
 زَجَو. زَجَى to strain the sight (acc.) 515¹⁷
 زَجَرَ. زَجَرَ a. or i. to groan, hence to emit with a noise (with ب of the
 object emitted) 210⁷, maṣd. زَجِرَ 624¹³ 917⁶, زَجِرَ كُنَّ زَجِيرًا, 524⁵
 (= وَكَلَتْ جَارِيَةً عَقْلًا)
 زَجَرَ. مَتَزَجِرٌ refuge 509⁴
 زَحَف. زَحَفَ intrans. to remain still 599⁸, مَزَحَفَاتٌ camels that stop short (from
 exhaustion) 821⁸ (= 818⁴)
 زَحَفَ (pl. of زَحِيفٌ) crawling, marching slowly (said of horses) 566³
 زَحَفَ زَحَفَ الْعِشَاءَ a man who crawls to the evening meal 36¹⁰
 (as var.)
 مَزَحَفٌ trace, mark 592¹⁶
 زَحَلَ. زَحَلَ a. to retire, turn aside (intrans.) 187¹¹ 223¹⁰ (text doubtful)
 مَزَحَلٌ a place of withdrawal, i. e. an opportunity of seceding 401¹⁹

زحلف. زَحَلَفَ to roll, push, hence to hand over a thing to a person (with acc. and إلى) 352⁵

تَزَحَلَفَ to be driven off 569⁸

زحم. زَحَمَ a. to thrust, push (with acc.) 431¹⁰; to press in (absol.) 215⁵

زَحَمَ to press against a person (acc.) 164², metaph. 215⁵

أَزْحَمَ to press in 215⁶ (as var.)

زَحَمَ throng 595⁷ 1017⁴, hence contest, battle 187¹⁵ 263⁷ 586¹, metaph. distress 1006¹⁰ (as var.)

زرب. زَرَبَ an enclosure for small cattle 183⁶ 493⁷ 628¹³, pl. زُرَابٌ 262⁸, زَرَابٌ 468¹⁴, or زُرَابٌ 493⁹

مَنْزَرَبٌ one who hides himself 288¹¹

زرد. زَرَدَ adj. applied to a horse 369⁶ = Persian زَرَدَ yellow, unless it be a mistake for زَرْدَ

ززر. زَرَزَرٌ (pl. of زَرَزَرٌ) buttons of a cuirass 235⁸ 326¹² 935⁸

مُزَرَّرٌ epith. of a cuirass 995⁶

زرع. زَرَاعَتٌ corn-lands 523⁹ (= 908¹⁶) 541¹

زرق. زَرَقَ u. to hurl a spear at a person (with acc. of the pers. and ب of tho spear) 145¹⁵

زرنب. زَرَنْبٌ seo 483⁵ 779¹⁴ (these explanations are contradictory)

زرى. زَرَى to discredit, disgrace (with ب) 163¹⁵ 203³ 226¹ 459¹⁸

زعب. زَاعِبِيَّةٌ coll. epith. of lances 472³

ززعع. تَزَعَّعَ to quiver (said of lances) 834³ 958⁷ 970¹¹

زَعَزَعٌ (pl. of زَعَزَعٌ) violent (epith. of winds) 696⁵

مُزَعَّعٌ shaken, said of lances 386 notes¹⁵, of a banner 835¹⁴

- زَعَفَ . مَزَعَفَ mortally wounded 565¹³
- زَعَمَ . زَعَمَ reproach 1061¹
- زَعَمَ . زَعَمَ power to command, authority 1025⁵
- زَعِنَفَ . زَعِنَفُ (pl. of زَعِنَفَة) appendages, hence, applied to persons, riff-raff 31¹¹ 291¹⁴, زَعِنَفَة id. 1042⁷
- زَعَدَ . زَعَدَ butter pressed out of a skin-bottle, hence زَعْدٌ أَسْتَبَا as a term of abuse 830¹⁰
- زَعَفَ . زَعَفَ a coat of mail woven of small rings 133¹⁰ 143¹²
- زَفَرَ . زَفَرَ i. to groan, gasp 976⁵
- زَفَرَ . زَفَرَ a burden 692⁵, pl. أَزْفَرٌ baggage 1041⁹
- زَفَرَ . زَفَرَ groan 595⁵, pl. زَفَرَاتٌ 231¹⁵
- زَفِيرَ . زَفِيرٌ id. 327²⁰
- زَفَرَ . زَفَرَ a band of helpers 112⁶
- زَفَرَ . زَفَرَ growl, murmur of rage 989¹⁸
- زَفَرَ . زَفَرَ violent (said of a wind) 563¹: small feathers, or, according to others, the flapping of wings 579⁹
- زَفَفَ . زَفَفَ i. to run (said of camels and ostriches) 560¹³ 1010¹⁷, maṣd. زَفَفَ 426⁸ (= 229¹⁷) 521¹ 560¹⁴ (as var.) 1010¹⁷
- زَفَفَ . زَفَفَ small feathers (of the ostrich) 636⁴
- زَفَفَ . زَفَفَ (pl. of زَفَفَ) running 560¹³
- زَفَلَ . زَفَلَ altogether, entirely 352⁵, أَزَفَلَ id. 663² seq.
- زَكَبَ . زَكَبَ see 157⁷
- زَلَرَ . زَلَرَ see 794¹⁵
- زَلَمَ . زَلَمَ see 157⁷

- زكو. زَكَا (= زَكِي) pure 1049¹⁷
 زُكُوءٌ offspring 157⁵
- زليج. مَزَلَجٌ scanty, insignificant 406¹
- زلاحف. تَزَلَّحَ see 569⁹
- زلر. زَلَرٌ baggage 234¹⁵
- زئيل. زَلَّالٌ hardships, troubles 612¹¹ 636¹²
- زلف. اَزْدَنَفَ to approach 810⁵
 زُفَّةٌ proximity 798², pl. زُفَفٌ in the phrase أَحَدُ الزُّفَفِ principal per-
 sonages (?) 14²
- مزالف. مَزَالِفٌ (= مَشَارِفٌ q. v.) 12¹¹
- زنف. زَنْفَاتٌ smooth horse-hoofs 929¹³
- زل. اِسْتَزَلَّ to unseat a rider (acc.) 887¹⁴
 زَلٌّ a flaw in a pedigree 449¹⁷
 أَزَلٌّ tank, lean in the thighs 656¹³
 مَزَلٌّ a slippery place 137¹², مَزَلَّةٌ id. 234⁴
- زمج. زِمَجٌ see 215¹⁴
- زمر. مَزْمَارٌ reed-pipe (?) 1041⁷
- زمزم. زَمْزَمَةٌ a noise made by camels when they are grazing 355⁸: pl. الزَّمَزَامُ
 the Magians (?) 376⁷
- زمع. اَزْمَعَ to resolve upon a thing (acc.) 370¹⁰
 زَمْعٌ the basest part of anything, زَمْعُ الْبِلَابِ the meanest of dogs 1097⁴
- زمل. تَزَمَّلَ to wrap oneself up 730¹⁰
 زَوَامِلُ (pl. of زَامِلَةٌ) camels used for bearing loads 117¹

- زُمَّلَةٌ coll. *id.* 663³ seq.
- زَمَّ. زَمَّ u.(?) *to discuss, talk about a thing* (acc.) 737¹⁰
- زَمَانِيَّةٌ a woman of the clan Zimmān ibn Taimallāh (a subdivision of the Bakr ibn Wā'il) 921³
- زَمِيرٌ. زَمِيرٌ (fem.) *a cold wind* 521¹
- زَنْبِرٌ. زَنْبِرٌ *a large ship* 295¹³
- زَنْدٌ. زَنْدٌ metaph. *a trifle, an object of no value* 120¹⁹ 763⁴ (cf. Ḥassān p. 38³): pl. زَنْدٌ *fire-sticks* 800¹
- زَنْمٌ. زَنْمَتَانِ *two fleshy appendages on the neck of a goat, hence applied to two clans* 467¹⁴
- زَنْيٌ. مَرْئِيَاتٌ (= زَوَانٍ) 380¹⁵
- زَحَرٌ. أَزْدَحَرٌ *to be on one's guard* 690¹⁰
- أَزْرَعٌ *dazzling* (said of a woman's complexion) 992⁵, metaph. *illustrious*, of a person 994⁴, of a day 992¹⁰
- زَحْفٌ. زَاعِفٌ *fat* (epith. of a horse) 781⁷
- زَعَمٌ. زَعَمٌ *grease* 510¹
- زَعُوٌ. زَحَاٌ u. *to render light-hearted* 633²
- أَزْدَحَمَى *to carry along* (with acc.) 810¹²
- زُحَاٌ — زُحَاٌ numerous 458¹²
- زَوْدٌ. مَزَانٌ coll. *water-skins* 10¹⁰ 235³ 1025³
- مَزُودٌ *a bag for carrying food* 794¹³, pl. مَزَاوِدُ 969¹⁶
- زَوْرٌ. زَوْرٌ *a visitor, visitors* 38⁹ seq. 505⁶: see also 823¹² (?)
- زَوِيرٌ *a camel used as a rallying-point in battle* 258¹⁹, du. 259³ — see Ibn-al-Athīr I 452²², where زَوِيرَانِ is explained as زَوِيرَانِ

أَزْوَرٌ ^{أ-و-ر} a wide plain (?) 633¹³, fem. زَوْرَةٌ ^{ز-و-ر} id. 618¹³; pl. زَوَرٌ ^{ز-و-ر} applied to
launces, striking obliquely (?) 236⁹

زَوَلٌ . زَوَلٌ to move about (trans.) 683⁷ (= 1002⁵)

أَنْزَلَ to separate oneself, secede 239¹⁶

زَوْدٌ . زَوْدٌ — زَوْدُ الْمَنِيَّةِ the doom of death 59⁹

زَيْتٌ . مَزَيْتٌ flavoured with olive-oil 526⁴

زَيْدٌ . زَادَ I. زَادَ فِي الْبِشْرِ receive him with more than usual cordiality 908⁷;
to surpass in number (with عَلَى) 912³

زَوَائِدُ (pl. of زَائِدَةٌ) appendages, i. e. camp-followers 710¹⁴

زَيْفٌ . زَافٌ I. to strut, walk proudly 480⁵

زَيْفٌ counterfeit coin 990⁹, pl. زُيُوفٌ 378⁶

زَيْلٌ . زَالَ أ. لَمْ يَزَلْ بِهِ he did not cease to urge him 1081¹³ cf. 805¹⁸

زَايَلٌ to separate (with بَيْنَ) 575⁴

تَزَايَلٌ to fly asunder 198⁸ 210¹⁰, to be dispelled (said of a dust-cloud)
712¹

زَيْنٌ . زَيَّنَ to encourage a person (with لَ) 428², with لَ and اُنْ 31¹⁷

س

سَابٌ . سَابَانٌ shepherd 813¹

سَادٌ . إِسَادٌ the act of journeying uninterruptedly 503¹

سَارٌ . سَتَارٌ one who leaves something at the bottom of his cup 324¹⁶

سَارَةٌ remains of strength 813⁷

سَاسًا . سَاسًا see 276¹⁰

سَاسًا a cry addressed to sheep or asses 276¹¹

- سَأَلَ . سَأَلَ a. construed with ب 284¹¹ 884⁵
 سَوَّلَ that which one demands 1090⁷
 سَوَّلَ the condition of a beggar 1071⁴
- سَبَب . سَبَب u. to cut the tendon of a camel 418⁶ (= 1070¹⁶)
 سَبَب head-covering 227¹
 سَبَب (= سَبَب) 681¹¹
 سَبَب fore-lock of a horse 304⁶
 سَبَب (pl. of سَبَب) streaks of blood 702⁷
- سَبَت . سَبَت drowsiness 775⁶
 سَبَت bold (epith. of a she-camel) 71⁴
- سَبَح . سَبَح to make to swim, hence to publish poetry (acc.) 1048⁹
 سَبَح swift (epith. of a horse) 486⁵ 621¹¹ 674¹⁷ 929¹¹
- سَبَح . سَبَح to rest on a journey 635³ (as var.)
 سَبَح a land containing salt springs 367¹³, pl. سَبَح ibid.
- سَبَد . سَبَد coll. cattle 155 notes ⁴ (as var.)
- سَبَر . سَبَر closely woven (said of garments) 356¹³
 سَبَر a probe for wounds 856¹³
- سَبَر . سَبَر (= سَبَر) 434¹²
- سَبَع . سَبَع (undeterm.) i. e. the seven heavens and the seven earths 374³
 سَبَع a child abandoned by his parents, an outcast 823¹⁴, 975⁵, pl. 31⁸
- سَبَق . سَبَق money, or other property, deposited as a wager 86⁹ seq.
 سَبَق (pl. of سَبَق) horses that win a race 590¹⁴, hence exploits, achievements 942¹

- مَسْبَقٌ *defeated in a race*, pl. masc. 324⁹
- سَبَكَ. سَبَكَ — سَبَكَ سَبَكَ an obligatory practice 227¹⁴
- سَبَلَ. سَبَلَ *edge, border (?)* 635¹³
- سَبْلَةٌ *the upper part of the breast (in a camel)* 414¹⁸, in a falcon 775¹⁴:
moustache 1062¹⁰, pl. سَبَالٌ 444⁵ 905¹
- سَابِلَةٌ *coll. travellers* 1038¹⁵
- سَبَالٌ *downflow of tears* 286¹⁷
- مُسَبِّلَاتٌ *bows raining arrows* 98¹¹ (= 422³ 1072¹³ — text uncertain)
- مُسَبَّلٌ *properly overflowed, مُسَبَّلَةُ الظَّلامِ covered with darkness* 1014¹
- سَبَنَتْ. سَبَنَتْ see under سَبَت
- سَبَى. اسْتَبَى (= اسْتَبَا) *to buy wine (acc.)* 761¹⁴
- سَابِيَاءٌ *the membrane of the foetus* 541⁹ 996⁸
- أَسَابِيءٌ (pl. of أَسْيَبَةٌ or أَسْبَاءٌ) *streaks of blood* 361²
- سَتَر. اسْتَر (Persian چهار) *a set of four objects, a party of four persons*
334¹⁴ 863⁵
- سَتَدَ. اسْتَدَ — اسْتَدَ exclam. *shame upon . . . !* 411¹⁷ (see Mubarrad 223⁴)
- سَتَبِمَ. سَتَبِمَ see 719¹³
- سَجَدَ. الْمَسْجِدُ i. e. Medina 798¹³ (= 397⁹), الْمَسْجِدُ i. e. Mecca and Medina
529¹, يَوْمَ الْمَسْجِدِ the day of the murder of Mas'ud ibn 'Amr in
the mosque at al-Baṣra 737¹
- سَاجَرَ. سَاجَرَ *moan* 22¹ (var. سَاحَرَا, see foot-note)
- سَاجِرَةٌ (fem. of أَسْجَرٌ) *reddish* 132⁴ 240¹⁰
- سَجَفَ. سَجَفَ or سَجَفَ *curtain* 502¹
- مَسْجُوفَةٌ *concealed by a curtain (epith. of a woman)* 952³ (as var.)

- مَسْجِفٌ drawn closely (said of curtains) 550¹⁵
 سَجِمٌ. سَجِمٌ subst. downflow (of tears) 1004⁹, of rain 1010²: adj. abundant
 (epith. of فَوَاضِلُ benefits) 1012¹⁰
 سَجَوٌ. سَجِيٌّ — نَزَفٌ — سَجِيٌّ having fixed eyes (epith. of the swine) 904¹ 104¹⁰
 سَكَبٌ. سَكَبٌ see 278¹⁶
 سَكَنٌ. مَسْكَنٌ destroyed, consumed (said of wealth) 556¹⁰
 سَكَجٌ. سَكَجٌ (pl. of سَكَجٌ) scars, abrasions of the skin 823¹⁵
 مَسَاجِحٌ (pl. of مَسَكَجٌ) id. 592¹⁶ 709¹¹
 سَكَحٌ. سَحٌ downpour (of rain) 965¹: adj. continuous 52⁷
 مَسَحٌ a swift horse 677¹¹
 سَكِرٌ. سَكِرٌ lung, regarded as a seat of the emotions 582¹, see 22 notes¹ seq.
 سَكُورٌ a meal taken at dawn 924¹
 مَسَكِرٌ — رَجَعُوا مَسَكِرِينَ they sent her back at dawn 592⁴
 مَسَكِرٌ the time of the early meal (ironically) 1001⁸
 سَكَفٌ. سَكَفٌ a. to carry away 290¹⁴ (as var.)
 سَكْفَرٌ. اسْكَنْفَرٌ to speak at great length 324²
 سَكْفٌ. سَكْفٌ a. to dispel (a cloud) 290¹³
 سَكْفٌ (pl. of سَكْفٌ) tall (said of palm-trees) 291¹ seq.
 سَكْفٌ (pl. of سَكْفٌ) worn-out, threadbare 377¹⁵
 سَكْفٌ pounded, pulverised 788⁷
 سَوْحَقٌ tall (epith. of a mare) 943⁴
 سَحْلٌ. مَسْحَلٌ whisker (of a man) 16¹⁵: the end of a horse's bit 218¹⁷ 708¹¹,
 pl. مَسْحَلٌ 336⁶: a braying ass, pl. مَسْحَلٌ 36 635¹³

- سَحْم. سَحْمٌ (pl. of سَحْمٌ) *black* (epith. of spear-points) 105¹⁵
- سَخَطَ. سَخَطَ *to be angry at a thing* (acc.) 804¹⁶
- سَخَلَ. سَخَلَ coll. *lambs or kids* 317¹⁸, *foals of horses* 603³
- سَخَالٌ (pl. of سَخَالٌ) *lambs or kids* 293¹⁵
- سَخِمَ. سَخِيمَةٌ *spite, malice* 1083⁶
- سَخَنَ. مَسْخَنَةٌ *a means of warming oneself* 382⁶
- سَخَوُ. سَخَوَاءٌ *a plain with a soft soil* 411⁶
- سَدَحَ. مَسْدُوحٌ *thrown down* 394⁸ (as var.)
- سَدَدَ. أَسَدَّ *to act justly, hence to contend on equal terms against some one*
(with عَلَى) 74¹²
- سَدَفَ. أَسَدَفَ *to grow dark* 1¹⁰
- سَدَفٌ see 1¹¹
- سَدِيفٌ, pl. سَدَائِفُ see 567¹³
- مُسَدَفٌ *cut into pieces* (said of a camel's hump) 567¹¹
- سَدَكَ. سَدَكَ see 29⁴ 30⁵
- سَدَمَ. أَسْدَامٌ (pl. of سَدَمٌ or سَدَمٌ) *springs of water smothered in sand* 602¹³
- سَدَى. سَدَى *to stretch out threads for weaving, hence to undertake affairs* 15³
- تَسَدَّى | *to mount upon an object, hence to overpower an opponent* (acc.) |
339¹⁸
- سَدَى the *web* of a fabric 522¹
- سَرَأَ. سَرَأَ a. see 179¹⁴ seq.
- سَرَبَ. تَسَرَّبَ *to go about in a place* (acc.) 44¹⁴ (as var.)
- سَرَبٌ or سَرَبٌ - خَلَى سَرَبٌ (= خَلَى سَبِيلَهُ) 307¹³ 317⁵

سَرَبٌ *trickling water* 433¹

سَرَبٌ *adj. trickling* 282⁵ 1032¹

مَسَارِبُ (pl. of مَسَرَبٌ) *paths, tracks (of serpents)* 44¹¹

سَرَبِلٌ. تَسَرَبَلٌ *to put on a garment (acc.)* 187¹⁹

سَرَبَالٌ *a coat of mail* 458⁷, construed as fem. 92⁵, pl. سَرَابِيلُ 988⁵ 995⁸

سَرَجٌ. أَسْرَجَ *to saddle a horse (acc.)* 235⁷, with 2 acc.'s 673¹⁶

سَرَجِيَّةٌ *coll. swords which are said to be called after a man named Suraij*
56¹¹ 65¹⁰

سَرَحٌ. سَرَحَ *a. to send (with ب and الى)* 153³

سَرَحَ *to comb the head (acc.)* 905¹¹; *to leave, abandon (?)* 1085⁵

تَسَرَحَ *to be removed (said of a 'want)* 500⁹ (var. تَسَرَّحَ)

سَرَحَ *ease, relief (?)* 624¹³

سَرْحَانٌ *a wolf* 677¹¹, pl. سَرَاحٌ 338⁶

سَرِيحٌ *coll. properly the straps whereby camels' shoes are fastened to the hoof, hence used for the shoes themselves* 61¹⁶ 272¹³

مَسْرُوحَةٌ *a shower of arrows* 565¹⁰

سَرَحَفٌ. سَرَّاحِفٌ *see* 260⁵ (as var.)

سَرْدَقٌ. سَرَادِقٌ *a royal tent* 451¹¹ 731⁵ (cf. 786¹²) 885¹² seq. 898⁹, used also of the abode of Malik ibn Misma' 1090³, pl. سَرَادِقَاتٌ *awnings* 486¹¹

سَرَرٌ. أَسَرَّ *to communicate a thing in secret (with acc. of the thing)* 1021¹⁶

أَسْتَسِرَّ *to hide oneself* 523¹³ (= 908¹⁷), maṣd. 859 notes³ (as var.)

سَرٌّ *conjugal relationship* 765⁵, pl. سَرَارٌ *id.* 550³ 851⁶

سَرْدٌ *the midst of a country* 1021¹⁵; see also 915⁸

- سِرَارٌ (= مَسَارَةٌ) *secret conversation* 868⁴
- سِرَارَةٌ *the bottom of a valley* 228⁸
- أَسْرٌ a camel suffering from sores (سَرَر) on the breast 456¹⁸ (= 1076¹⁷)
- مَسْرُورٌ an infant whose umbilical cord (سَرَر) has been severed 915¹
- سِرْسِرٌ see 813³
- سَرَطٌ to cause to swallow, hence to urge a person to commit an act
(with 2 acc.'s) 1059¹
- أَسْرَطٌ to swallow metaph. *ibid.*
- سَرِاطٌ sharp (said of a sword) 63¹
- سِرْطٌ voracious 441⁶ (as var.)
- سَرِعٌ sudden, impetuous acts (of generosity etc.) 942⁷
- سَرَعَفٌ (pl. of سَرْعُوفٌ) *weak, puny* 260⁶
- سَرَفٌ adv. stealthily 311¹³
- مَسْرُوقٌ short (?) 437¹
- أَسْرَامٌ (= أَسْنَامٌ) 936 notes⁷ (as var.)
- سَرَعَفٌ, أَسْرَعَفٌ, سَرَعَفٌ see 260⁷ seq.
- سَرَوَاتٌ (pl. of سَرَاةٌ) *the backs of camels* 561¹³
- سَرَى 1. to creep, said of bodily sensations 209¹ 620⁶, said of cares 269⁹
479¹⁰
- سَرَاةٌ a kind of wood used for making bows 565¹⁰
- سَرِيَّةٌ a troop of riders 324¹ (as var.), pl. سَرَايَا 9¹⁹ (= 542⁶) 680⁸
- سَطَرٌ (pl. of سَطْرٌ or سَطَرٌ) *lines i. e. traces of an encampment* 516¹¹,
rows of men 563¹⁵

- اسْفَارٌ (another pl. of the same) *lines of writing* 866²
- سَفَعَ. سَفَعَ a. *to rise into the air* (said of dust) 97¹⁷, partic. 692¹⁵ 701¹⁴ 704²
 765¹, سَفَعَتِ الْعَنَابِينَ epith. of a dust-cloud 291⁴
- سَفُو. سَفَا u. *to rush* (with عَلَى) 84³
- سَعَد. سَعَدَ to *help* (absol.) 1078¹⁵, *to take part with others* (acc.) in mourning the dead 53¹⁴
- سَعِيدٌ (pl. of سَعِدٌ) *lucky omens* 980⁶ (with a play on the name سَعَد, cf. سَعَدُ النَّسْعُودِ 911⁵)
- سَعِدٌ id. 482¹⁰ 486⁵ 492⁵ 789¹⁷ 989¹⁷
- سَوَاعِدٌ (pl. of سَاعِدٌ) — سَوَاعِدُ النَّصْرَةِ *long-armed* (epith. of nobles) 988¹⁴
- سَعْدَانٌ a *plant which is eaten by camels and causes their milk to become thick* 208¹³
- سَعَرَ. سَعَرَ a. *to kindle fire, hence to stir up war* (acc.) 119⁴
- اسْعَرَ id. 69¹⁴
- سَعَرٌ *scorching heat* 335²
- سَعِيرٌ subst. a *blaze of fire* 735⁶ 743¹: adj. *fiery* تَبِيدَ سَعِيرٌ 1048¹³
- مَسَاعِرُ (pl. of مَسْعَرٌ?) *the groins of camels* 554¹⁰ 829⁶
- مَسَاعِرُ (pl. of مَسْعَرٌ) *pokers, i. e. warriors who stir up the flames of war*
 89¹⁶ 676¹²
- مَسَاعِيرُ (pl. of مَسْعَرٌ) id. 561¹²
- سَعَسَع. سَعَسَعَ see 276¹⁰
- تَسَعَّعَ to *waste away, perish* 878¹
- سَعَف. سَعَفَ to *approach* (with acc.) 685⁹ 829⁹ (as var.)
- اسْعَفَ intrans. *to be near* 577¹: pass *to obtain help* (from God) 553⁵
 577³ (as var.)

- سعل . سَعَلَ (pl. of سَعَلَةٌ) *demons* 287¹⁵
- سعى . سَعَى a. *to meddle with a thing* (with ب) 141⁵
- ساعى *to seduce a female slave* 219⁵
- مَسَعَةٌ *effort* 903¹³; *achievement* 626¹⁴, pl. مَسَعٍ 404⁵ (= 765⁸) 745¹⁷
836¹⁵ 935¹²
- سغب . سَغِبَ (pl. of سَغْبَانٌ) *famished* 442⁴ 476⁹ (as var.) 477²
- سغد . تَسَقَّدَ *to mount a horse* (acc.) 582³
- سفر . سَفَرَ i. *to uncover one's face* (with عَنِ) 50⁷, absol. 765¹¹: see also 9⁹
seq. 542¹⁰ seq. 691 notes⁶ seq.
- أَسْفَرَ intrans. *to uncover one's face* 691¹³ (var. سَفَرَتْ): *to be radiant*
with pleasure 992¹⁴, partic. 404⁵ (= 765⁸)
- سَفَرٌ, سَفَرَةٌ, مَسْفَرَةٌ see 9⁹ seq. 542¹²
- سَفِيرٌ *a mediator, one who negotiates between tribes* 9⁷ (= 542⁸) 743¹⁴,
pl. سَفَرَاءُ 929⁸
- سفع . سَفَعَ a. *to scorch* (absol.) 741¹² 966¹⁴, maṣd. سَفَعٌ 74⁹
أَسْفَعٌ *scorched* 827¹¹: *dark brown* (epith. of a falcon) 970⁶
- سفل . سَوَّافِلُ (pl. of سَوَّافِلَةٌ) *the butt-ends of lances* (opp. to عَرَائِلُ) 290⁵
- سفن . سَفْنٌ i. e. *camels* 1012¹¹
- سغد . سَفْدٌ *folly* 1097¹⁴
- سفی . سَفَا coll. *the prickles of barley-grass* (بَيْبِي), which are blown away
by the wind 1⁹ 516⁶
- سای intrans. *scattered, blown about* (said of dust) 381⁷
- سقب . سَقَبٌ *foal of a camel* 1025¹⁶, pl. سَقَابٌ 480¹
- سقط . سَاقَطَ *to fall upon an object* (acc.) 1012¹¹: *to engage in conversation*
(acc.) 549¹¹

سَقَطَ a mistake, a fault (in a contest) 922⁹

سَقَاط see 63¹

سَقَاط (= سَقَط) 17⁴

سَقَف. مَسَقَف put into splinters (سَقَائِف), said of a broken limb 553⁷

سَقِم. سَقِيم sick, metaph. engaged in a feud 72²

سَقَى. اسْتَقَى to draw a supply of water (before a battle) 641¹¹

سَوَاق (pl. of سَاقِيَّة) streams 449²; the roots of a mountain 759², hence ancient practice 759¹¹

مَسَقَى maṣd. of سَقَى 1. 702⁴

مَسْقَاة or مَسْقَاة a place for watering cattle 958¹²

سَكَب. سَاكِبَةٌ epith. of a cloud 787¹²

سَكَب. سَكَبَت the last horse in a race 505¹¹ 590¹⁴

سَكَر. تَسَاكَر to pretend to be drunk 359⁸, with عَلَى of the beholders 359¹²

مَسْكَر a place where men are drunk 674¹

مَسْكِر a drunkard 65¹⁶

سَكَكَ. سَكَاة post-station 367¹⁴

سَكَن. سَكَن u. to cease to fear a person (with ب) 838¹⁰

سَكِينَة calmness of demeanour 849¹¹

مَسْكِن — مَسْكِنُ الْبَيْم — مَسْكِن the base of the skull 155¹⁵ (cf. مَقِيلُ الْبَيْم 645¹)

مَسْكَن see under مَسْكَن

سَلَا. سَلَا clarified butter 712⁶

سَلَب. نَوْحٌ مَسْلَبٌ a company of mourning women stripped of their ornaments

680¹⁰ 928¹⁵

- سَلَحَ . مَسْلَحَةٌ *a commander of armed police* 640¹⁵, see Tabarī Gloss. s. v.
- سَلَسَ . اَسْلَسَ *more likely to afford relief* 739⁹
- سَلَسَلَ . ذَاتُ السَّلَاسِلِ *flashing* (epith. of a thunder-cloud) 686¹⁷
- مُسَلَّسٌ *marked with streaks* (epith. of a sword) 1098¹¹
- سَلَطَ . سَلِيطٌ *sharp, i. e. foul-mouthed (?)* 29¹⁰
- سَلَعَ . سَلَعٌ *a kind of wood which has a bitter taste* 256³
- سَلَفَ . سَلَفٌ *ancestry* 654⁷ 981², du. *ancestry on the father's and mother's side* 183¹⁴ 901¹⁴: coll. *those who march in the front of a caravan* 48⁴ (= 782⁹) 280¹⁷, pl. اَسْلَافٌ 600¹ (var. سَلَافٌ)
- سَلِقَ . سَلِيقَةٌ *the side of the neck* 191¹³ (see 769²), pl. سَوَاقِفٌ 271¹¹ 768¹⁶
- سَلَاقَةٌ *the first outflow of juice from the grape* 554², hence *the choicest kind of wine* 277¹⁶ 555³
- سَلَفَعَ . سَلَفَعٌ *ill-tempered* (said of a she-camel) 829⁶, of a woman 963¹
- سَلَقَ . سَلَقٌ *to be struck* 778⁴
- سَلَلَ . سَلَلَةٌ *an unexpected attack* 648²
- سَلَلٌ (said to be a pl. of سَلٌ 1008¹) *phthisis* 549⁸ 1007¹⁶
- سَلِيلٌ *offspring (?)* 352¹⁸
- سَلِمَ . سَلَمٌ *metaph. a means whereby a person's favour is gained* 1045²
- سَلَمَةٌ *a kind of thorny shrub* 355⁴, see under عَصَبٌ
- سَلَامٌ (pl. of سَلَمَةٌ) *grave-stones* 1008⁵ (as var.)
- مُسَلَّمٌ *entire, flawless* 807¹⁶
- سَلِبَ . سَلِيبٌ *tall* (epith. of a mare) 585¹⁷ (= 1069¹¹)
- سَلَى . سَلَى *to forget cares etc. (with acc.)* 823⁹, maṣd. سَلَمَ 889⁷

- سَمَدٌ . سَمَدٌ to be swollen 527³ (as var.)
- سَمَحٌ . سَمَحٌ to run (said of a mare) 943 notes² (as var.)
- سَمَحٌ generous (said of a man) 686⁵, سَمَحٌ willing, submissive (said of a woman) 839⁴
- سَمَكَةٌ . سَمَكَةٌ tall (epith. of a mare) 943 notes³ (as var.)
- سَمَرٌ . سَمَرٌ the wood of a species of acacia 52⁵
- سَمَسَرٌ . سَمَسَرٌ a dealer in horses or asses 856¹⁶
- سَمْسَمٌ . سَمْسَمٌ oil of sesame 44¹¹ (var. سَمْسَمٌ poison 44¹⁵)
- سَمْتٌ . سَمْتٌ necklace, du. 433¹²
- سَمَعٌ . سَمَعٌ to defame a person (with ب) 222¹⁶, coupled with سَمِعَ, 831¹⁵ 1098³
- سَمَعٌ to sing or recite poetry to a person (acc.) 57¹⁶ 619⁷: to call to battle 584¹⁷ seq.
- سَمِعَ to listen to a reciter (with ل) 788¹³ (var. سَمِعَ notes⁴)
- سَمِعَ id. 718¹² 923¹
- سَمِعٌ a hyaena-wolf 656¹³ (for the phrase cf. Ḥamāsa 383²⁴)
- سَمِعٌ report, story 978⁴
- سَمِعٌ see سَمِعٌ under سَمِعٌ
- سَمِعٌ ear 2⁵ 815⁹ 980⁴, du. 812⁴, pl. سَمِعٌ 695¹ 879¹⁰ 980⁴
- سَمَدٌ . سَمَدٌ to be swollen 527³ (as var.), سَمَدٌ 209¹
- سَمَكٌ . سَمَكٌ u. to raise a building etc. (acc.) 182¹: intrans. to ascend (with غ) 182³
- سَمَكٌ — سَمَكٌ الأعراس the star Spica Virginis 185⁸, سَمَكٌ Spica Virginis and Arcturus 711¹⁴ 791¹¹
- سَمَكٌ rain that falls when as-Simāk appears 636¹

- مَسْمُوكٌ pillar 182⁴, du. 182⁶
 سَمَلَقٌ. سَمَلَقٌ unmixed, hence fierce (?) 1046¹⁴
 سَمٌ. سَمٌ or سَمٌ du. nostrils 169¹⁰
 سَمٌ coll. a kind of bird, metaph. swift camels 1012⁴: as adj. swift, active (?) 488⁹
 سَمٌ poison 620⁶ 966¹ 982⁵ 986¹¹
 سَمٌ hot wind 502¹⁴, pl. سَمٌ 377¹⁷ 754⁹ 755¹⁰
 سَمِيرٌ. سَمِيرٌ a kind of lance 101¹⁶, as coll. lances 696², pl. سَمِيرَاتٌ 540¹⁴
 سَمُو. سَمَا u. to attack (with acc.) 956¹⁰, with لٌ 144¹⁶ (= 326¹¹) 507¹⁵ 600⁴ 940¹¹: to aspire after a thing (with لٌ) 988¹³, with لٌ 758⁴ 801¹⁶: to prepare to do a thing (with عَلَى) 831¹⁵: to raise into the air (with ب of the object raised) 869⁵, metaph. to urge on 1010⁴ 1023⁹: to rise to honour 873¹¹
 سَمَامٌ (pl. of سَامِيَّةٌ) raising their heads (said of camels) 271¹⁶ 1012¹⁵ (see the gloss) 1017¹
 سَمَاءٌ (fem.) a period of rain 197⁶ 386 notes ⁴ 905¹⁷: on the use of سَمَاءٌ as masc., see 1030⁹ and foot-note
 سَمَاوَةٌ rush, onset 521⁶
 سَنَبَكٌ. سَنَابِكٌ (pl. of سَنَبَكٌ) the front of the hoof (in horses) 457 292¹² 701¹⁴ 751¹⁵ 893¹⁴ 998¹⁵
 سَنَحٌ. سَنَحٌ (pl. of سَانَحٌ) lucky omens 502²
 سَنَدٌ. سَنَدٌ u. to ascend a hill 587¹⁶, with فِي 227³ seq. (var. يَسْنَدٌ) 662⁶
 سَنَدٌ to assign a task to a person (with acc. and إِلَى) 653¹⁸: سَنَدٌ a hanger-on, one who attaches himself to a tribe 801⁶
 سَنَادٌ to support one another, to act in union, خَرَجَا مُتَسَانِدَيْنِ (said of two military leaders) 144¹⁴, cf. 47³ (= 782³) 240¹⁰ 10

- سِنْدَان see 55⁷
- سِنْدَس. سِنْدَسِي made of fine silk brocade 831¹¹
- سِنَر. سِنَر armour 995² 1003² — see Schwarzlose "Die Waffen der alten Araber" p. 327
- سِنَم. تَسَنَم with acc. 1043³
- سِنَن. اَسَنَن to pass (said of dust-clouds) 537⁴; to prance, to leap about لَأْتَن 4⁸: مُسْتَن (pass.) a place where something flows 390¹⁶ 520³, a place where a wind passes 756¹
- سَنِين sharpened, furbished 115¹⁰ (= 735¹⁶)
- اَسَنَّة (pl. of سِنَان = مَسَن) whetstones, to which the cheeks of horses are compared 290⁸
- مَسَان (pl. of مَسِن) full-grown (said of horses) 88¹²
- سَنَ. سَنَ a year of famine 197³ (= 1058²) 414⁵ (= 625⁶) 462³, pl. سَنُون 462⁷
- سَنِيب. سَنِيب a desert plain 436¹², pl. سَنِيبَان 557⁷
- سَنِيد. سَنِيد sleeplessness 1095⁸
- سَنِيك. سَنِيك (?) violent (said of a wind) 521¹³
- سَنِيل. اَسِيل trans. to cause to flow freely 501¹⁷; intrans. to reach level ground 87⁷ 234¹³ seq., غَيْرُ مَسِيل marching over uneven ground 1099⁴
- تَسِيل to walk in the plain 188¹³ 450¹⁴
- سَنِيل the star Canopus 799¹⁴ (= 78² 398¹⁷)
- سَنِيم. اَسِيم to distribute by lot 421¹ (read تَسِيم): مَسِيم half-bred, of mixed race (said of a horse) 807¹⁵ — see Lisān XV 201²²
- مَسِيم striped (said of a garment) 906¹⁰
- سَوَا. سَوَا exclam. 415²

- سج. سَج (= سَيْلَسَان) *muffler* 723²: *teak-wood* 845¹³
- سود. سَوْد *a black object, a dark mass* 48¹⁴: *a drove of camels* 116¹¹
- سید *wolf*, see under سید
- أسود (pl. of سَوْد) *black serpents* 982⁸ 986¹¹ 1040⁶
- أسيد (dimin. of سَوْد) applied to a man 116¹², أسيد *id.* 1006³
- سور. سَار n. *to leap* 255¹⁶: *to attack* (absol.) 622¹³, يسور (= سور) 528⁸
- ساور *to attack* (with acc.) 316¹⁰
- سور *city-wall* 365⁷, construed as fem. 969⁸: *wall of a building* 989¹⁰
- سور (pl. of سوار) *bracelets* 71⁶
- سورة *attack, assault* 528⁸ 569⁴
- سور *id.* 518¹²
- سوار *one who rushes* 727¹¹
- أسوار *a Persian horseman* 646¹⁴, pl. أساور 113¹⁶ (= 731²⁰) 737¹⁸ 750³
- سور wearing a bracelet (epith. of a Persian grandee) 995⁴, see 643 notes †
- متسور assailant (?) 942⁷
- سوس. سواسية see under سوس
- سوغ. سَوَّغ *to allow a person to retain possession of an object* (with 2 acc.'s) 330 notes ¹⁰
- سوف. سَاف n. *to sniff* (absol.) 22¹, with acc. 26³ 317¹⁴ 692¹ (as var.) 792¹⁵ 793¹⁶ 1002⁴ 1020⁸
- سوف *id.* (with acc.) 1078⁸ — see مسوف below
- ساوف *id.* 166¹⁴

مُسَوِّفٌ sniffed, i. e. used as a perfume 554²

سَوِّفٌ . سَوِّفٌ (pl. of سَوِّفٌ) drivers of animals 296⁹ 526⁹

سَوِّفٌ metaph. — سَوِّفُ الصَّرَابِ i. e. battle 74¹⁵, cf. سَوِّفُ صِرَابٍ 895¹⁶

سَوِّفٌ (pl. of سَوِّفٌ) stems of shrubs 100⁹ (= 419⁵ 767¹²)

سَوِّفٌ nuptial gift 845 notes ⁶ (as var.)

سَوِّفٌ id. 996¹², or سَوِّفٌ 812⁷

سَوِّفٌ (= سَوِّفٌ) followed by the acc., وَنَمَّ تَرَ سَوِّفِينَ عَيْرًا 526⁹

سَوِّفٌ a subject (as opposed to a king) 240¹⁶ 455⁹ (= 1076²) 873⁹
895¹⁵ 1047¹

سَوِّفٌ — سَوِّفٌ الْمَنَافَا — سَوِّفٌ conveying death 147¹⁰

مُسَوِّفٌ (= سَوِّفٌ) 329⁵

سَوِّمٌ . سَوِّمٌ ū. to offer, present (with 2 acc.'s) 118¹ 854¹¹: to demand a thing
from a person (with 2 acc.'s) 207⁶: to precede (?), absol. and
with acc. 686⁵ (see notes ²)

سَوِّمٌ to wear a badge in battle 70² (see notes ²) 649⁵, partic. 289⁹: to
mark horses with badges, سَوِّمُ الْفَرَسِ 286¹⁰ (= 325¹⁴), مَسْوَمَةٌ
coll. horses marked with badges 475⁶ 585⁹ (see Additions and Cor-
rections) 761¹, pl. مَسْوَمَاتٌ 458⁶

سَوِّمٌ to bargain with a person about a thing (with acc. and ب) 90⁷

سَوِّمٌ to mark with a badge 117¹⁵

سَوِّمٌ death 982 notes ⁷ (as var.)

سَوِّمٌ coll. animals that are grazing 25¹⁵ (read سَوِّمٌ) 51⁹ 506⁸ 584²⁰
586¹ 1009³ 1020⁸ (= 588¹⁵)

سَوِّمٌ price 520¹

سَوِّمٌ or مَسْمٌ pasture-ground 102¹⁵

- سَوَّى *استوى* to cover, bury (with على) 576⁴
- سَوَّى the middle, interior (of a tomb) 737⁵
- سَوَّيَّة (used as the pl. of سَوَّى or سَوَّى) equal, all alike 157¹
- سَبَّابٌ سَبَّابٌ milk that flows forth of itself 207¹⁷ (used ironically) 613⁴ (text doubtful), pl. سَبَّابَات 595¹⁴
- سَبَّابٌ سَبَّابٌ (pl. of سَبَّابٌ) travelling about (said of poems) 342¹
- سَبَّابٌ سَبَّابٌ striped (said of a garment) 508¹⁵
- سَبَّابٌ سَبَّابٌ wolf 486⁵ 810¹⁶, pl. سَبَّابَات 194¹⁵
- سَبَّابٌ سَبَّابٌ I. — pass. سَبَّابٌ بِكَ thou hast been deceived, overreached 415⁸
- سَبَّابٌ سَبَّابٌ intrans. to travel about 1030⁸: سَبَّابٌ driven from place to place 998¹
- سَبَّابٌ سَبَّابٌ a strip of skin (from a human body) 207⁶ seq., pl. سَبَّابَات leathern thongs (attached to spears) 72¹⁵ (text doubtful), metaph. 935¹³
- سَبَّابٌ سَبَّابٌ coast 343⁹ 400⁷, the border of a tract of sand 557¹⁵
- سَبَّابٌ سَبَّابٌ carrying a sword 580⁸ (var. سَبَّابٌ slain with the sword)
- سَبَّابٌ سَبَّابٌ I. to be full of people (said of a place, with ب) 1082⁷
- سَبَّابٌ سَبَّابٌ a torrent 21¹⁴
- سَبَّابٌ سَبَّابٌ watered by torrents 707¹
- سَبَّابٌ see 870¹

ش

- شَابٌ شَابٌ a torrent of rain 586¹³, pl. شَابَات 626¹⁵ 810¹² 984⁷
- شَابٌ شَابٌ see under شَرَى
- شَامٌ شَامٌ — شَامٌ the Syrian king i. e. the Caliph 1009⁵: شَامِيَّة (sic leg.) north wind 521¹⁰

- ٲٲٲٲ *unlucky* 585², pl. ٲٲٲٲ 375¹¹ 718¹⁰, as subst. *unlucky omens* 373¹²
 395⁴
- شمل. شمل see 133⁶
- شن. شون (pl. of شن) *the sutures of the skull* 12¹⁵ 185¹³ 193³ 198⁵ 335¹⁰
- شو. شو *a course, a run* (primarily of a horse) 16¹⁵ 106⁵ (?) 787⁴
- شب. شئ u. *to kindle fire* 735⁶, pass. 480¹³: مشب keen, eager (applied to men) 638⁵, مشبب a blazing fire 35¹⁶
- شب youthfully *youthful folly* 1031⁷: coll. *young men* 359⁸ 731¹¹
- شبب youth 171¹ 899⁷ (= 497¹¹)
- شبح. شبح a. *to stretch out the hands in prayer* 850² (as var.)
- شبح an object seen from a distance 881⁴ (as var.)
- شبر. شبر u. or i. *to measure by the span* 1041⁶
- شبر width, extent (of an army) 676¹⁶
- شبك. شبك i. *to cross one another* (said of the teeth of a fish) 181¹
- شتباك. شتباك *to become interlaced* (said of relationships between families) 534¹¹
- شبكة. شبكة a district abounding in springs 490¹, pl. شبك 490²⁷ — see also شبكة and شبك in Index IV
- شبل. مشبلات lionesses with ichelps, metaph. warriors 422² (text doubtful)
- شب. شب to resemble (with acc.) 486⁵
- مشب one who mistakes a thing for something else that resembles it 1035¹⁴
- شب. شبا coll. *the sharp edges of the teeth* 709⁶ 712², hence *the teeth themselves* 531³
- شنت. شنت intrans. *to become separated* 685⁶
- تشنت id. 453¹ (= 1073¹⁷)

- شتم . شَتِيمٌ fierce-looking 622¹²
- شتو . شَتَّى to suffice for the winter (with acc. of the person) 1090¹
- تشتى . تَشْتَى to spend the winter in a place (acc.) 581⁴
- شَنَوٌ . شَنَوٌ winter (as the time of dearth) 138⁹
- شثن . شَثْنٌ hard, strong, شَثْنُ الثَّوْبَيْنِ epith. of a lion 17⁹ 617⁷
- شاجر . شَاجِرٌ the joint of the jaw-bone 185¹³, pl. شُجَجَرٌ the space between the jaws 531³
- شَجَرٌ see 325⁹ seq.
- شجع . شُجَاعٌ or شَجَاعٌ a kind of snake 662³ 687¹⁵
- شَجَعٌ id. 968⁸, pl. أَشْجَاعٌ 687¹⁵ (according to the gloss a pl. of أَشْجَعَةٌ which is a pl. of شُجَاعٌ): pl. أَشْجَاعٌ the back of the hand 18¹⁴ 198⁴ 273¹ 692¹¹ 698¹³
- شَجَعَاءُ — شَجَعَاءُ الْفَرَادِ epith. of a she-camel 634¹
- مُشَجَّعٌ accounted brave 831¹¹
- شجو . شَجِيَ to be stifled, i. e. buried 7¹⁶
- شَجْوٌ grief 53¹⁵ 931²
- شَجٍ obstructed, encumbered 371¹⁴
- شكج . شَاكِجَاتٌ croaking ravens 213⁴, braying mules 374¹⁴
- شَوَاجِبٌ id. (applied to ravens) 961⁸
- شحد . شَحَدٌ a. to incite, egg on 19²¹ 927¹²
- شحن . شَحْنَةٌ feud 90⁷ 351¹ 731⁵
- شحو . شَحَا u. to open one's mouth 969¹: to force open the mouth of another 228⁶
- شَحَا (?) open 371¹⁵ (as var.)

شخب. اَنْشَخَبَ to flow (said of veins) 591¹²

شخت. شَخْتُ lean, slender (said of a man) 546³

شخص. شَاخَصَات applied to arrows, see 795⁴ seq.

شَخَصَ (pl. of شَخَصَ) objects seen through a mirage 176¹² 686¹²

شدخ. شَدَخَ a. to crush 287¹³ 490¹³ 860⁷ 918³ 1017⁵, partic. pass. 394⁷ 490¹³

شَوَاخِشُ (pl. of شَاخِشَ) extended (said of the white marks on the fore-heads of horses) 142⁹

مُشَدِّخَات things that crush 287¹³

شدد. تَشَدَّدَ to exert oneself 457⁵

شدقم. شَدَقَمَ (pl. of شَدَقَمَ) wide-mouthed (epith. of camels?) 719⁹

شَدَقَمِي (= شَدَقَمَ) 578¹⁶

شذب. شَذَبَ coll. scattered fragments 333¹³

شَذِبُ — شَذِبُ الْعُرُوقِ having prominent veins 319¹²

مُشَدَّبُ lean, fleshless ibid.: مُشَدَّبَةُ الْحَبْدِ having their stems pruned (said of palm-trees) 291¹

شدذ. شَذَّأُ النَّاسِ outlaws 452¹⁷ (var. شَذَّأُ النَّاسِ 1073¹⁶)

شدو. الشَّذَاُ fierceness 776¹³

شرب. تَشَرَّبَ to absorb (with acc.) 44¹¹ (text doubtful)

شَرِبَ a share of drink 58¹⁶

شُرُوبُ (pl. of شَارِبُ) drinkers 57¹⁶ 884² 1068¹⁴ (var. سَرَا 761¹⁵)

مَشْرِبُ (pl. of مَشْرِبُ) beverages 920¹⁶

شربت. شَرَبَتْ hideous (epith. of a wound) 131¹⁴

شرج. أَشْرَجَ to close the interstice of a tunic 406⁶

- شَرِيحٌ . شَرِيحٌ coll. *teeth* 1008¹⁰, pl. شَرِيحٌ ibid.: see also 157⁷
 شَرِدَ . شَرِدَ spread abroad, current (said of a poem) 63⁷ 125⁴ 688⁴
 شَرِيدٌ coll. *survivors* (after a battle) 391¹⁶ 565¹³
 أَشَرُّ more prone to flee 1020⁹
 مَشَرْدٌ dispersed (said of fugitives) 481¹⁰
 شَرَر . شَارَ to quarrel with a person (acc.) 805¹⁸
 أَشَرَّ to publish abroad 702¹⁴ (as var.)
 شَرَارٌ coll. *sparks* 852¹⁰
 شُرُورٌ (pl. of شَرٌّ) *mischiefs* 1043¹⁶
 شَرَز . شُرُوزٌ (pl. of شَرَزٌ) *rough ground* 33³ 1076¹⁹
 شَرَسَفٌ . شَرَسِيفٌ (pl. of شَرَسِيفٌ) *the ends of the ribs* 384¹⁴ 618¹⁰ 981⁶
 شَرَشَرَ . شَرَشَرَ to cut, wound 321⁵
 شَرَطٌ . شَرَطٌ rubbish, the worst part of a flock etc. 34¹⁵ (as var.), see 97¹⁶:
 الشَّرَطُ or الشَّرَطَانِ name of a constellation 520⁸ seq., pl. الشَّرَطَاتُ 520⁷
 شَرَعَ . أَشْرَعٌ to be caused to enter, to penetrate (said of a blow) 929¹⁷
 شَرَاعٌ the neck of a camel (?) 610¹³
 شَوَارِعٌ (pl. of شَارَعَةٌ) *wallowing* (said of wild beasts that have slain a victim) 876¹⁴
 شَرِيعَةٌ a path by which animals go down to the water 80⁹ (= 768⁸)
 شَرَفٌ . أَشْرَفَ to ascend (with acc.) 584⁸ 699⁴: مَشْرِفٌ standing on a height, hence
 a fortress 538¹⁴ 900⁴ (= 496⁹)
 شَارَفٌ an old she-camel 804¹⁵
 مَشْرِفٌ opith. of a fortress 552⁴
 مَشْرِفٌ a kind of sword 590⁷ 645¹, coll. مَشْرِيفٌ 12⁹ 507¹¹ 590³ 711⁵ 767¹¹

- مُشْتَرِفٌ a horse that raises his neck 303¹⁴
- مَشَارِفٌ districts which lie between the cultivated land and the desert 12¹⁰
- شَرْفٌ. شَرَفٌ to travel eastwards 841⁵
- أَشْرَقَ to be lighted up by the dawn (said of a mountain) 796⁵ seq.
- شَرَفٌ — بِالشَّرَفِ in the early morning 665³
- شَرِيقٌ red (applied to blood) 267¹⁶ (= 237⁶)
- شَرْفَةٌ a place open to the sun 382⁷
- مَشْرِفَةٌ id. 382⁹
- شَرَكٌ. شَرَكٌ the main track in a road 1011⁶
- شَرَكٌ joint ownership of a place 907², for شَرَكُ الْعَيْنِ see under عَيْنٌ
- شَرَكَةٌ association, companionship 821⁷
- مُشْتَرِكٌ — مَشْتَرِكُ الْغَنَى one whose wealth is shared by others 177⁵, cf. 711⁵
- شَرْمَحٌ. شَرْمَحٌ strong (said of a man) 148¹⁷ 511¹⁴
- شَرَوٌ. شَرَوٌ equivalent 1065¹⁵
- شَرِيٌ. شَرِيٌ to become serious (said of a quarrel) 207⁴
- أَسْتَشْرِى — أَسْتَشْرِى شَأْنَكُمْ your ulcer is inflamed, i. e. your feelings are hurt 740¹³
- شَوْبٌ. شَوَابٌ (pl. of شَوَابَةٌ) lean (said of horses) 152² 288² 458⁶ 810⁸ (= 77¹⁴) 873³
- شَسْبٌ. شَامِبٌ see 288⁴
- شَسْفٌ. شَايِفٌ, شَشَفٌ see ibid.
- شَشَفٌ (pl. of شَشَفٌ) lean (said of camels) 559⁸ 596¹⁵
- شَصَصٌ. شَصٌ i. to become dry, i. e. to yield no milk (said of camels) 221¹⁵

شَصُوصٌ see 221¹⁶

شَطْرٌ . شَاظَرٌ with 2 acc.'s 1067³, اَنْشَطَرَهُ 1066¹⁶

شَطَطٌ . اَشَطَّ to exceed the bounds of justice (absol.) 101⁹, to treat unjustly
(with عَلَى) 81¹⁶

شَطْنٌ . شَاظَنٌ absent 100³

شُظْنٌ (= شَظْنٌ distant) — شُنْىُ اَنْدَلَا deep (epith. of a well) 846⁹

اَشْطَانٌ (pl. of شَظْنٌ) bucket-ropes 311⁷ 704¹³ 881³ 902⁷ 924⁷, metaph.
means of attaining an object 986¹²

شَيْبَانٌ pride, fierceness 1046¹⁴ (text doubtful): pl. شَيْابِينٌ devils (classed
with serpents) 451³

شَطْظٌ . شَطَاظٌ a wooden peg 228⁵

شَطْمٌ . شَيْظَمٌ tall, active (said of a man) 485¹⁵

شَطْيٌ . شَقَّيْ to break to pieces 637²

شَقَّيْ coll. splinters of wood etc., hence a rabble, a mixed multitude (?)
767³

شَقْيٌ coll. splinters of reeds 504³

شَقَايَا (pl. of شَقِيَّةٌ) masses of rock 659³

شَعَبٌ . شَعَبَ a. trans. to remove (said of Death) 735¹³: intrans. to perish 59⁵

شَعَبٌ separation, شَعَبُ مَوْتٍ removal by death 735¹³, جَمَعَ شَعَبًا to unite
those who have been severed 174³ cf. نَبَّاحَ شَعْبِي نَبِيَّةٌ 685⁹ (in
these two passages the commentary explains شَعَبٌ as = حَيٌّ
"tribe")

شَاعِبٌ a repairer of utensils 811¹³: pl. fem. شَوَاعِبٌ things that cause
trouble, disorder 920¹⁰

شَعْبَةٌ branch of a shrub 811: portion, fragment 173¹¹: du. the sides of
a valley 1069⁵: pl. شُعَبٌ streamlets 251²

- شَعَبٌ (pl. of شَعَبٌ or شَعَبَةٌ) entrances 433¹⁴; water-channels 449⁵ 465¹⁰
(as var.)
- شَعُوبٌ (diptote) Death 58¹, شَعُوبُ الْمَوْتِ id. 237¹¹
- شَعِيبٌ a water-bottle made of two skins 1032¹
- شَعِيبَةٌ streamlet 280¹⁷
- مَشَاعِبٌ (pl. of مَشْعَبٌ) drills i. e. instruments for piercing 800⁵
- شَعَثَ. شَعَثَ to demolish 683¹⁴
- شَعَرَ. أَشْعَرَ to be covered, plastered over with something (acc.) 508⁶; to be seized with a malady (acc.) partic. 620⁶
- شَعْرَةٌ (= شَعْرُ الرَّكَبِ) 856¹⁶: for بِنِ شَعْرَةٍ see Index III
- شَعْرٌ shirt, metaph. 79⁹ (cf. the *Diwān* of Muslim ed. De Goeje p. 151¹⁰)
- شَعَارَاتٌ war-cries 1063⁹
- شَعْرَيْنِ the two stars called شَعْرَى الثَّغْيَبِ and شَعْرَى الْعَبْرِ 168¹⁴
- شَعْرٌ hairy (epith. of a skin-bottle) 1001⁸; pl. شَعَرٌ 313⁵, شَعَرُ السَّوَادِ epith. of warriors 1040¹⁰, شَعْرُ الرَّقَبِ 1061⁵ is a mixture of two constructions, viz. شَعْرُ الرَّقَبِ and شَعْرٌ رَقَبٌ
- مَشْعَرٌ that part of the body where the hair grows 1097⁶, pl. مَشَاعِرُ 1017⁶
(var. اشْعَرَا): pl. مَشَاعِرُ shirts (?) 551¹⁵
- مَشْعَرٌ (= مَشْعَرٌ) a place where victims are marked for sacrifice 953¹⁵
- شَع. شَعَّ i., أَشَعَّ see 117¹³ seq.
- شَعَعٌ coll. scattered fragments 117¹³ 194¹⁵
- شَعَفَ. شَعَفَ a. (= شَغَفَ) to inspire with passion 577⁶ 890¹, مَشْعُوفٌ love-sick 992⁵
- شَعَلَ. شَعَلَ to kindle fire (acc.) 930¹², أَشْعَلَبُ (= شَعَلَ تَحْرَبُ) 359¹⁶; شَعَلٌ the burning of the skin by smearing tar over it (as a cure for

mange) 124⁸, مَشَعَلٌ smeared (said of tar) 183¹⁷ (var. اَلْأَشَعْلُ):
مُشَعَّلَةٌ or مُشَعَّلَةٌ dispersed (said of horsemen) 292¹

شَغَبَ . شَاغَبَ to strive with a person (acc.) 464⁷, maṣd. شَغَابَ (used as equivalent to the partic.) ibid.

شَغَبَ strife 64¹⁶

شَاغَبَ contentious 815⁶

شَغَرَ . شَعَارَةٌ a woman who kicks 332¹⁷

شَغُورٌ distant, i. e. deep (epith. of a well) 846⁹: see also 841¹⁰

شَغَزَبَ . الشَّغْرَبِيَّةُ adv. with one leg raised 709³

شَغَفَ . شَغَفَ a. (= شَعَفَ q. v.) 550¹¹ (var. وَتَشَغَفُ)

شَفَر . شَفْرٌ the edge of the eye-lid, du. 511⁵

شَفْرَةٌ sword-edge, du. 1014²

شَغَشَفَ . مَشَغَشَفَ consumed with passion 550³ (var. الْمَشَغَشَفُ)

شَفَعَ . شَفَعَ to accept the intercession of a person in favour of some one else
(with acc. and ب) 1083¹⁵, pass. 805¹²

شَوَاعِفُ (pl. of شَاغِفَةٌ) double, in pairs 686¹² 694¹²

شَغَفَ . شَفَّ u. to wear away, consume (with acc.) 111¹ 629⁹ 756⁴ 848¹⁴ (as
var.) 889¹ 931¹²: i. to exceed, go beyond (with عَلَى) 807¹³, pass.
impers. شَفَّ عَلَيْهِمُ a profit was made against them, i. e. they were
worsted in their bargain 966⁹

شَفَّ inferiority 807¹¹ 16, see 966¹⁰: superiority 807¹³ 808⁵

أَشَفَّ see 807¹³

مَشَقَّقَ 550 notes ¹ (as var.)

شَفَى . شَفَى 1. to satisfy the desire of vengeance, شَفَيْتُ نَفْسِي 337¹¹ cf. 388¹⁶

680⁹ 887¹⁶, *to execute vengeance for one person upon another* (with acc. and من) 899⁶, *to expiate bloodshed* (acc.) 793¹¹

شَفِيتَ (epith. of swords) 371⁷

شَفَاةٌ (pl. of شَفِ) 1070¹³

شَفَاةٌ applied to vengeance 46³ (= 654² 1087²⁰) 338³, شَفَاةُ النَّفْسِ *id.* 154¹⁴

شَقْرٌ. أَشَقَرٌ *ruddy* (applied to men) du. 668³; pl. شَقَرٌ *reddish* (said of horses) 456¹⁵

شَقَشَقَ. شَقَشَقَ (pl. of شَقَشَقَ) *the faucial bags of the stallion camel* 449⁶ 769⁷ 959¹, *metaph. eloquence* 777² 785¹⁷

شَقَقَ. شَقَقَ u. *to appear* (said of a tooth) 649¹⁴; شَقَقَ الْعَصَا *to sever oneself from a community* 7⁵

شَقَقَ *to interlard* (with acc. and ب) 350⁶

شَقَقَ or شَقَقَ *a strip of cloth* 125⁸ 325¹⁴; *distance, length of a journey* 195¹² 219¹⁶ 653¹⁹

شَقَقَ *having a wide space between the hind legs* (epith. of a mare) 53² 241¹ 458¹⁰ (= 887¹⁴)

شَقِيقٌ *firm ground between belts of sand* 49⁷ 127¹⁷; شَقِيقَةٌ *id.* 128¹ 970⁷ (see Index IV s. v. الشَّقِيقَةُ), pl. شَقَائِقُ 236⁸ 970⁶ 1082⁸

شَقُو. شَقِيَ *to be miserable* 531⁵ 892⁶

شَقَا *miscry* 524¹ (= 908¹⁸) 528⁸ 531⁵

شَقْوَةٌ *id.* 394¹ 529¹² 922¹

أَشَقَى ثَمُودَ — أَشَقَى 529¹² 799¹

شَكَر. شَكَرَ (= جَمَعَ) 980¹

- شَكِيرٌ *down, short hairs* 444⁶: *young shoots that grow round a tree* 1037¹¹
 (text doubtful)
- شَكَكَ. شَكَّ u. *to pierce with a lance* 236⁹ 646²⁰, pass. 977¹¹
 شَكَّةٌ *weapons* 194¹¹ 675¹⁰
- شَكَلَ. شَاكَلَةٌ *side, border* 286⁵, pl. شَوَاكِلُ 634¹⁹, in a metaph. sense 622² 630¹⁶
 986⁴.
- شَكَالَ *a cord with which a camel's legs are bound* 293¹³
 أَشْكَلٌ *red (epith. of blood)* 328¹² (= 146¹⁵), used of other liquids 209¹⁵
- شَكَمَ. شَكِيمٌ *fierceness, ardour* 123¹⁸ 831¹⁴, عَلَى شَكِيمِهِ *possessed of ardour like his* 643³
 شَكِيمَةٌ *a horse's bit* 1035⁴ (see 708¹²), pl. شَكَائِمُ 371¹⁴ 404⁷ 864¹³ 998¹⁰:
fierceness 165⁷, pl. 748⁴
- شَكَو. تَشَكَّى *to suffer from a thing (acc.)* 942⁷, with مِ 248¹⁰
 اِسْتَشَكَّى *id. (with acc.)* 708¹⁴ 709¹¹: *to prepare skin-bottles* 306⁴, maṣd. 307²
 شَكَاءٌ (pl. of شَكْوَةٌ) *skin-bottles* 307²
- شَلَحَ. شَلَحَ see 157⁷
- شَلَّشَلَ. شَلَّشَلَ *to cause to trickle* 321⁷ (as var.)
 شَلَّشَلٌ *drippings* 604¹⁶, pl. شَلَّاشِلُ *ibid.*
 شَلَّاشِلٌ *adj. moist* 3⁸
- شَلَلَ. شَلَّ u. *to drive away camels etc. (acc.)* 491⁷ 242⁹ 521¹, without obj.
 495⁷ (but see the parallel passage 656¹⁷), pass. 190¹ 477² 506⁸
 540¹² (as var.) 554⁶, بِهِ يُشَلَّلُ *he is carried off* 57⁸, maṣd. شَلَّ 191⁷
 245² 339¹⁷, or شَلَّلَ 339³: شَلَّ *to become dry, stiff* (said of the
 arm) 384¹⁹ — in this sense شَلَّ a. is more usual
 شَلَّلٌ *to be driven away* 496¹⁵

- شَلِيْرٌ *a small coat of mail* 77⁶
- تَشْلُلُ *the act of driving away camels* 291¹⁴
- شَلُو. شَلُو *a mangled body* 877³, pl. أَشْلَاءُ *pieces of flesh, bones etc.* 555⁹
seq. 1013¹⁰
- شَلَى. أَشْلَى *to call sheep etc.* 259⁷ seq., camels 934¹⁰
- شَمَلٌ. شَمَلٌ *see* 133⁶
- شَمَائِلُ (pl. of شَمَائِلٌ, Lisān XIII 394⁴ seq.) *huts, booths* 1061⁴
- شَمَخ. شَمَخَ a. *see* 772¹, شَمَخَتْ *lofty* (epith. of mountains) 777⁹, شَمَخٌ *id.*
771¹⁵
- شَمَر. شَمَرَ *to urge on, cause to hasten* (with ب of the pers.) 618¹³
- شَمَس. شَمَسَ u. or i. *to be restive* (said of horses) 245¹⁴ (var. تَشَمَسَ)
- تَشَمَسَ *to wax fierce* (said of persons) 688¹⁵ (= 757¹²) 689⁴, said of war
854⁷, مَتَشَمَسَ *a miser* 683²
- شَمِيسَ *restive* (said of a horse) 505³ (see also 245¹⁵ 688¹⁶ seq.), pl.
شَمِيسَ *modest* (said of women) 867¹⁶
- شَمَط. شَمَطَ *to have grey hair* 773³, *to turn grey* (said of the hair) 878¹¹
- أَشْمَطُ *grey-haired* 310¹⁶
- شَمَطِيطُ (pl. of شَمَطِيطٌ, شَمَطِيطٌ or شَمَطِيطٌ) *scattered bands of horsemen*
71²: *tatters of a garment* 635⁵
- شَمَل. شَمَلٌ *north wind* 133⁴
- شَمَلٌ *the North* 133⁵
- شَمَلٌ (sing. or pl.?) *character, natural qualities of a man* 153¹⁶
- شَمَلٌ (perhaps a pl. of the foregoing) *id.* 222³ 459¹⁵ 630⁴ — see also
s. r. شَمَلٌ

شَمْلٌ *north wind* 133¹⁰

شَمْلِي see 286⁸

شَيْمَل see 133⁷

شَيْلَة *a swift she-camel* 62⁴ 273¹ 480¹¹ 754¹⁵

شَمَلٌ *id.* 293⁶, applied to a woman 1031⁷

شَمَالِي (pl. of شَمْلٌ) properly *fruit-stalks* of the date-palm, hence
scattered bands of travellers 478¹⁴

شَمَم. شَمَّ a. or u. *to smell*, hence *to endure* a thing (acc.) 107⁹

شَمَم — عَنْ شَمَمٍ *from a short distance* 472²

شَمَام *mutual caresses* 1005¹

أَشَمُّ *lofty* (epith. of fame) 971⁹, pl. شُم (said of persons) 988¹⁴

شَنَأَ. شَنِىَ *to concede a right* (with acc. and ل) 609² 728¹⁰

شَنَاءٌ *enmity*, اِشْتِنَاءٌ 829⁶, أَمِيرٌ شَنَاءٌ 964⁸

شَنَجَ. شَنَجَ *to contract, draw together* (with acc.) 692⁵

شَنَجٌ *contracted* (said of a limb) 649¹⁷

اِنْشِنَاجٌ *contraction* 844¹³

شَرَّ. شَنَارٌ *disgrace* 256¹¹ 1028³ 1039¹

شَنَعَ. تَشَنَّعَ *to prepare to do evil* (absol.) 688⁸ (as var.) 828⁵, with ب or ل
823³: *to go fast* (said of horses) 781⁷, see 823⁶

شَنَاعٌ (fem.) *swift* (epith. of an antelope) 823⁹

شَنْعَاءٌ *a severe blow* 887¹⁶

مُشَانِعٌ see 688 notes ¹

شَنَفَ. شَنْفٌ *long* 319¹³ (as var.)

- شَنَنَ . شَنَّ u. to pour 780³
- شَنَانٌ (pl. of شَنَنٌ) skin-bottles 345¹⁵ 437²
- شَنُونٌ rather fat (said of a horse) 781⁷
- شَيْب . شَيْابٌ see 294¹⁴
- شَيْبَاءُ (= كَتَيْبَةٌ شَيْبَاءُ) an army gleaming with weapons 243¹⁵ 301³ 736⁷:
brightness of the sun 393⁵
- شَيْدٌ . شَيْدٌ with personal object 23¹ 457⁴ (= 1077⁴)
- شُيُودٌ (pl. of شَايِدٌ) 299¹⁷
- مَشِيدٌ a place of concourse 802⁵: demeanour, manners 798¹²
- شَيْرٌ . مَشِيرَةٌ a conspicuous object, i. e. an iron collar worn by a captive 148¹⁵
- شَيْلٌ . أَشْيَلٌ greenish 209¹⁶ (as var.)
- شَيْمٌ . شَيْمٌ keen (epith. of a warrior) 668¹⁵
- شَوِبٌ . شَابَ II. to mingle, pass. 42¹⁵
- شُورٌ . شَارَ u. maṣd. شُورٌ see 861⁴
- شُورٌ to raise aloft (with ب) 491⁹: to display, exhibit (with acc.) 900¹³
- شُورٌ beauty 409¹⁶: the trappings of a beast 730¹⁰
- مَشَاوٌ a horse-show 861³
- مَشَارٌ id. 861⁶
- شُوسٌ . اشْوَسَ one who raises his head 716⁶, fem. شَوْسَاءُ 837³
- مُتَشَوِّسٌ disdainful 267 27¹³
- شُوفٌ . شَيْقَةٌ a scout (syn. حَلِيغَةٌ) 1024¹
- شُوكٌ . شَاكَ II. to become long and pointed (said of the teeth of a camel) 868¹⁴
- شُوكٌ a kind of eruption 360⁸ seq.

شَوَّلَ u. *to raise the tail* (said of a camel) 719¹⁴ (= 740⁵, see also 78 notes⁵ 521³ seq.), hence the proverb تَشَوَّلُ بِلِسَانِكَ شَوْلَانُ الْبَرِّوقِ 78¹⁰ seq.: *to rise in the balance, to be outweighed* 495¹ 497⁵ 904¹⁰, see also 521⁷: *to mount*, i. e. *to get into the saddle* 461¹²: شَلَّتْ شَلَّتْ نَعْمَتُهُمْ *they were thrown into confusion* 457¹⁴, شَلَّتْ نَعْمَتُهُ 494¹⁰ — a phrase of obscure origin

شَوَّلَ said of she-camels 560¹⁴

أَشَالَ *to raise the legs* (said of beetles) 256¹⁷

شَائِلٌ *a she-camel that raises her tail*, in order to indicate that she is pregnant 521⁴ 560¹⁶ 597³, pl. شَوَّلٌ 560¹⁶ 597⁴ — see also شَوَّلٌ below

شَائِلَةٌ *a she-camel that yields little milk* 560¹⁵ 597³, coll. شَوَّلٌ 1¹⁰ 321¹ 521¹ 560¹³ 596¹⁵ 921¹³, pl. شَوَائِلٌ 221¹⁵, or أَشَوَائِلٌ 192¹⁰ (= 236⁶)

شَوَّلٌ (pl. of شَائِلٌ?) *raised* (said of the tails of camels) 164⁹ (= 597⁵)

مُشْتَلٌ *a camel that raises the tail* 297¹

شَوِمَ (= شَتَمَ) *to be considered unlucky* 585⁶

شَوَاهُ (pl. of شَاةٌ) *sheep* 463⁵

شَوَى id. 244¹⁴ seq.

أَشَوَى *to wound slightly* (with acc. of the pers.) 768⁵, see 900¹¹

شَوَى coll. *the extremities of the limbs, especially the feet* 24⁶ 900⁹, see 178¹⁵ 768⁶

شَوَى see above s. r. شَوَى

أَشَوَى *less dangerous* (said of a weapon) 178¹³

مُشْتَوَى *a place of roasting, i. e. the hottest part of a fire* 1087¹³

أَشَاحَ *to be clever, capable* 69¹³, partic. 802¹⁴

شَبِجَ *a kind of wormwood* 354¹⁸, used as fuel 480¹³

مُشَايِع cautious (?) 838⁵ (read مُشَيِّع)

شَبَّحَ. شَبَّحَ for the pl. forms, see 172⁹ seq.

شَبَّحَ. شَبَّحَ to raise on high, so 772⁶ according to the better reading مَجْدَعَن مَجْدَعَن (= مَشِيدَات مَجْدَعَن) : مَشِيدَات cemented with gypsum (شَبَّحَ) 479¹⁴

شَبَّرَ. شَبَّرَ coll. bowls made of شَبَّرَ (walnut-wood?) 563⁹

شَبَّطَ. شَبَّطَ to destroy 45⁷

شَبَّعَ. شَبَّعَ to call, summon (with ب) 170²: to encourage (with acc. and عَلَى) 216³, شَبَّعَ courageous 895¹¹

تَشَبَّعَ to behave boldly 688² (var. تَشَنَّعَ)

شَبَّعَ a partisan of 'Alī 125¹⁵: as coll. applied to the partisans of 'Abd-al-Malik in Babylonia 1090¹⁷ 1091⁴: pl. أَشْبَاع adherents 906¹²

مُشَايِع courageous 688²

شَبَّفَ. شَبَّفَ see under شَوَّفَ

شَبَّمَ. شَبَّمَ I. to watch the lightning over a place (with acc. of the place) 163¹

أَنْشَمَ to enter into the midst of a crowd (with فِي) 414¹⁶

شَمَاتَ streaks on the ground 127¹⁷

مَشِيمَةَ the comb (?) 441⁸

شَبَّيْن. شَبَّيْن I. to disgrace 47⁷ (but see the parallel passage 782¹)

ص

صَبَّ. صَبَّ (pl. of صَوَابَةٌ) the eggs of lice 35⁸

صَبَّى. صَبَّى a. to squeak 914¹²

صَبَّبَ. صَبَّبَ to scoop down 311¹³ (read نَصَّبَ) 446⁴

تَحَبَّبَ to stream with blood 147⁸ cf. 393²

أَنْصَبَ (= صَبَّ) 218¹⁰, maṣd. 443¹⁰

أَمْطَبَ to pour out, empty out (with acc.) 660¹⁵

صَبَبَ the remainder of a liquid in a vessel 135⁹, pl. صَبَابَات 510⁶

صَبَحَ. صَبَحَ a. to present the morning-draught to a person, metaph. in a hostile sense (with 2 acc.'s) 115¹⁰ (= 735¹⁶) 603¹⁷ 637¹⁸ 676¹⁶ 678⁸ 761¹ 810¹², with acc. and ب 1021¹² 1023²

صَبَحَ to arrive at a place in the morning (with acc.) 49² (= 783³):
to attack in the morning 1095²

أَصْبَحَ to drink the morning-draught (صَبَّحَ) 490⁸

صَبَّحَ a morning raid, فَتْيَانُ الصَّبَاحِ 258¹⁷, تَرِيمُ الصَّبَاحِ 388¹⁶, يَا صَبَاحُ as a cry of warning 234¹⁸ 470¹⁶, similarly يَا سُوءَ صَبَاحٍ 582¹⁴ [cf. صَبَاحًا, Ibn Hishām 720¹]

صَبَرَ. صَبَرَ i. to constrain some one to endure something (with acc. and عَلَى) 646²⁰: n. to guarantee (with ب) 533⁹ (read أَصْبِرُ)

أَصْبَرَ to endure patiently (with ل) 688¹

صَبْرٌ bitter aloes 52⁴, pl. صُبُور 916¹³

صَبْرَةٌ stone, i.e. that which has no feeling 653⁹ (= 1084⁹): coll. agents, representatives(?) 92³

مَصْبُورٌ bound for execution 913¹

صَبَغَ. صَبَغَ to plunge (trans.) 643⁸

صَبِيذٌ. صَبِيذٌ (more correctly صَبِيذٌ) leader of an army 995⁹

صَبُو. صَبَا love-making 631⁸ 685² 754⁶ 775³ 844³, also spelt صَبَى 43³ 633¹¹ 869¹⁴

أَصْبِيَّةٌ dimin. of أَصْبِيَّةٌ (pl. of صَبِيٌّ) 357⁸

صَحَبَ. صَحَابٌ (pl. of صَاحِبٌ) 754⁷ 1032⁶

- صَحْرَ . صَحْرَةً بَحْرَةً adv. *unexpectedly* 52¹³
- مُصَحَّرٌ coming out into the open plain 942⁵
- صَحْصَحَ . صَحْصَحَانٌ a desert plain 436¹² 480¹¹ 622¹² 989¹⁷
- صَحْنٌ . صَحْنٌ low-lying country 1022¹
- صَوٌ . مَصَادِمًا a place where men are sober 674¹
- صَخْبٌ . أَصْحَابٌ see 1063³ and foot-note
- صَخَّابٌ one who shouts *ibid.*
- × صَدَدٌ . صَدَّ n. to turn aside (intrans.) 436¹³ seq. 716⁶
- صَدَرَ . صَدَرَ u. to emerge from a valley 610¹⁰
- أَصْدَرُ to go forward 996¹³ (var. صَدَّرَ)
- صُدَّارٌ pl. of صَادِرٌ — صُدَّارُ الْبَيْتِ those who are returning from the sanctuary, i. e. pilgrims 49¹ (= 783²)
- صَادِرَةٌ 1012 notes ⁴, see s. v. أَوَامٌ
- مُصَدَّرٌ large-breasted (epith. of a horse) 673¹⁶; eminent, distinguished 994¹⁶
- مُصَدِّرٌ affording water to drink (said of a lake, etc.) 263¹³
- صَدَعٌ . صَوَادِعُ (pl. of صَادِعَةٌ) clearing a way 688⁷
- مُصَدِّعٌ epith. of a sword 973⁴
- صَدَفٌ . تَصَدَّفَ to place oneself sideways 559⁸
- صَدَقَ . صَدَقَ u. to fight well 67¹⁰ 589², maṣd. صَدَّقَ 147⁸ (= 328¹⁴)
- × صَدَّقَ to believe in a person (with ب) 904⁵
- أَصَدَّقَ to present the nuptial gift to a woman (with 2 acc.'s) 1089⁶
- صَدَقَةٌ nuptial gift 821⁶
- صَادِقٌ genuine (said of things) 560⁹, صَادِقَةٌ تَقْتُلُ that fails not to kill 144¹

مَصْدَقٌ *battle-field* 402¹² 844⁵; *vigour in fighting* 584¹⁸ 763⁵ 955¹³

صدم. صَادَمَ *to exchange blows* 615¹⁴, see also 419¹³ (as var.)

صَدِيمٌ *struck, smitten* 121 notes ⁵ (as var.)

صدى. صَادَى *to cajole a person (with عَنِ)* 712¹²

تَصَدَّى *to go to meet (with acc.)* 52³, with لَ 487⁴

صَادِيَةٌ *thirsty* 253¹¹ 1007¹³ 1011¹³, pl. صَادِيَاتٌ 395² 962¹³ or صَوَادٍ 174⁹

صَدَى *thirst* 808⁸; *ghost, wraith* 80¹⁰ 82⁶ 828⁷ 847⁹ 848¹⁵ (see the gloss)

852⁶ 873¹³ 1017⁹, pl. أَصْدَاءُ 828⁷; see also 813⁸

صرح. صُرِّحَ *unmixed (said of beverages)* 637¹³

صُرِّحِي id. (in a metaph. sense) 956⁵

صَرِيحٌ coll. *genuine offspring, hence the main stock of a tribe* 154⁷ 1093²

صرخ. أَصْرَخَ *to come to the help of some one (acc.)* 240¹

اسْتَصْرَخَ *to summon help* 19¹¹

صُرَاخٌ *a cry for help* 584¹⁷

صَرِيحٌ *one who calls for help* 19¹² seq. 145³ 235⁷ 239¹⁹ 835¹⁴

صرد. صُرِدَ *a kind of bird (regarded as ill-omened)* 961¹¹

صُرَادٌ coll. *cold clouds which shed no rain* 610¹⁷

مَصْرَدٌ *scanty (said of drink)* 58¹⁶

صرر. صَرَ i. *to shriek (said of falcons)* 9¹⁵

أَصْرَ *to raise the ears, partic.* 293⁶

صَرٌّ *cold wind* 207², pl. أَصْرَارٌ 864⁴

أَصْرَسٌ (pl. of صَرَارٌ) *strings which are tied over a she-camel's udder*

321¹ 447⁸

- مُتَّصِرٌ — مُتَّصِرٌ خَفِيفٌ a she-ass with narrow hoofs 793⁷
- صَرَّافٌ boatman, sailor 1001⁴ (read صَرَّافٌ)
- صَرَصَرٌ . صَرَصَرٌ to howl (said of the wind) 673⁴
- صَرَعَ . صَرَعَ knocked down (said of branches) 833¹, laid low قَتَلَ مَصْرَعَةً 893¹⁴
- صَرَفٌ . صَرَفَ i. to make a grating sound (said of the teeth) 570³ 604¹⁷, to grind the teeth (absol.) 599³
- صَرَمٌ . صَرَمَ i. to sever one's connection with a person (acc.) 503¹¹, absol. 60⁴
 صَرَمَ or تَصَرَّمَ to cease (said of bloodshed) 337¹⁵; مَصَرَمٌ cut off i. e. branded (said primarily of the teats of a she-camel) 81¹³
 صَرَمٌ a solitary encampment 697¹¹, pl. أَصْرَمٌ 395¹³ or أَصْرِمٌ 517⁴
 صَرَمَةٌ a small herd of camels 504⁵ 706¹
 صَرِمٌ adj. interrupted 22¹, see foot-note: subst. night (?) 983 notes⁷
 (cf. Kūr'ān LXVIII 20) — see also the following
 صَرِيمَةٌ an isolated patch of sand 618³ 621⁶ 890¹, coll. صَرِيمٌ 602⁴, pl. صَرَائِمٌ 394¹³ 890³ (as var.)
 مَصْرَمٌ one who possesses a small herd of camels, hence poor 51¹⁵ (= 735⁶) 1079¹³
- صَرَى . صَرَى milk left in the udder 393⁶
- صَرَاً stagnant water 37¹⁰ 230⁷ 705³
- تَصْرِيفٌ see 11²
- مَصْرَاً see 37¹¹
- صَعِبٌ . صَعِبٌ a stallion camel, metaph. 872⁴, pl. مَصْعَبَاتٌ 769⁷ مَصْعَبٌ 769⁵ or مَصْعِيبٌ 711⁴
- مُسْتَصْعَبَاتٌ camels that have never been used for work 719⁹

صعد. صَعَدَ — صَعَدَ وَصَوَّبَ to scrutinise, examine a thing (with فُ) 547¹⁰, the object being بَصَرٌ or نَصْرٌ understood (cf. Aghānī I 131¹²): see also s. v. مُصَاعِدٌ

أَصْعَدَ intrans. to escape 58¹¹

تَصَعَّدَ to rise (said of the day) 551³

صَعْدَةٌ a straight stem 77⁹, hence a spear 77⁷

صَعِدٌ a steep ascent, metaph. obstacle 770¹³: see also 911 notes¹ seq.

صَعْدٌ the swell of the sea 467⁷: the prominent part of a camel's breast, or the panting of a camel 479¹⁴

مُصَاعِدٌ — مُصَاعِدُ الْقُقَالِ travellers that journey to and fro 282¹ (var. لِمُصَاعِدِي and لِمُصَاعِدِي)

صَعَرَ. صَعَّرَ خَدَّهُ he twisted his cheek, i. e. he behaved arrogantly 701¹⁰ cf. 693¹

صَعَّعَ. صَعَّعَ to scatter, disperse (trans.) 970⁶

تَصَعَّعَ to call oneself after Ṣaṣṣa'a 975¹⁵

صَعِقَ. مُصْعَقٌ stunned (?) 1047⁵

صَعَى. صَعَى (= صَعَى q. v.) 914¹³

صَغَرُ. صَغَا the tossing back of the head 231¹⁰

صَفَحَ. صَفْحَةٌ du. the sides of a man 907⁵ pl. صَفَاحٌ in أَجْرُلُ بِالصَّفَاحِ one who presents a wider surface, i. e. more vulnerable 980³

صَفِيحٌ coll. slabs of stone 493⁷

صَفَائِحُ (pl. of صَفِيحَةٌ) grave-stones 837¹²

مُصَفَّحٌ applied flat (i. e. not edgewise, said of a sword) 507⁴

صَفَدَ. صَفَدَ i. to bind a captive 192¹²

صَفَدَ id. 253¹⁶, partic. pass. 887⁸

- صِفَاد *an iron fetter* 192¹² 228¹¹ 241¹⁶
- صِفْر. صِفْر *empty* 61⁶, pl. أَصْفَار applied to minds 878⁴
- صِفْر or صِفْر *a fit of madness* (which recurs at regular intervals) 235⁵
- صِفْرَاء *gold* 141³; *wine* 879⁴
- صَفِير *whistling* (subst.) 926⁴
- أَصْفَار (pl. of صَفْر) *jaundice* 879⁵; see also under صِفْر
- صَفِيف. صَفِيف *a plain* 176⁵ 559¹¹
- صَفْف. صَفْف (pl. of صَفَّة) *cushions placed on saddles* 894³
- صَفِيف coll. *slices of meat* 510 notes² (as var.)
- صَفَق. صَفَق *to open (?) the eyes* 841¹²
- صَفْقَة *the act of closing*, يَوْمُ الصَّفْقَةِ the day when a number of the Banū Tamīm were shut up in the castle called al-Mushakḳar and massacred by the Persian governor 149⁶ (see Ibn al-Athīr I 464 seq.)
- صَفَائِي *the conclusion, ratification of a sale or bargain, hence traffic* 56¹¹
- صَفِي. أَصْفَان (pl. of صَفَى *scrotum*) 31⁵ (= 6⁴)
- صَفُو. صَفَى *to reserve, set apart* 424²⁰
- أَصْقَى *to bestow a favour on a person* (with acc. of the pers. and ب of the favour) 1079²
- صَفَاة *rock, metaph. power* 615¹⁴ 770⁹ 778¹⁴ 860¹⁰, coll. صَفَّ *id.* 965¹⁶
- صَفَايَا (pl. of صَفِيَّة) *portions of spoil, chosen by a chieftain for himself* 192⁶ (= 236²)
- صَقَب. صَقَب *a tent-pole, hence as adj. tall du.* 182⁶, pl. صُقُوب *tent-poles* 206¹⁵
- صَقَعَ. صَقَعَ *a. to strike* (especially on the head) 887¹⁶, maṣd. صَقَعًا 457¹⁸

- صَوَاعِقُ (= صَوَاعِفُ) *flashes of lightning* 690⁶
- صَقْعَةٌ *having a white spot on the head* (epith. of an eagle) 155⁵
- صَقَبٌ *hoar-frost* 561¹³
- صَوْنَعَةٌ see صَوْنَعَةٌ
- مَصْقَعٌ *one who strikes on the head* 835⁴, *metaph. eloquent* 959⁹
- صَكَ. صَكَ u. *to strike* 967⁵, *maṣd.* صَكَ 9¹⁵ 990¹⁰ or صَكَ 505¹⁰ 967⁵; *to carry headlong* (with ب) 1070¹⁵; *to close the eyes* (acc.) 841¹²
- اَصْتَكَّ *to dash one against the other* 996¹³
- صَكَكَ *a tottering motion* 71¹⁷
- اَصَكَّ *knock-kneed* (said of a horse) 923²
- صَلَب. صَلَبٌ subst. *offspring* 362¹⁸; *hard soil* 3⁸ 635¹³, pl. صَلَبَةٌ 635¹⁶; adj. *hard* pl. صَلَابٌ 1037¹
- صَلَبٌ *a hard stone* (of which whetstones were made) 290⁸
- صَلَابَةٌ *strength, hardness* 914¹²
- صَلِيبٌ *back-bone, hence prop, support* 859⁹; الصَّلِيبُ *the Cross* 402⁹ 510¹
 seq. 900¹⁷ 903¹⁶ 904¹¹ 13, ذُو الصَّلِيبِ i. e. al-Akhṭal 801¹⁴, ذَاتُ الصَّلِيبِ
 i. e. Ḥadrā 808¹⁴
- صَلَتْ. صَلَتْ adj. *smooth* 836¹⁰
- مَصَلَتْ *drawing the sword* 886² 887¹, pl. 646⁵
- مَصَالِبُ (pl. of مَصَلَاتٍ) *keen, eager* (said of persons) 65¹⁰ 806¹⁶
- صَلَد. صَلَدَ i. *to be hard, dry* 108⁵; *to refuse to ignite* (said of a fire-stick) 800³
- صَلَدٌ (pl. of صَلَدٌ) *hard, dry* 493²
- صَلَدَمٌ *hard-hoofed* (epith. of a horse) 409⁷ (var. صَلَمَرٌ 671⁸) 458¹⁰
 (= 887¹⁴) 675¹⁰, pl. صَلَادِمٌ 449⁹ 514¹¹ (— 285¹⁵) 748¹⁰ 762⁷

- صَلَدٌ *hard* (said of a head) 419¹²
- صلصل. صَلَصَلَ *to jingle, rattle* (intrans.) 1024¹⁹, partic. 712⁹, maṣd. صَلَصَلَتْ 1020⁵
- تَصَلَّصَل *id.* 894¹
- صلع. أَصْلَعُ *bald*, أَفْرِيدُ الْأَصْلَعِ i. e. al-Farazdaq. 967⁵
- صلف. صَلَفَ see 271¹ (= 594⁹)
- أَصْلَفَ *to be disliked* 594⁸
- صَلَفَ *dislike* 848¹⁰, see 270¹⁶ seq. (= 594⁹)
- صَلَفَ *useless* 270¹⁵
- أَصْلَفَ, صَلَفَاءُ see 594¹⁰ seq.
- صلق. صَلَّقَ (pl. of صَلِيقَةٌ) *thin cakes* 839¹⁴
- صلل. صَلَّ i. *to rattle* (intrans.) 87
- أَصَلَّ *to stink* (properly applied to raw flesh) 541⁶ 544¹³
- صَلِيَانٌ *a plant on which camels feed* 355³ 490⁶ 928²
- صلم. أَصْطَلَمَ see 376⁵ 829⁹
- مَصْلَمٌ *cut off* (said of the nose) 829⁸
- مَصَالِمُ (pl. of مَصْلَمٌ?) *the roots of the nose, ears etc.* 376³
- صلو. صَلَا *haunch* (of a human being or a quadruped) 406¹¹ 1037⁷, du. صَلَوَانٍ 587, pl. أَصْلَاءُ 226⁸
- مَصَلٍ (= مَوْصِلٌ) 574¹⁰: *the second horse in a race* 877 seq.
- صلى. صَالَى *to heat a stick over a fire* 97³
- صَلَى *the heat of a fire* 561¹ 909¹⁵, صَلَا *id.* 561¹⁷
- صَلَايَةُ *a stone used for bruising perfumes* 841⁷
- صمت. صَمِوتُ الْحَبَّاجِلِ صَمِوتٌ *silent, صَمِوتُ a woman whose ankle-rings make no noise* (on account of her fatness) 1031¹⁰

صَمَتٌ (= صَمُوتٌ) pl. fem. 716

صَبَحَ. صَبَحَ a. to scorch (said of the sun) 502⁹

صَكَمَ. صَكَمَ strong, short of stature, bald (?) 1050¹⁷

صَبَخَ. صَبَاخٌ (= صَبْلَاخٌ) the hollow of the ear du. 236⁹

صَدَدَ. صَدَدَ u. to make for an object (with حَوْ) 1075¹³ (var. قَصَدَ 454¹⁶)

صَدَّ a low hill covered with stones 49⁶ (= 783⁷), see also Index IV
s. v. الْقَصْدُ

صَصَمَ. صَصَامَةٌ sword 385⁴

صَعَّ. صَوَّعَةٌ the top of a tent 362⁸ (var. صَوَّعَةٌ)

صَلَحَ. صَبَالِيخٌ (pl. of صَبْلَاخٌ) 235¹³ — see صَبَاخٌ

صَمَّ. صَمَّ to cut through (absol.) 62¹⁵ (see also 385¹² seq.), مَصْمَمٌ keen
(epith. of a sword) 926¹², epith. of a horse 194¹¹, مَصْمِمَةٌ coll.
sharp swords 385¹⁰ 1030⁶

تَصَامَمَ to behave as though one were deaf 361¹⁷

صَمِيمٌ the main stock of a tribe 323¹¹ 599¹

الْأَصَمُّ the Deaf i. e. the month of Rajab 1063⁸; fem. صَمَاءٌ a calamity
121⁹; pl. صُمٌ said of serpents, الْأَسَاوِدُ 1040⁶

صَنَبَ. صَنَابٌ a dish made of raisins and mustard 839¹⁴

صَنَجَ. صَنَجٌ (Persian چَنَگْ) harp 380¹⁵ 684¹⁰

صَنَاجَةٌ a female harper 684¹²

صَنْدَلٌ. صَنْدَلٌ sandal-wood (used for medicinal purposes) 360⁶

صَنَعَ. الصَّنَائِعُ the Dependents of the Kindite kings 452¹⁶ (= 1073¹⁵) 453⁷ (= 1074⁴)
469³ 587¹⁰ 588⁶ 884¹¹ seq.

صَنَعَ an opportunity of displaying skill 828⁶ 981² (see Lisān X 791¹)

- صَنِى. صَنِى ² the urine of the hyrax 375⁷ 444⁷
- صَنَّان ⁵ stench 1002⁴ (see 47)
- مُحِنَّة ⁵ a woman with a fetid odour 4⁶
- صَنِى. صُنَايَةً — بِصُنَايَتِهِ see 215¹⁴
- صَبَب. صُبَب ⁵ (pl. of صَبَب ⁵) blond (said of the beards of the Greeks) 552⁶,
yellow (said of camels) 557⁹
- صَبَّر. أَصْبَر ⁵ to have sons-in-law or daughters-in-law 211³, إِصْبَار ⁵ relationship
by marriage 874¹¹
- صَبَّار ⁵ ? 557⁷
- صَبِير ⁵ melted fat 510⁶
- صَبَّحَلَق. صَبَّحَلَق (masc. and fem.) loud 52⁴
- صَبَل. صَوَاعِل ⁵ (pl. of صَاعِلَة ⁵) neighings 239⁵, buzzings of flies 636⁹
- صَبُو. صَبْوَة ⁵ the crest of a hill 1082⁵
- صَوَّب. صَوَّب see under صَعَدَ
- أَصَاب ⁵ to attain one's object (absol.) 586⁵
- تَصَوَّب ⁵ to descend (said of birds) 530¹⁵, مَتَصَوَّب ⁵ steep 680⁹
- صَاب ⁵ coll. colocynths 595¹⁴
- مُصَابَة ⁵ misfortune 868⁷
- صَوَّت. أَصَات ⁵ to become famous 77² (= 315¹⁴)
- صَات ⁵ famous 243⁶ (= 1067²)
- صَيَّت ⁵ see 243⁷
- صَوَّر. صَار ⁵ II. to bend (with acc.) 161⁵ (read تَصَوَّرَ مَا, and see Additions and
Corrections) 514¹⁵
- صَوَّر ⁵ (pl. of أَصَوَّر ⁵) bending the neck 161¹

صَوْرَةٌ desire of vengeance 887¹⁶

صَوَارٍ or صَوَارٍ a herd of antelopes 821¹⁶ 848³ 867⁶

الْمُصَوِّر as an epith. of God 853⁶

صَوَّلَ to attack 651⁴

تَصَوَّلَ to attack one another 711⁴

صَوْنَةٌ power of attacking 1047⁵, ذُو صَوْنَةٍ epith. of a lion 827¹

صَوُولٍ epith. of a warrior 712²

صِيَالٍ onslaught 1017¹

صَوَمَ إِذَا صَامَ النَّيَّارُ n. to reach the hour of noon, 618¹¹

صَائِمٌ standing still (said of a horse) 756¹

صِيَامٌ the act of standing 1014⁷

صَوْنٌ صَوَانُ coll. tracts of flinty ground 883⁷, اَلْخَصَى 929¹²

صَوَّوْ هِلLOCK, land-mark (?) du. 147⁷

صَيَّحَ 1. to invade, encroach upon a thing (with ب) 870³

صَيَّحَ to be split 155¹⁵

تَصَيَّحَ id. 502⁶

صَيَّدَ maṣd. صَيِّدٌ or صَادٌ, see 769¹² 902¹

أَصَيَّدَ one who holds his head proudly 266² (as var.) 332³ 451¹⁰ 483¹⁰

712¹ 791⁶ 803², pl. صَيِّدٌ 498³⁰ 613¹² 757⁹ 764⁴ 769⁷ 794⁵ 806¹⁶

901¹⁴ 1040⁴

صَيَّرَ a halting-place near the water 33¹²

صَيَّصَ see 502⁷ 813⁴, pl. صَيَّاصٍ the horns of antelopes 502⁶

صَيَّفَ 1. to turn aside (intrans.) 530² (as var.): to spend the summer

1078⁸: pass. صَيِّفَ to be watered with summer rain (acc.) 633⁹

صَيْفٌ *summer rain* 578³ 776¹¹

مَصَيْفٌ *a place in which to spend the summer* 654¹⁵

صَيْفٌ. صَيْفٌ *a dust-cloud* 148⁵ (see Additions and Corrections)

ض

ضَالٌّ. ضَالٌّ *to make to appear small* (with acc.) 627⁴

ضَبِيلٌ see 627⁶, ضَبَائِلُ الْعَرَائِكِ *camels whose humps have wasted away*
 . (from hunger and fatigue) 596¹⁵

مُتَضَائِلٌ *appearing small, insignificant* 883¹²

ضَائِنٌ. ضَبَّيْنٌ (pl. of ضَائِنٌ) 317¹⁸, see 244¹⁴

ضَبَبٌ. ضَبَّ u. or i. *to press with the fingers* (with عَلَى of the object pressed)
 332⁹ seq.: i. *to be moist* (said of the gums) 423¹⁵

ضَبَابٌ *mist, vapour* 224²; ضَبَابُ الدُّخَانِ *dust-cloud* 1033¹², ضَبَابَةٌ id. 708⁶

ضَبَّتٌ. ضَبَّتَ i. *to lay hold of a person* (with ب) 369⁶

ضَبْرٌ. ضَبَّرَ i. *to jump* (said of a horse) 84¹⁶, maṣd. ضَبْرٌ ibid. 312⁴ 899⁹

ضَبُورٌ *jumping* 247⁵ 498⁷ 922¹²

إِضْبَارَةٌ *a bundle of books etc.* 914¹¹

مَضْبُورٌ *firmly built, muscular* 8⁴, 914⁷

ضَبْرَكٌ. ضَبْرَكٌ *strong* (said of an army) 882⁸

ضَبْرِمٌ. ضَبْرِمٌ *strong* (epith. of a lion) 736¹⁶ 766¹⁴, see 882¹⁸

ضَبْعٌ. تَضَبَّعَ *to behave like a hyaena* 1042¹⁶ (this reading appears also in the
 Aghānī loc. cit.)

ضَبْعٌ *the upper part of the arm, du.* 361¹²

ضَجَجٌ. ضَجَجَ *to make to groan* 10¹⁰

- ضَاكِرٌ ⁹ *wrong-doing, misconduct* 207¹⁵ 411¹²
- ضَاكِرٌ. ضَاكِرٌ ⁹ *wretched* 72¹⁷
- ضَاكِمٌ. ضَاكِمٌ ⁹ *having a crooked nose or mouth* 92⁷ (var. الضَّكْمُ)
- ضَاكِمٌ. ضَاكِمٌ ⁹ *shallow water* 508¹
- ضَاكٌ. ضَاكٌ ⁹ see 848¹⁸ seq.
- ضَاكٌ. ضَاكٌ ⁹ *manifest, apparent* 137¹²
- ضَاكِيٌ ⁹ construed as fem. 632⁵
- ضَاكِيٌ ⁹ (= ضَاكِيٌ) 584²⁰
- ضَاكِيَانٌ ⁹ see Index III s. v. سَعْدُ بْنُ
- ضَاكِيَانٌ ⁹ or ضَاكِيَانٌ ⁹ — ضَاكِيَانٌ ⁹ *a moonlight night* 582⁹
- ضَرْبٌ. ضَرْبٌ ⁹ i. *to put a covering over an object (with ب and على)* 183¹¹: *to attack suddenly (with على)* 340¹⁴, see Tabari Gloss. p. CCCXXXII line 14 seq.: *pass. to be related to a family etc. (with ب)* 905¹
- ضَرْبٌ ⁹ *coinage* 990⁹, *metaph. resemblance* 597¹⁵
- ضَرْبَةٌ ⁹ — ضَرْبَةٌ ⁹ رَحِمٌ ⁹ *relationship* 38⁴
- ضَرْبَانٌ ⁹ see 70¹³ 1068²
- ضَرْبٌ ⁹ *the milk of several camels mixed together* 921¹³
- ضَرْبَةٌ ⁹ *that which is exacted from a slave, the produce of labour* 64⁴: *an object that is struck with a sword etc.* 947¹
- مَضَارِبٌ ⁹ (pl. of مَضْرَبٌ ⁹) *relationships by marriage* 1035⁸
- ضَرْجٌ. ضَرْجٌ ⁹ *to bespatter with blood* 72¹⁶ 589⁵ (= 1080⁷), *pass.* 906⁹
- ضَرْجٌ. ضَرْجٌ ⁹ a. *to thrust away* 505³: *to scatter stones with the feet* 579³
- ضَرَرٌ. ضَرَرٌ ⁹ *to approach (with ب)* 192¹ (= 235¹⁷) 245¹ (= 240⁷) 1015¹² (?);
 ✕ *to injure, impair (with ب)* 618⁹ 891¹³ ✕

- ضَرَّةٌ du. *two wives* 242¹¹, pl. ضَرَاتٌ 677¹⁷: pl. ضَرَاتٌ *udders* (of sheep or geats) 370⁸
- ضَرَارٌ marriage with two or more wives 252¹², marriage with a husband who has another wife or other wives 853¹³
- ضَرِيرٌ adj. *diseased* 36²: subst. *constancy, fortitude* 906⁵ (text doubtful)
- ضَرَسَ. ضَرُوسٌ prone to bite (said of a she-camel after parturition) 243¹⁵ (cf. 658¹⁵)
- ضَرَطَ. ضَرُوطٌ adj. 64¹¹
- ضَرَبَ الضَّجَارَةَ i. e. one who inspires even inanimate objects with fear 45¹⁸ 267¹¹ 1081⁸ (see Index III s. v. عَمْرُو بْنُ الْمُنْذِرِ)
- ضَرَبُم. ضَرَابِي 441⁸ (as var.)
- ضَرَعَ. ضَرَعٌ an infant 21⁶, fem. ضَرَعَةٌ 205¹⁴
- ضَرَعَ abased, abject 681¹¹
- ضَارِعٌ id. 691¹
- ضَارِعٌ more abased 826¹⁶ 1099¹⁴
- ضَارِعٌ (pl. of ضَرَعَ) breasts, i. e. swellings 833⁹
- ضَرِغَم. ضَرِغَامٌ a lion 17⁹, pl. ضَرِغَامٌ 376¹⁶ 718⁷, metaph. 371¹⁷
- ضَرِمَ. تَضَرَّمَ to burn, i. e. to be tormented by hunger 357¹⁶
- ضَرِمَ see 294¹⁶
- ضَرِمٌ flaming, hence swift, ضَرِيمٌ أَرْدَقٌ epith. of a horse 303¹⁴
- ضَرِمٌ blazing heat 1008¹⁵: small pieces of fire-wood 139⁴
- ضَرَوْ. ضَارٍ accustomed to the chase (epith. of a lion) 195¹⁸, ضَرِيَّةٌ coll. trained dogs 552⁹, pl. ضَرَاوٍ 329⁴
- ضَرَاوٍ (pl. of ضَرَوْ) id. 988⁵
- ضَرَاوٍ a thicket 243⁴ (= 1067¹) 243¹⁵

- ضطر. صَوَّطَر 892¹⁴ 997⁷, صَوَّصَرَى 833¹⁴ 892¹³, صَيَّطَر 892⁴ 14, صَيَّصَرَى 892¹⁴, or صَيَّطَار *ibid.*, a term of abuse explained to mean *a man with distended sides* 892⁵ 14, pl. صَيَّاطِر 892², or صَيَّاطِرَة 892⁶ — see also Index III s. v.
- ضعع. مَضَعَع — مَضَعَعٌ overthrowing, levelling with the ground 293¹, var. مَضَعَعٌ shaken i. e. shimmering in the mirage
- تَضَعَع to tremble 226⁸ 836¹¹: to sink down (said of earth) 822⁵
- ضعف. أَضَعَف to double one's numbers 575¹¹: مَضَعَف see 32¹⁰
- أَضْعَاف (pl. of ضَعْف) the folds (i. e. the interior) of the belly 624¹⁶
- مَضْعُوف feeble (epith. of a young camel born prematurely) 634¹⁰
- ضغَب. ضَغَاب the squeak of a hare, metaph. 476¹⁵
- ضغَبِس. ضَغَابِس (pl. of ضَغْبُوس) weaklings 528⁵ 531³
- ضغَط. ضَوَاعِط (pl. of ضَاعِط) masses of fat on the loins 833⁹
- ضغَم. ضَغَم a. to bite 185¹³
- ضَيَّغَم biter (epith. of a lion) 17⁹ 622⁹
- ضَيَّغَمِي id. 255⁷
- ضغَو. ضَغَا a. to scream 213¹⁴ 218¹⁴ 624⁹ 708¹⁴ 766¹⁴ 826¹⁶ 951⁸ 990¹² 1015¹¹, maṣd. ضَغَوْ 624⁹
- تَضَاعَى to scream to one another 531³
- ضغَدَع. ضَغَدَع (= سَلَح or ضَرَط) 976¹²
- ضغَر. ضَغَر a strap made of plaited goats' hair to put round a camel's girth 618¹⁰, pl. ضَغَر 544¹¹
- ضَغْرَة a ridge of sand 18⁷ 73¹²
- ضغَع. ضَغَع a. (= سَلَح) 832¹⁰
- ضَغَع id. 976¹⁴ (as var.)

- ضعف. ضَعْفٌ a troop of horsemen 835 notes¹ (as var.)
- ضَفِن. ضَفِنٌ, or ضَفْنٌ, a fat man 892¹⁷, fem. ضَفْنَةٌ 274⁹ 807² 895¹
 مَضْفُونٌ kicked from behind, pl. masc. 709¹³
- ضَفٍ. ضَافٍ ample, abundant (applied to hair) 304⁶
- ضَلَع. ضَلَعَ a. to turn aside, act wrongfully 980¹³, masd. ضَلْعٌ partiality in favour of somebody (with مع) 846⁸, ضَالِعٌ inclining towards somebody (with على) 689¹²
 تَضَلَعٌ to be filled with drink (so that the ribs are forced outwards) 834¹² 931¹⁰
- × أَضَلَّ more prone to turn aside (i. e. to inflict injury) 980¹³
- ضَلَعَاتٌ calamities 346 notes² (as var.)
 مُضَلِّعٌ (= مُضَلِّعٌ) — مُضَلِّعُ الْجِرَافِ capable of contending in a race 899⁷
 (= 497¹¹)
- ضَلَّ. ضَلَّ i. to miss, lose sight of a person (acc.) 330¹¹, see 331 notes²
 أَضَلَّ to bury, conceal (with ب) 311²
- ضَمَحَلَّ. اِضْمَحَلَّ to disappear 375¹⁶
- ضَمِر. ضَمِرٌ to train horses, metaph. 1014⁹, pass. 192⁵ (= 236¹)
 ضَمِيرٌ (pl. of ضَمِيرٌ) lean (epith. of horses) 998¹⁰
 ضَمَارٌ uncertainty, hence ضَمَارٌ جُومٌ a matter dependent on the weather 742⁵
 ضَمْرَانٌ a kind of shrub on which camels feed 635¹⁸ 903¹⁵
 مَضْمَارٌ the time of training for a horse 86⁹, hence rivalry, competition 334¹⁶ 870¹⁵
- ضَمِر. ضَمِرٌ i. to keep the end in the mouth (with ب of the end) 522⁸, hence to be silent 905¹¹, see 522⁶

- 522⁴ ضَمُورًا عَلَى جِرَاتِنَا said of camels, (pl. of ضَامِرٌ) ضَمُورٌ
- ضمم. ضَمُّه إِلَى بَيْتِهِ 1098⁸ u. to afford hospitality to a person (acc.) 1073⁶
- ضَمَّةٌ a troop of horsemen 835⁴: pl. ضَمَاتٌ embraces, i. e. cohabitation 811¹⁵ (see 840²)
- ضِمَامٌ a horse-race 1014⁹ — see Hell loc. cit., where لَضَمِّم is explained as = لَلْسَبْقِ
- أَضَامِيمُ (pl. of ضِمَامَةٌ) troops of horses etc. 163¹¹ cf. 996¹³
- ضمن. ضَمِنَ to become responsible (for the death of a person) absol. 192⁷ (= 236³): to be accountable for a thing (acc.) to a person (with لِي) 694¹² 910¹⁴: to protect a person (acc.) against something (with عَلَى) 275⁸, اَضَامِنُ absol. the protector 128¹³
- ضَمِّنَ to be made responsible for a thing (acc.) 998³
- أَضَمِّنَ to find a person to be weak 128¹⁷
- تَضَمَّنَ to pledge oneself to do a thing (acc.) 779⁴, with بَ 758¹
- ضَمِينٌ weak, crippled 129⁴
- ضناً. ضَنِيٌّ to be prolific 52³
- ضَنُوٌّ offspring 52⁴
- ضنك. ضَنَّاكُ fleshy (epith. of a woman) 807²
- ضنين. أَضْنَاءُ (pl. of ضَنِينٌ) 208¹⁹
- مَضْنَةٌ — عُلُقُ مَضْنَةٍ a precious thing 848⁷, ذُو مَضْنَةٍ precious 1025¹⁶
- ضنب. ضَنَبٌ see 877¹⁰
- ضنبل. ضَبَلٌ a. to collect (intrans., said of a liquid) 203⁷ 683⁵, metaph. applied to tidings to become known 8¹⁶
- ضَوَاعِلُ see 683⁵

ضَبُولٌ *the revolving (?) of a shadow* 813 (see the Lisān loc. cit.)

ضَوًّا. ضَوًّا. ضَوًّا *to seek light* 979¹³, ضَوًّا. ضَوًّا *those from whom guidance is sought* 806¹⁶

ضَوْرٌ. ضَوْرٌ *to writhe* 195¹⁵

ضَوْرٌ. ضَوْرٌ see under ضَبِيقٌ

ضَوْرٌ. ضَوْرٌ see 303⁵

ضَبِيجٌ. ضَبِيجٌ *milk mixed with water* 208²

ضَبِيعٌ. ضَبِيعٌ *to fail to perform one's duty (absol.)* 498¹⁴ 988⁴, ضَبِيعٌ *that which thou hast failed to do* 779⁴

ضَبِيعَةٌ *occupation, means of subsistence* 746⁶; *a cause of ruin* 631⁷ 830¹⁰
(the gloss explains otherwise)

ضَبِيعًا *adv. unminded, uncared-for* 744³

ضَبِيفٌ. ضَبِيفٌ I. *to be the guest of some one (acc.)* 998⁷

ضَبِيفٌ *to be received as a guest* 1084¹⁷

ضَبِيفٌ *one who seeks hospitality* 562³

ضَبِيفٌ. ضَبِيفٌ (fem. of ضَبِيفٌ) 501¹⁸

ضَبِيفٌ *the narrowest part of a ravine* 67¹⁸

ط

ضَبٌ. ضَبٌ *skilled, versed in a thing (with ب)* 142⁷

ضَبٌ *custom, habit* 501¹⁷ (var. ضَبٌ in the parallel passage 784⁸)

ضَبَابٌ *the piece of leather at the base of a water-skin* 433¹ 1032¹; الضَبَابُ *the Milky Way* 468⁷

ضَبٌ *more skilled* 842¹⁴

ضَبٌ. ضَبٌ *to be stained, i. e. dishonoured* 716⁵

صَبَّ foul 681¹¹

ضَبَقَ. ضَبَقَ said of a sword 62¹⁶ 385¹³

أَضَبَقَ to place a thing as a covering over something else (with acc. and على) 490³: to agree together about something (with على) 727¹

صَبَقَ the tightening of a rein 16²

طَبَل. طَبَلٌ a kind of cloth 133¹¹: see also 133¹⁵ seq.

طَبِن. طَبِنٌ see 134¹

صَبِنَ a kind of game that is played by children 129⁶ (var. اُصْبِنَ in the Lisāu loc. cit., but perhaps we should read اُصْبِنَ, pl. of طَبْنَةٌ)

طَابِنٌ intelligent 100⁴

طَبَى. أَطْبَاءُ (pl. of طَبَى) the teats of a bitch 356³

طَاحَطَ. تَطَاحَطَ to be crushed 391⁷

طَاحَن. طَاحُونٌ crushing (epith. of an army) 646⁴

طَوْبَل. طَبْرَالٌ a pile of stones or masonry 319¹²

طَرَث. طَرَثُوثٌ pl. طَرَاثِثُ see 162¹⁰ (sic leg.)

طَرَج. طَرَجَ a. to leave behind, outstrip 87⁹

إِصْرِيحَةٌ see 278¹⁶

طَرَحِم. الطَّرَاخِمُ مُطَرَّحِمٌ 348¹⁶ (the reading is confirmed by Ibn Hishām loc. cit.) explained as meaning *angry*, or *arrogant*, in which case الطَّرَاخِمُ would be the plural of an abstract noun طَرَحَمَةٌ: see, however, the remarks of M. Clément Huart in the *Journal Asiatique* for Jan.—Febr. 1908 p. 158, «Je soupçonne que ce mot est le pluriel d'un singulier طَرَحِمٌ formé par métathèse de طَرَحَمَةٌ = grec médiéval *τεταραχαι* (de *turma*) qui, dans l'organisation militaire byzantine, désigne le général de brigade (De Goeje, *Bibl. Geogr. Ar.* IV 290, et VI 213; Cl. Huart, *Livre de la Création* IV 64 note 1)»

- طَرَدَ. تَطَارَدَ to quiver (said of lances) 810¹⁶
- طَوَارِدُ (pl. of طَارِدٌ) epith. of dogs 988⁵
- طَرَائِدُ (pl. of طَرِيدَةٌ) animals that are being hunted 984²
- طَرَر. طَرَّ u. to sprout (said of the hair) 609¹³
- طَرًّا adv. all of them 455¹⁷ (= 1076¹⁰)
- طُرُورٌ a fresh growth of hair 524¹⁴
- مُخَرَّرٌ sharpened 115¹⁰ (= 735¹⁶) 940¹¹
- طَرَبَ. تَرَصَّبَ to call sheep etc. 259⁷
- طَرَّغَشَ. اِطْرَغَشَ see 112¹
- طَرَفَ. طَرَفَ to thrust back, repel 98¹¹ (= 422³ 1072¹³) 419¹²: to attack the flank of an army 644⁵ (obj. understood): see also مَخَرَفٌ below
- تَطَرَّفَ to turn away (intrans.) 422⁷
- تَرَفَ — التَّرَنُّنِ the father's and mother's side 960⁸
- طَرَفَ one who goes from pasture to pasture 630⁸, hence changeable, inconstant 935¹¹; see also 271⁴
- طَرَفَ (pl. of طَرَفَةٌ) dessert, sweetmeats 885¹⁴ seq.
- طَارِفٌ newly acquired property 499¹
- طَرْنٌ coll. tamarisk trees 1024⁶ طَرْنٌ
- طَرِيفٌ newly acquired property 91¹⁶ (= 408¹⁵) 611⁵ 931⁶ 982¹³, applied to love 986¹: pl. طَرِيفٌ new, fresh 271³ — see also 960⁸ (?)
- أَطْرَافُ (pl. of طَرَفٌ) nobles, chieftains 960¹
- مِخْرَفٌ, or مَخْرَفٌ, robe 401¹⁰ 548¹⁴ 608¹
- مُخَرَّفٌ stained at the tips (said of the fingers) 552¹⁴

مَظْرُوفٌ — مَظْرُوفَةُ الْبَيَوتِ a woman who darts passionate glances 27²,
 مَظْرُوفَةُ الْعَيْنَيْنِ a woman with languishing eyes 837³ *And*

طَرَفٌ. طَرَقَتْ she gave birth easily 541⁹ (but see notes ⁵ seq.), with ب of the
 offspring 832⁸, مَطَرَفٌ said of a woman 541¹⁸

أَطْرَقَ to cast the eyes down, hence to endure an injury in silence (with
 على) 30³

تَطَرَّقَ to pass by (with على) 1038¹⁵ — see Dozy "Supplément" s. v.

ضُرْفَةٌ imbecility 235⁴

ضَارِفٌ, pl. fem. in the phrase كَوَارِفُ اللَّيْلِ bands of nightly visitors 725¹⁴

طُرُوفًا adv. by night 830⁹

طَرِيقَةٌ see 846⁵

أَضْرَفَ feeble (said of a young camel) 846³

مَطْرُوقٌ helpless (said of a man) 55⁵

طَعْمٌ. طَعَمَ sense 52¹⁵ (= 785¹¹)

طُعُومٌ (pl. of طَعَامٌ or طُعْمٌ) articles of food 820¹⁸

أَطْعَمَ more generous in providing food 51¹⁸ (= 785⁷)

مِصْعَامٌ one who provides food 192¹⁰ (= 236⁶), pl. مُتَاعِمٌ 460¹

طَعَنَ. طَعَنَ u. said of a horse, maṣd. طَعَنَ and طَعْنَانٌ 16² seq.: to raise an
 objection against something (with فِي) 79³: for the phrases طَعَنَ
 فِي نَبِيٍّ and طَعَنَ فِي جَبَاهِ, see under جَبَاهِ and نَبِيٍّ

طَاعُونَةٌ plague-boil 620¹⁴

طَغَى. طَغَى ā. or u. to lead a person into excesses (with ب of the pers.) 348¹⁰

طُغَيْفٌ. طُغَيْفٌ (pl. of طُغَيْفَةٌ or طُغَيْفَةٌ) toins 967¹⁵

طُغْلٌ. طُغْلٌ (pl. of طُغْلٌ) female antelopes accompanied by their young 636⁹

ظفر. طَفَا u. to float 390¹⁷ 429¹⁵, طَاف having some object floating on the surface (said of water, with ب of the object) 176¹²

طلب. طَلَب u. to take vengeance on some one (acc.) for something (with ب) 845⁶

طَلَب coll. pursuers 679⁷ 735⁷

طَلَب an attempt to reach a thing 448³

عُقَابِ نَوَالِبُ eagles pursuing their prey 56⁹

طَلَح. طَلَحِيَّة coll. camels that feed on acacias 40²

أَطْلَح (pl. of طَلَح) weary (said of camels) 346¹⁶

طَلَع. طَلَع pl. fem. طَالِعَات applied to arrows 795⁴: طَوَّلِعُ making their appearance everywhere (epith. of poems) 477¹⁰

مُتَطَلَع vanquished 834⁹

مُطْلَع see under ضَلَع

طَلَق. طَلَق cheerful in face 459¹⁸

طُلُق (used as fem.) free, disengaged 322⁷

طَلَّق — طَلَّقَ أَخَذَ مِنْهُمْ الطَّلَاقَ وَالْعِتَّقَ — طَلَّقَ i. e. he made them swear that if they did not fulfil their promise they would divorce their wives and set their slaves free 359⁶

طَلِيق released from prison 391⁹ seq., pl. طُلُق 647⁶

مُتَلَقَّة a woman enjoying a respite from pain after being bitten by a serpent 695²

ضَلَّ. ضَلَّ a. to be unavenged (said of blood) 741¹⁶

ضَلَّ see 333¹¹

مُضِلَّ watching from a height (with عَلَى of the object) 775⁷ (var. مُضِلَّ 443¹⁰)

- ضَمَتْ. ضَمَتْ (= نَكَحَتْ) 1006¹⁴
- ضَمَحَ. ضَمَحَ الْعَيْنَيْنِ lofty 483¹⁰; wanton (said of a woman) 837³, id. 27²
- ضَمَحَ. ضَمَحَ haughtiness 803²
- ضَمَحَ. ضَمَحَ high-spirited (epith. of a mare) 677¹³
- ضَمَر. ضَمَر a tall and swift mare 677⁴ (text doubtful), ضَمَر id. 880¹⁶
- ضَمَر. ضَمَر or ضَمَرٌ from on high 246¹⁴ seq.
- ضَمَم. ضَمَم i. or u. to go away 113⁸; to hasten (intrans.) 126¹; to overwhelm (with acc.) 117⁷, with عَلَى 391⁷, with بِ 467¹³
- ضَمَم. ضَمَم a mass of water 744¹²
- ضَمَم. ضَمَم see 744¹³
- ضَمَى. ضَمَى II. or I. to rise 390 notes⁴ (as var.) cf. 176 notes⁸; ضَمَ vast (said of a mass of water) 518¹⁷, pl. fem. ضَمٌ full (said of wells) 1011¹³
- ضَمَأَ. ضَمَأَ suspicion, ضَمَأَ ذُو الْقَتْلِ an accused person 215⁹; a suspicious act i. e. a crime 552⁹
- ضَمَبَ. ضَمَبَ to be a near neighbour to some one (acc.) 908¹³
- ضَمَبَ. ضَمَبَ care, effort 430³
- ضَمَنَ. ضَمَنَ to cut off a limb 455⁵ (= 1075¹⁶)
- ضَمَنَ. ضَمَنَ a bundle of reeds 644⁵
- ضَمِيرَ. ضَمِيرَ a state of purity (in women) 332¹², pl. ضَمِيرٌ 89¹³
- ضَمِيرَ. ضَمِيرَ water for washing 527⁶; purification 396¹³ 914² 936⁴
- ضَمَوْجَ. ضَمَوْجَ to be thrown 246¹⁴ 506⁷
- ضَمَوْجَ. ضَمَوْجَ to wander round 505⁶; to be thrown down 506⁷ 990¹⁰

- تَضَوَّجَ to wander aimlessly (said of the eyes) 868¹⁵ (as var.)
- ضَوَّعَ. ضَوَّعَ to be obeyed 258¹⁵
- اِسْتَضَاعَ, اِسْتَضَاعَ thou canst not reach to the sky 147²
(= 328¹⁶), pass. لَا يَسْتَضَاعُ it is not within reach (i. e. open to
attack) 619¹⁷, كَرِيمٌ اِسْتَضَاعَ powerful 219²⁰
- ضَوَّفَ. ضَوَّفَ to cause a deluge 575¹⁶
- اَضْفَأَ to frequent a person (with ب) 93¹⁶
- ضَوَّفَنَ deluge 495¹⁰, metaph. rush, impetus 586¹³
- ضَوَّلَ. ضَوَّلَ u. to surpass in length (with acc.) 445¹⁶, maṣd. ضَوَّلَ merit, su-
periority over some one else (with عَلَى) 906¹⁵
- ضَوَّلَ compensation for murder 742¹²
- ضَوَّلَ tall 286¹⁵, long ضَوَّلَ 769⁷
- ضَوَّلَ bound with a rope (ضَوَّلَ) 706¹⁵
- ضَوَّى. ضَوَّى I. to get past a person (acc.) 350⁵: to wind something round
something else (with acc. and ب) 891¹³: to conceal (?) 920¹²
(the subj. of the verb is apparently Iyās ibn ‘Abla)
- ضَوَّى masonry 347⁴: pl. اَضْوَى hollows (?) 674²
- ضَوَّى departure 685⁹
- ضَوَّى a well with a coating of masonry 881¹⁰
- ضَوَّى. ضَوَّى I. to perish 177 1015¹³: to be defeated in a race 334¹⁶ 466⁶ 690¹⁵:
to be left unavenged 921⁸
- ضَوَّى. ضَوَّى to become infamous 106¹²
- ضَوَّى. ضَوَّى I. to lose one's senses 351⁶: to indicate a thing by flying (said of
the raven, with ب of the thing) 930¹⁸ seq.

تَنْبِيرٌ *to regard a thing as a good omen* (with اَلْ) 361²⁰, see Tabari Gloss. s. v.

اِسْتَنْشَرٌ trans. *to cause to fly asunder* 12⁹: intrans. *to fly asunder* 250²
(= 1048¹⁶), *to spread itself* (said of a cloud) 261¹¹

ضَائِرٌ *an omen* 191³

× ضَيْرٌ coll. *omens* 486⁵

مُضَارٌ *put to flight* 309¹¹

ضَيْشٌ. ضَالٍ ١. *to be disturbed, perplexed* 123¹⁶, partic. 195¹⁰

ظ

ظَارٌ. ظَوْرٌ *a she-camel that fosters the young of another* 146⁵

ظُورٌ (pl. of ظَوْرٌ) *foster-mothers* 858⁴: اُظَارٌ id. (said of she-camels) 867³

ضَبٌ. ضَبَاتٌ (pl. of ضَبَّةٌ) *sword-edges* 507¹² cf. ضَبٌّ 391¹³

ضَرْبٌ. ضَرْبٌ *a rock* (?) 487¹⁷, pl. ضُرَابٌ *sharp stones* 456¹⁸ (= 1076¹⁷) ضَرْبَةٌ ٧٤١

ضَرْبَانٌ *a polecat* (Fr. *putois*), see the proverb cited 744¹⁵, pl. ضَرْبِي 259¹¹
465¹ 493⁷ 744¹², ضَرْابٌ 493⁸ (as var.), or ضَرْابِي 157¹ 512¹

ضَعَنٌ. ضَعَّانٌ *one who is always travelling* 630⁸

ضَعِينَةٌ see 808¹⁶ seq., pl. ضَعْنٌ 657²⁰, or ضَعَائِي 891³: pl. اُضْعَانٌ *camels on which women are riding* 159¹³ (perhaps also 891⁶)

ظَفَرٌ. ظَفَرِيَّةُ الْجَوْعِ *onyxes from Zafar* 814¹⁴

أُظْفَرٌ (pl. of ظَفَرٌ) *finger-nails* 677¹⁰

ظَلَعٌ. ظَلَعَ a. *to be crowded* (said of a place) 1021⁸, see Lisān X 116⁷

ظَالِعٌ *lame, halting* 690¹⁵, pl. ظَالِغٌ 821⁸ (= 818⁴) 829¹⁴

ظَلْفٌ. ظُلْفٌ du. *a cloven hoof* 904⁴

ظُلْفٌ adv. *gratis* i. e. *unavenged* 728⁷

ظَلَّ | *to place something under the shade of something else* (with two acc.'s) 836¹⁴ (= 299¹²)

أَظَلَّ *to impend, be imminent* 121¹⁰

ظِلَالٌ (pl. of ظِلَّةٌ) *things that cast a shadow i. e. banners* 780⁹ (here the gloss explains ظِلَال as "swords", which does not suit the context): ظِلَال 786¹⁵ must be taken as a pl. of ظِلٌّ

أُظِلَّ *the inside of the hoof* 87 272¹³ 578¹², du. 634¹⁴

أُظِلَّ (pl. of ظِلٌّ) *shadows* 87: *tents* 284²

مِظْلَةٌ *a tent* 806¹⁹

ظَلَمَ | لَا يَظْلِمُونَنَا حَقًّا 534⁵ i. with 2 acc.'s

ظُلَامَةٌ *a thing of which one has been defrauded* 425⁹ (= 670¹⁵): *an act of injustice* 987⁵ 1090⁶, ظُلَامَةً adv. *wrongfully* 494²

مُتَظَلِّمٌ *one who acts wrongfully* 887¹⁶ 906¹¹

ضَمًا | ضَمِيَ *to contain little water* (said of a bucket) 614¹²

ضَمًّا *to cause to thirst* 460¹⁰, pass. 661⁹

ظَنَّ | ظَنَّةٌ coll. *suspected persons* 722⁹

ظَنُونٌ see 163¹⁰

مُظَنٌّ *a suspected person* 722¹⁵

ظَفَرَ | ظَفَرًا *to put on double fetters* 984¹, مِظْفَرًا doubled i. e. *consisting of two layers* 384¹⁹

ظَهَرَ | ظَهَرَ عَلَى الْخَيْْرِ: ظَهَرَ عَلَى الْخَيْْرِ 381⁵ *to be rejected, ignored* 381⁵: ظَهَرَ عَلَى الْخَيْْرِ *on the backs of beasts i. e. by land* (opp. to انْشَفَى) 1092⁹: pl. ظَهَرٍ *helpers* (?) 22¹⁷

ظَهَرٌ see 73⁴

ظَهْرٌ *noonday march* 869⁵

ع

- عَبَأَ. عَبْءٌ *burden* 623¹⁶, pl. أَعْبَاءُ 343¹⁷ 428¹⁴ 448⁷ 566¹⁰
 عَبَاءٌ *cloak* 346⁸, عَبَاءَةٌ *id.* 657¹⁴; for اَلْعَبَاءُ see Index III
- عَبَبَ. عَبَابٌ *the swell of water etc.* 449¹⁵ (as var.) 467¹⁴ notes¹ 1037¹⁴
 يَعْبُوبُ *swift* (said of a horse) 929¹¹
- عَبَثَ. تَعَبَثَ *to treat wantonly* (with ب) 1058⁷
- عَبَدَ. عَبْدٌ — الْعَبْدُ familiarly *the fellow, the rascal* 30¹⁶ 122¹ 429³; pl. أَعْبَدٌ 279³; عَبِيدٌ *dimin.* 804⁷
 عَبْدِيٌّ *a member of the clan 'Abdallah ibn Ghatafan* 86²; *a member of the tribe 'Abd-al-Kais* 634⁵
 مَعْبَدَةٌ *coll. camels smeared with resin* (as a cure for mange) 143³ 1029⁴
 مُتَعَبِدٌ *angry* pl. 253⁸
- عَبَرَ. عَبْرٌ *u. to cross the sea* 350¹¹
 عَبْرٌ — عِبْرُ السَّيْرِ *fit to journey by night* (epith. of a she-camel) 621¹¹
 عَبِيرٌ *weeping*, أُمِّكَ عَبِيرٌ as an exclam. *woe to thee!* 155⁶ 586¹⁶ (as var.)
 عَبْرِيٌّ *a kind of tree* 514¹³
 الْعَبِيرُ (fem.) *the star Sirius* 522¹, اَلشَّعْرَى الْعَبِيرُ *id.* 561¹²
 اِسْتَعْبَارٌ *weeping* (subst.) 847⁷
- عَبَسَ. عَبَسٌ *dried urine of camels* 164⁵ (= 597⁵)
 عَابِسَةٌ *formidable in appearance* (epith. of horses) 144² 646¹⁴ 872¹⁵, pl. عَوَابِسُ 291¹¹ 998¹⁰
- عَبَطَ. عَبِيطٌ *fresh meat* 567², hence of a man *slain in his prime* 519⁴
 مَعْبُوطٌ *freshly flowing* (said of sweat) 379⁴; *the flesh of an animal slain in good condition* 563³

- مَعْنَبُ ^{مَعْنَبُ} fresh meat 567¹¹
- عَبْرَ . عَبْرِيَّ ^{عَبْرِيَّ} a kind of embroidery 60⁵
- عَبْلَ . عِبْلَ ^{عِبْلَ} huge, massive 138¹⁵
- أَعْبَلَ ^{أَعْبَلَ} a hill covered with light-coloured stones 103⁹, fem. عَبْلًا id. 1097¹³
- مَعْبِلَةٌ ^{مَعْبِلَةٌ} a broad-headed arrow 663⁹
- عَبِلَ . عَبَّاعِلُ ^{عَبَّاعِلُ} (no singular) camels feeding at large 741¹³ (read عَبَّاعِلَ)
- عَبَى . عَبَاءَةً ^{عَبَاءَةً} see عَبَاءَ
- عَنْبَ . أَعْتَبَ ^{أَعْتَبَ} to give satisfaction, make amends for a wrong partic. 990⁵, pass. to receive satisfaction 245¹¹ (see Lisān II 67⁵)
- تَعْتَبَ ^{تَعْتَبَ} to crawl (said of a captive loaded with chains) or, according to others, to remain near the threshold 474⁵ (= 703¹⁴)
- عَتَبَ ^{عَتَبَ} lameness of one leg (in a camel) 953⁴: انْتَرِيفَ roughness in the path 187¹¹
- عَنْقَ . أَعْتَقَ ^{أَعْتَقَ} metaph. to be freed from sickness 842⁶
- عَنْقَ , for the phrase وَالْعَنْقُ see under سَلَقَ
- عَوَاتِقَ ^{عَوَاتِقَ} (pl. of عَنْقَ) birds that are not fully fledged 894¹¹
- عَنْقَ < عَنِيفَ — الْبَيْتُ الْعَنِيفُ i. e. the Ka'ba 375⁹, فَرَسٌ عَنِيفٌ 650¹⁰, pl. عَنَفٌ appl. to horses 756⁴, to camels 756¹⁵, انْفَيْرُ الْعَنْقِ 443¹⁸, نَسَخَلَ الْعَنْقُ 603³
- عَتَلَ . عَتَلَ ^{عَتَلَ} i. or u. to drive, urge on 1078¹¹ (read يَعْتَلُونَ), pass. 202¹¹ 865¹⁰ (= 308³)
- عَتَمَ . عَتَمَ ^{عَتَمَ} i. or u., أَعْتَمَ appl. to camels 361⁵
- عَتَمَ ^{عَتَمَ} a she-camel that is milked late in the evening 361⁵; coll. stars that appear late 610¹⁰, pl. عَوَاتِمُ 345¹ 391 notes ⁴ (cf. Additions and Corrections): see also عَت below

- عَنَّا. عَنَا II. *to become insolent* 348¹⁰
- عَت (explained as = عَتَمٌ) *very dark* (said of the night) 778⁵
- عَثَر. عَثَرَاتٌ — لَا تَعْلُ عَثَرَةً تَعِيسٍ — i. e. *may he fall irretrievably!* 25¹³, pl. عَثَرَاتٌ *mischances* (of war) 453⁹ (= 1074⁵)
- عَثَارٌ *unlucky* 877¹²
- عَثُرٌ *prone to stumble* 923¹
- عَثِيرٌ *a dust-cloud* 648¹⁹ 765 notes² (as var.) 998¹⁵
- عَثَمَ. عَثَمَ *the condition of a limb that has been broken and badly set* 418¹⁹
(var. عَتَبَ 953⁴)
- عَثَنَ. عَثَنَ *to make to smoke* 220³
- عَثَانٌ (= دُخَانٌ) 220⁴
- عَثَانِيْنٌ (pl. of عَثْنٌ) *beards*, i. e. *trails of flying dust* 291⁵
- عَثَوٌ. عَثَوٌ *hairy* (epith. of the hyaena) 668¹⁴, pl. عَثَوٌ (appl. to human beings) 951⁸
- عَجَبَ. عَجَبٌ construed with إِلَى 629³ 916⁸
- عَجَبٌ — اَلْعَجَبُ اَلْعَجَابُ — 441¹⁴, يَا عَجَبَا or يَا عَجَبِي 394⁴ (= 699⁷) 447³
- عُجُوبٌ (pl. of عَجَبٌ) *buttocks* 245³
- أَعَجَبٌ *more pleasing* (with إِلَى) 642²
- عَجَجَ. عَجَجَ i. maṣd. عَجَجَ *to groan* 515¹⁰
- عَجَاجٌ *flying dust* 866⁷ 949⁶, عَجَاجَةٌ *a dust-cloud* 291⁵ 720¹⁴, du. *two lines* (of battle) *where the dust rises* 189¹⁵
- عَجَرَ. اِعْتَجَرَ *to wear a thing as a turban* (with ب of the thing) partic. 191¹⁶
335¹⁴
- عَاجِرٌ or عَاجِرٌ *thick, strong* (said of a hoof) 206¹⁴

عَجَبْر see 1001 notes ⁵

مَعَجَر turban 114¹¹ (= 732¹⁶)

عَجَف. عَجَفَ (= عَجَفِيَّة) *unsteady motion, friskiness* (in a camel) 557¹⁵

عَجَم. عَجَام (= دَكْرٌ غَلِيظٌ) 378¹¹ 398¹¹

عَجَز. عَجَزَةٌ or عَجَزَةٌ the last offspring 653¹¹ cf. ابْنُ عَجَزَةِ أُمِّهِ 1084¹¹

عَجَاز (pl. of عَجَز) the butt-ends of spears 387¹⁰ 391¹³

عَجَعَج. عَجَعَجٌ a screamer i. e. a coward 481¹³

عَجَف. عَجَفَ u. see 566⁸ seq.

عَجِفَ to be lean (said of horses) 566⁷

أَعَجَفَ lean, fleshless 551⁸ 573³, fem. عَجِفَاءُ 877¹²

عَجَلَ. عَجَلَ to anticipate (with acc. or قَبْلَ) 204¹³

عَجَلَ to cause a person to anticipate a thing (with 2 acc.'s) 372⁵: to bring milk early from the pastures partic. 321⁵

أَعَجَلَ to take some one by surprise (with acc.) 1007², with acc. and بَ 1098¹³, أَعَجَلَتْنِي شَيْئُهُا i. e. she miscarried 524¹¹, to take by sur-

prise so as to prevent an act (with 2 acc.'s) 1022¹⁵

أَسْتَعْجَلَ to be taken by surprise 993¹¹

عَجَلٌ (pl. of عَجَلَةٌ) skin-bottles 307²

عَجَالِي (pl. of عَجَلَانُ) 339¹

عَجُولٌ a she-camel bereft of her young 343³

إِعْجَانٌ milk brought early from the pastures 216

عَجَلَز. عَجَلَزَةٌ strong (epith. of a mare) 667⁷

عَجِم. اسْتَعْجِمَ to be mute 60⁸

أَعْجَمٌ unintelligible 43³

- عَجَن. عَجَانٌ (see 163⁸ seq.) 773¹ 845¹⁰ 856¹ 857⁵ 863⁷ 904¹³, حَمْرَاءُ الْعِجَانِ a term of abuse applied to the mother of the poet al-Baṭṭh 118¹⁹ 121⁴ 123¹² 125⁴ 161¹⁴ 162¹ 163⁷ 167⁸ 169⁵ seq. 718¹⁰
- عَدَد. عَدَّ u. to outnumber (?) 392⁴
- عَدَّ to rival in number 326⁹
- عَدَّ multitude, abundance 656¹⁶; see also عَدَادٌ and أَعْدَادٌ
- عَدَادٌ enumeration 702¹²; a number of objects 731³; pl. of عَدَّ old wells 615⁷
- عَدَّ one who enumerates 628¹⁸ (var. عَدَّ pl. of عَدَّ)
- عَدِيدٌ host, multitude 994⁷ 9
- عَدَّانٌ time, period 217 621⁵
- أَعْدَادٌ (pl. of عَدَّ) old wells 166⁶
- عَدَس. عَدَسٌ continual 24⁶ Zaj. 24
- عَدَف. عَدَوْنَةٌ see عَدَوْنَةٌ
- عَدَل. عَدَلَ i. to ride with a person or thing (acc.) on opposite sides of a beast 530¹ cf. عَدَلَ وَطِيهَ 604¹³, hence to maintain in a state of equilibrium 576⁴, to equal in value 808¹⁴ 834³ (?): to compare one object with another (with acc. and ب) 465⁹ 467⁵ 570⁹ 692¹⁴ 893⁵ (= 856⁸), pass. 871¹⁶, with acc. and لَ 1037¹¹, with ب only (شَيْئًا being understood) 249⁷: to turn to one side (trans.) 449⁶ 497⁷, to remove 605¹ 843⁵: to hesitate 612 notes ⁵ (= 635¹² 1034¹⁰): to desist (absol.) 198¹: to assign, apportion, pass. with لَ 293¹⁵ 294⁸
- عَدَلَ to balance objects (acc.) on each side of a beast 215¹⁴
- عَدَلَ to ride with a person or thing (acc.) on opposite sides of a beast 604¹³, partic. 126⁹, to balance 623¹⁶, to equal 628¹⁵ 871¹⁵
- أَعْدَلُ to withdraw, desist (said of a stallion) 843^d

أَعْتَدَلَّ to sit up 345⁵: to become even 808⁵

عَدْلٌ half a load (on a beast) 801¹⁰, one who rides as counterpoise to another 145¹⁹ 146¹, du. 923¹¹, pl. أَعْدَالٌ 526¹⁰

عَدِيلَةٌ a woman who rides as counterpoise 217⁶

أَعْدَالٌ (pl. of عَدْلٌ?) things assigned to a person 294⁷ 318¹⁵ (?)

عَدْنٌ. مَعْدِنٌ a place where a thing is kept 287⁹: pl. مَعْدِنٌ origins, i. e. illustrious genealogies 146¹² (see Additions and Corrections) cf. 328¹

عَدُوٌّ. عَدَا ١١. لَمْ تَعْدُ أَنْ أَفْرَشَ عَنِيَا الصَّقَلَةَ. عَدَا i. e. they have only just been sharpened 663³⁷

عَدَى to let pass, ignore a fault 220¹⁵

عَدَى to attack 824⁵

أَعَدَى to infect with a malady 524¹⁶ 1026³, metaph. 135¹⁵: to aid (with acc.) 920⁹

تَعَدَى to act unjustly (with عَلَى) 534⁵

تَعَادَى to race with one another (said of horses) 312⁴ 579¹³

أَعْتَدَى to go beyond the mark (in shooting arrows) 795¹

عَدٌ immoderate, excessive 91⁴: عَدِيَّةٌ as subst. damage, harm 362⁶, pl.

عَوَادٍ in the phrase كَيْسِرُ عَوَادٍ birds of prey 228¹⁷: عَدِيَّةٌ as coll., see عَدْوِيَّةٌ below

عَدْوَةٌ see 281²

عَدْوَى contagion 14¹⁰

عَدْوِيَّةٌ coll. camels that feed on sweet herbage 40² (syn. عَدِيَّةٌ and خَلِيَّةٌ)

أَعْدَا (pl. of عَدَى) the sides of a valley 280¹⁷ 415¹⁰

عَذَبٌ. عَذَابٌ adj. sweet, used as sing. 548¹⁵, as pl. 1037⁵

عذر. تَعَذَّرَ *to resist, التَّعَذَّرَ بِشَيْءٍ resisting long, hard to overcome* 952¹

عَذِيرٌ *state, condition* 11¹ 39⁴ seq. [cf. Wellhausen "Lieder der Hudhailiten" p. 67 line 20 *وَعَذِيرُهُمْ حَتَّى الْبَيْتِ* — the passages cited by Wellhausen "Muhammed in Medina" p. 211 note 1 admit of the same interpretation]

مَعْذُورٌ *one who suffers from inflammation (عُدْرَةٌ) of the throat* 937⁶
(= 779¹³)

عَذْظٌ. عَذِيْظٌ see 279¹² seq.

عَذْفٌ. عَذْوَقَةٌ *a morsel of food* 89¹⁵

عَذْفَرٌ. عَذْفِرَةٌ *a strong she-camel* 192³ (= 235¹⁹)

عَذَقٌ. عَذَقْتُ, عَذَقْتُ see 478¹⁵ seq.

عَذَلٌ. مُعَذَّلٌ *blamed i. e. amorous* 271⁶

عَذَمٌ. عَذَمَ i. *to bite with the side of the mouth* 293⁶, *to snap at a person*
(acc.) 1062⁸, maṣd. عَذَمَ ibid.

عَوَازِمٌ (pl. of عَوَازِمَةٌ) *epith. of ladies* 765⁵

عِذَامٌ (= عِضَامٌ) 1015 notes⁴ (as var.)

عَذُومٌ *prone to bite* 93¹⁰

عَرَبٌ. أَعْرَبَ *to speak plainly, metaph.* 147⁵: مُعَرَّبٌ *one who keeps Arabian horses*
(عَرَابٌ) 881¹⁰

عَرَبٌ *a mass of water* 67 seq.

أَعْرَابٌ (pl. of أَعْرَابٌ) 557⁸ 807⁶

عَرَبْدٌ. عَرَبْدٌ (or عَرَبْدٌ) *a kind of snake, said to be identical with the حَقَاتُ* 5¹

عَرَجٌ. عَرَجٌ u., عَرَجٌ see 474⁸

عَرَجٌ (pl. of عَرَجٌ) *limping (said of hyaenas)* 180¹ 378⁸

عَرَجٌ (pl. of عَرَجٌ) *flocks of sheep* 103³

أَعْرَاجٌ (pl. of عَرَجٌ) *valleys(?)* 106⁴

مَنْعَرَجٌ *a bend, a corner of a valley* 678⁶

عَرَدَ *to flee* 23⁴ 481¹³ 487² 509⁹ 540⁹: *to become strong* 169¹³

عَرَدَ see 169¹⁴: pl. عُرُودٌ (= أَبْعُرٌ) 527 notes² (as var.)

عَرْدٌ *thick, stout* (epith. of a bow-string) 642¹², see also 916¹²

عَرْدٌ *id.* (epith. of the بَنْزُرُ) 542¹⁶

عُرُودٌ see 916¹²

عَرَرٌ *أَعْتَرَّ* see 423⁶

عَرَّ *mange* 124³ 524¹⁶ 543⁸ 554¹⁰

عَرَّ see 124⁴ 525¹ 554¹¹

عَرَّ *mange* 39⁴: *harm* 274¹³: see also 525³

عَرَارَةٌ *supremacy, lordship* 496¹⁸

مَعَرَّةٌ *harm* 360³

عَرْزَمٌ *stout, strong* pl. fem. 402⁶ (= 900¹)

عَرَسَ *to become difficult* (syn. عَسَرَ) 358¹⁹

عَرَسَ *to make a halt, to lodge* 32¹⁵ 122¹⁵, see 558¹⁰ (read آخِرَ) 756¹⁸

أَعْرَسَ *to cohabit* (with ب) *partic.* 197⁹

عَرَائِسُ (pl. of عَرَسٌ) *brides, metaph. applied to hyaenas over a corpse* 180¹

عَرِشٌ (pl. of عَرِشٌ) *booths, huts* 123² (as var.)

عَرِيشٌ *a kind of litter for women* 955⁷ (cf. 957¹¹) 1026 notes⁵

عَرِصٌ *عَرِصٌ, عَرِصٌ* see 133¹² seq.

عَرَصَاتٌ (pl. of عَرَصَةٌ) *open spaces in an encampment* 133¹¹ 909⁵ 1004²

مَعْرَض see 133¹³ seq.

عَرَض. عَرَض i. *to review, inspect* 221³: *to come to* عَرَضَات (i. e. the region in which Mecca and Medina are situated, see Lisān IX 35⁷ seq.) 153¹⁷ 219¹⁹

عَرَض *to make indistinct* (applied to writing) 42 notes⁴ seq. (as var.)

عَرَض *to walk by the side of* some one (acc.) 64⁷ 235¹² 294⁷ 1070¹⁵, metaph. 43³

أَعْرَضَ *to attack*, اِعْتَرَضَ بْنَ سَيْفٍ 1070¹⁰

سَتَعَرَضَ *to enter a place at random* (with acc.) 634¹⁴, maṣd. 618⁹: *to attack indiscriminately* 930⁵, maṣd. 731⁵

عَرَضًا adv. *in kind* (said of a payment, as opposed to عَيْنًا or عِيَالًا "in ready money", see Aghānī VII 187²²) 633⁷

عَرَضُ the odour of the body 849¹² (see 137⁸ seq.)

عَرَضَةٌ an object of attack 757¹², hence capable of enduring a thing (gen.) 757¹⁴

عَرَضِيٌّ a kind of cloth 635⁵, see Lisān IX 47¹⁶

عَرَضِيٌّ restive (said of a camel) 184⁶

عَرَضٌ cloud, metaph. army 481⁷ 646⁷ 971⁵ 1021⁹: pl. عَوَارِضُ the surface of a cloud 499⁶

عَرَضَةٌ a rafter, i. e. a piece of wood which forms part of the roof of a litter (قَوَدَج) 235¹⁰

عَرَضًا adv. *obliquely*, i. e. *without marriage* 996¹²

مَعْرَاضٌ a kind of featherless arrow 933⁵

عَرَعَر. عَرَعَر coll. cypresses 674²

عَرَعَرٌ the summit of a mountain 213¹⁷, pl. عَرَاعِرُ metaph. distinguished persons 300¹

عَرَفَ . عَرَفَ to smell of something (acc.) 613, cf. 1715 and Lisān XI 14516 seq.

عَرَفَ to cause some one to experience something (with acc. and ب) 2747, pass. 5427: to go to ʿArafat 5516 5727

تَعَرَّفَ to recognise (with acc.) 92311

اِعْتَرَفَ to submit patiently (?) 3615

عَرَفَ fair treatment (as opposed to نُكِرَ) 40917, اِنْعَرَفَ one who utters what is just 5644

عَرَفَ enduring patiently (with ل) 75213

عَرُوفَ id. (with acc.) 6138

اِعْرَفَ crested (epith. of a camel's hump) 5609: fem. عَرْنٌ (epith. of the hyaena) 3313

اِعْرَافَ (pl. of عَرَفَ or عَرَفَ) crests, manes, applied to dust-clouds 5374, to the streaks of the dawn 63419, to the ridges of hills 6879

مَعْرِفَ friendship, intimacy 10582

مَعْرِفَةٌ a trace of an encampment 866712, pl. مَعْرِفٌ 26912

اِنْمَعْرِفَ see Index IV

عَرَفِجَ . عَرَفِجَ a kind of shrub used for fuel 43519 996 notes 5, nom. unit. عَرَفِجَةٌ 43518

عَرَقَ . عَرَقَ coll. birds sitting in a line 101111: عَرَقٌ اِنْخِلَالٌ a gift bestowed in friendship 969

عَرَقَ descent, lineage 58915 7673 8001 10271, pl. عُرُقٌ 8001 8069, or اِعْرَاقٌ 6111, اِعْرَاقُ النَّبِيِّ i. e. Adam 62815

عَرَقَ (pl. of عَرَفَةٌ) the pieces of wood which connect the fore-parts of a camel's saddle 1707: the cross-pieces of a bucket, عَرَفِيٌّ اِسْوَدَمُ the cross-pieces to which the cords are fastened 10945

- مَعْرِفٌ coll. inhabitants of the 'Irāk 645³
- عَرَبٌ. عَرُوبٌ craft, cunning 97⁷
- عَرَكَ. اِعْتَرَكَ to meet one another 1043⁴
- عَرَكَ struggle, contest 586¹
- عَرَكَ the pressing, jostling of a crowd 263⁷
- عَرَائِكَ (pl. of عَرِيَّةٌ) the bases of a camel's hump 596¹⁵
- مَعْرَكَةٌ halting-place 491⁴
- مَعْتَرِكٌ battle-field 45⁷ 142¹⁸ 242⁵ 507¹² 589² 777¹² 1033⁵ 1070⁸
- عَرَمٌ. عَارِمٌ see 688¹⁴, pl. fem. عَوَارِمٌ harmful 276⁶ 393¹³
- عَرَامٌ harm 274¹³ 688¹³
- عَرَامَةٌ id. 688¹³
- عَرْمَرَمٌ. عَرْمَرَمٌ numerous 458¹²
- عَرْمَسٌ. عَرِمَسٌ a rock, metaph. a strong she-camel 578¹²
- عَرَنٌ. عَرْنِينٌ a nose, metaph. a chieftain 143⁶, pl. عَرْنِينٌ 111⁶
- عَرُونٌ see 170⁹
- عَرُو. عَرَا ū. to come upon some one (acc.) 354², or something 423⁴
- اِعْتَرَى id. 823⁹
- عَرَى (pl. of عَرَوَةٌ) loops of bridles 344¹⁰ 1010¹⁷, loops for binding captives 601¹³ 835²
- عَرَى. اَعْرَى to leave bare, abandon a place (acc.) 513¹⁴
- اِعْرَوَى to ride a beast (acc.) without a saddle 184⁶
- عَارٍ bare i. e. fleshless 181⁴, pl. fem. عَوَارٍ naked (said of swords) 237¹⁴
- عَرَى a beast ridden bare-backed 57⁸, pl. اَعْرَافٌ naked (said of women) 477² (see 476⁹)

- مَعْرَى the exposed parts of the body 444⁷
- عَرَبَ a man who drives camels to pasture 221¹⁵; an unmarried man 1097⁷
- عَارِبَ coll. camels that spend the night on the pasture-grounds (opposed to مَرَّاحٍ) 815¹⁶; camels that have been pasturing (?) 813¹¹
- مُعَرِّبَ driving camels to pasture, pl. with acc. 154⁴
- عَزَزَ u. to overcome (with acc.) 54⁵ 450⁵ 14, without obj. 450¹⁵ (= 623³): to render victorious (?) 622¹³
- أَعَزَّزْتُ عَلَى how painful it was to me! 585¹⁶ (var. عَزَّزْتُ عَلَى 1069¹⁰)
- عَزَفَ i. to detach oneself, to perform an act of renunciation 548⁶; to whistle, howl (said of desolate places) 599¹⁰ (= 575¹³)
- عَزَلَ (pl. of عَزَلٌ or of أَعَزَلُ) unarmed 709¹³, عَزَلَانٍ id. 892²
- مَعَاذِلُ (pl. of مَعَاذٍ) cowards, helpless men 956¹⁶, مَعَاذٍ id. 561⁴
- عَزَمَ to act deliberately (absol.) 922⁹, مَاشِدٍ 1015¹¹, مَعْتَزِمُ الْحَبَارِ one who marches steadily over unsafe ground 247⁵
- عَزِيمَ determination, resolve 38¹ 719⁶
- عَزَا u. to trace a man's descent from some one (with acc. and لِي) 379⁷
- أَعْتَرَيْتُ to claim descent from some one (with لِي) 328¹⁰; to claim kinship with a tribe 766 notes ² (as var.), مَنِ أَنْتَ مُعْتَرٍ (= لَيْمَنْ أَنْتَ مُعْتَرٍ) 379⁶ (text doubtful)
- عَزَى patience, fortitude 962⁵ 965⁴
- عَسَبَ the stalk of the papyrus 61⁶
- عَوْسَجَ a kind of plant 306³ 307¹
- عَسَرَ to reduce to straits (with acc. of the person) 324³ اِعْتَسَرَ adv. by force 253¹⁵
- أَعْسَرَ left-handed 661¹⁵ seq.

- أَعْيَسَ (dimin. of أَعْسَر) 116¹²
- عَس. عَس goblet 207¹² 209³ 1060¹ seq.
- عَسَف. تَعَسَّفَ to wander about a place (acc.) 832¹: تَعَسَّفَ trackless (said of a desert) 556³
- عَسِيفَ a menial servant 223¹⁶, fem. عَسِيفَةٌ 495⁴
- تَعَسَّفَ a trackless desert 134⁵
- عَسَق. عَسَق see 29⁵
- عَسَقَل. عَسَقَل (pl. of عَسَقَل) a sort of truffles 162¹² seq.
- عَسَكَ. عَسَكَ to cling to an object (with ب) 29⁴ 30⁴ 1011⁶
- عَسَكَر. عَسَكَر to throw the arm (acc.) round a person 493¹³ (text doubtful)
- عَسَكَرَان see 284²
- عَسَل. عَسَل see 813⁴
- عَسَم. عَوَاسِم (pl. of عَسَمَة) hard (said of spears) 387¹¹ 748 notes³ (in both cases as var.)
- عَسَو. عَسَا u. to become hard (said of a bone) 604¹⁷: عَاسِي thick, coarse (epith. of the بَطْن) 170⁷, عَاسِي العُرْوَة id. (?) 544⁷
- عَشَر. عَشْرَ an interval of ten (i. e. nine) days 458⁵, pl. عَشْرَ periods of ten days (?) 102⁵: a broken fragment, بَرْمَة عَشْرَ a shattered cooking-pot 852⁶
- عَشْرَ (pl. of عَشْرَة) a kind of tree 542³
- عَشْرَ (pl. of عَشْر) tenth parts, i. e. a small proportion 539¹⁷
- عَشْرَاءُ a she-camel that is pregnant during ten months 88⁷, du. عَشْرَايَ 697⁷, pl. عَشْرَاءُ 25 notes³ (as var.) 332⁷, or عَشْرَاوَات (sic leg.) 227⁸
- عَشِيرَ companion (applied to a husband) 847⁹ 849⁷: the howl of the hyaena, hence lamentation 926⁸: explained by مَسْم (?) 932⁵

عَشِيرَةٌ see 73⁴

تَعَشِيرٌ the howl of the hyaena 932⁶ (as var.), see 926⁹

مَعَشَرٌ a man whose camels have had young and yield milk 1022¹²

مِعْشَارٌ see 540¹

عَشَقَ. تَعَشَّقَ (= عَشَقَ) with acc. 1093⁴

عَشَوَ. عَشَى to provide with a supper, to feed (with acc.) 72¹⁵

أَعَشَى to blind (with acc.) 606⁵ (cf. 650⁵)

تَعَشَى to sup on a thing (acc.) 695², to graze in a place (acc.) 57¹¹

عَوَاشٍ (pl. of عَاشِيَةٌ) camels that graze in the evening 864⁴

عَشِيَّةٌ adv. in the evening 189⁷

عَصَبَ. عَصَبَ i. عَصَبَ السَّلَاطَةِ 355³ seq., see Lisān II 93⁵ seq. — a synonymous phrase is لَحْرَمَتَكُمْ حَرَمَ السَّلَاطَةِ Mubarrad 49¹⁵ 216⁹ seq.

عَصَبٌ a haze in the sky 522 notes¹ (as var.): a kind of cloth 995⁸

عَصَابٌ a bandage put on the nose of a she-camel 434¹

عَصَابَةٌ a bandage worn on a helmet 583², or round the forehead 657¹⁵,
pl. عَصَائِبُ turbans 814³: a crowd, an army 585¹⁹ (= 1069¹⁴), pl.
troops of pilgrims 954⁸, flocks of birds 680⁵

عَصَوِيٌّ see 437¹⁴

أَعْتَصَبًا adv. perforce 437¹² (var. اُعْتَصَبًا)

مَعْتَصَبٌ bound with a diadem 184¹⁵

عَصَبَصَ. عَصَبَصَ disastrous 245⁸

عَصَدَ. عَصَدَاتٌ see 795⁸

عَصَرَ. عَصَرَ i. to close the eyes 93¹³

تَعَصَّرَتْ said of a woman 1001¹⁵

أَعْتَصِرُ — إِذَا الْعِيدَانُ تُعْتَصَرُ when the pieces of wood are pressed, i. e.
when the qualities of men are tested 260³, see the foot-note and
cf. 931¹⁵, Ibn Hishām 799¹⁶, Mubarrad 534¹: لَاحِظٌ مُعْتَصِرٌ i. e.
wine 141⁵ seq.

عَصَارَةٌ character, inherited qualities 544¹⁶ 996¹⁰

مَعَاصِرُ (pl. of مَعَصَرٌ?) garments of striped cloth 1078⁹

مِعْصَارٌ a wine-press 342³

عَصْفَرُ. اَلْعَصَائِرُ a certain breed of camels (so called on account of their swiftness
388⁵ 661¹³

عَصَلَ. أَعْصَلَ hardest 855¹¹: crooked 661¹¹ 904⁴, pl. عَصَلٌ 135² 914 notes² seq.
(as var.)

عَصَمَ. أُعْصِمَ to be bound with a cord (عَصَمٌ), said of a skin-bottle 531⁸,
partic. 194¹¹

عَوَاصِمُ (pl. of عَاصِمَةٌ) fortresses 394⁹

عَصَامٌ a cord (for fastening a skin-bottle) 627¹⁰, pl. عَصَمٌ 117¹

عَصِيمٌ scar 124³, mark, trace 893³

أَعْصَمٌ a mountain-goat 81¹⁰

مَعَاصِمُ (pl. of مَعْصَمٌ) wrists 507¹² 720¹³ 755¹⁵

عَصَوَ. عَصَا u. to strike with a sword (with ب) 711⁵

عَصَى id. (absol.) 196⁹, with ب 226⁶ (= 684¹⁵) 762¹³ 957⁹

أَعْتَصَى to use a thing (acc.) for striking 111¹⁴

عَدَا metaph. power 923¹ seq.: شَفَّ الْعَدَا he caused a separation 7²:

أَلْقَتْ عَدَا she settled down 676⁹: pl. عَدَا applied to swords 65¹⁰

عَصِيَّةٌ (dimin. of عَصَا) 355³

عَصَبٌ. عَصَابٌ (pl. of عَصَبٌ) sharp (epith. of swords) 1030⁶

أَعْصَبَ broken (said of a horn) 147⁹

عَصَدَ . عَصَدَ du. *two portions* (?) 681⁸ — in the foot-note بَنَكْنَبِينَ is = بَنَكْنَبِينَ
أَعْصَدَ (pl. of عَصَدَ) the *fore-legs* of camels 557⁹: for the phrase قَتَّ فِي
قَتَّ see under قَتَّ

مِعَصَدَ a *bracelet worn on the upper arm* (syn. ذُمْلَجٌ) 800¹⁵, pl. مِعَصَدَاتُ
986¹

عَضَرَفَ . عَضَرَفَ (= عَجَانٌ) 1017⁷

عَضَرَضِي id. 441⁵

عَضُرُوفَ a *camp-follower* 476⁵ 704⁴, pl. عَضَرُوفَاتُ 91⁹ 245³ (text doubtful)
605¹⁶ 704², hence *cowards, weaklings* 833¹ 1042⁷: pl. fem. عَضَرُوفَاتُ
442⁶

عَضَضَ . عَضَضَ a. metaph. to *wear away, consume* 74¹⁵, maṣd. عَضَضَ 556¹⁰: construed
with ب of the object 316⁵ (= 583¹⁵) 507¹¹

أَعْصَى causat. with 2 acc.'s 835⁶, with acc. and ب 803²

تُعْصِرُصَ coll. a *kind of date* 611¹⁷ 612²

عَصَلَ . عَصَلَ to *become too narrow, to become unendurable* to some one (said
of a place, with من of the pers.) 1024¹⁷, مَعْصَلٌ narrow i. e. *crowded*
602¹³: to *give birth with difficulty* 303¹, مَعْصَلٌ said of a woman
541¹¹ seq.

أَعْصَلَ to *cause difficulty* to a person (with ب of the pers.) 303¹, مَعْصَلَةٌ
أَنْتَبَهَ said of a she-camel 339⁵, hence مَعْصَلَةٌ *misfortune* 302¹⁶
646¹⁶, pl. مَعْصَلَاتُ 346⁷

تَعَصَّرَ to *become siney* (said of the limbs) 11¹⁷

أَعْصَلَ most *siney* 855¹² (as var.)

عَصَبَ . عَصَبَ *fatigue, exhaustion* (in a camel) 953⁵ (as var.)

عَضَفَ. عَضَفَ i. *to begin afresh, renew a contest* (acc.) 575¹⁰ 598⁵ 871⁴: *to attack afresh* (with ل of the pers.) 871¹³

عُضْفٌ (pl. of عَضُوفٌ) *generous, munificent* 664¹⁶

عَاطَفَ *bending the neck* (epith. of a gazelle) 618³, pl. عَوَاطِفُ 813: *recurring, beginning afresh* عَوَاطِفُ الْكُرُوبِ 871⁴

عَضِيفَةٌ see 565¹²

مُعَضِفٌ *one who returns to the attack* 575¹⁰

مُعَضَفٌ *bent, curved* 565¹⁰

عَضَلٌ. عِظَلٌ *lofty* 186¹⁰ 224¹³

مُعَاطِلٌ (no singular) *those parts of the body which are uncovered* 630¹⁵

عَطِنَ. أُعْطِنَ *to be allowed to remain at the watering-place or to return to it* (said of camels) 55¹⁶

عَنُو. عَنَا n. *to stretch out the neck* (with ب) 136¹³, partic. pl. fem. عَوَاتٍ *stretching the neck* 423¹⁵

أَعْطَى with ب of the object 839⁴, with acc. of the person and ب of the thing 757⁵ (see s. v. خَرَامَةٌ) 809⁷, حَتَّى يُعْضُونَهُمْ بِأَيْدِيهِمْ *till they surrender to you* 1088¹²: applied to a wife (with acc. of the husband) 650¹⁶, cf. 691³

عَنَا (= عُنَا) 618⁶: du. *double pay* (given to soldiers) 1090¹⁵

عَضَلَ. تَعَاطَلَ *to cling to one another* (said of dogs) 797¹, partic. pl. fem. 773¹⁵: metaph. *to compete with one another* 581¹

عُتَالٌ (= مُعَاطَلَةٌ) 279³: for جَرَادٌ عُتَالٌ see 179¹²

عُتَالِي (pl. of عَاطِلٌ) — يَوْمُ الْعُتَالِي the name of a well-known battle 580¹⁷ seq., also 74¹ 585¹ 586⁸

عَضَمَ. تَعَاضَمَ *to compete with one another* 11⁵ 997¹⁰: *to appear dangerous* 498²⁰

عَظْمٌ *the greater part* 405^s

مَعْنَمٌ *a difficult enterprise* 54^s 765⁴

عَعِي. عَوْرُ see under عَوْرُ

عَقَبٌ. عَقَبٌ (pl. of عَقَبٌ) *intestines* 692³ 734^s

عَفَرٌ. عَفَرٌ i. *to stain with dust* 241² 242²⁰ 795¹¹ 1037⁵

عَفَرٌ intrans. *to roll oneself in the dust* 1000⁷

عَتَفَرٌ *to seize, appropriate (with acc.)* 515^s

عَفَرٌ see 795¹⁴ 1000⁹

عَفَرٌ *a kind of wood of which fire-sticks were made* 641⁴

أَعْفَرٌ *reddish-brown* (epith. of an antelope) 621⁶, pl. عَفَرٌ 755¹⁰

بَعْفَرٌ *a kind of antelope* 923²

عَفَفٌ. عَفَفٌ i. *to keep aloof from a person* (with عَنِ) 986¹²

أَعْفَفٌ — أَعْفَفٌ *his unselfish conduct* 58¹⁹ (= 785¹), cf. Lisān V 111²⁰

عَفَلٌ. عَقْلٌ (= عَجَبٌ) 221¹⁵

عَقْلَةٌ 261³ (as var.), see foot-note

عَقْلَاءُ *a woman suffering from hernia* (عَقْلَاءُ) 524^s

عَقْلَقٌ. عَقْلَقٌ (= فَرْجٌ وَسِعَ) see 261 notes²

عَفِنٌ. عَفِنَ *to become rotten* 672¹⁷

عَفَوٌ. عَفَى *to efface the memory of a thing* (with عَنِ) 1042¹⁶

أَعْفَى *to spare, deal gently with a beast* (acc.) 306⁹

أَعْتَفَى *to seek food* (said of wild animals) 196¹⁰, *to devour* (with acc.)

1018¹⁶, partic. applied to men 563¹⁴

عَفَرٌ *the first run of a horse* 43¹⁵ 418¹⁵

- عَب seeking food, عَبَّ النَّصِير 195¹⁵, pl. عَبَّيَات 603³ 763⁴
- عَقْرَات (pl. of عَقْرٌ) choicest portions of water 496²⁰
- عَقْرَات (pl. of عَقْرٌ or عَقْرٌ) young asses 627¹⁶ 712⁶
- عَقَب. عَقَبَ to do something a second time 20¹⁵; to bind a lance with sinews (عَقَبَ) 235⁵
- عَقَبَ to allow a person to take his turn in doing something (with acc. of the pers.) 66¹³; to give something to a person as a compensation for something else (with 2 acc.'s and مِنْ) 411⁸
- عَقَبَ the second run of a horse 43¹⁵ 247³
- عَقَابٌ a banner 437⁸ 666¹² (?) 972¹⁰ 1024¹⁹ (?) 1037⁹, pl. عَقَابَانِ 148⁹
- مُتَعَقِّبٌ one who searches carefully (?) 947²
- يَعْقِيبُ (?) 691 notes³ — var. الْعَرَقِيبُ in Hell loc. cit.
- عَقِبَل. عَقَابِلُ (= عَقَابِيلُ, said to be a pl. of عَقْبِيلٌ or عَقْبِيَّةٌ) the after-effects of a malady 632⁴
- عَقَد. عَقَدَ i. to fix one's mind on a thing (?), with acc. 544²
- أَعْتَقَدَ to obtain an assurance from some one (with عَلَى) 727⁵
- عَقْدٌ the use of the fingers to express numbers 199⁶
- عَقْدٌ a twist (in the veins) 844¹³
- عَقْدٌ (= حَقْدَةٌ q. v.) 73¹³
- عَقْدَاتُ الْعَرَائِمِ — عَوَاقِدُ (= عَوَاقِفُ q. v.) fixed resolutions 344⁷; epith. of gazelles 8¹⁴
- عَقِيدٌ an ally 410¹⁴
- أَعْقَدُ a dog that walks with his tail over his back 801²
- مَعْقِدٌ that part of the neck where a necklace is fastened 630¹⁸ (see 433¹³), pl. مَعَقِدٌ 986² (as var.)

عَقَرَ. عَقَرَ i. *to stop, arrest the progress* of some one (with ب) 216⁵

عَقَرَ *to compete with* some one (acc.) *in slaughtering camels* 626³ 941⁹

999¹⁴, maṣḍ. مَعْقَرَةٌ 413¹⁸ seq. (= 1070⁷) 941¹² 999¹⁵, كِتَابُ الْمَعْقَرَاتِ mentioned by Sa'dān ibn al-Mubārak 414²

عَقَرَ rape 341¹⁸ 593² 596² 708¹⁵ 778² 845⁶ 936¹¹: *a compensation paid for a rape* 251⁹ 398⁸ 593⁸ 1001²

عَقَارُ — دَارُ الْعَقَارِ see Index IV

عَقُورٌ one who is wounded 15²

عَقِيرَةٌ victim 93⁴ 196¹² 596³: *the voice* of a singer 308¹⁶ 884² (?)

مَعْقَرٌ mangled, grievously wounded 997⁵ (var. مَعْقَرٌ)

مَعْقِرٌ (pl. of مَعْقَرٌ) men who slaughter camels 953³ (= 418¹⁵)

عَقَلَ. عَقَلَ i. trans. *to tie up the leg of* a camel (acc.) 88² 661¹⁰: intrans. *to shrink* (said of the shade at noon) 8¹¹, *to seek refuge* (with إِلَى) 92¹, pass. used impersonally 188¹¹

اِعْتَقَلَ *to tie up* an animal 1047¹², partic. used metaphorically 296¹⁸

عَقْلٌ a cord for tying an animal 88⁴, worn by a man round his waist 1043², du. 661¹⁰, pl. عَقْلٌ 662⁹

عَقِيلَةٌ the noblest woman of a tribe 473¹¹ (= 703⁴) 598⁵ 806¹⁵, pl. عَقَائِلُ 605¹²

مَعْقِلٌ refuge, means of escape (applied both to persons and to things) 10⁵ 224⁶ 603¹⁴ 636¹⁷ 1024¹⁶, pl. مَعَقِلٌ 196⁹ 274¹⁶ 278¹⁰ 603¹⁴ 622⁶ 636¹⁷ 649⁵ 970¹⁶

مَعْقَلٌ (pl. of مَعْقِلٌ) camels given as a compensation for murder 613⁸

عَكَبَسَ. عَدَابَسَ see 51¹⁷

عَدَرَ. اِعْتَدَرَ *to be filled with tumult* (said of a battle-field) 666⁶

- عَكْر retreat, withdrawal 1043¹⁰
- عَكْر numerous (said of camels) 1079⁹
- عكس. عَكَسَ a certain mode of tying camels, see 756⁹ seq.
- عَكُوسَةٌ camels tied up 756⁶
- عكظ. عَكِظَ عَرَبِيٌّ 316¹²
- عكك. عَكَّ see 712 notes³
- عَكَّوْنٌ hard (said of the ground) 840⁶
- عكل. عَكَلَ to be tied up (said of camels) 190¹
- عكم. اَعْتَكَمَ to load camels (absol.) 1059⁹
- عَم load, du. عَمِي عَمِي like two bundles borne by an ass 20³
- عكس. عَكِسَ see 51¹⁷ (read عَكِيسٌ وَعَكِيسٌ)
- عكن. عَكَّنَ ibid.
- علب. عَلَبَ to scar 122³
- عَلَبَ a scar 122⁴ (as var.) 933¹³, pl. عَلُوبٌ 826⁸
- عَلْبَةٌ a milk-pail 333⁶ 447⁹, pl. عَلَابٌ 101⁶ 447⁸ 1020⁸
- عَلَابٌ a mark branded on an animal 451⁶
- مَعْلُوبٌ a sword bound with a tendon (عَلْبَاءُ) 80⁷ (=768⁹)
- علث. عَلَثَ i. see عَلَثَ
- مُعْتَلِثٌ see مُعْتَلِثٌ
- علج. عَلَجَ to expose oneself to a thing (acc.) 950¹⁵
- عَلَجَ (pl. of عَلَجَةٌ) foreign women 322⁴ 1068⁷
- مُعْتَلِجٌ thick, strong 682¹¹
- مُعْتَلِجٌ an accumulation of sand-hills 166¹

عَلِدَ. عَلَوٌ *huge* (epith. of a mountain) 609³, see also 916 notes ²

عَلَوٌ see 916¹¹ seq.

عَلَنَدَى *a kind of shrub* (which when burnt produces much smoke) 102¹

عَلَدَ. عَلَوٌ (= عَلَوٌ) 916¹⁰

عَلَطَ. عَلَطٌ (= عَضَلٌ) *bare* (said of a beast without a saddle) 184⁶

عَلَقَ. عَلَقَ u. *to allow one's camels to eat the leaves of trees* (with acc. of the trees) 48¹⁸ (= 783¹)

عَلَقَ *to be encumbered with a thing* (acc.) 838¹²: to be suspended from a thing (acc.) 1010¹⁵

عَالَقَ *to be responsible for a thing*, أَنْتَ مُعَالَقٌ 1082⁵ (text doubtful)

أَعْلَقَ *to effect a capture* (said of one who lays a trap) 682¹³

عَلَقَ — عَلَقَ مَصْنَعَةً see under ضَنَّ

عَلَقَ fastened to something (with ب) 304¹

عَلَائِقُ (pl. of عِلَاقَةٌ) *bonds of affection* 61¹⁰

مَعَالِقُ (pl. of مَعْلَقٌ) *small milk-pails* 786⁶

مَعَالِيقُ (pl. of مَعْلَقٌ) *things that hang upon a beast of burden* 217⁴

عَلَكَ. عَلَكَ u. *to gnaw, chew* 998¹⁰

عَلَدَ. عَلَدَ (= لَعَدَ) 322¹¹ 334¹⁰

عَلَّلَ *to offer a thing repeatedly to a person* (with acc. of the pers. and ب of the thing) 775², pass. (with ب) 619¹⁴

عُلَانَةٌ *the remainder of a thing* 25¹⁷: *the second run of a horse* 163⁷
387¹ 936² 942⁸, pl. عُلَالَتٌ 943⁵

تَعَلَّلَ *talk, conversation* 667⁸

علم. ^{عَلَمَ} to wear a badge (especially in battle) 647¹² seq., partic. 43¹²
601⁴ 747³ 938¹⁴ 993⁵

علم mountain country (opp. to سَبِيلٌ) 471²⁰, pl. أَعْلَامٌ mountains 262⁸

مَعْلَمٌ a place where there are way-marks 55⁹, a well-known place 63⁸ 64¹²:
pl. مَعَالِمٌ traces of encampments 866¹¹

مُتَعَلِّمٌ well-known, familiar to a number of persons مُتَعَلِّمُ النَّفَرِ 879⁷
(sic leg.)

علن. اسْتَعْلَنَ to become manifest 70²

عله. عَلَّيَانٌ frantic 896⁹

علو. عَلَا II. with acc. and بَ 710², with 2 acc.'s 193⁸ 274¹⁶ 700¹⁶

عَلَى — لَا عَلَيَّتْ as an imprecation 544⁵

عُوبِيَ to be raised, lifted (said of a saddle) 756¹⁵

أَعْلَى intrans. to ascend (?) 657²⁰

تَعَلَّى to recover from sickness 1046⁸, see also 338 notes⁵

تَعَالَى to rise (said of the dawn) 49¹¹ (= 783¹⁰) 551⁴ (as var.): to
mount a horse (with عَلَى) 50¹¹: to come 197⁶ 700⁸ 763¹⁶

اِعْتَلَى to ascend (with acc.) 699⁶

عُلَى eminence, nobility 692¹¹ 757¹ 806¹⁵

عَالِيَةٌ, pl. عَلَيَاتٌ high ground 1043⁴: pl. عَوَالٍ lance-heads 45¹¹ 944¹⁰ 1019⁷,
tops of trees 902³ (as var.)

عَلَاةٌ anvil 708¹ 767¹⁰ 801¹² 1033⁸, metaph. a strong she-camel 55⁶

عَلَايَةٌ eminence 699⁴ (var. الْعَلَاةُ)

مَعَالَاةٌ id. 758⁴, pl. مَعَالٍ 758¹ (see 758⁶)

علود. see under علد

- على. عَلَى *to the exclusion of*.... 466¹⁵ 700¹³ 871¹⁶
- عمد. عَمَدَ i. *to cause pain to a person, partic.* 985⁶
- عَمَدَ, maṣd. عَمَدَ, see 985⁷
- عِمَادَ pillar, construed as fem. 352¹
- اَلْعَمُودُ *the dawn* 1007²
- عَمِيدَ metaph. *the chief of a tribe* 572³: coll. *supporters (?)* 836¹⁰
- عمر. عَمَرَ u. *to frequent a place (acc.)* 995¹⁴, metaph. *to devote oneself to a thing* 988¹³
- عَمَارَ (pl. of عَامِرٌ) *pilgrims* 855⁹
- عِمَارَةٌ *a large clan* 326⁹ 615¹²
- عُمُورَ (pl. of عُمُرٌ) *duration* 539⁸
- أَعْمَارَ (pl. of the same) *vital powers* 878¹
- عَمْرَدَ. عَمْرَدَ *far-stretching* (said of a plain) 480¹¹: *swift* (said of a wolf) 486⁵
- عَمَسَ. عَمَسَ *dark, gloomy* (epith. of a day of battle) 955¹⁰
- عمق. عَمِقَ *deep* 226⁵ (as var.)
- عَمِيقَ id. 228¹⁷
- مَعَمِيقَ id. 1046¹²
- مَنْعَمِيقَ id. 915 notes³ (as var.)
- عمل. عَمَلَتَ wages 434¹³
- مَعْمَلَ trodden, frequented (said of a path) 205⁸ 222¹⁸
- مُسْتَعْمَلَاتَ *hard-worked camels* 427¹¹
- يَعْمَلَاتَ id. 345⁵
- عمم. عَمَّمَ *to invest with a turban, metaph. to strike on the head with a sword (with 2 acc.'s)* 364¹⁸

- تَعَمَّ to behave as a kinsman (?) 595¹⁵
- أَعْتَمَّ to put a thing on as a turban, maṣd. used metaphorically 1008¹⁴
- عَامَّةٌ (= عَمٌّ) 428¹⁹
- عَبِيمٌ full-grown (said of herbage) 514⁵
- مَعْمٌ nobly born on the father's side 188⁷ 225⁵
- عَمِيَ to become unrecognisable (with عَلَى) 697¹⁴, hence to become doubtful 660⁹
- عَمَى blindness, ignorance 18⁹ 913¹³
- عَمٌ blind, i. e. regardless (with عَنْ) 906¹²
- عَمَاءٌ a thin cloud 629⁶
- عَمَائَةٌ folly 127¹⁵
- عَمِيَّةٌ id. 980¹³
- عَنْ on my left side 178¹⁶, عَنْ كَلِيبٍ so as to avoid (descent from) Kulaib 383⁴ (= 753⁴ 774⁹): حَلَلْتُ عَنَّا I halted at a little distance from her 436¹⁷
- عَنْبٌ see 170⁹
- عَنْبِلٌ (= بَضْرٌ) 231¹ 261¹, see also 170⁹
- عَنْتٌ injury 953⁵ (as var.)
- عَنْدٌ u. see 987¹²: عَانَدٌ flowing (said of a vein cut open), ذَاتُ عَانَدٍ causing a vein to flow (opith. of a lanceo-thrust) 987⁹, pl. عَنَدٌ flowing veins 493³ (? as var.) 494¹, عَوَانَدٌ id. 591⁹
- عَنَادٌ opposition, contest 492¹⁶
- عَنْدَمٌ a red dye (to which blood is compared) 585¹²
- عَنْزٌ going aside, marching apart from others 227⁷

- عَسٍ. عَسٍ *a strong she-camel* 134 notes² (as var.) 503¹ 754¹⁵
- عَسٍ *an elderly unmarried woman* 27²
- عنصر. عَصْرٌ coll. kinsmen 998⁴
- عنف. عَنَفٌ *to be rude* 577¹³
- عَنَفٌ *to be treated rudely* 564⁴
- عَنِيفٌ *unskilful, clumsy* 419¹, pl. عَنَفٌ 16⁷
- أَعْنَفٌ *id.* 590³
- عنق. عَنَقَةٌ *the hair of the lower lip* 440¹⁴ (= 1053¹¹)
- عنق. عَنَقٌ *a kind of quick pace (in speaking of camels and horses)* 11⁴ 49¹⁶
(= 783¹⁵)
- أَعْنَقٌ (pl. of عَنَقٌ) *necks, metaph. verses carried from place to place*
(as the necks of camels are turned by the riders) 795¹⁶ 880⁵
- عنن. عَنَنَ — عَيْنَ see 52¹³
- عِنَانٌ — شَرَكُ الْعِنَانِ *limited partnership* 1018¹: pl. أَعْنَانٌ *rudders of ships* 354¹⁶
- عنو. عَنِىَ *to be troubled about a thing (with ب)* 499³, maṣd. عَنَدَ 666⁴
- عَالَىَ *to make much of a person (?)* 515⁸
- تَعَنَّىَ *to exert oneself* 745¹⁵ 774⁵ (= 62¹¹), *to toil along* (said of a traveller) 746², *to strive after a thing (acc.)* 827⁵, with لَ 1014⁴
- عَانٍ *a slave (?)* 170¹¹, *a prisoner* 652⁵ 843⁹ 943⁶, pl. عَانَدٌ 18¹⁴ 771¹
- عَنِيبَةٌ *a kind of paste for smearing mangy camels* 330² 406⁷
- عُنُونٌ *the address of a letter* 976¹
- مَعْنَىَ *preoccupied, anxious* 501⁴
- مَعْنَىَ *id.* 572¹⁴ (= 774¹¹)

- المُعْتَبَى a name given by al-Farazdaq to one of his couplets 774⁷
- عَنْجَبٌ. عَوْجَجِيّ a long-necked camel 804⁷
- عَبَدَ. تَعَبَّدَ to inspect (with acc.) 471⁹
- تَعَاوَدَ to pay attention to a thing (acc.), maṣd. 498⁴
- اِسْتَعَبَّدَ to make a person responsible for something (with acc. of the pers. and مِنْ of the thing) 350¹⁶: to impose a condition in the case of a person (with مِنْ of the pers.) 817⁴
- عَبْدَةٌ bond of marriage 804⁹
- عَنِمْ. عِيَاثِمٌ (pl. of عَيْثِمٌ) strong camels 756¹⁵
- عَوَجَ. عَاجٌ ivory 164⁵: coll. bracelets of ivory or tortoise-shell 62⁴ 755¹⁵
- عَوَجَ (pl. of اَعْوَجَ) bending, اَلْعَوَجُ اَعْدَانًا 822³: variable, inconstant 921³
- اَعْوَجِيَّةٌ coll. horses descended from the stallion A'waj 301³ 329⁴, pl. اَعْوَجِيَّاتٌ 16⁵
- عَوَدَ. عَادَ u. to recur (said of maladies, etc.) 632⁴ (cf. عَائِدٌ 981⁶), with acc. of the patient 847⁷: to confer a favour (with ب) 220¹⁶ (as var.)
- تَعَوَّدَ to adopt a thing (acc.) as a custom 310¹⁵ 485¹³
- تَعَاوَدَ — تَعَاوَدُوا السَّلَاحَ each party seized their arms afresh 739⁴
- اِعْتَادَ to visit a place (acc.) frequently 981¹, مُعْتَادٌ ever recurring 981⁶
- عَوْدٌ subst. return, رَجَعَ عَوْدًا عَلَى بَدَنِهِ he returned as he came 85², the conferring of a favour (?) 96³: adj. old, جَمَلٌ عَوْدٌ 661¹¹ (also without جَمَلٌ 217¹³), حَسَبَ عَوْدٌ 622⁵
- عَوْدٌ wood, metaph. character, inherited qualities 931¹⁵, pl. عِيدَانٌ 260³ (see under اَعْتَصِرَ): pl. اَعْوَادٌ pulpits 1013¹⁶
- عَائِيَّةٌ ancient 64¹², of ancient race 376¹⁶ (text doubtful), an ancient building 402¹⁶ 498¹⁷ 757⁹

- عَدِيَّةٌ *ancient renown* 185⁵ 745¹⁵ 1036¹², *an ancient building* 289³ 689¹²
- عَوَاتِدُ (pl. of عَائِدَةٌ) *women who visit the sick* 444¹⁴, *used ironically* 196¹⁰
- عَوْدٌ. تَعَوَّدَ used impersonally 725¹⁴
- عَائِدَةٌ *a female that has recently given birth* (said of an animal) 706¹⁵,
pl. عَوْدٌ (said of women) 275² 765² 872¹²
- عَرٍ. عَارَ *ā. to become blind* (said of an eye) 769¹⁶; *ū. to render blind of one eye* 769¹⁷
- عَوَّرَ *to be driven away, repulsed* 940¹⁰ (read عَوَّرَ and عَوَّرَ), مَعَوَّرَ 1002¹³: مَعَوَّرَ *stopped up* (said of a well) 957⁶ 1022¹⁰
- تَعَوَّرَ *to strike alternately* (with acc.) 362¹⁰ 457³ (= 1077³)
- عَائِرَةٌ — عَائِرَةُ الْعَيْنَيْنِ *a large number of camels* 315¹
- عَرَارٌ subst. *dust in the eyes* (syn. نَدَى) 869²; adj. *cowardly* 195¹⁰
- عَرَاءٌ *injury* 944⁵, *disgrace, scandal* 963⁵
- مَعِيرٌ *suffering injury* 950⁵
- عَوَسَ. عَائَسَ see 813⁴
- عَوَّو. مَعَاٍ *one who utters the cry عَا or عَوَّ* (in driving sheep) 786¹³, *maṣd.* مَعَاعَاٍ 786¹⁴
- عَوَفَ. عَوَفَ *state, condition* 39¹⁰
- عَائِفٌ see under عَيْفٌ
- عَوَقَ. عَاَقَ *ū. to hinder* 1082⁶
- عَوَائِقُ (pl. of عَائِقَةٌ) *accidents, mischances* 779¹⁶
- عَوَّلَ. عَوَّلَ *to ask a person for something* (with عَى of the pers. and بَ of the thing) 415²⁰, مَعَوَّلٌ *a cry for help* 401¹⁸ (cf. 508¹³ seq.)
- عَوَّلَ. عَوَّلَ *a loud cry* 1045⁵

- عَائِلٌ see 813⁴
- مُعِيلٌ *a mourning woman* 531⁴
- عوم . عَوَّاثِمٌ (pl. of عَائِثَةٌ) *swimming* (said of the stars) 391¹⁴, see "Additions and Corrections"
- عون . أَعَانَ *to enable a person to acquire something (with acc. of the pers. and على of the thing)* 466¹⁷
- أَسْتَعَانَ *to seek to acquire (with على)* 645⁵ i. e. "may they never seek to acquire hearing and sight!"
- عَوَانٌ applied to a woman 483⁷ 925¹⁰ (opp. to بَكْرٌ), to a want (حَاجَةٌ) 618⁷, pl. عُونٌ (opp. to أَبْكَارٌ) 856⁹
- عَائِثَةٌ *a herd of asses* 465⁶ 627¹⁶ 712⁶ (on the meaning of this word, see Nöldeke in the Z. D. M. G. XL 163)
- عوى . عَوَّى I. *to howl* 35¹⁰ (= 1016⁶) 62⁶ 279³ 523⁹ (= 908¹⁶) 524¹ (= 908¹⁸), masd. عَوَّى 523¹⁶ 524¹³, partic. عَاوٍ 62⁶ 1015¹⁰ du. 922³
- تَعَاوَى *to howl to one another* (said of dogs) 1071¹⁷ 1072³
- أَسْتَعْوَى *to summon (with acc.)* 240³
- عبد . تَعَبَّدَ *to act unjustly*, الْمُتَعَبِّدُونَ 253⁹ (as var.)
- عِيدَانٌ coll. *tall palm-trees* 890⁴
- عبر . عَبْرٌ *an ass* (as the bearer of a burden) 20³, metaph. 842⁹, pl. أَعْيَارٌ 325¹³ 874² 1042³
- عيس . عَيْسَاءُ *a light-coloured she-camel* 306², pl. عَيْسٌ 134⁵ 272⁵ 1012¹⁵ 1042⁵ 1083⁷
- عيص . عَيْصٌ *a thicket, metaph. a race, a tribe* 64¹⁶ 115¹⁸, 898¹⁰, pl. عَيْصَانٌ 898¹⁰: *distress, adversity* (؟) 672⁵
- عيط . اُعْتَاطَ 800 29¹³

- عَبِطَ ^{٢ ٠ ٥٤} *high* (said of a mountain) 278¹⁰, of a camel 705³, fem. عَبِطَةٌ
 ibid., pl. عَبِطٌ *lordly, majestic* (said of men) 29¹⁰, بِعِيبٍ *with
 outstretched necks* (= بِعَانِقٍ عِيبٌ) 705²
- عِيفَ . عَافَ I. *to augur* 502², عَافَ an *augur* 190¹⁵ 502²
- عِيلَ . عَيْلَ intrans. *to become poor* 586⁵
- عَائِلَ see under عَوَّلَ
- عِيَالَتَ (pl. of عِيَالٌ) *women and children* 420⁴
- مُعِيلَ *one who has a large family to support* 314¹⁷
- عِيمَ . عَامَ A. or I. — آمَ وَعَامَ as an imprecation 925⁵
- أَعَامَ *to deprive of milk* (object understood) 586⁶
- عَيْنَ . عَيْنَ *to discover the apertures in a skin-bottle* (with acc.) 433¹: مَعِينٌ
speckled (said of a garment) 734¹³
- أَعْتَانَ *to act as a spy* (عَيْنٌ) 405⁷, *to spy out a place* (acc.) 148⁶
- عَيْنَ — عَيْنٌ the *evil eye* 190⁶ (cf. 234¹¹): بَعَيْتَنِي مِنْ I *would give
 my eyes for...* 825⁹ (variants بِأُتْلَى and بِتَفْسَى): pl. أَعْيُنَ in
 the phrase بَعَايَانِيَا themselves i. e. *the very same camels* 92¹⁹
 (= بَعَيْنِيَا 93¹)
- عِيَانًا adv. *in ready money* (said of a payment) 742⁵, cf. عَيْنًا Aghani
 VII 187²²
- مَعِينٌ *fresh* (said of water) 646⁷
- مَعِينٌ *unlucky* 907⁷
- عَبِي . عَى imperf. يَعْبِي *to be ambiguous* (with عَلَى of the person) 381⁵ —
 the gloss in Hell loc. cit. explains لا تُجِبْنِي جَوَابَ لَا تُدْرِي ٥
 عَوَّيْ لَا تَعْتَلَّ عَلَيَّ
- أَعْبَى *to be more than a match for a person* (with عَلَى) 471¹: *to be out
 of reach* (with عَلَى) 824⁵

غ

- غَبَّ . ^{غَبَّ} i. *to come to an end* 1034¹¹
- ^{غَبَّ} end, result 16¹³ 541¹⁵ 743⁵: ^{غَدَاةُ الْغَبِّ} on the morning of the second day (?) 765³: pl. ^{أَغْبَابٌ} in the phrase ^{سَارَ أَغْبَابًا} to perform journeys of two days 149⁹
- ^{مَغْبِيَّةٌ} result 453⁹ (= 1074⁵)
- غَبِرَ . ^{أَغْبَرُ} to be covered with dust 138⁹ 810⁷, to be darkened by dust-clouds 560³ 693⁷
- ^{غَابِرٌ} left childless (said of a woman) 586¹⁴ (var. ^{عَابِرٌ}): coll. survivors, the last remnant of a tribe 587⁸
- ^{غَبْرَةٌ} see 45⁹
- ^{أَغْبَرُ} see 42¹¹
- ^{أَغْبَارٌ} (pl. of ^{غَبْرٌ}) remainder of milk left in the udder of a she-camel 1042⁸
- ^{تَغْبِيرٌ} a dust-cloud 498⁸
- ^{مَغْبِرَاتٌ} years of drought 347¹⁰
- غَبَطَ . ^{غَبَطَ} i. *to think a person fortunate* (with acc.) 65⁹
- ^{غَبْطٌ} (pl. of ^{غَبِيطٌ}) water-courses 314⁹
- غَبِنَ . ^{غَبِنَ} deception, disappointment 818⁸, ^{غَبِنًا} adv. *rainily* 1026²
- ^{مَغَابِنٌ} (pl. of ^{مَغْبِنٌ}) groins, of human beings 35⁸ 444¹, of camels 246⁴
- غَبِيَ . ^{غَبِيَ} stupid 305¹⁶
- غَبِيَّةٌ . ^{غَبِيَّةٌ} a shower of rain 290¹³, pl. ^{غَبِيَّاتٌ} 866⁷
- غَثَوَ . ^{غَثَا} scum carried by a torrent 170¹⁴ 513¹¹ 626¹¹, metaph. camp-followers, vagabonds 657⁵

- غَدَدٌ. ^{غَدَدٌ} *a camel seized with pestilence* (غَدَدٌ) 416¹⁷ 863¹⁴
- غَدِرَ. تَغَدَّرَ *to lag behind* 994¹⁴
- غَدَرٌ *a stretch of land abounding in holes (?)* 338⁶
- غُدْرٌ (pl. of غَادِرٌ) *treacherous* 463¹²
- غَدِيرَةٌ *a plaited tress of hair*, du. 547⁷, pl. غَدَائِرُ 1062¹⁵
- غَدَفَ. غَدَفَ u. see 293¹⁶
- مُغَدِّفٌ *one who covers himself with a veil (?)* 593¹⁴
- غَدِفَلٌ. غَدِفَلٌ *adj. hanging loosely* 231¹
- غَدِقٌ. غَوَائِقُ (pl. of غَائِقَةٌ) *streaming rain-clouds* 780³
- غَدَوْ. يَغْدَوْنَهُمُ الْقَتْلُ *to attack in the morning*, with 2 acc.'s 470⁹ cf. 412 notes⁹
- غَادِيَةٌ *eoll. birds that fly forth in the morning* 618¹⁷
- غَدَوِيٌّ see غَدَوِيٌّ
- غَذَنَ. مُغَذٍ *marching quickly* 1092⁹
- غَذَوٌ. (الَّذِي يُفَرِّقُ بَوْلَهُ =) غَدَوَانٌ *epith. of a he-ass or a male antelope* 280⁴ seq.
- غَدَوِيٌّ *foetus (of an animal)* 280¹² (var. غَدَوِيٌّ)
- غَرَبَ. غَرَبَ — سَارَ غَرْبًا *to travel westward* 841⁵; pl. غُرُوبٌ *the sharp edges of the teeth* 499⁶ 551⁸; *buckets i. e. showers of rain* 636¹, *floods of tears* 979¹²
- غَرَبَ *the mud round a cistern* 234¹; *a leathern bucket (?)*, صَغِيرُ الْغَرَبِ 1070¹⁴ (var. صَغِيرُ الْكَرْبِ 418¹⁰)
- غَرَبَةٌ *a distant journey* 134¹⁰; *distance* 825⁹
- غَارِبٌ (pl. of غَارِبٌ) *crests of waves* 467⁶ (as var.) 777¹⁶; *the part*

between the hump and the neck (in a camel) 814¹¹; travellers,
i. e. poems carried from place to place 477¹⁷

غُرَابٌ du. the two lower extremities of the haunches (in a camel) 325⁶,
see 378 71¹⁸: pl. أَغْرِبَةٌ ravens, أَعْرَبُ أَغْرِبَةُ Arabs with negro blood
in their veins 372⁸ seq.

غَرِيبَةٌ an original poem (i. e. a poem composed for the occasion) 62⁵
637, pl. غَرَائِبُ 638 651¹⁴ (as var.)

غَرِبِلٌ مَغْرِبِلٌ vile, contemptible 715^b

غَرِثٌ غَرَثٌ (fem. of غَرْتَانٌ) famished (epith. of a lioness) 822⁴

غَرَاثٌ (pl. of غَرْتَانٌ) said of camels 228⁹

غَرِدٌ تَغَرَّدٌ to coo 479¹

تَغْرِيدٌ the humming of flies 636⁹

مَغْرُودٌ, pl. مَغَارِيدُ, see 162⁷ seq.

غَرٌ n. to induce some one to attack something (with acc. and ب) 261¹¹ 827¹

غَرَّرَ 333² — read غَرَزَا q. v.

أَعْتَرَّ to take by surprise (with acc.) 227⁸, to circumvent 1091¹²

غُرَارٌ lack of milk 252¹⁶

غَرِيبٌ simple-minded, guileless 538³, يَوْمٌ غَرِيبٌ (= غَرِيبَةٌ) i. e.
there are some days when she seems guileless 822¹

أَغْرٌ bright, epith. of the teeth 270⁸, of an illustrious person 696¹⁰ 798¹³
(= 397⁹) 991⁹ 995⁶, of a victory 939⁸, pl. أَغْرٌ of poems 477¹⁰, and
أَغْرَانٌ of faces 1078¹⁶

أَغْرَارٌ (pl. of أَغْرٌ) simple-minded 867¹⁶

غَرَزٌ to abstain from milking a she-camel (acc.) 333² — read غَرَزَا and
see "Additions and Corrections": pass. to be stitched, fastened 634¹

- أَغْتَرَزَ to put the foot into the stirrup 735¹
- غَرَضَ . غَرَضَ to be weary, disgusted 103⁴
- غَرَضَ see 6⁶
- غُرُوضَ (pl. of غَرَضَ) the fore-girths of camels 272⁵ 347⁶
- غَرَضَفَ . غَرَضُوفَ the cartilage of the nose 917¹⁴
- غَرَفَ . أَغْتَرَفَ to draw water 465¹⁶
- غَرَفِيَّةَ a kind of skin-bottle 531⁸
- غَرَفَ . اسْتَغَرَفَ to overwhelm 643¹⁵
- أَغْرُورَقَ to brim with tears (said of the eyes) 168¹⁴, مَعْرُورِقَتَ tearful eyes 345¹⁵
- غَرَقَ — قَدَى غَرَقَ rubbish that has fallen into the water 176¹² (text doubtful)
- غَرَقَدَ . غَرَقَدَ a plant which was used as fuel 480¹³ 787⁹
- غَرَلَ . غَرِلَ see 100¹²
- أَغْرَلُ uncircumcised 231³ (as var.) 669¹⁰ 828¹⁴, pl. غُرْلَانِ 892⁸ (as var.)
- غَرَمَ . غَرَامَ disaster 417 933¹⁴, grief, passion 1005¹¹
- غَرَامَ a debtor 345⁸ 382¹⁴ 390¹¹ 426¹³ 789¹⁷
- مَعْرَمَ id. 1046¹⁴
- غَرَمَلَ . غَرَمَلُ used in speaking of a woman 917⁶
- غَرَنَ . غَرِينِ see 100¹¹
- غَرَنَفَ . غَرَانِيفَ epith. of heroes 818¹⁴
- غَرَوَ . غَرِيَ see 29⁴
- غَزَرَ . أَغَزَرَ to produce much (said of a poet) 1048¹⁰

- غَزَارٌ (pl. of غَزِيرٌ) animals that produce much milk 816⁷ 876⁸
- غَزَلٌ. مَغْزِلٌ a female antelope accompanied by her fawn 212⁵ 617¹⁶ 631¹⁴
- غَزَوٌ. اِغْتَزَى to raid (with acc.) 53⁴ (= 785¹²)
- غَزَى (pl. of غَازٍ) raiders, رَجَعُ الْغَزَى 289¹⁷
- غَسَلٌ. غَسْلٌ washing-mixture 132⁶ 137² 162¹⁶ 163⁵ 397⁴
- غَسُولٌ water for washing 132⁶
- غَشَشٌ. غَشٌ guile 622²
- غَشَّاشٌ subst. haste, a thing done hastily 160¹⁵: adj. scanty (said of sleep) 825⁶
- أَغَشٌ most guileful 946¹⁴
- غَشْمٌ. غَوَاشِمٌ (pl. of غَاشِمَةٌ) doing violence (epith. of spears) 748¹² — variants
الْعَوَاشِمُ and الْعَشَائِمُ
- غَشُومٌ violent, high-handed 97⁶ 742⁶ 748¹⁵ 1046¹⁴: disastrous 1067⁷
- غَشْمٌ. تَغَشَّمٌ to act unjustly 744⁶
- غَشْمَشْمٌ. غَشْمَشْمٌ harsh, violent 355⁴
- غَشَى. غَشَى to cast oneself upon an object (acc.) 355⁴ 823¹⁵, to attack 1075¹⁸
1094¹⁷, to mount hills (acc.) 868¹⁴
- غَوَاشٍ (pl. of غَاشِيَةٌ) epith. of bows or spears 98¹¹ (= 422³ 1072¹⁸):
misfortunes 122⁶
- غَضَبٌ. غَضَبًا adv. perforce 425² 652¹¹ 1017³ 1033¹²
- اِغْتِمَابًا id. 437 notes ² (as var.)
- غَضْرٌ. غَضَارَةٌ luxury 724¹³
- غَضْرَةٌ a kind of coarse grass 1062¹⁸
- غَضِصٌ. غَضٌ moist (said of herbage) 514¹

غَضَّةٌ abasement, humiliation 1083³

تَغَضَّضَ see 6⁶

غَضَفَ. تَغَضَّفَ to show favour (absol.) 568¹⁷; to bulge out (said of the coating of a ruined well) 857⁵

غَضِفَ. غَضِنَفَ massive (epith. of a lion) 736¹⁶

غَضِي. حَمْرُ الْغَضَا coll. a kind of shrub, a term applied to al-Ablaḡ son-in-law of Jarīr 841³, عَيْرُ الْغَضَا id. 842⁹

مَغْضٍ covering under an object (with ب) 1028¹³

غَضِرَفَ. تَغَضَّرَفَ to seek the preeminence 574¹²

غَطَارِفُ (pl. of غَطْرِيفٌ 574¹⁵) chieftains 859⁴

غَضَطَ. غَطَّ u. to plunge into the water (trans.) 408⁷

تَغَاطَ to plunge all together ibid.

غَطَاطٌ the act of plunging ibid.

غَضِلَ. غَيْطَلٌ (pl. of غَيْطَلَةٌ) darkness 210³ 634⁷, thickets 602⁴ 618¹²

غَضِبَ. تَغَضَّبَ to surge up (said of the sea) 626⁹

غَضَامٌ or غُضَامٌ a mass of water 390¹⁷

غَفَرَ. تَغَفَّرَ to become crusted over (said of wounds) 948⁹

غَفَلَ. غَفَلَ نَفْسَهُ لَهَا — غَفَلَ he concealed his identity from her 222¹⁵ cf. 1024⁴

تَغَفَّلَ to attack unawares (absol.) 211⁶, with acc. 411⁷

أَغْفَلٌ (pl. of غَفْلٌ) unbranded camels 323¹⁸

غَفَى. أَغْفَى to doze (on horseback) 81⁴

غَفَى see 97¹⁶

غَلَبَ. غَلَبَ i. to give one's name to some one else (with عَلَى) 75⁸ 132¹ 183¹⁶

186¹³ (cf. *غَلَبَ ذَلِكَ عَلَى سَمِيئَا* Ibn Hisham 103¹⁴): pass. *to be hindered* from doing a thing (with *عَلَى* of the thing) 862¹²

أَغْلَبَ *thick-necked* 186¹⁶, epith. of a lion 255⁷ 990¹², fem. *غَلْبَاءُ* used metaphorically 571⁴, pl. *غُلَبٌ* *thick* 959¹

غَلَتِ. *غَلَتَ* i. *to mix* 917¹³ (var. *عَلَتَا*, see the *Mu'allaka* of Labīd v. 32)

مُعْتَلَتٌ *unsuccessful* in striking fire 91⁵ (var. *مُعْتَلِتٌ*)

غَلَصِمَ. *غَلَصِمَةٌ* (pl. of *غَلَصِمَةٌ*) *throats* 375 notes⁵ (as var.), metaph. *the most distinguished families* in a tribe 377¹⁴ (as var.) 751¹⁹ 766¹¹

مُغَلَّصَاتٌ (explained as *مُشَدَّدَاتُ الْأَعْيُنِ*) apparently an epith. of war-horses 50¹⁶ (cf. the parallel passage 784⁶, which has *مُقَلَّصَاتٌ*)

غَلَقَ. *أَغْلَقَ* *to deposit* a wager (acc.) 86⁶

أَغْلَافٌ (pl. of *غَلْفٌ*) *fastenings* 1007¹

غَلَى. *غَلَى* *a pool of water under trees* 890¹⁵

غَلَائِلُ (pl. of *غَلَالَةٌ*) *pins* for fastening coats of mail 508⁶

غَلِمَ. *أَغْلِمَةٌ* an irregular dimin. of *غَلِمَةٌ* (pl. of *غَلَامٌ*) 93¹²

مُغْلِمٌ applied to a woman 692⁷, pl. *مُغْلِمٌ* 4⁵

غَلَوِ. *غَلَا* ii. *to surpass* some one (acc.) *in shooting arrows* 295¹⁰

غَالَى *to compete with* some one, hence *to endeavour to traverse(?)* a country (acc.) 480¹¹: partic. *مُغَلٍّ* *a competitor in a shooting-match* 295¹⁰ 1080¹⁴

أَغْلَى *to ask* a high price 164¹⁰

تَغَلَّى see 338¹⁴ and foot-note

تَغَالَى *to bid against one another for* a thing (acc.) 520¹

غُلٌّ *the act of shooting arrows* 295¹⁰ 1080¹⁴: *a horse-race* 589¹⁶ (as var.)

غَلَاً *high price* 352² 533¹¹ 747¹³ (sic leg.)

- أَغْلَا (pl. of غَال) *costly* 555¹¹
- غَلَى. أَغْلَى *to boil* (trans.) 857¹¹
- غَمَر. غَمْرٌ *a mass of water, hence a generous man* (?) 79¹⁵, غَمْرٌ أَبْدِيَّةٌ *prompt* 218¹⁷ 334¹⁶; pl. غَمَارٌ *masses of water* 237¹⁶ 872⁸
- غَمْرٌ *inexperienced* 645⁴, pl. أَغْمَارٌ 647¹⁵ 878¹¹
- غَمَرٌ (= غَمْرٌ) *used in a plural sense* 879⁷
- غَمْرَةٌ *a mass of water, hence care, sorrow* 174¹³, pl. غَمَرَاتٌ *death-pangs* (?) 918¹
- غَمَارٌ *vast* 872⁹ (as var.)
- غَمِيرٌ *grass which after withering is refreshed with rain* 13⁷
- تَغْمِيرٌ *the process of rubbing the skin with a cosmetic called غَمْرَةٌ* 917
notes ² (as var.)
- مَغْمَرٌ *inexperienced* 943⁵
- غَمَسَ. تَغَامَسَ *to rush together* (said of floods, etc.) 872⁹ (as var.)
- غَمُوسٌ *one who rushes* 719⁶
- غَمَضَ. غَمَضَ *to shut the eyes* 89⁸
- أَغْمَضَ *to overlook an offence* (with عَلَى) 905¹⁴
- غَمِغَمٌ. غَمَامٌ (pl. of غَمَامَةٌ) *confused, inarticulate noises* 345³ 377⁶ 413¹⁷
- غَمِيفٌ. غَمِيفٌ *moist* 226⁴ (var. عَمِيفٌ)
- غَمَمَ. غَمَّ *u. to cover, overwhelm* 170¹⁴ 301⁷ 651⁶ 870¹⁸ (see the gloss 871²)
872⁸, pass. impers. غَمَّ بَيْنَا 736¹³
- غَمٌّ *suffocation* 490⁵
- غَمَّةٌ *distress* 736¹⁴ (as var.)
- غَمَاءٌ *id.* 81⁷

غَمَامٌ see 318¹³

غَمَامَةٌ a thunder-cloud 127¹⁶ (as var.)

غَمَامٌ (pl. of غَمَامَةٌ) pieces of cloth which are stuffed into the nostrils of a she-camel to prevent her from smelling 318⁵ (see 871²), rags for stopping up wounds 387⁹, أُمُّ الْغَمَامِ (= أُمُّ الْيَامَةِ the skull) 387 notes³

غَنَى. غَنَى to sing to a person, applied to the rattling of chains (with acc. of the pers.) 76¹⁸ (= 316¹) 637⁶

أَغْنَى to avert an evil (acc.) 319¹⁷, to spare a person the sight of a thing (with عَنِ of the pers. and acc. of the thing) 1004⁹, to rid a person of some one else 373 notes⁶ 410¹³: لَا أَغْنَانِي اللَّهُ as a curse 373 notes⁶

تَغَنَّى to sing about a person, hence to satirise (with ب) 13⁷ 628¹⁴(?)

غَوَانٌ (pl. of غَانِيَةٌ) see 136¹² seq.

غَوَثٌ. أَغَاثٌ see under غِيثٌ

اسْتَعَاثَ to seek refuge (with ب) 95¹⁴ 1010¹⁴(?), with لَ 621¹⁵

غَوْثٌ — يَا غَوْثُ as an exclam. 669¹⁶

غَوِجٌ. غَوِجٌ broad-breasted (epith. of a camel) 1011 notes⁶

غَوْرٌ. غَارٌ n. to descend into the low-lying country (absol.) 795¹⁶, with acc. 528¹⁰ 544⁹

غَوَّرَ to rest at noon (said of camels) 558⁹ (as var. — read وَغَوَّرَ), maṣd. تَغْوِيرٌ 756¹²: on 940¹⁰ see "Additions and Corrections"

أَغَارَ to hasten homewards(?) 796⁵ seq.: see مُغِيرٌ and مُغَارٌ below

تَغَوَّرَ to set (said of the stars) 926⁴

غَارٌ an army(?), du. غَارَا مَعَدٌ i. e. the tribes of Tamim and Bakr 720⁹ (= 740⁴)

غَرَّ low-lying country 1073⁷: pl. غَرَر setting (said of the stars) 992¹¹

غَرَّ low-lying country 450¹³

غَرَّ setting, مَضَتْ غَرَّ said of the stars 848³

غَرَّ invasion 330⁹ 873³

مَغَرَّ West 232¹⁰

مَغَرَّ the hole of a hyaena 918³

مُغِير one who descends into the low-lying country (opp. to مُنْجِد) 913¹:

مُغِير coll. invaders 511¹⁵

مَغَرَّ twisted (said of a cord) 236¹⁰ 255¹: a place where an invasion is made 864¹¹

مُغَاوِر (pl. of مُغَاوِر) invaders 485¹¹

غَوَضَ u. to sink into a thing (with غُ) 146⁵ (= 327¹⁷)

غَوَلَ u. to let the water (acc.) escape (said of a cistern) 915¹⁵

غَوَلَ to hasten towards an object (acc.) 175⁵

تَغَوَّلَ to cause a person to wander (with ب of the pers.) 175⁵ (var. تَغَوَّلَتْ)

عَوَلَ the extent of a march 881¹⁶

عَوَلَ violence, ill temper 804¹³: عَوَلَتْ مُعَا a very fiend (said of a woman)

807⁵: أَمَّ اَنْعَوْلَ (= اَنْفَيْشَتْ) 1001⁹ (var. اَنْعِيلَ)

عَوَّلَتْ injury 535¹², pl. عَوَّلَتْ things that injure a person 57¹ 613¹⁵, attacks 607² (= 683¹⁶) 849⁷, crevices in a cistern 916³

غَوَى infatuated (said of a lover) 60⁵

غَاب coll. thickets, metaph. multitudes of men 465⁵, forests of spears 748¹²

غَوَاتِبُ (pl. of غَوَاتِبَ) past generations 77⁵ (= 315¹⁵)

- مُغِيبَةٌ *a woman whose husband is absent from home* 340¹⁶
- غَيْثٌ . أَغَاثَ *to procure refreshment for some one (acc.)* 1009¹⁰
- غَيْثٌ *pasture produced by rain* 1065⁷: غَيْثٌ اِلله 1010¹⁴ (Hell. loc. cit.
has بِمَلِ الارضِ, a change probably due to religious scruple)
- غَيْدٌ . اَغْيَدَ *one who bends the head (in dozing)* 618¹⁸, pl. غَيْدٌ *having supple joints (epith. of young men)* 346¹⁶
- غَيْرٌ . غَارَ *α. to become jealous* 865⁸ 1099⁹
- تَغَيَّرَ *id.* 501¹⁰ 1017⁴
- غَيْرٌ *change of fortune, i. e. ill luck* 758¹⁶ ✕
- غِيَارَى (pl. of غَيْرَانٌ) *jealous* 711⁵
- مُغْيَارٌ *one who is jealous* 501¹⁰
- غَيْصٌ . تَغَيَّصَ *to pour forth (with ب)* 687³
- غَيْفٌ . غَافَ *coll. a kind of tree (= يَنْبُوتٌ)* 354¹⁸
- غَيْلٌ . غَيْلَ (لَبَنُ الْحَبْلَى) = 511⁵
- غَيْلٌ *a thicket* 997² 1038¹: for اُمُّ الْغَيْلِ see under غَوْلٌ
- غَيْمٌ . تَغَيَّمَ *cloudy weather* 287¹⁸
- غَيْنٌ . اَغَيْنَ (pl. of اَغَيْنٌ) *luxuriant shrubs* 997⁵ 1052¹⁴ (?)

ف

- فَادٌ . فُتِدَ *to be roasted* 108⁸
- فَتِيدٌ see 108⁹
- فَاسٌ . فَاسَ *the tongue of iron which forms part of a horse's bit* 310⁵ 708¹⁰,
see 219³
- فَاوٌ . فَاوَ *a valley* 513⁸
- فَأَى . فَأَى *π. to split open (trans.)* 385¹⁰

- فَعَى *id.* 493³ (as var.)
- تَفَاعَى intrans. 493² (var. تَفَاعَى)
- فَنَنْت. فَتَّ u. to crush, فَتَّ ذُنُكُ فِي أَعْضَادِهِمْ *this was a cause of weakness to them* 1092¹¹
- فَنَنْخَ. فَتَّخَ الْجَنْجَ (fem. of أَفْتَحَ) *wide*, epith. of an eagle 586¹² 677¹³, *id.* 984¹⁰: pl. فَتَّخَ 597¹⁰ (as var.)
- فَنَر. فَتْرَةٌ a period which elapses between two divine revelations 347¹⁴
- أَفْتَارَ (pl. of فَاتَر) *sluggish* 879⁷
- فَنَل. فُتِّلَ (pl. of أَفْتَلَّ) *having the legs far apart* 134¹⁴
- فَنَن. أَفْتَنَ (= فَتَنَ) 986³ (var. وَفَتَنَ) 987 notes⁵ (as var.)
- فَنَو. أَفْتَا (pl. of فَتَّى?) 707 notes¹ (as var.)
- فَنَأ. فَتَأَّ a. to quiet, allay 206⁸ 567⁶
- فَنَج. فَتَجَّ see 6⁶
- فَجَأ. فَجِئَ in the phrase تَمَّ يُفَاجِئُ النَّاسَ إِلَّا بِالْأَيْلِ i. e. *the camels came upon them suddenly* 662¹⁰
- فَجِر. فَجَّرَ to scatter dust 336¹⁰
- مَفْجَرٌ cracked, burst (said of a eistern) 915¹⁵
- فَجَع. فَجَعَاتُ (pl. of فَجَعَةٌ) *misfortunes* 694⁸ — see Dozy "Supplément aux dict. arabes" s. v.
- فَحَج. أَفْحَجَ one who turns his toes in 1047¹², pl. فَحَاجِنَ 5⁹
- أَفْيَحَجَّ dimin. of أَفْحَجَ 116¹²
- فَحَل. أُفْحِلَتْ she received the male (said of a she-camel, with acc. of the male) 203²
- أَفْتَحَلَّ to choose a man (acc.) as a son-in-law 843⁴

- فَحْلٌ (pl. of فَحْلٌ) *stallion horses* 712⁵ 914⁴
- فَحْوَةٌ *the quality of a stallion* 872⁴
- فَحْمٌ. أَفْحَمَ to find a person *mute*, i. e. incapable of composing poetry 129¹²,
مُفْحَمٌ 547¹⁰ 908¹¹, pl. 2¹²
- فُحْمٌ *embarrassment, distress* 1017⁷ — the gloss in O seems to be erroneous
- فَخَجٌ. فَخَجَ i. *to snore, snort* 411¹⁶
- فَخَجٌ a pit, a well (so acc to the gloss, but acc. to Lisān IV 11⁵
dirty) 597⁸; فَخَجَتْ stout, broad (said of a woman) 832⁴ (text
doubtful)
- فَخْرٌ. فَخَّارَةٌ an earthen vessel 845⁹
- مُفَاخَرَةٌ see 137¹¹
- فَدَجٌ. فَوَدَجَ (= هَوَدَجَ) 315⁵ 317⁵
- فَدَعٌ. فَدَعَاءٌ a woman who has a distortion in her hands and feet 332⁷
- فَدَمٌ. قَدَامٌ (Persian *pandām*) the sacred muffler used by the Zoroastrians,
who are called بَنُو الْقَدَامِ 645², metaph. 1069¹⁵
- فَدَى. قَدَى with impersonal obj. 943⁵ 1026¹⁵
- قَدَى to negotiate about a ransom 315⁷, partic. 747¹³, with acc. of the
prisoner 308⁵ 314¹⁷ cf. 473¹⁴ (= 703⁷)
- نَفَادَى to seek mutual protection 420⁶ 421¹³ 422¹⁸: to keep aloof from a
thing (with مِنْ) 619¹⁸
- فَرَأٌ. فَرَأٌ (pl. of فَرَأٌ) wild asses, applied contemptuously to camels 52⁹
(= 785⁹)
- فَرْتٌ. فَرْتَنًا a term of abuse applied to a female slave 40¹⁷ 63¹³ seq. 689¹⁵,
أَبْنُ فَرْتَنًا of a man 121⁹ 122¹² 690¹⁵ — see also Index 111 s. v.
- فَرَجٌ. فَرَجَ to flee (?) 858¹

- فَرَجَ to drive away, put to flight 716¹⁰: to force open 682¹³, pass. 844⁶
- فَرَجَ (pl. of فَرَاجَ) fleeing 857¹⁴ (as var.)
- فُرُجَ (pl. of فَرَاجَ) paths 232⁷ 755⁷
- فَرْخَ du. the lobes of the brain 955³ (as var.), pl. فَرَخَ id. 129 131¹¹
615¹⁷, أُمُّ الْفَرَخِ the skull, or the brain 933¹⁶ cf. 387¹⁴, pl. also فُرُخَ
in the same sense 767¹⁴: فَرْخُ offspring (said of human beings) 81⁵
- فَرْدَ مَفْرَدَ bare, i. e. unadorned (?), epith. of a camel's saddle 479¹⁰
- فَرَرَ u. to examine a beast 856¹⁶
- فُرَارَ (pl. of فَرِيرَ) lambs 657³ 842¹
- فَرُورَ a fugitive 918⁸
- فَرَسَ فَارِسِيَّ a Persian coat of mail 995⁶
- فَرَيْسَ prey of a wild beast 997⁵: فَرَيْسَةً id. 619¹⁸
- فَرَسِينَ (pl. of فَرَسِيْن) the hoofs of camels 919 279⁹ 1017⁵
- فَرَشَ أَفْرَشَ to polish, sharpen (with عَن) 663³
- فَرَشَ مَقْرُوشَ applied to the formation of a horse's foot 745⁹ seq.
- فَرَّاشَ coll. moths (as an emblem of stupidity) 130² seq. 226¹ 354¹¹ 640²
seq.: the thin portions of the skull 198⁸, see 131¹³
- فَرَصَ فَرِصَةً (pl. of فَرِصَةٍ) the veins of the neck 674¹⁶
- فَرَصَ i. to assign a pension (with فِي of the pension) 897², see 897⁴
- فَرَصَ coll. mercenary troops 358¹⁶
- فَرِصَةً a camel forming part of the tithe 820¹: الْفَرِصَةُ equity 764¹²
- فَرَطَ فَرَطَ to avert an evil omen 234⁵
- تَفَارَطَ to seek to outrun one another 972¹³
- فَرَطَ see 972¹⁵: see also the following

- فَارِطٌ *one who is sent on before a caravan* 614¹² 1070¹⁴: الْفَارِطُ
antecedents 121⁵ (var. فَرِطُ النِّجْ)
- فَرَعَ . فَرَعَ a. *to overtop* (with acc.) 465⁴ 621¹⁰, *partie.* 689³, *pl. fem.* فَرَعٌ
 700¹²
- فَارَعَ *to strive to surpass* (absol.) 690¹⁴ (as var.)
- تَفَرَّعَ *to ascend* (with acc.) 59¹: *to be eminent* 461¹⁶
- فَرَعٌ *the hair of the head* 514¹⁶ (as var.), *metaph. the noblest portion*
of a tribe 954³, *pl.* فُرُوعٌ *mountain-tops* 763⁵
- فُرُوعُ — الْفُرُوعُ الْمَوْخَرُ name of a constellation 520⁶
- أَفْرَعٌ *long-haired* 822¹⁵ 963¹⁶
- مَفَرَعٌ *an eminent position* 689¹¹ (as var.)
- فَرَعَ . فَرَعَ n. or فَرَعَ *to be free, to be able to devote one's attention to an*
object (with إِلَى) 165¹⁰
- فُرُوعٌ (pl. of فَرَعَ) *the spaces between the cross-bars of a bucket* 916³
- فَرَقَ . فَرَقَ n. *to part the hair of a person* (acc.) with a comb 1080¹⁵ (var.
 تَغْلِيذٌ 589³)
- فَرَقَ a flock of kids 718¹
- فَرَقَةٌ a state of dissension, anarchy (opp. to جَمَاعَةٌ) 355¹⁶ 722¹⁷
- فَارَقَ a she-camel that leaves the herd 781⁶ du. 697⁷ 14, applied to a
 woman 950¹⁵
- فَرَقَدُ . الْفَرَقَدُ the name of two stars in Ursa Minor 791¹¹ 799¹⁴ (= 78² 398¹⁷),
 called also الْفَرَقْدَانِ 667⁶, and الْفَرَقْدُ 185⁸ 989¹⁰
- فَرَكَ . فَرَكَتْ she hated her husband (acc.) 837¹ 840⁴, فَرَكٌ said of a woman
 274, مَفْرُوكٌ of the husband 838⁵ (text doubtful), مَفْرُوكَةٌ (f) 279⁶
- مَفْرُوكٌ 704⁸ مَفْرُوكَةٌ أَعْجَازُهُنَّ 840⁷ (مَفْرُوكٌ = مَفْرُوكٌ)

- فَرَمَ. ^{فَرَمَ} *to treat a woman with the medicine called* ^{فَرَمَ}, partic. act. 204¹⁴
^{فَرَمَ}, ^{فَرَمَ} see 204¹⁵
- فَرَنْدَ. ^{فَرَنْدَ} *a kind of cloth* 551¹³
- فَرَوَ. ^{فَرَوَ} (pl. of ^{فَرَوَ}) *furs* 437², metaph. 465¹, *the season when furs are worn, cold weather* 355⁷
- فَرَى. ^{فَرَى} i. *to cut* 736⁸, pass. 77⁶
^{فَرَى} *to be amazed, perplexed* 196⁸ (text doubtful)
- فَرَزَ. ^{اِسْتَفَزَ} *to frighten* 755¹⁵
- فَرَعَ. ^{فَرَعَ} *to be disturbed, alarmed* 974¹¹, *to have recourse to a thing* (with ^{اِلَى}) 1098¹¹, *to repel an attack* 61² 118¹, 603⁵ 974⁶
^{اَفْرَعَ} *to rouse, stir up* 15¹⁵
^{مَقَرَعَ} *a place of refuge* 689⁵
- فَسَأَ. ^{اَفْسَأَ} *malformed* 799⁶ (the explanation in the Lexicons "having a protuberant chest" does not agree with this passage)
^{مَقْسَوٍ} *id.* 799⁶
- فَسَحَ. ^{فَسَحَ} a. *to stretch* (trans.) 474⁴ (= 703¹³)
- فَسَحَطَ. ^{فَسِيحِيطٌ} *a small tent* 126¹¹
- فَشَشَ. ^{فَشَشَ} u. *to emit, belch up* 637² 695⁵
^{فَشَشَ} *puffing* (subst.), i. e. the noise produced by bellows 1037¹² (as var.)
- فَشَلَّ. ^{فَشَلَّ} (= ^{فَرَفَ} ^{اَنْدَكَرَ}) 1052¹⁴, coll. ^{فَيْشَلَّ} 223¹⁴ 855 notes ¹ (as var.)
1001¹¹, pl. ^{فَيْشَلَّ} 926⁷
- فَصَحَ. ^{فَصَحَ} *Easter* 904¹
- فَصَدَ. ^{فَصَدَ} *the bleeding of a camel (for food)* 1083¹¹

فصوص. فُصُوصٌ (pl. of فُصٌّ) *joints* 875⁴

فصل. فُصِّلَ to be placed alternately with something else (with ب), said of strung gems 265¹⁰

فَصِيلَةٌ see 73⁴

فَيْصَلٌ sentence, decision 199¹⁰, decisive 225⁹: الْفَيْصَلُ a name given to a poem of al-Farazdaq 200³

فصص. انْقَصَّ to be routed 241⁶

فصفص. جَبْنٌ فَصْفَاصٌ ample, فَصْفَاصٌ 154¹²

فضل. فَضَّلَ u. to be too much for some one (acc.), said of a portion of food, 912⁴

فَضْلٌ that which is of ample size, du. 638⁸, فَضْلٌ مُفَاضٌ ibid.

فَضْلَةٌ a portion of wine 90³ seq., du. 555³, pl. فَضَلَاتٌ 884²: فَضَلَاتٌ appendages 542¹⁶

فَضَالٌ (= مُفَاخَرَةٌ) 298⁸

مُنْقَصِلٌ clad in a single garment, i. e. without a cloak (?) 728⁵

مُقْضَالٌ a generous man 277⁷

فضو. فَضَا see 261¹³

فَضَا an open plain 261¹² 611¹³, الْفَضَا id. 602¹³

فطج. فَطَّجَ the act of flattening out metal 766⁹

أَفْطَجَ broad (said of the back) 506⁸

فطر. فَطَّرَ see 333³

فَطَارَةٌ a woman who milks with three fingers only 332¹⁷

فُطُورٌ the blossoming of a tree 540¹¹

فضم. فُضِمَ i. metaph. 25⁵

- فَعَلَ . اِفْتَعَلَ to forge documents 401¹¹
- اُتْعِيلُ exploits 927⁵ 930¹⁷
- نَعِم . نَعَم stout (said of the arm) 24¹ — read نَعِم
- نَعَى . اُنْعَى (pl. of اُنْعَى) certain veins in the thigh 36²
- فَقَا . فَنَقَى a valley 799⁹
- اِمْقَقَى a name given by al-Farazdak to one of his couplets 774⁷: مَقَقَمٌ
coll. satires which put out the eyes (of their victims), or, acc.
to another view, winding valleys 465⁹
- فَقَح . فِقَاح (pl. of فِقَاح = اِسْت) 443¹⁵ 797¹ 1029¹⁶ (?), metaph. 171¹⁷
- فَقَد . تَفَقَّدْتُمْ as an imprecation 412³
- فَقَر . فَقَرَ to divide into clans, enumerate by clans, or, acc. to another view,
to cut the nose i. e. to satirise 459⁶ (= 1078⁸)
- اُنْفَرَ to lend a riding-beast to some one (with 2 acc.'s) 612²
- فَقَر (pl. of فُقَر?) camels lent for riding 227¹³
- فُقَر (= قَبِيلَة) 459⁷
- فُقَر a blow that cuts the spine 331¹⁰
- فَقَار — ذُو الْقَقَار epith. of a sword 79⁹
- فُقِر (pl. of فُقَر) wants 503¹⁶
- فَقَعَ . نَفَعَ a white truffle (as an emblem of baseness) 13⁶ 162⁴ 224³ 300¹³
(but see the parallel passage 69³) 333⁷ 947¹⁴ (as var.) 1000¹¹
- فَقَعَ id. see 162⁵
- نَفَعَ bright yellow 691¹¹
- نَقِم . نَقِم to become proud 758⁷: to become serious, alarming 1024¹⁴
- تَفَنَّمَ id. 453² (= 1073¹⁸), partic. 388¹¹ 400⁴ (= 365¹⁵) 720¹ (= 740⁶)
758¹

- فُجْبَانُ *the two sides of the lower jaw* 228⁴
- فَكَلَ. أَفْكَالٌ (pl. of أَفْكَلٌ) *trembling motions* 4¹
- فَلَتَ. أَفْلَتَ *to escape (absol.)* 896³, *to escape from* a person (acc.) 46², followed by فَرَّتْ with gen. 165⁷
- تَفَلَّتَ *to assail (with الِى)* 2¹⁶
- فَلَجَ. فَالَجَ *a two-humped camel* 483³ 800⁷, pl. فَوَالِجٌ 632¹¹
- فَلَحَ. فَلَاحَ, فَلَّاحَ see 108³ seq.
- فَلَحَا *having a split lip (applied to a man)* 108²
- فَلَذَ. أَفْلَازٌ (pl. of فَلَذَةٌ?) *livers* 523³ (as var.)
- فَلَسَ. فَلَسَ du. *a small sum of money* 904¹²
- فَلَطَ. فَلَاطًا adv. see 52¹³
- فَلْفَلَ. فَلْفَلٌ *pepper-plant* 706³
- فَلَفَ. فُلْفٌ *an object of terror (said of an army)* 646⁴
- فَلَقَقَ see 184⁹
- فَلَيْقَ (= فُلَقَ q. v.) 736⁷
- مَفَالِقَ (no singular?) *slices* 1007⁵
- فَلَكَ. مُسْتَفْلَكٌ *rounded* 352¹⁴
- فَلَ. فَلَ see 709¹⁰
- فَلَلَ *to be broken (said of teeth)* 709⁶
- فَلَوَ. فُلُو المَخَازِى *(said of a man)* 826⁵, pl. فُلَاةٌ 712⁵ 799¹⁶
- فَلَى. فَلَى I. *to clean the head of a person (acc.)* 302⁸ (= 589³, var. تَقَرَّفَ 1080¹⁵), فَوَالٍ *women who clean the heads of others* ibid. 161¹⁵ (see Additions and Corrections) 424¹⁷

فَنَجْجَك . فَنَجْجَان see 733¹⁰ and cf. 114²

فَنَد . فَنَدٌ a fragment of a mountain 108²

فَنَق . فَنِيقٌ a stallion camel 618¹¹ 995⁶

فَنَن . فَنِينٌ long-haired 889¹⁵

فَنُونٌ the prime of youth 886¹⁶

فَنُو . فَنَوٌ (said to be a pl. of فَنُو) the subdivisions of a tribal group 147⁶
404¹ 615¹³ 707⁵ 1022⁷ (= 704¹² cf. 1025¹)

فَنِي . فَنِيٌّ coll. a kind of shrub 894³

فَنِير . فَنِيرٌ (pl. of فَنِير) stones for bruising perfumes 864⁷

فَنِيَتْ . فَنِيَتْ n. to deprive a person of something (with acc. and ب) 192⁹
(= 236⁵)

فَنِيَتْ things that are out of reach 1082⁸ — of the various interpretations of this passage the most plausible is "he who thinks that he has escaped from his (i. e. the king's) power is not really beyond his reach"

فَنِيْخ . فَنِيْخٌ said of human beings 317⁸ 624² (= 320¹¹), of hyaenas 926¹²

فَنُوْر . فَنُوْرٌ n. to swell (said of veins) 446⁴, فَنُوْرٌ نَسَبٌ 321¹: to flame up 743¹

فَنُوْز . فَنُوْزٌ to travel through a desert 108¹⁰ 829¹¹: to carry off, make away with a person (with ب) 387¹⁰

فَنُوْزٌ an arrow used in playing the game called مَبْسَرٌ 504¹⁷

مَفَاوِز (pl. of مَفْزَعٌ) deserts 773¹¹

فَنُوْف . فَنُوْفٌ (pl. of فَنُوْف) a kind of variegated cloth 547⁷

مَقُوْفٌ a garment of variegated cloth 551¹⁵

فَنُوْق . فَنُوْقٌ n. to have a rattling in the throat (said of a dying man) 567¹⁵ 736¹¹

فَنُوْقٌ n. to have the notch (فَنُوْقٌ or فَنُوْقٌ) broken (said of an arrow) 58¹¹

- أَنْفَقَ *id.* 58¹³
- فُوتَةٌ *notch* 80⁸ (= 768¹⁰)
- أَفْوَاتٍ (pl. of فُوتٍ) 570³
- فَوَّءَ (fem. of أَفْوَأَ) *gaping* (said of a wound) 193³
- فَى *in the person of...* 548² 725^{1 18} — cf. Aghānī XIX 13⁸ seq. أَفْصُوا
حَقَّ شَاعِرِكُمْ وَالدَّائِدِ (sic leg.) عَنْكُمْ فِي أَيْدِيهِ
- فَبَاً *to bring back as booty* 647¹⁹
- أَسْتَفَاءَ *to obtain booty* (with فَبَاً) 356²: *to confiscate* 948⁵
- فَى shadow 521⁶ 666¹²
- فَبِيحٌ *spacious* (said of territory) 506¹²
- فَبِيحٌ see under فَوَّحَ
- فَبِشَ I. *to boast* (absol.) 167⁸
- فَابِشَ *id.* 968⁵ 972⁷, *to boast against* a person (acc.) 862¹, with عَلَى of
the thing 165⁴, فَيَاشَ *vain boasting* 165³ 226¹ 441¹⁷ 692⁸
- فَيْشَةً (= فَيْشَلَةً) 855³
- فَبِصَ *to pour forth* (with ب) 687⁴ (as var.)
- أَسْتَفَاصَ *to abound, produce in abundance* (with acc.) 480¹³
- مُفَاصٌ *shuffled* (said of an arrow) 791¹⁴
- مُفَاحَةٌ *ample* (epith. of a coat of mail) 320⁵ 336¹² 579¹⁴ (read مُفَاحَةٌ)
638⁵ 708⁸, pl. مَفَاحَاتُ 508¹
- فَبِيفَ *desert* 581¹⁸
- فَبِيلَ (pl. of فَبِيلٌ) 296⁹
- فَبِينَ *a moment* 1082¹
- فَبِينُ see under فَبِينُ

ق

- قَبَب. قُبُّ (pl. of أَقْبُّ) *lank-bellied* (epith. of horses) 873⁶
- قَبِر. قَبْرٌ see 57¹³
- قَبِر. أَقْبَرُ (pl. of قَبِر) 993¹⁰
- قَبَس. مَقْتَبَسٌ (= قَبَس) 491⁹
- قَبَص. عَصَا explained by قَبَص wages 723¹¹
- قَبَص. قَبْصٌ computation 378¹⁴ 946¹²
- قَبَض. أَقْبَضَ to grasp (absol.) 506¹
- قَبِيتُ see 134¹
- قَبِضَاتُ see under قَبِضٌ
- قَبْطَر. قَبْطَرٌ coll. linen garments 995⁶
- قَبَع. قُبُوعٌ, قَبَعٌ see 692¹
- قَبَاعٌ big 79¹⁵ 607⁵
- قَوَاعٌ (pl. of قَبِيعَةٌ) grunting 691¹⁴
- قَوِيعٌ a sort of cap made of palm-leaf 975¹²
- قَبَقَب. قَبَقَبَ to make a noise 857⁹ 979⁵, maṣd. قَبَقَبَ 830⁹
- قَبَقَبٌ making a noise 378⁷ 1097⁶
- قَبَل. قَبَلٌ — قَبَلُكَ فَإِنَّكَ قَبَلُهُ thou receivest what thou deservest (?) 624¹³ (text doubtful)
- قَبَلٌ to cause to meet (with 2 acc.'s) 424⁴: to urge on a beast (acc.) maṣd. 1008¹⁵
- قَبَلٌ water poured into a cistern while the camels are drinking from it 416⁴
- قَبْلٌ the front of a house or tent 386⁷: قَبْلُ, in speaking of a woman 838¹⁵: the beginning of a period 1041⁵

قَبْلَةُ — قِبْلَةُ اللَّهِ i. e. the Ka'ba 994¹²

قَبْلٌ next year 322¹⁴, مِنْ قَبْلٍ id. 140¹¹: pl. قَوَائِلُ the vanguard (?) of an army 602¹³

قِبَالٌ sandal-strap 284¹⁷

قَبِيلٌ clan 73² 539¹⁵ 716³, du. 700⁴ 711⁴

قَبْلٌ adv. a short time ago 919¹⁵

قَبِيلَةٌ a small tribe 31⁹ 329¹⁴ 1042⁴

أَقْبَلٌ one who squints 223⁶

مُتَقَابِلٌ (= مُتَسَانِدٌ) 581³

قَتَبٌ. قَتَبٌ a saddle (for a camel) 804¹²

قَتَنٌ. قَتَنٌ a kind of plant 118¹

قَتَدٌ. قَتَادَةٌ a thorn-bush 95¹⁷

قَتَرٌ. قُتُرٌ aloes-wood (used for fumigation) 460¹

قُتْرَةٌ see 45⁹

قَتْرَةُ ابْنٍ a kind of venomous snake 619¹² — see Lisān VI 381¹⁴ seq.

قُتَارٌ odour 199 notes⁶ 878⁶ 1038¹⁴: see also 331¹⁵ (var. قِتَارٌ)

قَتِيرٌ hoariness 922⁹

أَقْتَارٌ (pl. of قُتْرٌ?) sides of horses 292¹², of valleys 345¹¹, metaph. 719¹⁴
(= 740⁵)

قَتَلَ. قَتَلَ u. metaph. to cause a thing to cease 558⁸

مَقَاتِلٌ (?) 22¹⁷

مُقَاتِلٌ an opportunity of fighting 669⁷

قَتَمٌ. قَتَمَةٌ see 45¹⁰ (read الْقَتَمَةُ) 345¹³

- قَتَمٌ *dark grey* (epith. of a dust-cloud) 388¹⁷ (= 589¹⁰) 765¹, pl. قَتَمٌ
applied to valleys 345¹¹, to years of drought 347¹⁰
- قَتَمٌ *dust* (in the air) 103⁶ 755⁷ 1009⁸ 1018⁵
- أَقْتَمٌ (= قَتَمٌ) 45⁷ 398³ (= 1051¹⁰)
- قَحَحٌ. قَحٌ see 832 notes ⁴
- قَحَفٌ. جَمَجَمَ انْصَانَ بِالْبَيْتِ *a cracked skull* 420¹⁴ (in the parallel passage 99³)
- فَكَمٌ. أَفَكَمَ *to urge a beast towards an object* (with 2 acc.'s) 664¹⁵
- فَكَمٌ *decrepit* (said of a man) 645⁴, of a horse 497¹⁴
- فَكَمٌ (pl. of فُكَمٌ) *attacks* 871⁶
- تَفَحَّمًا *adv. hastily, eagerly* 855⁷
- مَقَّحَمٌ *urging on* (camels) 821⁸ (= 818⁴)
- مَقَّاحِمٌ (pl. of مَقَّحَمٌ) *young camels who change their teeth too often* 426¹
- قَدٌ. قَدْ كُمْ *it is enough for you* 416²
- قَدَحٌ. قَدَحَ *a. to draw water* 506¹
- أَقْدَحٌ (pl. of قَدَحٌ) 686⁵
- مُقَدَحٌ *a ladle, hence a portion, share* 511³, du. *ibid.*
- قَدَدٌ. قَدٌ *a leathern thong* (for binding captives) 74¹⁵ 140³ 228^{4 6} 315⁶ 473¹⁹
(= 703¹¹) 474⁸ (= 703¹²) 481¹¹, as a coll. 601¹³ 1003¹⁵
- قَدَرٌ. اَلْمَقْدَارُ (pl. of مَقْدَرٌ) *Destiny* 586¹¹
- قَدَعَ. قَدَعَ *to be held back, restrained* (said of horses) 336⁴ 858¹ 931⁴: *to be repulsed* 980¹¹
- قَدَمٌ. أَقْدَمِيْ — imperat. أَقْدَمِيْ (used as a subst.) *a cry addressed to horses in battle* 276¹¹

قَدَمٌ du. *the front udders of a she-camel* 613⁴, pl. قَوَادِم id. 332¹⁷ 411¹⁶;

قَوَادِم *the front feathers of the wing* 400⁵ (= 765⁴) 621¹⁵; see also مَقَادِم

قَدَامٌ (pl. of قَدَمٌ) 597¹⁰ (as var.)

قَدُومٌ *an axe* 801¹² 1035¹³

قَدِيمٌ *coll. tribal ancestors* 276¹ 404⁵ (= 765⁵) 499¹ 643⁴ 787⁶ 872¹ 884⁸ 888⁵ (= 496¹¹) 901³ 1030⁸; used of time, قَدِيمَاتٍ *in her ancient days* 748⁵

تَقَدَّمَ (= مَوْعِنَةٌ) 296⁶

مَقَادِمٌ (pl. of مَقْدَمٌ) *foreheads* 375¹ (var. قَوَادِم) 400⁹

قَدَمَسَ. قُدُومِيسُ *peak, summit* 419¹², metaph. *the noblest part of a tribe* 615¹², pl. قَدَامِيسُ *nobles* 148⁹

قَذَذَ. مَقَذَذَ *the part behind the ear* 166¹⁴

قَذَفَ. قَذَفَ i. *to fling*, i. e. *to give birth* (said of mares, with ب of the offspring) 89¹⁵; pass. *to be pelted with stones* (absol.) 554⁶

تَقَذَذَفَ *to drive from place to place* (with ب of the obj.) 829¹¹; تَقَذَذَفٌ *flushing headlong* (epith. of a horse) 304¹

قَوَافٍ (pl. of قَذِيفَةٌ) i. e. *satires* 804² (var. قَوَافٍ)

قَذَوَفَ *that which removes people to a distance* (said of a journey) 134¹⁰, see 829¹³

قَذَمَ. قَذَمَ i. see 597⁹ seq.

قَذَامٌ *having a wide mouth* (epith. of a pit or well) 597⁸

قَذَى. قَذَى *veraxation, annoyance* 461¹⁰; for قَذَى غَرَفَ see s. v. غَرَفَ

قَرَأَ. قَرَأَ a. *to recite* (with ب) 340¹

اِقْرَأَ *to read to oneself* (with acc.) 353¹⁵ seq.

- قُرْآنُ a passage of the *Kur'ān* 220⁶
- قُرْبُ the sheath of a sword 312¹⁴ — in 1035¹³ we should probably read
النَّصَابُ
- قُرْبَانُ nearly full 209⁹
- قُرْبَانُ الصَّلَيبِ — قُرْبَانُ i. e. the *Eucharist* 510⁴, cf. 936⁹
- قُرْنَبِيّ a kind of beetle 792¹⁵
- أَقْرَابُ (pl. of قُرْبُ) the flanks of horses 288³ 292¹³ (as var.)
- تَقْرِيْبُ gallop 497¹⁴ 585¹⁷ (= 1069¹¹)
- مَقْرِبُ a galloping horse 923¹²
- مُقَارِبُ middling in quality 812⁷ cf. 816¹⁵
- مَقْرَبُ — مَقْرَبَةُ الشِّتَاءِ a mare kept near her owner's dwelling during the
winter 97¹²
- مَقْرَبُ epith. of a horse 735¹³, مَقْرَبَةُ 880¹⁶, pl. مَقْرَبَاتُ 748¹⁰ 1032¹³
- قَرَبِسُ the front of a saddle 584¹¹, pl. قَرَابِيسُ 15¹⁶ (text doubtful)
- قَرَحُ full-grown (said of a horse) 327⁸, قَرَحُ الْيَجْنَةِ 643⁴ (see Tabari
Gloss. s. v.), pl. قُرَحٌ 336⁶ 505¹¹ 511¹¹ (= 285¹⁵)
- قُرْحَةُ preeminence, أَحْلُ الْقُرْحَةِ 367²¹
- قُرَاحِيّ a villager (opp. to بَدَوِيّ) 400⁷: unmixed 956 notes³ (as var.)
- مَقْرَحَةٌ coll. camels with ulcerated lips 149²
- قَرْدُ to become quiet, motionless 753⁷ 793¹⁶
- قَرْدُ an ape (as an emblem of lust) 396² seq., قَرْدُ السَّكْرِ 598⁹, pl.
قُرْدٌ 773¹³
- قَرْدُ coll. scraps of wool 1006⁵
- قُرْدُ (pl. of قَرْدُ) ticks 543³

فُرْدَان id. 744¹⁰

قَوِيد (dimin. of قَوْد) 967⁵

قَرْد the spine (of an ass) 792³: *hard, rocky ground* 802¹⁶

قَرْدَوْد see 792⁷

مُسْتَقِر one who seeks to quiet an animal 793¹⁶ (text doubtful)

قَر. قَر i. قَرَفَرَحَم they settled down 656³ seq.

أَفَر to leave undisturbed (with acc.) 640⁵, ثُمَّ تُقَرَّ أَنْسًا نَفْسُهُ *Anas could not rest* 411⁵: *to be submissive* 157¹⁰, *to submit to a person* (with ل) ibid. 650¹⁶, *to a thing* (with ب) 99⁴ (cf. 420¹⁴), with عَلَى 485⁴ 596⁹ 925¹: *to show signs of pregnancy* 466⁸ 573⁹, مَقَرَّ said of a female 203⁶

سَتَقَرَّ — اسْتَقَرَّ قُرُورُهَا she rested 51³, see also s. v. نَوَى

قَرَار resting-place 861⁷, a place where water stagnates 251² 333⁷ 870¹⁶ (= 157¹⁵)

قَرَارَة id. 162⁴ 194¹⁸ 489⁸ 870¹⁶

قُرُور see above s. v. اسْتَقَرَّ

مَقَرَّة a small pitcher (?) 166⁷ (as var.): *resting-place* 203^{3 7}

مُسْتَقَرَّ — مُسْتَقَرَّ الْجَنِينِ i. e. the belly 1041⁵

قَرَزَل. قَرَزَل a certain mode of arranging the hair 407¹⁶ cf. 588¹: see also Index III s. v.

قَرَزَم. قَرَزَم see 55⁷

قَرَس. قَرَس cold 25¹⁷

قَرَسِيَّة big, strong, properly applied to a camel, hence to a hero 185⁵, or to a thing قَرَسِيَّة عَزَّ قَرَسِيَّة 980⁹ cf. 604¹⁷, pl. قَرَسِيَّات heroes 769⁴ (= 1047¹⁰)

قَرَس congealed (?) 209¹⁵

قَرَضَ i. *to recite poetry to oneself* 1045¹⁹

أَقْرَضَ *to display a quality towards a person (with 2 acc.'s)* 982¹¹

قَرَضَسَ (pl. of قَرِطَسٌ) *applied to the books of monks* 537⁹

قَرَضَ coll. *acacia-berries* 354¹⁸

قَرَعَ a. *to announce oneself by mentioning one's ancestry (with ب)* 68¹⁷ (= 300⁹), see دَقَّ: *to gnash the teeth (acc.)* 400¹⁷: pass.

فَلَتَقَرَّعَنَّ عَصَاكُمَا i. e. *ye shall receive warning* 923¹

قَارَعَ *to fight (absol.)* 688¹⁵ 690¹³, *to fight against some one for the possession of something (with acc. and عن)* 704¹, تُقَارِعُنِي عَنْهُ i. e. *we will have a life-and-death struggle for the possession of him* 76⁹: maṣd. مُقَارَعَةٌ *applied to a game of chance* 193¹⁴, مُقَارِعٌ epith. of a falcon 701⁵

أُقَرَّعَ *to be assigned by lot* 659³

قَرَعٌ *bald* 681¹⁰

قَرَعَةٌ *a weapon for striking* 62⁶, pl. قَرَاعٌ 690⁵, *a public highway* 851¹⁶,

قَرَعَةُ الْقَرِيفِ id. 428¹⁴, قَرَعَةُ الْمَرْبِدِ *the upper part of the Mirbad* 727²

قَرِيعٌ *a stallion camel* 480⁵ 511¹⁴ 560¹³ 596¹⁵, hence *a hero* 196¹⁰

الْأَقْرَعُ بْنُ حَابِسٍ (= قَرَعٌ q. v.) 945¹¹ (= 943¹⁴) — see Index III s. v.

مَقْرَعٌ *a young camel subjected to the treatment called تَقْرِيعٌ (which consists in rolling the animal upon a soil impregnated with salt), as a cure for pustules (قَرَعٌ)* 1021¹³

قَرِفَ *to be subjected to ill-treatment (with ب)* 944⁸

تَقَرَّفَ *to shed its crust (said of an ulcer)* 592¹⁵, see also مَتَقَرَّفَ below

اِسْتَقَرَّفَ see 554¹⁵

قَرَفَ *contact (in speaking of an infectious malady)* 124⁸ 524¹⁶ 554¹⁰

أُفْرَفٌ ⁵⁷⁵⁵ a half-caste 575⁵ (as var.)

أُفْرَفٌ ⁵⁷⁵⁷ the producing of a half-caste 575⁷

مُقْرَفٌ ⁵⁹²¹¹ played 592¹¹ (as var.)

مُقْرَفٌ ⁵⁹²¹¹ a half-caste, usually one who is base-born on the father's side (applied both to men and to animals) 40⁹ 575⁴ 580¹¹ 792¹⁵ 876⁴ 938⁶ 996¹³, pl. مُقْرِفُونَ 23⁴, fem. مُقْرِفَةٌ 846⁶, pl. مُقْرِفَاتٌ 1033¹: also applied to things عَرِفٌ مُقْرِفٌ ⁵⁹²¹⁵ a strain of base blood (in this case on the mother's side) 589¹⁵: loathsome, مُقْرِفَةُ اللَّبَنِ 441¹ cf. 444²

مُنْقَرِفٌ ⁵⁷²¹⁵ scarred by ulcers 572¹⁵ (var. يَنْقَرِفُ): suspected, surmised (?) 598¹ (var. اَلْمُنْقَرِفُ and اَلْمُنْعَرِفُ)

قُرْفَرٌ ³⁰⁰¹⁵ low-lying ground 300¹⁵ (var. بَقْفَرٌ 69³) 947¹³ 1000¹¹

قُرْفَرٌ ⁷⁵²¹⁰ id. 752¹⁰

قُرْقُورٌ ⁵²¹¹³ properly a large ship, hence applied to a camel اَلْقُرْقُورُ 521¹³, pl. in قُرَاقِيرُ اَلْغُلَاسِ 756⁶

قُرْقِفٌ ⁵⁵⁵⁷ قُرْقِفَةٌ, قُرْقِفٌ see 555⁷

قُرْقِفٌ ⁵⁵⁵³ a draught (of wine or water) 555³: a cold shiver (produced by a fever) 592⁵ (as var.)

قُرْمٌ ⁸⁷¹⁸ properly a stallion camel, hence a hero 871⁸ 914³, pl. قُرُمٌ 111⁶ 700¹⁶ 709⁶ 759³ 764⁵ 769⁷ 872⁴ 959¹

قُرَامٌ ⁷⁰²⁷ a thin red veil 702⁷ 1006¹ 1015⁷

مُقْرَمٌ ²⁰⁴¹⁵ see 204¹⁵

مُقْرَمٌ ¹⁷¹ (= قُرْمٌ) 17¹ 700¹⁶, مُقْرَمَةٌ as coll. 1017¹

قُرْمَدٌ ⁴⁹²⁹ to walk with short steps 492⁹, partic. 293¹³

قُرْمِصٌ ⁵¹²¹ قُرْمِصٌ (pl. of قُرْمِصٌ) holes dug in the ground 512¹ seq.

قُرْمَطٌ ²⁹³¹⁴ see 293¹⁴: مُقْرَمَطٌ see 421⁴

- قَزَع. قَزَعٌ coll. *small clouds* 355¹
 مَقَزَعٌ *having small feathers* (said of an arrow) 933⁶ (= 336 notes¹⁴)
- قَزَم. قَزَمٌ *rubbish, hence the worst part of a flock* 341³
- قَسَبَر. قُسْبَارٌ (= ذَكَرٌ) 876¹ 878⁸ (as var.)
 قُسْبَرِي see قُسْبَرِي
- قَسَح. قَسَحٌ *hard* 1001 notes⁵
- قَسَر. قَسَرٌ epith. of a lion 997², hence a *hero* 791⁶, pl. قَسَوْرٌ *ibid.*
 قَسَوْرِي *id.* 572³
- قَسَس. قَسٌ a *Christian priest*, قَسٌ لَّحِيرَةٍ 956¹⁶, قَسٌ الْقُسُومِ 1041⁶
- قَسَط. قَسَطٌ i. *to requite justly* (with عَلَى of the pers.) 69¹¹ 884¹⁰ cf. 897 notes⁵
 قَسِطِيَّةٌ a *piece of wood used for straightening lances* 506⁸, see notes⁵
- قَسَطَل. قَسَطَلٌ *dust in the air* 189¹⁵ 336³
- قَسَم. تَقَسَّمَ *to have one's property divided, i. e. to be plundered* 198¹ (read يَتَقَسَّمُوا as in 1058¹², and see *Iḥamāsa* 187²⁶)
 اِفْتَسَمَ *to plunder* (with acc. of the pers.) 1063¹⁶
 اِسْتَقَسَمَ *to divine with arrows* 389 notes⁶
 قِسَمٌ (pl. of قِسْمَةٌ) *arrows used for divination* 389 notes⁵
 قَسِمَاتٌ or قَسِمَاتٌ *the upper parts of the cheek* 1030³
 قَسَامَةٌ see 21⁸ seq.
- قَسِيمٌ subst. a *portion, share* 122⁸; adj. *beautiful* 21⁷
- مَقَسَمٌ *oath* 21²
- قَسَوْر. قَسَوْرِي see under قَسَر
- قَشَر. قَشَرٌ (= ذَكَرٌ مَقْشُورٌ) 878⁷

- فَشَش . فُشُوش see 112¹
- فَشَع . انْفَشَعَ to be dissipated, reduced to nothing 491⁷
- فَشَعَم . فُشَعِم (pl. of فُشَعِم) huge (epith. of hyaenas) 378⁵, of vultures 389³
- فَضَب . نَقَصَبَ بَرِيْدَ اِيَّاهُ i. to blame, reprimand, masd. 722⁴
- فَضَب coll. large bones 71⁶ 877³: bodies 530⁴ 986¹ (?)
- فَضَبَةٌ a measuring-rod 861⁷, فَضَبَاتُ السَّبْقِ rods which mark the goal (in a race) 489⁸
- فَضَائِبُ (pl. of فَضِيْبَةٌ) locks of hair 814 notes² (as var.)
- مَقْصَبَةٌ a reed-bed, metaph. host, multitude (?) 445⁹ — see foot-note
- فَضَد . فَضَدَ i. to act with moderation 593², to treat justly (with ب) 887¹²
- فَضَدَ to slay outright 905¹³ 1015¹⁵, مَقْضَدٌ 793¹¹
- فَضْدٌ a fragment of a weapon 667¹⁴, pl. فَضْدٌ 96⁷
- مَقْضَدٌ well-shaped (epith. of a lance) 101¹⁶
- مُقْتَضِدٌ moderate, reasonable 91⁴
- فَضَر . فَضَرَ u. to renounce an attempt (absol.) 903² (as var.): to hold back a horse (with مِنْ) 667⁵: to reserve, employ exclusively for a particular purpose, فَضَرْتُ عَلَيْهِ الْخَالِبِيْنَ i. e. I have employed two men to milk for him alone 673¹⁷ (Aghānī X 45¹⁵ explains الْخَالِبِيْنَ by الرُّاعِيْنَ)
- فَضَرَ to abandon a practice (with عَنْ) 1015⁹
- تَقَاضَرَ — تَقَاضَرَتِ الْجِبَالُ ن in comparison with which the mountains appeared small 467¹⁸
- سَتَقْضَرُ to consider that a thing is too short, too scanty (with acc.) 486¹¹ seq.
- فَضْرًا adv. in the evening 618²

قَصْرَةٌ see 557: قَصْرَاتٌ necks of camels 293⁶, of other animals 467¹

قَصِرَ — انْطَرَفَ قَصِرَ with down-east eyes 827¹⁴: قَصِرَاتٌ applied to arrows,
see 795³

قَصَّارٌ a fuller 341¹

تَقْصَارٌ necklace 878¹⁵, see also 445³

قَصَصَ. اَقْصَّ to receive impregnation (said of a mare) 83¹⁴: to allow retaliation
for an injury (acc.) 1025⁹: pass. to be in danger of a thing
(acc.) 116²

قَصْبِصٌ a kind of tree 162¹¹

مَقْصَصٌ one whose forelock has been cut off, i. e. a protected foreigner 342³

قَصَعَ. قَصَعَ to enter its hole (said of the jerboa) 288⁶

تَقْصَعٌ id. 960¹¹ (see the gloss), with ب 1021¹⁵

قُصَاعٌ (?) 557⁷

قُصَاعٌ a jerboa's hole 263² 711¹⁰ 871¹⁶ 960¹¹, see also 288⁷ seq.

مَتَقْصَعٌ place of entry (into a hole) 1021¹⁵

قَصَفَ. تَقْصَفَ to be broken (said of lances) 569¹⁰, of masonry 598¹⁰, اَلْخَيْرُوعُ
الْمَتَقَصِفُ 596¹¹

قَصَفٌ feebleness 354¹³

قَصِفَ easily broken 859⁹

قَصَلَ. قَاصِلٌ sharp 370¹⁵

مُقْصَلٌ id. 185¹³ 231¹⁰

قَصَمَ. قَصَمَ i. to split (trans.) 91⁶ 906², قَصَمَ النُّهْرَ a blow that breaks the
back 925¹⁰, partic. pass. 932¹

قَصِيمَةٌ a tract of sand covered with shrubs 47¹⁰, 677¹¹, du. 863⁸

- قَيْصُومٌ *a kind of plant* 354¹⁵
- قَصْرٌ. قُصُوتٌ — بَقُصُوتٍ ثَلَاثٌ *at a distance of 3 days' march* 960⁷
- مَقْصِيٌ *distant* 142⁸
- قَضَبٌ. قَضَبٌ *a kind of clover* 354¹⁹
- قَضَبٌ (pl. of قَضِيبٌ) *slender swords* 663² seq.
- قَضِيبٌ *a she-camel that has not been broken in* 327¹⁷ (var. قَضِيرٌ 146⁸)
- مُقَصَّبٌ *sharp* 69⁹
- مَقَصَّبٌ *cut into strips* (said of leather) 946³
- قَضَصٌ. انْقَضَ *to swoop down* 398⁸ (= 1051¹⁰) 677⁵
- قَضَى. قَضَى 1. *to finish* (absol.) 647²: *to pay a debt* (with acc. of the creditor) 633⁷ (read نَقَضِيكَ, and cf. Ḥamāsa 200⁴)
- تَقَاضَى *to exact a payment from some one* (with 2 acc.'s) 1001², metaph. 750⁵
- قَطٌ. قَضَى *it is enough for me* 413¹² (sic leg.), cf. Lisān IX 257¹⁶, XVII 223²⁰, Ibn Hishām 715⁸
- قَطْرٌ. قَطَرَ *to throw a man to the ground* 317⁴, see 1003¹⁰ seq.
- تَقَطَّرَ *to fall to the ground* 736⁹ 1003⁸
- قَطَارٌ *a string of camels* 248⁸
- قَضْرَانٌ *resin, used for smearing camels* 902⁶
- قَطَطٌ. قَطَطٌ u. *to cut* 384¹⁴ 418⁹ (= 1081²)
- قَطَائِطٌ (pl. of قَطْرٌ Lisān IX 259⁴) *small bands of horsemen* 654¹
- قَطَعَ. قَطَعَ a. *to cross the sea* 751⁷: *to sever one's connection with a person* (acc.) 986³
- قَطَعَ metaph. *to weary* 788¹³ 802², مَقْصَعَةُ الْقُلُوبِ *exhausting her pursuers* (said of a haro) 57¹⁰

قَضَعَ to sever one's connection with a person 1015⁵

أَنْقَضَ (= نَضَعَ بِرَحْمِهِ) 836⁶

مَقْصَعُ الْأَرْبَابِ — مَقْصَعُ from the ends of the earth 681⁷

مَقْشَعَاتُ garments made of several pieces 984¹³, see Tabari Gloss.

مَقْصَعُ impotent, decrepit 826¹³

مُنْقَضٌ بِه one who is hindered from advancing 109¹¹

قَطَفَ. قُطِفَ (pl. of قُتُوفٌ) marching with a steady gait (said of horses) 663¹⁷

قَضَمَ. قَضِمَ see 185⁹

قَضِمٌ furious (primarily of a stallion camel) 185⁵ 323⁹

قَطَنَ. قُتِنَ the lower part of the back 799⁵

قُتُنٌ cotton 561¹³

قُطِينٌ coll. those who attach themselves to a tribe 813¹¹

قُتُو. قُتَا كَيَّامِ الْقُتَاةِ — قُتَا i. e. short (said of a day) 631⁸

قَعَبَ. قُعِبَ to have a round shape 929¹³

قَعْبِلَ. قُعَابِلُ see 162¹² seq.

قَعَدَ. قَعِدَ u. to render helpless (with ب of the person) 230¹⁰ 903¹³

أَفْعَدَتْ كُلَّ قَوْمٍ — أَفْعَدَ it caused general amazement 349¹³

أَقْتَعَدَ to use a camel for riding (with acc.) 306¹⁰

قَعِدَ a woman who has ceased to bear children 813⁷; pl. قَوَاعِدُ see 270¹⁰

قَعِدَ — قَعَدَكَ see 168⁵

قَعْدٌ a camel used for riding 330 notes⁹ (and so also in the next line), pl. قُعْدَاتُ 461¹³

قَعُودٌ a camel ridden by one who is tending cattle 170² seq. 231¹ 864⁷

976³, metaph. قَعُودُ الْقَوَائِي a victim of satires 826⁸

تَعِيدُ — تَعِيدَكَ as an adjuration 72⁵ 12, تَعِيدَكَ 168⁷, تَعِيدُ كَمَا أَلَّهَ 168⁴,
تَعِيدُ أَبْيَاكَ 82⁴: pl. تَعَائِدُ see 170⁵

تَعِيدَةُ the mistress of a household 875¹²: for 330 notes¹⁰, see above s. v.
تَعِيدُ

تَعِيدُ or تَعِيدُ ignoble 792¹⁵ 802¹⁰ (cf. also 960⁹) — for the contrary
meaning, see 793³

أَتَعِدُ low-lying (said of a place) 489¹⁰: see also 793⁴

مَقْعِدُ a cripple 682⁶ 797¹¹, مَقْعِدُ الْأَحْسَابِ (var. مَقْعِدُ الْأَنْسَابِ) of mean
repute 109¹¹

تَعْرِ. تَعْرِ deep 37⁵

تَعِير id. 915⁹

تَعَس. تَعَس to be bent in (said of the back) 439⁵

تَقَعَس to bend the back in 61² 892⁹: to turn back (intrans.) 167⁵, to
desist from a thing (with عَنِ) 151¹¹, to stand aloof (with عَنِ)
340⁶, absol. 360¹⁹: to lag behind 439⁷ cf. 294¹¹, to absent oneself
from battle partic. 28⁴ cf. 263¹¹ (as var.)

أَتَعَسَس to be strong, to last long 204⁵ seq.

تَعَس (pl. of أَعَس) bending the back in 15¹⁵ 1001³

تَعَسَاء id. (epith. of a she-ass) 604¹³ 792⁹ 813¹⁴ 842⁵ 874⁶ 1014⁷: inac-
cessible 571⁵ (as var.)

تَعَص. أَتَعَص to strike dead 72¹⁴ 393²

تَعَض. أَتَعَض see 755⁵

تَقَع. تَقَع to clash (with ب) 67¹³

تَقَقَع to make a rattling sound 662¹⁴ 835¹ 973⁷

تَقَاع (pl. of تَقَعَة) rattling sounds 705¹ 1011¹¹, objects that rattle 691⁴

- تَعَو. ^{تَعَو} to squat (properly of a dog) 699¹⁶ 914¹², partic. 773⁴
^{تَعَو} a kind of water-wheel 856¹⁰
- تَفَذ. ^{تَفَذ} see under تَفَذ
- تَفَر. ^{تَفَر} n. to follow tracks (acc.) 801²
^{تَفَر} to become desolate (said of a place) 1086¹⁶: to eat food without seasoning 199 notes ⁶ — see Additions and Corrections, and Lisān VI 423⁵
^{تَفَر} (= كُفَر) camphor 937¹⁵ (= 440⁴)
- تَفَر. ^{تَفَر} i. to rise (said of the scale of a balance) 497⁵
- تَفَف. ^{تَفَف} high ground 798³ 821¹⁶
- تَفَقَف. ^{تَفَقَف} a cold shiver (produced by a fever) 592⁴
- تَفَل. ^{تَفَل} one who is journeying homewards 221⁷
^{تَفَل} fastened with a bolt 146¹⁶ (= 328¹³), pl. fem. 982⁹ (see 990 notes ⁴)
- تَفَو. ^{تَفَو} — تَفَا — 778⁵, perhaps equivalent to تَفَا (see s. r. حَبَك)
^{تَفَو} choice morsels of food 924¹
- تَقَب. ^{تَقَب} a wooden saddle(?) 147¹⁰
- تَقَر. ^{تَقَر} a goblet 405² (var. ^{تَقَر})
- تَلَب. ^{تَلَب} (sing.) crafty 59⁶ seq.
- ^{تَلَب} a moment of confusion 1007¹⁰
- تَلَت. ^{تَلَت} (pl. of تَلَت) the hollows of the eyes 346¹⁶
- تَلَد. ^{تَلَد} said of a horse that wins a race 505¹⁵: ^{تَلَد} eoll. dogs with cords round their necks 30⁴
^{تَلَد} neck 248⁴ 671¹⁰
- تَلَس. ^{تَلَس} i. to spit forth (with acc.) metaph. 947³

قَلَصَ . قَلَصَ to start afresh on a journey 634⁷; to wear a garment that is too short (with ب) 638⁸, hence مَقْلَصٌ tall (said of a horse) 102¹⁰ 310⁵ 1019⁷, pl. fem. 784⁶ (but see foot-note)

قِلَاصُ (diptote) name of a constellation 520¹⁰

قَلَعَ . أَقْلَعَ to go away 15¹; to leave a thing in this or that state (with عَنِ of the thing) 826¹²; to cease (said of rain) 965⁵

قُلْعٌ a man who has not a firm seat on a horse 582¹⁶

قَلَعَفَ . أَقْلَعَفَ to be shrivelled up, hence to be terror-stricken 115¹⁸

قَلَفَ . قَلَفَ i. to remove a burden etc. 568¹⁷

أَنْقَلَفَ to be swollen(?) 361⁴

قُلْفٌ (pl. of قُلْفَةٌ) 643⁸

قَلَفَ . قَلَفَ to be loose, unsteady 846⁶ 1010¹⁷, maṣd. قَلَفٌ restlessness 662⁴

قَلَفَ — قَلَفَ الْحِزَامِ with loose girth i. e. lean (said of a horse) 1019⁷

أَقْلَفَ more restless 662⁵

قَلَقَلَ . قَلَقَلَ a kind of plant 354¹⁹

قَلَقَالٌ rapid motion 134⁵

قَلَلَ . أَقَلَّ to carry (with acc.) 1044¹⁵

أَسْتَقَلَّ to rise (said of stars) 522¹ 561¹²; to depart(?) 338¹³

قُلَّةٌ hill-top 305⁵ 581⁸, pl. قُلَالٌ 637²

قَلَمَ . قَلَامٌ a kind of salt plant 39¹⁸

قَلَى . أَقْلَوَى to jump 753⁷

تَقَالٌ mutual dislike 295⁹

مَقَالٌ (pl. of مَقْلَى) frying-pans 322⁴ (for another interpretation, see notes⁸)

- قَمَح. قَمَح (pl. of قَمَح) *camels which refuse to drink* 69¹⁷
- قَمَر. قَمَر i. or u. *to overcome in a game etc.* 91² 193¹³
- تَقَامَر 193¹²
- قَمَر (pl. of قَمَر) *light grey* 370⁸
- قَمَرَان i. e. *Sun and Moon* 700¹³
- قَمَار said to have been first prohibited by al-Aḳra^c ibn Ḥābis 700¹⁰
- قَمَس. قَمَس i. or u. *to drown (trans.)* 91¹³
- قَمَش. قَمَش *to help (?)*, with ج of the person 606³
- قَمَص. قَمَص u. *to jump* (said of a horse) 362¹
- قَمِيص *a coat of mail* 336¹² 356¹²
- قَمَط. قَمَط i. or u. *to bind a captive* 536² (= 679²)
- قَمِيْط *complete* (said of a period of time) 74¹⁸
- قَمَعَ. قَمَعَ a. *to overcome* (with acc.) 72¹²
- قَمَقَم. قَمَقَم *ocean* 17⁷ 263¹³, pl. قَمَقَم 752¹ 764⁶
- قَمَقَم see 348³ (form doubtful)
- قَمَائِم adj. *vast* 375¹³ 378¹⁴, hence *noble, distinguished* 348² 615¹³ 758⁸
- قَمَل. قَمَل *to pick off the lice from one's person* 199⁵
- قَمَل coll. *small grasshoppers* 183⁶
- قَمَلِي *a contemptible person* 606¹⁷ (= 684⁸)
- قَمَام. قَمَام coll. *sweepings, rubbish* 1006⁵
- قَمَام see 180¹² 1006⁷
- قَمَام *a sweeper* (as a term of abuse) 180¹⁰
- قَمَان. قَمَان *deep red*, القَصَاب 1031¹⁰

قُنْب. قُنْبٌ (= غِلَافُ الدَّكْرِ) 242⁶ seq.

قُنْبِر. قُنْبِيرٌ see under قُبِر

قُنْبِص. قُنْبِصَاتٌ women who are short of stature 550¹⁵

قُنْبِل. قُنْبَلَةٌ a troop of horsemen 619², pl. قُنْبِلٌ 648¹⁹ 652¹² 972¹⁰ 1083⁹

قُنْدَل. قُنْدِيلٌ (pl. of قُنْدِيلٌ) 956¹⁶

قُنْدَع. قُنْدَعٌ (pl. of قُنْدَعَةٌ?) tufts of hair(?) 249⁵, var. قُنْدَارِعَ

قُنَر. قُنَرٌ see under قُنِر

قُنَزَع. قُنَزِعٌ see قُنَازِعُ

قُنْط. قُنْطٌ to drive to despair 534¹¹ (text doubtful)

قُنْطَر. قُنْطَارٌ (pl. of قُنْطَرَةٌ) large buildings 347⁴

قُنْع. قُنْعٌ to cover (with 2 acc.'s) 415⁹, قُنْعَهُ بِالسَّوْطِ he struck him with his whip 197⁷: مَقْنَعٌ covered with armour 833¹⁴ 931⁵ 973¹

قُنْعَع. قُنْعَعٌ to wear a woman's veil (قُنْعٌ) 822¹⁰ 974²

قُنْعٌ low-lying ground 481¹ (as var.)

مَقْنَعٌ a source of satisfaction 822³ 829² 897¹¹, الْقَضَاءُ الْمَقْنَعُ 970¹⁶ (var. الْمَقْنَعُ)

مَقْنَعٌ having teeth which are turned inward 973¹⁵, see Lisān X 176⁸ seq.

قُنْعَس. قُنْعَسٌ strong, بَيَا قُنْعَسًا i. e. in bearing them 741¹⁹, pl. قُنْعَسٌ 27¹¹

قُنْف. قُنْفٌ (= كَمَرٌ) 838¹⁵

قُنْفَذ. قُنْفَذٌ the part behind the ear (in a camel) 687³: a sand-hill 826⁴, pl. قُنْفَذٌ ibid.

قُنِن. قُنِنٌ one who is of servile birth 63¹⁶, as coll. 31⁸ 46¹⁰ 64¹ 427¹⁰ (= 767⁹), pl. أَقْنَنَ 4⁴

قُنَّةٌ hill-top 305⁶ (as var.) 659¹⁴

- قنوّ. قَنُونٌ (pl. of قَنَوٌ) *clusters of dates* 869⁹
- أَفْنَى *hook-beaked* (epith. of a falcon) 499¹⁵, or أَفْنَا 677⁵
- قنور. قَنَرٌ *surly, churlish* 951¹⁴
- قنى. قُنَى (pl. of قَنَاةٌ) *lances* 470¹⁴ [Freytag wrongly has قُنَى]
- قنب. قَنَبٌ (pl. of قَنَبٌ) *greyish* 618¹⁴ (Ṭabari and Boucher loc. cit. have صُنَبٌ)
- قود. قَادَ u. *to lead* (with ب) 547¹¹ 682⁶ 1064¹¹, maṣd. قَبِيدَ (بِقِيَادِهِ = إِذَا قَدْنَا الْحَيَّلَ) 291¹⁴
- أَقَادَ *to execute vengeance on some one for some one else* (with acc. of the former pers. and ب of the latter) 367² 927⁵, with acc. only 695⁵ 920¹³
- تَقَاوَدَ *to guide one another, i. e. to grope about* 900¹⁶
- أَقْتَادَ *to execute vengeance on some one* (with مَن) 533⁹
- قَوْدٌ (= جَيْشٌ) 936 notes ¹ (as var.)
- قَوَادٍ — قَوَادُ الْمَقَانِبِ see Index III s. v. الْمَنِيَالُ بْنُ عَصَمَةَ
- أَفَوْدٌ *easy to guide, obedient* 479⁷; *long-necked* 674¹⁷, pl. فُؤَدٌ 26³
- تَقْوَادٌ *the guiding of camels* 806¹⁴
- أَعْتَى مَقَادَةً — أَعْطَى الْمَقَادَةَ *he allowed himself to be guided* 166⁶, أَعْتَى مَقَادَةً *id.* (with acc. of the guide) 355¹³, تَمَدُّ مَقَادَةَ اللَّجَبِ اللَّيْلِ i. e. *we send forth armies* 1019¹⁶
- قور. قَرَّ u. *to cut out, excise* 542¹⁶
- قَرَّةٌ *a low hill covered with stones* 490¹³, pl. قُرٌّ 146⁹ 516³, or قَرَاتٌ 985⁶
- قَوْرَةٌ — قَوْرَةٌ دَائِرٌ (?) 661⁴
- أَفُورِدُنَ *misfortunes* 65⁹, see Lisān VI 437²¹ seq. VII 257⁴

- قوس. قَوَّسَ intrans. *to be bent double* 164² cf. 692⁵
- حاجب بن زُرَّة بن عُدس — قَوَّس see Index III s. v.
- قوص. قُوصَ *to be taken down* (said of a tent) 76²
- تَقَوَّصَ *to descend* (said of birds) 530 notes⁵ (as var.)
- قوف. تَقَوَّفَ *to pursue* (absol.) 577¹⁰
- قول. الْقَوْلُ *the right opinion* 1050¹ (syn. الْقَرَأَى, see Ibn Hishām 439¹³)
- قَوْلًا talk i. e. *mockery* 87¹⁶
- أَقْوَالُ (pl. of قَبِيلُ) *Yemenite kings* 277¹³ (var. الْأَقْيَالُ)
- مَقُولُ (= قَوْلُ) 201³: pl. مَقَاوِلُ *princes* 277¹³ 451¹¹ 600⁴
- قوم. قَوَائِمُ (pl. of قَتَمٌ) *sword-hilts* 615¹⁹
- قَوْمِيَّةٌ *strength* 282¹²
- الْمَقَامُ i. e. مَقَامُ إِبْرَاهِيمَ at Mecca 1014⁶
- قوى. أَقْوَى *to travel through the desert* 1085¹¹: مَقْوٍ *one whose camels are strong* 32¹⁰
- قَوَاةٌ *waste, deserted* 42⁷
- قَى id. 42⁵
- قَوْدٌ *cord* 175¹, pl. قَوْدَى applied to *the strands* of a single cord 177¹³
- 565¹⁰, غَيْرُ مُنْتَقِصٍ الْقَوَى 693⁸ (see مُنْتَقِصٌ)
- قيد. قَيْدٌ du. *a pair of chains* for a single captive 983⁶
- قيس. قَسَ I. *to probe a wound* 109⁵, *to measure by comparison* 683⁹, with acc. and ب 262⁴
- قَيْسٌ *to rival, compete* 111¹¹, with 2 acc.'s قَيْسًا الْعَجَدَ 140¹⁴ (see 111¹² seq.)
- قِيظ. قَظَ I. *to spend the summer in a place* (acc.) 76¹⁵

- فيق. قَبَيْتَ (pl. of قَبَيْقَاتٌ) *tracts of hard soil* 175⁵
- قِيلَ. مَقِيلٌ — مَقِيلُ الْعِظَامِ *the base of the skull* 645¹ (cf. مَسْكُنٌ 155¹⁵)
- قَيْن. قَيْنٌ du. *the thinnest part of the leg* 492⁵, see 63 notes¹: *an artisan*, especially *a blacksmith* 25¹⁵, as a term of abuse 590³ 651¹¹ 682⁵ 683⁷ 688¹ 690¹¹ 702³ 707⁵ 765⁵ 766⁴ seq. 776¹⁷ seq. 811¹⁵ seq. 818⁵ 828¹⁴ 829⁶ 832¹¹ seq. 851¹², du. 590¹⁴ 688¹ 765¹⁵ 828¹, pl. قَيْنٌ 682⁵ 683² 691¹⁴ 827¹ 829⁴ 852¹⁵ 857¹² seq., or قَيْنٌ 543¹³ 545⁴ 592⁶ 596² 652⁶ 900¹⁴: ابْنُ الْقَيْنِ i. e. al-Farazdaq 538⁶ 650⁵ 651¹⁰ 765¹⁴ 767¹⁶ 818¹⁵ 903⁴ 993³ 1000¹⁶ 1001⁴ 1043¹⁸, similarly بَنْتُ: ابْنُ الْقَيْنِ 226⁶ (= 684¹⁵) 802¹³ 859⁴ 860¹¹ 865¹⁴ 938¹¹: ابْنُ الْقَيْنِ i. e. Jithin 800¹⁴: بَنُو الْقَيْنِ i. e. the family of al-Farazdaq 687¹⁵ 708¹⁴ 757⁵
- قَبُوسُ بْنُ الْمُنْذِرِ بْنِ مَاءٍ تَسْمَاءُ — قَبَيْتُهُ الْعَرَبِ see Index III s. v. قَبَيْتُهُ
- قَبَانَةٌ *the trade of a blacksmith* 976⁸

ك

- كَب. كَوَاتِبُ (pl. of كَوَاتِبٌ) *sad (said of faces)* 920¹⁵
- كُد. كَوْدٌ *a steep incline* 24¹²
- كُذَاءٌ see 24¹³
- كَب. كَبَّكَ to bow down (intrans.) 20¹⁰ seq.
- كَبَّةٌ see 835⁵
- كَبَابٌ *a great number of camels etc.* 457⁹ (= 1077¹⁰)
- كَبَج. كَبَجَ a. to push away 775¹³
- كَبْد. كَبْدٌ *large in the middle of the body (epith. of a mare)* 586¹¹
- كَبَر. كَبِيرٌ ancestor, كَبِيرٌ عَنْ كَبِيرٍ 330¹¹ 1086¹¹

كَبِيرٌ قِتْلٌ 95⁵, كَبِيرٌ أَحَدٌ — (after a negative) *scarcely any one* 95⁵,
 كَبِيرٌ قِتْلٌ 1020¹⁰ [in this sense كَبِيرٌ is also used, see
 Tabarī Gloss. s. v. أَحَدٌ and كَبِيرٌ]

الْأَكْبَرُ see Index III

كَبَسَ . كَبَسَاءُ (fem. of أَكْبَسُ) *protuberant* 1052¹⁴

كَبَلَ . كَبَلٌ *to be fettered* 670¹⁵

مَكْبُولٌ *fettered* 481¹¹

كَبَا . كَبَا *u. to fall face downwards* 497¹⁵

كَابَ *dark* (epith. of a dust-cloud) 589¹⁰, كَبَى النَّوْءُ *id.* 945¹: *producing*
no fire (said of a fire-stick) 800¹ cf. كَبَى النَّوْءُ 589¹⁶: كَبَى
one who does not lose his breath (in a race) 1035²

كَبُوءٌ *an unsuccessful effort* (properly in producing fire) 767⁸

كَتَبَ . كَتِيبَةٌ see 485¹⁵

كَتَدَ . أَكْتَدَ (pl. of كَتَدَ = كَتَفَ) 628⁴ (as var.)

كَتَعَ . أَكْتَعِينَ (= أَجْمَعِينَ) 646⁶

كَتَفَ . كَتَفَ (pl. of كَتَفَ) *raising the shoulders alternately, hence marching*
(said of horses) 566¹⁰

كَوَاتِفُ *id.* 289¹³

كَتِيفَةٌ *a flat piece of iron* 83¹ (see 590⁸), coll. كَتِيفٌ 800⁵ 811¹³ 852³
 864⁹, pl. كَتِيفٌ 230¹³: كَتِيفٌ *enmities* 83⁸

مَكْتُونٌ — مَكْتُونُ الْيَدَيْنِ *having the hands bound behind the back* 565¹⁸

مَكْتَفٌ *fastened together with iron clamps* 590⁷

كَتَلٌ . مَكْتَلٌ *a basket* 434¹⁶ 435⁹

كَتَمَ . مَكْتَمٌ (= مَكْتَمٌ) 43⁸

- كُتِبَ . كُتْبَةٌ a small quantity of milk 876⁵
- كُتِبَ . كُتْبٌ a featherless arrow 734¹⁹
- كَثَر . تَكَاثَرٌ to overpower by superior numbers (with عَلَى) 510¹⁵ (var. تَكَاثَرٌ and تَكَثَّرٌ) 571² (var. تَكَثَّفَتْ)
- كَثَر (= كَثُرَ) 872² (as var.)
- كَثَرٌ rivalry between tribes 872¹
- مَكْتَبَرٌ surpassed in number 913²
- مَكَاثِرٌ (no singular?) armies 1078¹¹
- كَحَلَ . كُحِيلٌ tar (for smearing mangy camels) 183¹⁷ 246⁴ 687³
- كَدَح . كَدَحَ a. to exert oneself(?) 505¹³
- كَدَحَ to mark with scars (said of the effects of a journey) 704⁴, of wounds 750⁹
- كَوَّاحٌ (pl. of كَوَّاحَةٌ) cutting (epith. of axes) 838¹⁵
- كَدَدَ . كُدَادَةٌ grease which remains in a cooking-pot 493⁶
- كَدَرَ . كَدَرَةٌ a dust-cloud 227³ (read كَدَرٌ, and see Lisān VI 449¹⁰)
- كَدَرٌ see 45⁹
- كَدَرِيٌّ see 56³
- كَدَسَ . تَكْدُسٌ a leaping gait 289¹³
- كَدَنَ . كَوْدَنٌ a mule 430²
- كَدِينٌ dregs of olive-oil 508⁶
- كَذَبَ . أَكْذَبَ to be disbelieved (said of a statement) 359¹¹
- أَكْذَبَ (= أَكْذِيبُ pl. of أَكْذِيبَةٌ) 804⁹
- كَرَبَ . رَبٌّ a cord tied to the handle of a bucket 418¹⁰ (but see 4070¹⁴)

- ڪَربانُ *nearly full* 209¹⁰ (as var.)
 ڪَرب *ploughed land, glebe* (from the Aramaic ܟܪܒ) 354¹⁴
 ڪَربَات *solid horse-hoofs* 929 notes³
 ڪَرت . ڪَريٽَ *whole, entire, حَوْلًا ڪَريٽًا* 831¹¹, see 74¹⁷
 ڪَرج . ڪَرجُ *a kind of doll* (see also ڪَرجُ) 246⁹ 650⁶ (= 320¹⁴ 624¹⁰) 936⁶
 ڪَرس . ڪَردوسُ *a large bone* 683⁷, for ڪَردوسانِ see Index III: pl. ڪَرديسُ *troops of horsemen* 485¹³ 601⁴ 1024¹⁸
 ڪَرس . ڪَرسُ *dung* (used for polishing armour) 508⁶
 ڪَرسُ (pl. of ڪَرسُ = Hebr. ܟܪܪ) 857¹¹
 ڪَرسُ *a battle-field* 1038¹¹
 ڪَرم . ڪَرمُ (pl. of ڪَرمُ or ڪَرمُ) *axes with large heads* 419¹ 767¹⁰
 ڪَرن . ڪَرنُ (pl. of ڪَرنُ or ڪَرنُ) *id.* 100⁹ (= 419⁵ 767¹²)
 ڪَرس . ڪَرسَ *to construct booths* (acc.) 123² (as var.)
 ڪَرسن . ڪَرسَنُ (pl. of ڪَرسَنُ) *rings fastened to the hind-quarters of camels* 7¹⁴
 ڪَرع . ڪَرعُ *a. to drink* (said of horses, with ڦي) 86¹⁹
 ڪَروَعُ (pl. of ڪَراعُ) *drinking* (metaph. of spears) 105¹⁵
 ڪَراعُ *coll. horses* 49³: pl. ڪَراعُ *legs* (i. e. the skin taken from the legs of an animal) 702¹², ڪَراعُ ذَاتُ ٱلْڪَراعُ a name given to a poem of al-Farazdaq 513¹² 679⁴
 ڪَرف . ڪَرفُ (= ڪَرجُ) 844⁷
 ڪَركر . ڪَركَرُ *to drive back, repulse* 663¹¹
 ڪَردَرُ *the breast of a camel* 456¹⁹ (= 1076¹⁸): see also 786² seq.
 ڪَرم . ڪَرمُ *a necklace* 24⁶, pl. ڪَرومُ 122¹⁵
 ڪَرامَتَ — وَلَا ڪَرامَتَ (after another negative) *by any means* 908⁴

كِرِيمَةٌ *that which one values most* 627^b

كِرٍ . أَكْرَسَ to drive a spear into a man (with acc. and فِي) 154¹⁶ 540¹⁴: pass.
to be compelled to bear a burden (with عَلَى) 692⁵, مَكْرَعَةٌ a woman
forced to labour 430³

تَكَدَّرَ to grow faint and weary (said of the eye-sight) 868¹⁷

اِسْتَكْرَى to force 84²: to extort a thing (with ب) 566¹

كِرٍ . أَكْرَى to provide a person with a lodging (with acc. of the pers.) 803¹⁵

كَرَى drowsiness 618¹⁹ seq.: slumber 1017⁹

كُرَاتٍ (pl. of كُرَّةٌ) balls (used by the Turks in their games) 778⁴

مُدَارٍ marching with a leaping gait(?) 176¹

كِرٍ . كَرَّ dry, الْبَرَحَمُ كَرَّةٌ barren (said of a woman) 392⁸

كِرٍ . كَرِمٌ distressed, reduced to straits 471¹⁵

كَرْمٌ an old she-camel 179² 580³ 681¹⁵

كَسَحَ . اِنْتَسَحَ to carry off camels 13¹³ 313¹⁴: to plunder persons 30⁹

كَسِيحَةٌ a clear space, a camping-ground 32⁶

كَسَر . كَسَرَ the lower edge of a tent-curtain 415⁷ 435¹² 611¹¹, pl. كُسُورٌ 536⁴ 560⁵

كُسِرٌ epith. of an eagle or falcon 155⁴ 206¹⁸ 586¹² 677¹³, probably *closing*
the wings in the act of swooping down, cf. 398³ (= 1051¹⁰),
pl. كُوسِرٌ 311⁶ 882³: كُسِرَ عَيْنُهُ epith. of Ziyād ibn Abīhi 607¹⁵
(684³), explained as referring to a "squint" in his eye 607
notes³, but cf. وَكُسِرَ لَهُ اِحْتَى عَيْنِيهِ Tabari II 1956¹⁸ and Gloss.
s. r. كُسِرَ, whence it appears that it means *glancing sideways*

اَنْسَارٌ (pl. of تَسْرٌ) broken pieces, فِي فَنَاءِ اَنْسَارٍ (= فِي فَنَاءِ مَسْرَةٍ) 195¹⁵

مُتَسَّرٌ downcast, اَبْصَارُهَا مُتَسَّرَةٌ said of the eyes 571¹²

كَسَعَ . تَسَعَ to be perplexed, to lose one's way 331³

- كسو . كسا u. to strike with a sword (with 2 acc.'s) 79⁹ 434³ 648¹⁰
- كُساة (pl. of كاس) richly dressed 55³
- كشع . كَشَع enemy 577¹⁰ 618¹⁵, pl. كَشَع 501¹³
- كشر . كَشَر grinning, showing the teeth, عَنْ أَنبِيَاءٍ said of a camel 661¹¹, pl. كُشَار 876¹⁴
- كشش . كَشَّ i. to grunt (properly of a young camel) 999⁵
- كشف . كَشَف i. to afflict (with acc.) 920¹⁰
- أَكْشَف hairless 573¹⁵, dimin. أَكْشِف 116¹³, pl. كُشَف metaph. cowardly 366¹, كُشَف id. 424⁷
- كظظ . كَظَظ struggle, contest 622³
- كظم . كَظَم (pl. of كَظَم) wind-pipes, throats 1015¹²
- كعب . كَعَب (= كَعَب) a woman with swelling breasts 312¹³ 1097⁵
- كَعَبَاء id.(?) 1097⁶
- كعشب . كَعَشَب (= رَكَب) 1045⁷
- كعم . كَعَم a. to muzzle 179¹³
- كفأ . كَفَأ a. to upset a vessel 415⁵ 1070⁶
- كفأ the edge of a tent-curtain 89³ 360¹⁴
- كفت . كَفَت i. to shut up, confine a person 1061¹³
- كُفَت a small cooking-pot, metaph. 909¹⁴
- كفح . كَفَح adv. unexpectedly 52¹²
- كَفِيح a guest who arrives unexpectedly 52⁹ (= 785⁹)
- كفر . مَكْفَر treated ungratefully 355⁸
- مَكْفَر loaded with chains (said of a captive) 949⁹
- كفد . كَفَد to restrain one's tears 1004¹³, see 550⁸

- كَفَّ . كَفَّ u. to draw back the sleeves of a garment (with مَن in a partitive sense) 485¹⁵
- كَفَل . اِكْتَفَلَ to use as a cushion (with ب), partie. 823¹¹
 كَفْرَ a kind of cushion used by riders 164², see 823¹³: pl. اَكْفَالُ metaph. cowards 956¹⁶
 كَفْرَ the haunches (of a woman) 99¹⁰, of a mare 206¹⁴
- كَفِير . مُكْفِيرٌ vast, gloomy (epith. of an army) 192⁵ (= 236¹)
- كَكَب . كَوَّكَبَ metaph. the lustre of weapons and armour 971⁵: pl. كَوَّاكِبُ (?) 245³
- كَلَّ . اِكْتَلَّ to remain awake at night 345¹³
 كَلَوَّ sleepless 345¹⁶
 اَكْلَالُ (pl. of كَلَّ) fodder (?) 674²
 مُسْتَكْلِي having abundant fodder, pl. 30¹
- كَلَب . كَلَّبَ metaph. a satirist 428¹², du. 428⁸, pl. كَلَابُ 1047¹⁸
 كَلَبَ hydrophobia 132¹³ 1070¹³, metaph. fierceness 735¹⁰
 كَلْبَى (pl. of كَلَب) suffering from hydrophobia 567¹⁴, hence mad 338²
 كَلْبَتَانِ tongs (used by blacksmiths) 83¹ 682⁵ 801¹⁰ 847¹ 852³ 938¹⁴
 كَلَابُ an iron bar (used for driving beasts) 430², pl. كَلَائِبُ 162¹
 اَكْيَلِبُ (dimin. of كَلَب, pl. of كَلَب) 773¹⁵
- كَلَج . كَلَجَ (pl. of دَلَج) scowling 507⁸
 اَكْلَجَ id. 501¹⁰
- كَلَع . تَلَع see 467 seq.
 دَلَع assembly, confederation (apparently a Yemenite word) 46⁵
- كَلَف . كَلَفَ blackness 909¹⁵

- كلكل . كَلَكَلَ *the breast* (primarily of a camel, who uses his breast for the purpose of crushing an opponent) 708¹⁴ 1001⁹, pl. كَلَالٌ sometimes in the sense of the sing. 494¹⁶ 622⁹ 682¹¹, applied to the breasts of birds 443¹³
- كلل . كَلَّلَ *to charge, attack* (said of wild beasts and war-horses) 291¹¹ seq.
 كَرَّ *infirm* (said of a woman) 57¹³
 كَلَّةٌ *a mosquito-curtain* 502¹
- كلم . كَلِمَةً — تَفَرَّقَتْ كَلِمَتُهُمْ *discord arose among them* 453¹
 كِلَامٌ (pl. of كَلَمٌ) *wounds* 1018⁶, كَلِمٌ *id.* 1023⁴
 كَوَامٍ (pl. of كَلِمَةٍ) *piercing* (epith. of wounds) 347¹²
 كَلِمٌ *wounded* 229¹², pl. كَلِمَى 678⁶
 تَكَلَّمَ (= فُخَارٌ) 82¹
 مَكَلَّمَ *wounded* 294⁴ 585¹⁰
- كلي . كَلَّى (pl. of كَلِيَّةٌ) *patches sewn on a skin-bottle* 1032¹ (see Ahlwardt Imr. N^o. 65 v. 4)
- كماً . كَمَاةٌ coll. *truffles* 1061⁹, as an emblem of baseness or helplessness 13³ 582⁷
- كمز . تَكَمَّرَ *to become coagulated* 441⁶
- كمش . تَكَمَّشَ *to be raised, girt up* (said of the skirts of a garment) 933³
- كمع . أَكْمَعٌ (pl. of كَمْعٌ) *slopes* 78¹² 80¹⁰
- كمل . اكْمَلَةُ see Index III
- كمم . كِمَامٌ (pl. of كُمٌ) *sleeves* 1026¹¹
 كِمَامٌ (pl. of كِمَامَةٍ) *coverings placed over the mouth of an ass* (in order to ward off insects) 753⁹

- كَمِيَ . كَمِيَ to be covered, overwhelmed 736¹³
- كَنَزَ . كَنَزَ to become compact (said of flesh) 11¹⁷
- كَنَسَ . كَنَسَ a beast crouching in its lair 8¹¹
- كَنَسَ lair 755¹⁰
- مَكْنَسَ id. 8¹³
- كَنَعَ . مَكَّنَعَ mutilated, or distorted 833⁵
- مَكَّنَعَ (= قَرِيبٌ) 58⁷
- كَنَفَ . اُنْتَفَرَ to take a person under one's protection (with acc.) 1073⁶
- مَتَنَفَ encompassed 561¹⁷ 567¹⁸ (?)
- كَنَّ . كَنَانَةٌ a quiver 657¹⁶ seq., اَلْكَنَانَةُ seo 128² seq.
- كَوَانِينَ (pl. of كَوْنٌ) braziers 592⁹
- مُسْتَكْنٍ hidden 129⁴ 1023⁴
- كَنَهُ . كَنَهُ limit, extent 351⁵ ✕
- كَبَدَ . اَتَبَدَ to overdrive a beast 792⁴ (as var.), partie. 792¹³
- كَبُودٌ weary 792¹³
- كَبَّرَ . كَبَّرَ a. to illtreat 792⁷ (as var.)
- كَبَفَ . كَبَفَ refuge, help (said of persons) 402¹⁴ (as var.) 403² seq. 611⁸
- كَبَلٌ . كَبَلٌ shoulder, metaph. a hero 982 notes *
- كَوَّجَ . تَدَوَّجَ to become fierce (said of strife) 496¹⁴
- دَوَدَ . دَوَدَ a. used absolutely 221¹¹; with a neg. مَا نَدَدْتُ تَعْرِفُ thou couldst scarcely tear thyself away 548⁰
- دَوَدَ . دَوَدَ du. the haunches of an ass 823¹⁵, ذَوَاتٌ id. 628¹
- دَوَّرَ . دَوَّرَ a camel's saddle 146¹ (= 327¹⁰), pl. اَدْوَارٌ 89¹⁴ 329² 336⁹ 756⁶ 776¹¹ (?) 1042⁵

لوس . 𐤋𐤍 u. *to walk on three legs* (said of a wounded camel) 32¹⁵ 522⁹,
maṣd. 𐤋𐤍 33²: applied to the motion of a snake 33²

𐤋𐤍 see under 𐤋𐤍

𐤋𐤍 swollen (said of flesh) 28⁶

𐤋𐤍 . 𐤋𐤍 wrist 164⁵

𐤋𐤍 . 𐤋𐤍 u. (= 𐤋𐤍) 123⁴ 573⁴ (as var.)

𐤋𐤍 du. *the organs of generation* (of a he-ass) 794¹⁶

𐤋𐤍 having a large hump (epith. of a she-camel) 414¹⁰ (= 625¹⁰)
653¹, pl. 𐤋𐤍 418⁷ (= 1071¹)

𐤋𐤍 . 𐤋𐤍 — 𐤋𐤍 see Index III s. v. 𐤋𐤍

𐤋𐤍 . 𐤋𐤍 I. *to employ a stratagem against some one* (with 𐤋) 927¹⁵ (text
doubtful)

𐤋𐤍 *to plot, scheme* 58¹⁴

𐤋𐤍 . 𐤋𐤍 *a blacksmith's bellows* 682⁵ 776³ 801¹² 829⁴ 847¹ 864¹⁵ 999³ 1037¹²
(as var.), du. in the same sense 398¹³ 590³ 689¹⁵ 826⁸ 1039⁶, pl.
𐤋𐤍 684⁹ 801¹¹ 853¹: *the fire-place in a blacksmith's forge* 35⁵
(see the gloss), also 298¹ 399² 557²: in the following passages
either meaning is admissible 83¹ 274⁶ 320¹⁶ 543⁶ 545⁴ 690¹⁴ 799¹⁴
(= 78² 398¹⁷) 826¹² 828¹⁴ 938^{9 14} 1016¹⁵, among the doubtful cases
must be reckoned those in which 𐤋𐤍 is governed by 𐤋𐤍 (with
or without 𐤋) namely 𐤋𐤍 214⁵ (here the commentator
seems to have understood 𐤋𐤍 as „bellows”), 𐤋𐤍 342²,
𐤋𐤍 𐤋𐤍 709⁶, 𐤋𐤍 828¹⁵ (as var.), 𐤋𐤍 𐤋𐤍
399³, 𐤋𐤍 297¹⁰ (= 323¹⁷), 690¹⁸ — see the *Zeitschr. für Assyriologie* vol.
XXV p. 295, where Prof. Schulthess expresses the opinion that
𐤋𐤍 construed with 𐤋𐤍 always means „fire-place”

- . كَيْسٌ *intelligence, good sense* 813⁷
- كَيْسٌ (diptote) *treachery* 354¹⁴, see *al-Mufaṣṣal* (ed. Broch) 61⁵
- كُوسَى *craft, cunning* 501⁷ (= 784⁵)
- أَكْبَاسٌ (pl. of كَيْسٌ) *crafty* 435⁵
- . كَيْنٌ see 483⁷ 682¹³ 860⁷ 937⁶ (= 779¹³) — the explanations given 483⁵ and 779¹⁴ are contradictory.

J

- . ل. (تَعَجَّبُوا لَ) 181⁹ seq. 707⁵
- . لا. لَ for a moment 160¹⁵, see 825⁸
- . لَأَكْ see مَلَكٌ under ملك
- . لَأَمْ to become infamous 829³: to be base-born 843⁵
- لَأَمَّ to put on a coat of mail (لَأَمَّ) 317², partic. 761⁸
- لَأَمَّ id. 735²⁰ 872¹⁰
- لَأَمَّ see 317²
- . لَأَعَى 255¹⁰, see "Additions and Corrections"
- . لَبِبٌ to gird oneself 49¹³ (= 783¹³) 1069⁴, partic. 330⁹ — see *Ḥamāsa* 265¹
- لَبٍ heart i. e. mind 531⁵
- لَبَّةٌ the upper part of the bosom (in a man) 930⁸, pl. لَبَاتٌ (of women) 279¹
- لُبَابٌ adj. choice 468¹⁵
- . لَبِثٌ to hold one's beast back (?) 582¹⁷, cf. *Ibn Hisham* 679³
- . لَبَدٌ to have the hair glued to the head (as is the custom of pilgrims, *Lisan* IV 391¹² seq.) partic. 850¹

- أَلْبَسَ *to become coated (with dung) 480⁵; pass. to be provided with a saddle-cloth (said of a beast) 792⁹*
- لَبَسَ. لَبَسَ construed with لَبَّأَ 1006¹³
- تَلَبَّسَ *to come in contact with some one (with ب) 645¹⁰*
- اَلْتَبَّسَ *id. 585⁸*
- لَبِنَ. لَبَنَ camels paid as a blood-wit, اَللَّبَنُ مِنَ اللَّيْلِ 194^s, cf. 455^s (= 1076¹)
- لَبَانٌ *the breast (of a man) 561¹*
- لَتَبَ. لَتَبَ u. *to stab (with ف) 414¹⁸*
- لَتَتَ. مَلَّتَوْتُ *beaten up, pounded 13¹⁷*
- لَشَتَ. لَشَّتْ *to fall continuously (said of rain) 614¹⁶, partic. 866⁷*
- لَثَفَ. لَثَفَ *to moisten 833⁹ 857⁹*
- لَثَوَ. لَثَا, لَثَ see under لَوَتْ
- لَجَأَ. لَجَأَ (= اَللَّجَأَ) 691¹
- لَجِبَ. لَجِبَ *noise (of an army) 702⁵ 1023²*
- لَجِبَ. لَجِبَ *noisy 293¹ 882⁸ 958⁸ 1019¹⁶*
- لَجَجَ. لَجَّ a. *to become serious (of a quarrel) 418², applied to separation (with ب of the pers.) 548⁹*
- لَجَجَ *to launch a ship (absol.) 544¹¹*
- لَلَجَ. لَلَجَ *to dispute, wrangle 1024¹⁴*
- لَلَجَ. لَلَجَ *id. 805⁴*
- لَلَجَ. لَلَجَ du. *masses of water (on the right and the left) 506¹*
- لَجَجَ. لَجَجَ (pl. of لَجَجَ) metaph. *crowds of warriors 237¹⁶ 911¹*
- لَجَفَ. مَلَجَفَ *pierced with holes (?) 593 notes^s (as var.)*

- جَلَجَ . لَجَجَ to turn a thing over in the mouth 9²
- حَب . حَبَّ to be gashed, wounded 69⁵ (text doubtful)
- حَبَّ gash 122³
- حَبَّ see 122⁴
- حَجَّ . حَجَّ to hurt the back of an animal (said of a saddle, with عَلَى of the animal) 321⁵
- حَجَّ near relationship, اِنِّى الْبِلَادِ تَحَا 434¹²
- حَدَّ . حَدَّ or حَدَّ a grave(?) 801¹³ (as var.)
- حَفَّ . حَفَّ a. to clothe with a mantle (absol.) 567²
- حَفَّ to take under one's protection (with عَلَى of the pers.) 226¹²
- حَفَّ see 290¹⁰
- حَفَّ a mantle (worn by a man) 554¹⁶, see also 290¹⁰
- حَفَّ id. 928¹², applied to a garment of mail 356¹²
- حَقَّ . حَقَّ used absolutely 191⁶
- حَقَّ see 841⁹
- حَقَّ thin, narrow, لَاحِقَةُ الظَّلَالِ epith. of a desert at midday 87, لَاحِقَةُ السُّبُورِ of swords 924⁵
- حَقَّ the power of overtaking (?) 292⁵
- حَمَّ . حَمَّ denom. from حَمَمَ, hence وَنَارُ يَحْمُ is woven 860¹³ (cf. 15³)
- حَمَّ to be surrounded (in battle) 667² ٦٦٧
- حَمَّ woof, see 15³
- حَمَّ an object to be devoured 946¹⁴
- حَمَّ battle-field 453¹³ (= 1074⁹), pl. مَاحِمُ battle-array 349³ 746¹⁵
- 1038¹⁰

- نَزَبَ. نَزَبٌ *fixed firmly, نَزَبٌ نَزَبٌ* 809⁷ (= 77¹¹)
- نَزَجَ. نَزَجٌ *stickiness* 210⁷
- نَزَزَ. نَزَزٌ u. *to join together* 115¹², pass. 901²
- نَزَزَ. نَزَزٌ *properly a door-bar* 44¹, hence *one who persists in doing a thing* (gen.) 43¹⁵
- نَزَقَ. نَزَقٌ intrans. *to cling* (with ب) 978¹²: نَزَقٌ see نَزَقٌ
- نَزَمَ. نَزَمٌ — نَزَمٌ *a thing from which one cannot free oneself, an incubus* 237² 398¹³, see also 809⁸
- نَزَنَ. نَزَنٌ *narrow, incommodious* (said of a drinking-place) 418¹⁴ 952⁵
- نَصَبَ. نَصَبٌ *narrow* (said of a ravine) 288¹¹
- نَصَصَ. نَصَصٌ *a female robber* 1097¹⁵
- نَصَوِيَّةٌ see 623⁶
- نَصَقَ. نَصَقٌ intrans. *to cling* 843¹: نَصَقٌ *one who attaches himself to a tribe* 844¹² (var. نَصَقٌ)
- نَصِقَ. نَصِقٌ construed with مَعَ 787¹
- نَضَجَ. نَضَجٌ *a blot, smudge* 362¹³
- نَضَطَ. نَضَطٌ i. *to conceal* (with دُونَ) 535¹⁷
- نَضَفَ. نَضَفٌ *to treat courteously* (with acc. of the pers.) 397³ 14 1098⁷
- نَضَفَ. نَضَفٌ (pl. of نَضَفٌ) *presents* 397²
- نَضَمَ. نَضَمٌ *to dash against one another* (said of waves) 777¹⁶
- نَضِيمَةٌ *a caravan bearing merchandise, especially perfumes* 959¹⁴, pl. نَضِيمٌ *perfumes* 615¹⁸
- نَضَى. نَضَى *to burn, scorch* (with ب) 393⁹
- نَضَى *intense heat* 502⁹

نُعِب. نُعْبَةٌ *a doll* 730²⁰ (read نُعْبَةٌ), hence *a laughing-stock* (said of a man) 650⁶ (= 320¹⁴ 624¹⁰ 844¹⁰)

نُعَابٌ *saliva (of a man)* 406¹⁶, used for magical purposes 841⁵, of an animal 449⁶ 493¹ 1035¹; *heat of the sun* 756¹²

نُعَابُ الْأَسِنَّةِ see Index III s. v. عَمِيرُ بْنُ مَيْكٍ

نُعَفٌ. مُنْعَفَةٌ see 101⁸

نُعَلٌ. نَعْلٌ — نَعْلَانَا (= نَعْلَانَا) 1004², for other forms with suffixes see 322¹² seq. 1004⁶ seq.

نُعُو. نَعَا نَكَ exclam. 27⁹

نُعِب. لَاعِبٌ *exhausted, weary* 810¹⁶, pl. fem. 773¹¹

نُعُوبٌ *exhaustion* 244⁸

نُعْدٌ. نَعْدِيدٌ (pl. of نَعْدِيدٌ) *the flesh on the sides of a man's neck* 115⁵

نُعْظٌ. نَعْظٌ *noise* 50¹

نُعْمٌ. نُعَامٌ *froth issuing from a camel's mouth* 1011¹⁰

نُعَامٌ (pl. of نَعْمٌ) *the corners of a camel's mouth* 610¹³

نُعُو. نَعَا or نَعِي see 29⁴ 957 notes⁵ 958¹

نُعْتٌ. تَلَقَّتْ (= التَّقَّتْ) 1010¹² 1016¹⁵

نُعْظٌ. نَعْظٌ i. *to cast forth from the mouth* 180¹⁴, metaph. *to repel* 610¹

نُعْفٌ. نَعْفٌ *to be clothed, covered* 922⁹ 1086⁷

نَعْفٌ id. partic. 723²: *to become hoary* 485⁴ (see 922⁹)

نُعْفٌ see 922¹¹

نُعْفٌ. نَعْفٌ *to become lean* (acc. to the gloss) 480⁵ (var. نَعْفٌ)

نُعْفٌ coll. *allies, adherents* 149¹¹ 469¹⁴ 660¹⁰, pl. نَعْفٌ 454¹² 737¹⁴ seq.

- نُفَى. نُفَاً *a trifle* 122¹² 382¹⁸
- نُقِىَ. نُقِىَ metaph. of war, *to break out* 533¹²
- نُقِىَ *a tribe which has always been independent* 69¹³: *impregnation* 121¹³
- نُقِىَ *a camel that gives milk* dn. 698³⁷, pl. نُقَايَ 36¹³ (?) 416¹⁹ 490⁵
515¹⁰ 952⁵, or نُقَايَ 675¹⁶ (text doubtful)
- نُقِىَ. نُقَايَ, نُقَايَ see 52¹²
- نُقِىَ. تَنَقَّفَ *to walk with an uncertain tread* (said of camels) 593¹⁰ — in the Lisān XI 233¹⁴ seq. a different explanation is given
- نُقِىَ. تَنَقَّفَ *the act of snatching food* (?) 663¹⁷
- نُقِىَ. نُقِىَ construed with مع 684¹²
- نُقِىَ. لَانَقَى *to cause to meet, to bring together* (with acc.) 347⁶, with بَيْنَ 568³
- نُقِىَ. انْقَضَى *to resign, give up* (with ب of the thing and ل of the pers.) 348⁷,
with ب only 585⁷: pass. *to be set up, exposed* (as a target) 757¹²
- نُقِىَ. تَلَقَّى *to meet* (with acc.) 1011¹¹
- نُقِىَ. اسْتَلْقَى *to throw oneself on one's back* 1047⁹
- نُقِىَ. انْقَضَى an outcast 44³ 109¹¹
- نُقِىَ. تَلَقَّى see 445⁴
- نُقِىَ. مَلَقَ (pl. of مَلَقَى or مَلَقَا) 773⁵
- نُقِىَ. تَلَمَّأَ *to excuse oneself to a person* (with عَلَى) *for not doing a thing* 462¹²
- نُقِىَ. نَدَاً crowd, mêlée 601¹²
- نُقِىَ. نَدَى see 29⁴
- نُقِىَ. نَمَا (= نَمَا) after verbs of intreaty 548³ (var. نَمَا in notes¹) 1089¹
- نُقِىَ. نَمَحَ a. *to flash* (said of thunder-clouds) 499⁶
- نُقِىَ. لَامَعَ epith. of a mail-clad warrior 704⁶

- مَرْمَرٌ *variegated* (epith. of the bird called مَرْمَرٌ) 961¹¹
 مَرْمَرَةٌ a land shimmering with the mirage 246¹ — the form مَرْمَرَةٌ is used
 in the same sense, see foot-note and Lisān X 200⁵
 مَلْمَلٌ see under يَلْمَلُ
 مَلْمَلَةٌ crowded together (said of armies) 646⁴
 مَلْمَلٌ u. to bring together 947²
 مَلْمَلٌ to visit (obj. understood) 61³
 مَيْبٌ (pl. of مَيْبٌ) mountain-clefts 478²
 مَيْبٌ a flame, metaph. strife 214¹⁵
 مَيْبَانٌ flaming heat 1008³
 مَيْبُوبٌ a dust-cloud 929¹³
 مَيْبَجٌ tongue 547⁴
 مَيْدٌ a. to overdrive beasts 792³
 مَيْدٌ see 792⁵
 مَيْدَمٌ sharp (epith. of a lance) 940¹¹, pl. مَيْدَمٌ 391¹³
 مَيْزَمٌ du. jaw-bones, مَيْزَمٌ حَذَائِمًا 808⁵, pl. مَيْزَمٌ cheeks, the roots of
 the beard 343¹⁴ 382¹⁸ 396⁵ 402⁶ 441¹ 690⁶ 751 notes ⁴ (as var.) 707⁵
 مَيْفٌ — مَيْفٌ she uttered her lamentation 993¹¹
 مَيْمٌ to devour (with acc.) 466¹⁵, metaph. مَيْمٌ الحَجَبِ i. e. galloping
 over the hard soil 929¹²
 مَيْمٌ epith. of an invading army 678³ 702⁵ 1019¹⁶, see also 759 notes ⁶
 مَيْمٌ (pl. of مَيْمٌ) large, vast, epith. of chieftains 465⁶ 745⁴
 مَيْوٌ to console, compensate a person (acc.) for a loss 25¹⁷
 مَيْوٌ (pl. of مَيْوٌ) jaws, throat (of a lion) 987⁶, مَيْوٌ id. 17⁹ 466¹⁸

- نُبَيْ (pl. of نُبُوَّة) properly *handfuls of grain*, hence *gifts* 700⁴, *exploits* 759¹² 1019¹⁰ 1036¹²
- نُو. نُو followed by the imperf. indic. 180¹⁶ 431⁶ 464⁵ 567¹⁴ 618⁶ 620⁷ 630⁶ 744¹⁰ 817¹ 821¹⁴ 861¹¹ 978² 986⁵ 996⁴, by the subject and the imperf. 585³
- نُوب. نَاب coll. *volcanic tracts* (syn. حَرَات) 468³
- نُوب. نُوب see 1007¹⁴
- نُوب. مَلَاب *a kind of unguent* 444⁷ 650⁸ (= 320¹⁵), resembling blood in appearance 457¹¹ (= 1077¹²)
- نُوث. لَات n. (= لَنَا 514¹³) see 755³
- نُوث. لَات (= لَائِت) *dense*, said of a jungle 514¹³
- نُوث. نُوث *the fastening of a girdle* 514⁸, or of a turban 754¹⁵: see also 483 notes ⁶
- نُوث. مَلَوَّشَة fastened (said of a turban) 335¹⁶
- نُوح. لَح n. to weary, exhaust (horses) 873³
- نُوح. نُوح *to be scorched* 754⁹, مَلُوح *roasted* (said of meat) 504¹³, metaph. *wearyed* (said of a camel) 503¹
- نُود. لَات n. *to seek refuge* (with ب) 752¹³ 755¹⁰ 916⁸, partic. 294²
- نُود. نُود *side* 483¹⁰, see 755¹²
- نُوط. لَات n. *to plaster a cistern with clay* 197⁷, masd. نُوت 197⁸
- نُوم. لَام n. construed with عَلَى 815¹⁵ 817¹⁰
- نُوم. لَام *to do that which is blameworthy* 162¹ 585⁶, partic. 667⁸ (var. مَلْعُوم)
- نُوم. لَامَة (= لُوم) 853¹⁰
- نُون. نُون من النَفْسِ الْوَنَانِ *life-blood of various hues* 519⁴

- نَوَى. نَوَى I. *to turn the head* (acc.) 345¹⁵; *to desist from an action* (acc.) 426⁵ (= 229¹⁷); *to have regard to a thing* (with ل) 666¹²; pass. *to be withheld* 1025¹⁶
- نَوَى. نَوَى *to signal to a person* (with ل) 739¹³, *to use a thing as a signal* (with ب of the thing) 127 491⁹ 761¹² 928¹⁵; *to carry off* (with ب) 319¹² 370⁸
- تَلَوَّى. تَلَوَّى *to become parched, to shrivel up* (said of herbage) 961 notes⁵ (as var.)
- تَلَوَّى. تَلَوَّى *to be wrung* (said of the hands, as a sign of horror) 842⁵
- تَلَوَّى. تَلَوَّى *the act of twisting* 230¹³
- تَلَوَّى. تَلَوَّى *the deferring of a payment* 26
- تَلَوَّى. تَلَوَّى *food reserved after a meal* 875⁹
- نَيْت. نَيْت *the side of the neck* (in a woman) 509¹⁶, in a camel 246⁴ 657⁵, du. 893³
- نَيْت. نَيْت *colour, lustre of metal* 106¹²
- نَيْف. نَيْف *coll. fibres, hence hair* 211³
- نَيْل. نَيْل used as a predicate of نَيْل 210³

٢

- مَا. مَا *whatever else* (with perf.) 825⁵ 901⁵, with juss. 992⁷; used elliptically مَا 217¹ (see Nöldeke „Neue Beiträge zur sem. Sprachwissenschaft“ p. 234¹⁰ seq.); redundant (before a genitive) فِي 310¹⁶, with imperf. 910⁷; مَا *however long* (with juss.) 128¹⁷; مَا (= مَا) نَتَّيْتُ مَا عَرَفْتُ it was my wont to know 838⁶, see Reckendorf „Die synt. Verhältnisse des Arab.“ p. 394
- مَا. مَا see 734⁹

- مَأْن. مَوْؤَنَةٌ *trouble* 40¹⁴
- مَأَى. مَعَى see 734⁹
- تَمَاعَى to be rent asunder 734⁸
- مَيْدَى — مِنْ الْيَمِينِ i. e. starting from a distance of one hundred bow-shots 922¹³, cf. 498⁷ 899⁹
- مَتْن. مَتَّ n. to pull a rope (with ب) 1039⁹
- مَتَج. مَتَجَّ one who draws water from a well 752¹ (var. وَمَتَجَّجَ)
- مَتَرَس. مَتَرَسٌ see under تَرَس
- مَتَعَ. مَتَعَ a. to be raised, stretched out (said of the hands) 698¹³, or, acc. to another view, to be red with blood (Lisān X 206²⁴)
- مَتَعَّ to bestow a bridal gift (مَتْعَةٌ) on a woman (acc.) 434¹⁶
- مَسْتَمَتَعٌ an opportunity of enjoyment (said ironically) 963¹²
- مَتْن. مَتْنٌ, مَتْنٌ, مَتْنٌ see 9⁵
- مِتَانٌ contest, rivalry 900 notes³ (as var.)
- مِثْث. مِثْثٌ i. to be moist, dripping 812¹⁰
- مِثْل. تَمَازَلَّ to recover from a wound 471¹⁴
- مِثْلٌ — مِثْلٌ adv. as he was 194⁷
- مِثْلٌ (pl. of مِثْلٌ) standing upright (said of mountains) 183¹
- مِثَالٌ a rug, a mattress (for sitting on), du. 353¹⁷, pl. مِثَالٌ ibid.
- مِثَالَةٌ firmness 184¹⁴
- مِثَالٌ — مِثَالٌ عَلَى شَرٍّ تَمِثَالٌ cutting a sorry figure 611¹⁴
- مَجَج. مَجَجَ to drop (said of dew) 91¹⁵
- مَجَر. مَجَرٌ army 185¹⁷

مَجَس . مَاجُوسٌ 342⁴ 376⁸ seq. 604⁹, see also 536¹⁰

مَجَمَج . مَمَاجَمَجٌ scrawled over 362¹³

مَجَن . مَوَاجِنُ (pl. of مَاجِنَةٌ) insolent, shameless (said of women) 340¹⁵

مَجْنَف . مَنَاجِنِيْفٌ du. 594⁶

مَحَك . مَحَاكَ a. or مَحَاكَ to dispute (absol.) 86¹⁵

مَمَاحَاكَ id. 880⁵

مَحَل . مَحْلٌ subst. tale-bearing, calumny 160⁵: a season of drought 693⁷, pl. مَحْلٌ 460¹: adj. parched (said of land) 309³, pl. مَحْلٌ parched places 561⁶

مَحَالٌ coll. shells or beads used as ornaments 265¹⁰: see also s. r. حَوْل

مَتَمَاحِلٌ far distant 370¹¹

مَخَج . مَخَجٌ to become full of marrow 108²²

مَخَر . مَخَرٌ to haunt wine-shops 995¹⁴

مَخُورٌ a wine-shop 396⁸ 543¹⁴ 590¹ 683¹¹ 939⁹ 995¹⁴, pl. مَخَايِرُ 321¹³ or مَوَاخِيرُ 544² — on the origiu of the word, see 321¹³

مَمْتَحَرٌ extracted, مَمْتَحَرُ الْبُنَاتِ deprived of its fat 86²¹

مَخَص . مَخَصٌ seized with birth-pangs (said of a woman) 48¹ (= 782⁹) 697¹² 17

مَخَاصٌ coll. pregnant camels 14⁵ 25¹³ 416¹⁹ 675¹⁶ 1042⁸

مَدَد . مَدَّ n. to flow (said of waves) 791², to flow into a place (acc.) 375⁹, pass. to be filled (said of cauldrons) 563³: to slacken the rein, to urge on a camel (with ل of the camel) 578¹⁶

أَمَدٌ to be full(?) 541¹⁵ (var. أَمَدَتْ)

مَدِيدٌ water mixed with flour (given to horses and camels) 207⁸, called مَدِيدُ الْحَبِّ 58⁵

- مدى. مَدَى *strength* (of a horse) 671⁹ (= 409⁹), cf. Mubarrad 247¹⁰
 مَدِيَّة knife 525⁴
 مَدَى *persistence* (in war) 595⁹
 مذ. مَذْ for its construction, see 279¹⁵
 مذى. مَذَى I. see 915¹²
 مَذَى see under مَوَذ
 مرأ. مَرَى the gullet 947²
 مرت. مَرَّت or مَرَّت see 889¹⁴
 مرج. مَرَج to stream with tears etc. (said of the eyes) 499¹³
 مَرَج brisk, الْعِنَان epith. of a horse 922¹²
 مَرَج subst. *briskness, high spirits* (in a camel) 557¹⁵ 559¹⁵; adj. *brisk* 556⁶
 مَرُوح brisk (epith. of a she-camel or a mare) 480¹¹ 612² 634¹
 مَرِخ. مَرِخ a kind of wood used for making fire-sticks 64¹⁴
 مَرِيخ a sort of arrow with which children played 933⁶ (= 386 notes¹⁴)
 مرد. تَمَرَد to become insolent 820¹⁷
 مرر. مَرَّر to be twisted (said of a bow-string) 947², hence to become strong
 38¹, مَرَّم firm 565¹⁰ 914⁵
 مَرَّر to pass 313¹³
 اسْتَمَر to become firm 38¹: to endure, اسْتَمَرَّ بِنَعْنَةٍ 906¹⁰, اَتَى مُسْتَمَرَّاً بِحَالِيَا 177¹⁰, اسْتَمَرَّتْ بِنِ دُونِ حَاجَتِي thou hast persisted in withholding what I seek ibid., اسْتِمَارٌ endurance (in a contest) 860¹⁶
 مَرَّة the twist of a cord, metaph. 588⁸ (= 1081⁷), نَفَسٌ مَرَّة the untwisting of a cord, i. e. a slight effort 404³ (= 765⁶), نَعَايَةُ عَنْ نَفَسٍ أَمْرًاهَا i. e. incapable of the slightest effort 404²

- مَرَارٌ *strength, courage* 856⁵
- حَجَرٌ بَنَ عَمْرُو — مَرَارٌ see Index III s. v.
- مَرَعٌ, du. مَرِيَانٌ 210¹⁵
- مَرَائِرٌ (pl. of مَرِيرَةٌ) *cords* 117¹
- مرزب. مَرَزَبَانٌ 219¹⁸ 643¹⁴ 995⁴
- مرس. مَرَسٌ (?) see 411¹⁷
- مَرَسٌ *cord* 801¹⁴, pl. أَمْرَاسٌ 4¹ 629⁴
- مَرَّاسٌ *contact* 341⁴ 481¹¹
- مرط. مَرِطٌ *a kind of cloth* 706⁸
- مرع. مَرَعٌ *to produce rich pasture* 175²: *to find rich pasture* 108¹⁴
- مَرَعٌ (pl. of مَرَعٌ) *seasons of plenty* 977⁹
- مرغ. مَرَّغٌ *to roll (trans.) in the dust* 870¹⁵
- مَرَّغٌ *a place where beasts roll themselves* 14⁵ 122¹⁵ 123⁶ 377⁸
- أُمُّ قَيْسٍ بَنَتْ مَعْبِدٌ see 870¹⁵ and Index III s. v.
- مرن. مَرَّنٌ *to harden* 863¹⁶
- مَارِنٌ *hard (epith. of a lance)* 154¹⁶, مَارِنَةٌ *id.* 674¹⁴
- مَرَّانٌ coll. *cornel-trees* 902⁸ (as var.)
- أَمْرَانٌ (pl. of مَرْنٌ or مَرْنٌ) *grease, and other substances, used for smearing a camel's hoof when it is worn down by marching, hence, apparently, those parts of the hoof to which the grease is applied* 891⁹, see also notes ⁵
- مرو. مَرَوٌ coll. *white pebbles* 8⁷
- مرى. مَرَّى I. *to press the teats in milking* 203⁶, hence *to milk* metaph. 252¹⁶, *to draw forth tears* 705²: *to urge on a beast* 294¹¹: *to deny a thing* 473¹⁵ (= 703⁸)

أَمْتَرِي to be pressed (said of the teats) 613⁴, hence to be drawn forth
(said of tears) 517¹

مَرِيَّة the pressing of the teats 437¹²

تَمَارِيَّ adv. doubtfully, indistinctly 173¹²

مَزَع . تَمَزَّع to be divided (as spoil) 836² (as var.), partie. 833⁷

مَزَق . مَزَّق adj. torn du. 675¹⁷

مَزَن . مَزَى (= يَا مَزِينُ) 71⁷

مَسَح . مَسَّح as an oath 510¹³, 83⁶ مَسَّح

مَسَائِد (pl. of مَسِيكَة) side-locks 838¹

مَسَد . مَسَد cord 236¹⁰ 255¹

مَسَط . مَسَط u. see 40³

مَسَاك . مَسَاك coll. bracelets 164⁵, see 62⁵ [cf. Wellhausen "Lieder der Hudhailiten" p. 87 line 1, where مَسَاك must be interpreted according to Lisān XII 376³]

مَسَاك مَكْرَمَة مَسَاك retention, مَسَاك (= مَسَاك) honoured while she remained with us 848¹⁰

مَسْكَن . تَمَسَّكَ to pass oneself off as poor maṣd. 277¹ (= 294⁶)

مَسَى . مَسَى evening 48¹³ (= 782²¹)

مَشَش . مَشَّش see 280¹

مَشَّط . مَشَّط u. to comb the head 730²⁰

مَشَق . مَشَّاق hair that has been combed off 857¹¹

مَشَن . تَمَاشَن (= تَجَازَبَ) 744¹⁶

مَشَى . مَشَّى see 1062¹⁰

مَضَح . مَضَح u. to disappear 501 notes¹ (as var.)

- مَحْرَبٌ. مَحْرَبَاتٌ applied to winds 513¹⁵ (as var.)
- مَحْرَبٌ dyed a dull red, مَحْرَبِينَ مَحْرَبِينَ 546³ cf. 383 notes ⁷
- مَحْصٌ. أَحْصَ to cause to suck (with 2 acc.'s) 378⁶
- مُحْصٌ see 143¹⁴
- مَصَعٌ. مَصَعَ to strive 690¹⁴ (as var.)
- مُصَصٌ. مُصَامَصٌ see 143¹⁴
- مَضَضٌ. مَضَّ painful, عَيْنٌ مَضَّةٌ 750⁵
- مَضَى. مَضَى I. to traverse (with acc.) 55⁹, الْحَيَّيْلُ مَضَتْ she carried me through the midst of the cavalry 49¹⁶
- مَضَرٌ. مَضَرَ u. to grant a favour to a person (with acc. of the pers. and ب of the thing) 309³
- أَمَضَرَ to make to stream (with sweat) 673¹⁷
- تَمَضَّرٌ to rush 87⁸, partic. 943⁴: to walk out after a shower of rain 905¹², see Tabarī Gloss.
- مَمْضُورٌ wetted with rain, i. e. flying swiftly (epith. of a falcon) 932¹, see the Diwān of Muslim ed. De Goeje 176³ and Glossary s. v.
- مَنْطٌ. تَمَطَّطٌ to become thick, to coagulate (said of milk) 208¹²
- مَنْطٌ. تَمَطَّقٌ to taste 180¹⁴
- مَنْلٌ. مَضَّلَ the deferring of a payment, hence procrastination 135¹⁵
- مَنْوٌ. تَمَنَّى to carry off, bear away (with ب) 70¹¹ 328⁹ 409³⁷ (= 671⁸)
- مَنْأٌ, مَضَى see 271¹⁷ seq.
- مَعَرٌ. أَمَعَرٌ to be in great need of a thing (with مَن) 357¹⁶
- مَعَرٌ. مَاعَرَ see 1040¹²
- مَعِيرٌ see 244¹¹

- مَعْرَأٌ ground covered with pebbles 579³
- أَمْعَرٌ (pl. of أَمْعَرٌ id.) 940⁷
- مَعَكَ to roll (intrans.) in the dust 95¹⁶
- مَعْنٍ لا يَمْعِنُونَ حَرَبًا to make haste, 644⁵
- مَعْنٍ a stretch of sand surrounded by stony ground 635¹³, pl. أَمْعَانٌ 635¹⁵
- مَغْرٌ red dye 360⁷ 794¹⁰
- أَمْغَرٌ redness 860⁷
- تَمْغِيرٌ the process of staining red 917³
- مَغْضٌ to stretch the legs in running (said of a horse) 584¹⁴
- مَقْرٌ مُمَقَّرٌ bitter 948¹¹ 1002¹¹
- مَقْفٌ مُقْفٌ (pl. of أَمَقْفٌ) long, مُقْفُ الرُّفُوعِ 279⁶ 378⁹
- مَكْرٌ مَمَكُورَةٌ أُنْسَائِيْنَ well-formed, 1044⁶
- مَكْسٌ مَاكَسَ to huggle 25¹⁴
- مَكَلٌ مَكَلٌ see 6⁶
- مَكْنٌ مَكُونٌ about to lay eggs (said of a lizard) 316¹⁵
- مَلَأٌ مَالَتْهُ الْحِجَابِيْنَ — مَالِيْ i. e. plump (said of a woman) 1044⁹
- مَلَأَتْ a strip of cloth worn as a turban 191¹⁶, cf. 50¹⁰ (= 783¹⁰)
- مَلَحٌ أَمْلَحٌ to drink salt water (said of camels) 1087⁵, مِلْحَةٌ coll. 936¹²
- مِلَاحٌ (pl. of مَلِيحٌ) brackish (said of water) 808⁸
- مَلَانِحٌ (pl. of مَلِيحَةٌ) graceful (epith. of gazelles and women) 838¹⁰
- مَلَاَحٌ salt herbage 894⁸
- أَمْلَحٌ steel-grey (said of armour) 509⁹
- مَلَحٌ مَلَحٌ u. to drag (?) 374¹⁵ (as var.)

- ملس. مَلَسَ, مَلَسَ see 9⁵
- ملط. مَلَطَ du. *the two sides* of a camel 506¹¹
- ملق. تَمَلَّقَ *flattery* 1047²
- ملك. مَلَكَ i. *to get into one's power, to capture* (with acc.) 68¹⁹ (= 300¹¹)
298⁸: *to restrain oneself*(?) 606¹³
- أَمَلَكَ *to betroth* (with 2 acc.'s) 490¹³, مَمْلَكَةٌ *a betrothed woman* 940¹
- مَلَكٌ (= مَلِكٌ) 68¹⁷ (= 300⁹) 781⁴
- مَلَكٌ — الْمَلَكَانِ *the two angels* of Death 902¹⁶
- الْمَلِكُ as a name of God 851⁵
- أَمْلَكَ (pl. of مَلَكٌ) 68¹⁹ (= 300¹¹) 1009¹³
- مل. مَلَّ *to be grilled* 316¹⁵, partic. 877⁸
- مَلَّةٌ *scorching pain* 457² (= 1077²): see also 877⁹
- ملو. مَلَا *an open plain* 243¹⁵: see also Index IV s. v. مَلَا
- من. مَنِ *whoever else* (with perf.) 147⁵ 534¹¹ (?) 610⁸, with juss. 155⁸ 197¹⁵
(= 1058¹⁸) 220⁸
- مَنِ — مَنِ الْإِخْلَافِ *they are characterised by treachery* 135¹⁵:
مَنِ قَتِيلٍ وَأَسِيرٍ *so some were slain and others captured* 235¹⁴ 327⁷
(cf 925¹⁰ 1083⁹): مَنِ اللَّيْلِ *by night* (Fr. *de nuit*) 737¹⁰
- منجنيق. see under مَجْنَقٌ
- منح. مَنَحَ (pl. of مَنَحَةٌ) *camels lent for the sake of their milk* etc. 227¹³
- مَنِيحٌ — الْمَنِيحَانِ *certain arrows used in the game called مَنِيحٌ* 686⁵
- مَنَحَ offered, presented 504¹⁷
- منع. تَمَنَعَ *to refuse to do a thing* (with ب) 473¹³ (= 703⁷)
- مَمْنَعٌ *an inaccessible place* 715¹ 1022¹

- منن. مَنَنَ *a claim to gratitude* 58¹⁵
- منى. مَنَى I. *to punish* (said of God) 51¹⁹ (= 785³), *pass. to be afflicted* with a thing (with ب) 216¹⁰ 622⁹
- مَنِيَا (pl. of مَنِيَّة) *lives* 716⁵; دِيَارُ الْمَنِيَا *graves* 391³
- مُنَى (pl. of مَنِيَّة) *desires, hopes* 957⁷ 985¹² 998¹
- أَمَانٍ (pl. of أَمْنِيَّة) *id.* 175⁴ 179⁹
- مَنَر. مَنَر (pl. of مَنَر) *foals* 245¹⁴, أَمْنَر *id.* 89¹⁵
- مَمَرَات (pl. of مَمَرَة) *ibid.*
- مَبَارٍ (pl. of مَبَرِيَّة) *a breed of camels named after the tribe Mahara* 502¹⁴, مَبَارَى *id.* 578⁹ 755¹⁰
- مَمِيرَة *a married woman* 1046⁶
- مَمِيرَت. مَمِيرَت *paper* 106³, pl. مَمَارِث *documents i. e. treaties* 1082⁴
- مَمِيمَا see under مَا
- مَمِيم. مَمِيم (= مَا وَرَاءَكَ) 721²⁰ 820¹² [cf. Bukhārī ed. Krehl III 413⁷]
- مَمُوت. مَمُوت see 139¹⁰
- مَمُوت intrans. *to die in large numbers* 490¹¹
- أَمَات to *weary* (the bones) 345¹
- مَمِينَة *a dead soil* 1010²
- مُون. مَوْنِي Median *mail* (of which armour was made) 579¹⁴ (cf. 143¹³) 666⁷
— see Fraenkel “Die aram. Fremdwörter” p. 241
- مو. مَاءٌ n. *to flow* (said of blood) 364² 693¹² (= 289⁷): *to hang loosely* (said of the skin of an emaciated camel) 134¹⁴; see also مَوْر below
- أَمَار to *cause to flow* 7¹¹ seq.
- مَوْر path 8¹: *a swinging gait* 38¹²

- مُورٌ *dust carried by the wind* 262⁶ 537⁴ 909⁵
- مَائِرٌ *that which has a swinging motion*, الْأَعْيَادُ epith. of camels
557⁹, مَائِرَةُ الدُّفُوفِ id. 891⁹
- مَوَارٍ id. 868¹⁴, مَوَارٍ الْمَلَاكِينِ 500¹¹
- مَوْصٍ. مَاصٍ u. to wash oneself 915⁵
- مُوقٍ. مُوقٌ stupidity 490¹²
- مَيْثٍ. مَيْثٌ see 133³, pl. مَيْثٌ smooth ground at the bottom of a valley 614¹⁸
- مِيْنِجٍ. مَاحٍ i. to clean out a well (acc.) 535⁶, applied to the cleaning of the
teeth 551⁸ 1005⁵
- مِيرٍ. مَارٍ i. see 7¹³
- إِمْتَارَ عَلَيْهِمَ طَعُومًا — إِمْتَارَ he conveyed provisions on them (i. e. the
camels) 820¹⁸
- مِيَارٍ a provider of food 877¹⁵
- مِيَزٍ. مُسْتَمَارٍ an opportunity of separating oneself from some one 401¹⁹
- مِيَسٍ. مَاسٍ i. to strut 377³ 665⁸ (= 940⁴) 890⁴
- مَيْسٍ a kind of wood used for making saddles 347⁴, hence a saddle 479¹⁰
- مِيَّاسٍ one who struts 615⁴
- مِيْعٍ. مَبِيعَةٌ fleetness, مَبِيعَةٌ ذو epith. of a horse 674¹⁷ 929¹² [cf. Ibn Hishām
569¹⁵ 619¹⁰ and Ṭabarī Gloss.]
- مِيلٍ. مَبِيلٌ to hesitate, مَبِيلَتُ بَيْنَ الْمَسِيرِ 612⁷ (var. عَدَلْتُ أَبْنَ الْمَسِيرِ)
أَمَلٌ 644⁷, فَأَمَلُوا بِأَيْدِيهِمْ — أَمَلٌ according to Ṭabarī Gloss. s. v.
- مَبِيلٌ (pl. of مَبِيلٌ) men who lean to one side in riding 28¹¹ 645⁹ 760¹³
(= 1068¹), مَبِيلُ الْعَصَائِبِ with their turbans askew 814⁸
- أَمْيَالٌ (pl. of مَبِيلٌ) mile-stones 293¹

ن

- نَدَّ. نَدَّ (properly an abstract subst.) *crushing*, نَدَّ بِدَاعِيَةٍ نَدَّ 91⁵
- نَذَلَّ. نَذَلَّ (= نَذَلَّ pl. of نَذَلَ) *misfortunes* 593⁷
- نَدَّى. نَدَّى farther, farthest 798¹
- نَبَأَ. نَبَأَ a. to appear in sight 1045¹⁵
- نَبَبَ. نَبَبَ (pl. of أَنْبَبَ or أَنْبَبَ) *the muscles of the hand (?)* 1058¹² (var. الْأَشَاجِعُ 198⁴)
- نَبَتَ. نَبَتَ (= أَنْبَتَ) 995¹
- نَبَوْتُ. نَبَوْتُ a kind of tree 354¹⁰
- نَبَتْ. نَبَتْ to scrutinise, consider (with acc.) 428¹⁰
- نَبَيْشَتَ. نَبَيْشَتَ see 873¹⁵
- نَبَحَ. نَبَحَ a. to bark at a person (acc.) 934⁸
- نَسْتَبَحَ. نَسْتَبَحَ to cause to bark 1053⁴
- نُبُوحَ. نُبُوحَ multitude 496¹⁸
- نَبَضَ. نَبَضَ see حَبَضَ
- نَبَطَ. نَبَطَ a spring of water, hence مُسْتَنْبَطُ الثَّرَى full of moisture, fresh (said of a child) 370¹²
- نَبَعَ. نَبَعَ u. applied to sweat 976⁹
- نَبَعُ. نَبَعُ a kind of hard wood 249¹ 542³ 834⁸
- نَبْعَةُ. نَبْعَةُ a piece of nab'-wood, hence a bow نَبْعَةُ الشَّعْرِ 1048⁷; the stock of a tribe 971⁹ [cf. Tabart 111 29⁷]
- نَابَعَ. نَابَعَ dripping (said of tar) 687³
- نَبَعَنَ. نَبَعَنَ the bubbling-up of pitch 246⁴

- نَبْعَةٌ *a bow* (see نَبْعَةٌ) 947¹
- نَبِلَ. تَنْبَلُ see under تَنْبَلُ
- نَبِهَ. نَبِهَ *to become celebrated* 239¹², نَابِهَ *celebrated* 137¹⁷ 366¹⁸ (opp. to خَامِلٌ), أَنَبِهَ *more celebrated* 239¹³
- نَبَوْ. نَبَا *u. to repel an assailant* (with ب) 770⁹, *to expel* (with ب) 819⁵
 أَنْبَى *to cause to rebound, to deflect a weapon* 716⁸ 965¹²
 نَابٍ *rebounding i. e. ill at ease* 456¹⁸ (= 1076¹⁷)
- نَتَجَ. نَتَجَ *i. to assist an animal (acc.) in giving birth* 697¹⁵, with 2 acc.'s 84⁵
 أَنْتَجَ *to give birth to young (acc.)* 909⁹, see Lisān III 196¹⁸, but probably we should read يَنْتَجِنُ pass. of conjug. I
- نَتَجَ. نَتَجَ *i. to stream with sweat* 502¹⁴ (var. تَنْتَجُ)
- نَتَرَ. نَتَرَ *u. to snatch away* (with acc.) 430¹⁰
- نَتَرٌ. نَتَارٌ *babbling* 859¹⁴
- نَثَلَ. نَثَلَ *i. to take off a coat of mail* 317³ 584¹⁰: = سَلَحَ 858¹⁴
- نَثَوَ. نَثَا *u. to publish abroad* 776² (as var.)
 نَثَا *report, announcement* 695¹
- نَجَبَ. أَجَبَ *to have noble offspring* 37⁴ (see 912²), with ب 939¹, الْمُنَجَّبَاتُ 1061¹¹
 جَبَ *the bark of a tree* 182⁶
 نَجِيبٌ *nobly born* 43¹², pl. fem. نَجَبٌ (said of women) 911¹², or تَجِيبٌ (of camels) 688¹¹
 مَنَجِيبٌ (pl. of مَنَجَابٌ) epith. of women 538⁸
- نَجَحَ. أَجَحَ *to accomplish a desire* 381¹
 أَجَحَ *most successful* 991²
- نَجَحَ. نَجَحَ *a. see 626¹², نَجَحَ water that wears away a shore* 626¹¹

نَجَدٌ. نَجَدٌ to be raised (said of bed-curtains) 858¹⁰

أَنَجَدٌ to rise (said of a cloud) 261¹¹: to go to Najd partic. 795¹⁶ 913¹

نَجَادٌ a sword-belt 336¹² 609¹⁴ 638⁸ 891¹³

مُنَاجِدٌ brave 485¹³

نَجْدٌ. نَجْدٌ a back-tooth 485⁶, pl. نَوَاجِدٌ 333² 485⁵

نَجَرٌ. نَجَرٌ sort, species du. 129⁶

نَاجِرٌ hot weather 804¹²

نَجَارٌ stamp, mark 865¹⁴, hence inherited qualities 833⁴ 968⁶

نَجَسٌ. نَجَسٌ adj. unclean 830⁴

نَجَعَ. انْتَجَعَ to seek forage in a place (acc.) 414⁶ (= 625⁷), partic. 469¹⁰

نَجْعَةٌ a foraging expedition 83¹², pl. نَجَعٌ 908¹³

نَجِيعٌ gore 146¹⁵ (cf. 328¹²) 267¹⁶ (= 237⁶) 1000³, تَمَّ نَجِيعٌ id. 406¹⁵

نَجْفٌ. نَجْفَةٌ a sand-hill 581⁵

نَجَلٌ. نَجَلٌ offspring 157⁶ 751⁵ 996¹³

نَجَلَاءٌ wide open, hence a gaping wound 716¹⁰, pl. نَجَلٌ epith. of the eyes
136¹⁵ 160²

نَجِيلٌ a kind of salt plant 718⁵

نَجَمٌ. نَجَمٌ u. to appear, project 191¹⁶

النَّجْمُ the Pleiades 520⁷ 950¹⁰ 1012 notes⁴, pl. النَّجْمُ id. 667⁶: سَوِّفَ النَّجْمُ

يُرِيكَ النَّجْمُ وَالشَّمْسُ حَيَّةً it will make thee see stars by daylight,

i. e. it will strike thee with amazement 595⁷: نَجْمُ الْبَيْتِ the

glittering tops of the helmets 481⁷

نَجْوٌ. نَجْوٌ see 1014¹³ seq.

نَجْوٌ a hill, metaph. preeminence 137¹⁵

- نَجْلٌ *a mountain-goat* (syn. وَعَلٌ) 81¹⁰
- نَاجِيَةٌ *swift* (epith. of a she-camel) 1010⁴
- نَجَاةٌ see 1014¹⁴
- نَجَاةٌ (= نَاجِيَةٌ see above) 87: see also 1014¹⁴
- نَجِيٌّ *an intimate friend* 53⁵ (= 785¹³) 56¹⁴: *secret deliberation* 818¹³,
pl. أَفْجَاءٌ 299¹⁷ (see the gloss in Labid Ch. loc. cit.): *a shower*
of rain 1014¹² 1018⁷
- تَنَاجٍ *secret deliberation* 6¹⁴
- نَحْبٌ. نَحْبٌ *anything that is incumbent on a person* (see Ibn Hishām 140¹⁴),
عَلَى نَحْبٍ *eagerly* 316⁷
- اِنْتَحَابٌ *the act of sobbing* 439⁵ 1036⁴
- نَحَرَ. تَنَاحَرَ *to seize one another by the throat, to quarrel* 32⁵
- نَحْرٌ. بِنَاحِرِ النَّصْرِيقِ — *by the side of the road* 738¹⁸ 1095⁶: pl. نَحَرٌ
applied to *the chest* of a woman 515³
- نَحِيرٌ *a victim* 328⁵ (?) 519⁴
- تَذْكِيرٌ *the slaughtering of victims on the occasion of the Pilgrimage* 912
notes ³ (as var.)
- نَحَرَ. تَحِيرٌ see 503⁷, also Index IV s. v. التَّحِيرُ
- نَحَسٌ. نَحَسٌ *smoke* 111⁹
- نَحْصٌ. نَحْصٌ *flesh* 28⁶
- نَحَطٌ. نَحَطٌ i. *to groan, pant* 224¹⁸ 268³ 970¹¹ 1033¹⁰
- نَحَلَ. نَحَلَ a. *to allow a person to share in something*, نَحَلَ بِنَحْلِيكَ
أَبَاغَمَ 202¹¹: *pass. to be ascribed to a wrong author* (said of poems)
200⁸ (var. لَا يَنْحَلُ they do not wear out, become obsolete)

تَدَّحَلَ to claim descent from a person (acc.) 202¹⁰, to claim verses which one has not composed 125⁵ (as var.) maṣd. 325¹¹

نَحْم. نَحْمٌ i., نَحْمٌ, نَحْمَانٌ see 21⁶

نَحِيمٌ moaning (subst.) 21⁵ 50¹⁶ (= 784⁶)

نَحْو. نَحَا u. or ن. to shake gaming-arrows 686⁵, with ن (of an eagle shaking its wings) 364⁹

نَحَى to lead away 920²

نَدَحَى to make room for a person (with ل) 908⁷

اِنْدَحَى to make for an object, to attack (with acc.) 40¹¹ 248¹¹ 804¹³: to apply oneself, devote one's attention to a thing (acc.) 1082¹³: to strike from the side (with ل of the object struck) 436¹⁴: to lean to one side (said of a camel, with ب of the rider) 500¹¹ (the gloss explains wrongly), metaph. 633¹¹

نَوَاحٍ (pl. of نَاحِيَةٌ) sword-edges 507⁴

مَنَاحٍ (pl. of مَنَاحَةٌ) paths made by animals that are driven round a well in order to draw water 832⁴

نَحِي. نَحِيٌّ a skin-bottle 104¹⁵ 216⁵ 13, du 492⁹ 746⁶, pl. نَحَايَ 1022¹⁰ or نَحَايَ 712⁶

نَخَب. تَنْخَبٌ to be selected 843⁴

نَخْبَةٌ the rump 165² 441¹ 442¹², pl. نَخَبَاتٌ 250¹³: metaph. a coward 164¹⁶ 1000⁷, pl. 318³ 442⁹ 541¹⁴ 777² 936¹⁰ 974¹³ 978⁸ 1080¹³ | acc. to Lisān II 249¹² seq. "coward" is نَخْبٌ, pl. نَخَبَاتٌ |

نَخِيبٌ — نَخِيبُ الْقَلْبِ bereft of courage 4034⁴

مُنْتَخَبٌ — مُنْتَخَبُ الْقُوَى bereft of strength 63¹⁵, مُنْتَخَبٌ حَشَاً one who is bereft of his entrails, i. e. a coward 58⁴, so also مُنْتَخَبٌ alone 309¹¹ (see Lisān II 249⁵)

يَنْخَبِيَّةٌ a term of abuse applied to a woman 541⁹, يَنْخَبِيَّةٌ id. 682⁸

- نَحَسَ. نَحَسَ a. or u. *to goad on* 826¹³, maṣd. نَحَسَ 575⁴, partic. pass. 1062⁹
 نَحَسَ *mange* (especially in the tail of a camel) 543³
- نَحَطَ. النُّحُطُ see 134²
- نَحَعَ. نَحَعَ or نَحَعُ *the spinal cord* (of a camel) 191¹³
- نَخَلَ. تَنَخَّلَ *to appropriate the best part of a thing* (acc.) 125⁴ (var. تَنَحَّلَا):
 pass. (= خَصَّ) 203¹¹
 خَالَءُ *refuse of grain, siftings* 273⁴
 بَقِضِبٌ مُنْتَخَلَةٌ *chosen, excellent*, 663² seq.
- نَدَأَ. نَدَأَ a. see 877¹⁰
- نَدَبَ. نَدَبَ u. *to shout to a person* (acc.), *to encourage* 774³
 نَدَبَ a *scar* 277¹⁰, pl. أَنْدَابٌ 942¹² 948⁹
- نَدَدَ. نَدَدَ i. *to flee* (said of a horse) 931¹⁷
 نَدَدَ *to shout* 485¹¹, partic. 326¹⁷
- نَدَرَ. نَدَرَ u. *to fall off* (said of a cap) 431¹⁰, نَدَرَ *slipping away* (said of a sword) 677⁶
- نَدَسَ. نَدَسَ u. *to pierce* 693¹² (= 289⁷)
- نَدَفَ. مُنَدَفٌ *carded* (said of cotton) 561¹³
- نَدَوَ. نَدَاةٌ (pl. of نَدَاةٌ) *assemblies* 778⁷
 نَدَوَاتٌ id. 1034⁷
 نَدَى *assembly* 564⁶
- نَدَى. تَنَدَّى *to graze on salt herbage* (acc.) and *drink water alternately* 391⁵
 نَدَى *herbage, pasture* 3⁸ 636⁹
- نَذَرَ. نَذِيرٌ *one who gives the alarm* 12⁷ 190⁶, a *warner* 517¹⁴: abstr. *admonition* 283¹

- نَج. نَجَّجَ a violent wind 295³
- نَج. نَجَّجَ i. or a. to exhaust 1043⁵, pass. to come to an end 501¹, see also 6⁶
- × نَجَّجَ wellnigh exhausted (said of the water in a well) 166⁶ ×
- نَجَّجَ (pl. of نَجَّجَ) id., نَجَّجَ 324⁹
- نَج. نَجَّجَ to belong to Nizār 994⁷
- نَجَّجَ scanty 925¹³
- نَجَّجَ one who has few children 911¹²
- نَج. نَجَّجَ light, nimble 44³
- نَج. نَجَّجَ i. to depart, partic. 513⁴: to retire from a contest (absol.) 861³
900⁹: to cease from a thing (with عَنِ) 1015⁵: to desire(?), with
أَلِ or لِ, 490⁶ 687² 1087⁵
- نَجَّجَ to join with some one in drawing an object towards oneself (with
2 acc.'s), applied to the bonds of affection 1015⁶: to touch, border
on a thing (acc.) 429¹⁵, to come near 688⁴
- نَجَّجَ to depart(?) 933¹³ — see “Additions and Corrections”
- نَجَّجَ baldness (especially on the front of the head) 889¹⁵
- نَجَّجَ (pl. of نَجَّجَ or نَجَّجَ) making for an object (with حَوَّ) 857¹², with
أَلِ 976⁵
- نَجَّجَ see 303⁷ seq. (= 475⁹ seq.), pl. fem. نَجَّجَ epith. of mares or
camels 475⁵ 698¹⁶
- نَجَّجَ bald in front 836¹⁰
- نَجَّجَ the extent to which a bow can be drawn 827³ 828⁴
- نَجَّجَ plucked up (said of plants) 836¹¹ (= 299¹²)
- نَج. نَجَّجَ (pl. of نَجَّجَ or نَجَّجَ) anaemic 549⁸, draining themselves dry (said
of veins) 591⁹

- نَزَف. نَزَف i. to outrun (with. acc., said of horses) 87³
نَزَف brisk, swift 498⁷
- نَزَك. نَزَك (pl. of نَزَك) lances 751¹⁴
- نَزَل. نَزَل (pl. of نَزَل) pilgrims 284¹¹
نَزَل (pl. of the same) halting on a journey 50³ (= 783¹⁶) 421⁵
نَزَل (= نَزَلَة) 44³
نَزَل see 279¹¹
- مَنَازِلُ (pl. of مَنَزَل) men who alight often 568⁵ (= 580¹⁰)
مَنَزِلٌ (dimin. of مَنَزِل) 964⁹
- نَزُو. نَزُو maṣd. 682¹³
نَزُو offspring 488¹³
نَزُو (pl. of نَزِيَّة) flying (said of sparks) 543⁶
- نَسَأ. نَسَأ to sell on credit, metaph. to defer vengeance for bloodshed (with
2 acc.'s) 461¹¹; to defer the death of a person (acc.) 586¹¹ 1043¹³
— see also نَسَى under نَسَى
- نَسِي milk mixed with water 166⁴ (ironically)
نَسِي adv. after a delay (applied to payment) 633⁷
- نَسَب. نَسَب rivalry with respect to genealogy 466⁶ (var. نَسَبَا)
نَسَب related to some one, having a common ancestor 369¹²
نَسَب erotic poetry (syn. نَسَب) 126¹², pl. مَنَاسِب 1048¹⁷
نَسَب — مَنَسِبَة لِّحَالٍ a woman of noble birth 27²
- نَسَج. نَسَج to weave 1078⁹
نَسَج a lace-pattern (produced by the wind on the surface of water)
438¹⁵

- مَنَسَبٌ *the middle of the back* (in a horse) 582¹⁵
 نَسَر. نِسَارٌ (pl. of نَسْرٌ) *vultures* 1038¹¹
 أَنَسَرٌ (pl. of the same) perhaps *banners* (see عَقَابٌ) 956¹⁰ (var. بِمَنَسَرٍ)
 مَنَسَرٌ or مَنَسَرٌ *a small troop of horsemen* 73¹² 947⁸ 956 notes⁵
 نَسَع. نَسْعٌ *a thong used for binding captives* 946³, as the *saddle-girth* of a camel 634¹, pl. نُسُوعٌ 634⁶ or أَنْسَاعٌ 1046⁶
 نُسَعَةٌ *id.* apparently used for lowering a bucket into a well 48¹⁷ (= 782²⁰), used as a gag 153¹³ 154²
 نَسَف. نُسِفَ *to be torn away* 576⁴
 نَسَافٌ *one who tears* (with acc.) 333²
 نَسَق. نَسَقَ u. *to compose poetry* 477¹⁰
 نَسَل. أَنْسَلَ *to grow a fresh coat of hair* (said of the back of an ass) 813¹⁴
 نَسَلٌ *offspring* 707¹⁴, see also 157⁷
 نَسَى. شَانَ نُسْنَى الْإِيَّامُ إِلَّا جَلَانَةً أَنْسَى (= أَنْسَأَ) *to defer the fate of a person*, شَانَ نُسْنَى الْإِيَّامُ إِلَّا جَلَانَةً i. e. *if fate spares me except as regards old age* 444¹⁴
 نَسَا *the vein of the thigh* 321¹
 نَسَى (dimin. of نَسَا) 1086⁹
 نَسِيَةٌ (dimin. of نَسْوَةٌ) 4⁶ 773⁵ (as var.) 878¹⁰, نُسَيَاتٌ 1042⁶
 نَشَأ. نَشَأَ a. *to appear above the horizon* (said of a cloud) 776¹¹
 اسْتَنَشَأَ *to perceive a smell* (acc.) 928¹⁷
 نَشَب. نَشِبَ *to be fixed* 17⁹
 نَشَبٌ *property, wealth* 155¹³
 نَشَد. نَشَدَ n. *to seek that which one has lost* (acc.) 25¹², نَشَادٌ a *seeker* 194⁴
 [cf. Ahlwardt 'I'ur, N⁰. 4 v. 71]

نَشَدَ to ask a person to spare some one (with 2 acc.'s) 95⁶: see also
مُنَشِدٌ below

أَنَشَدَ to recite poetry against a person (with ب) 839¹¹: pass. applied
to horses, to have songs sung to them (during a march) 1021⁹

مَنْشَدٌ search (with acc.) 251¹¹

مُنَشِدٌ one who seeks a lost camel 983³

نَشَرَ. نَشِرٌ to vanish(?) 608⁷

نَشْرٌ odour 776¹¹

نَشْرٌ the dissemination of a malady 14¹⁰ 543⁵

نَشَصٌ. نَشَاصٌ coll. high clouds 243¹⁵

نَشَطٌ. نَشَطٌ i. to rush out 360²⁰

نَشَطٌ the act of snatching 894¹¹

نَشِيطَةٌ spoil taken during a march 192⁶ (= 236²)

نَشَفٌ. نَشَفٌ i. or نَشَفٌ to absorb 203⁷ 573⁹

نَشَقٌ. اسْتَنَشَقَ to inhale (with acc.) 937¹⁵ (= 440⁴)

نَشَلَ. نَاشِلٌ one who reaches after a thing 683⁷

نَشِيلٌ cooked meat 663¹⁶ (= 664¹³) 879⁴

مَنْشَلٌ see 223³

نَشَوٌ. نَشْوَةٌ drunkenness 509⁹

نَشَوَانٌ drunken 897⁷ (= 496⁴), pl. نَشَوَى 55³

نَصَبٌ. نَصَبٌ i. to march (said of pilgrims) 850¹: to attack (with ل) 370¹⁴ 901¹¹

نَصَبٌ a butt 21¹⁰

نَصَابٌ stock, race 459¹⁹: contest (syn. مَنَابَةٌ) 466¹²

- نَصَائِبُ (pl. of نَصِيبَةٌ) *stones placed on a grave* 1044⁹
- أَنْصَابٌ (pl. of نَصَبٌ or نُسَبٌ) *sacred stones* 950³
- مَنْصِبٌ *stock, race* 807¹¹
- نصت. أُنصَتَ to listen in silence 690¹⁶, partic. 775⁵
- نصج. مُنْصَجٌ sewn together i. o. continuous 307¹⁴
- نصر. تَنْصَرُ to profess Christianity 996⁴, partic. 956¹⁶
- نَصْرَانِيٌّ (= ذَكْرٌ) 378¹¹ 314¹⁵ 600⁷ 821⁴, fem. 819⁸ 984⁹ 996⁴ 1048⁶: نَصْرَانِيَّةٌ
- النَّصْرَى see Index III
- الْمَنْصُورُ the Victorious, a name given by Jarir to a certain rhyme 430¹⁷
- نصص. نَصَّ u. see 134¹²
- نَصَّ the act of urging on a beast (acc.) 272⁸, hence quick pace 345⁵
- مَنْصَعٌ quick pace 134¹⁰
- مَنْصَعَةٌ see 134¹² 272⁹
- نصع. اِنْصَاعٌ quarrelsomeness 1097¹⁴
- نصف. نَصَفَ u. to be half over (said of the day) 551³ (var. يَنْصِفُ), to be in the middle of a place إِذَا تَصَفَّرَ الْحَبَلُ 662⁵
- نَصَفَ to share a thing with some one (with acc. of the pers. and في of the thing) 111¹¹
- أَنْتَصَفَ see 551⁴
- نَصْفٌ (= اِنْصَافٌ) justice 571⁸
- نَصْفٌ (pl. of نَصِيفٌ) half-full 563⁹
- نَاصِقَةٌ a wide torrent-bed 133¹
- نَصْفَانِ see 209¹² 563¹³

مُنْصَف (= خَادِم) 571¹⁰

مُنْتَصَف served 571⁹ 589¹²

نَصَلَ. أَنْصَلَ to remove the spear-head from the shaft 1063⁹, مَنِصِلُ اللَّيْلِ i. e. the month of Rajab, *ibid.*

تَوَاصِلُ (pl. of نَاصِلٌ) headless (said of arrows) 55¹²

مَنْصِلٌ sword-blade 711⁸

نَصَى. تَنَصَّى to cling, to attach oneself, or, acc. to another view, to occupy a high position 138⁵

نَوَاصٍ (pl. of نَصِيبٌ) highest parts 138¹⁵ 611¹

نَصِيٌّ a kind of shrub 531⁷, see also 490⁶

نَضَب. نَاضِبٌ far-stretching (epith. of a plain) 272⁸

نَضَج. أَنْضَجَ to scorch 529¹⁴, partic. 769⁸

نَضَح. نَاضِحٌ oozing (said of a water-skin) 1032¹

تَنْضِجٌ moistening (subst.) 1010²

نَضَج. نَضَجَ the smearing of an unguent 457¹¹ (= 1077¹²)

نَضَد. نَضَدَ i. to pile up 930¹²

نَضَدٌ a pile of rugs or mattresses 89⁸ (see 266⁷), metaph. a multitude of persons 266¹ 329⁴

نَضِر. نَضِرٌ fresh, luxuriant (said of plants) 617¹⁶

نَضَارٌ a kind of wood (?) 249⁵

نَضِيرٌ rich vegetation 514¹

نَضَلَ. نَضَلَ to engage in a shooting-match with some one (acc.), applied to the composing of satires 628¹⁴, *maṣd.* نَضَلٌ 616¹⁶ 914¹⁴ 323⁸ 489¹⁴, partic. 628¹⁰

- تَنَاضُلٌ *a shooting-match* 1097¹⁵ (text doubtful)
- نَضَوُ. نَضَا u. *to pierce, to emerge from a thing (acc.)* 103⁶
- انْضَى *to weary the eye* 713⁶, *pass. to be exhausted by marching (said of camels)* 1083⁷
- انْتَضَى *to be unsheathed, properly of a sword, hence applied to horses to be led forth to battle* 292¹²
- انْضَا (pl. of نَضَوُ) *well-worn (said of swords)* 373⁹
- نَضَحَ. تَنَاضَحَ *to be dashed together (applied to masses of water)* 880¹¹ (= 496¹²) 902⁵
- النَّضَجُ name of a constellation 520⁹
- نَاضِحٌ *a calamity* 417 839¹¹, نَاضِحٌ *id.* 12⁷
- نَطَسَ. نَطِسَ, نَطَسَ, نَطَسَ see 109⁷
- نَطَاسِيٌّ *clever* 109⁵
- نَطِشَ. نَطِيشٌ see 53²
- نَطَعَ. نَطَعٌ *a piece of leather used as a table-cloth* 463³
- نَنَفَ. نَنَفَ, نَنَفَ see 562⁹ seq.
- انْتَفَى properly *to cause to suffer from ulcers, hence to afflict* 562⁵
- نَنَفٌ *a camel suffering from ulcers* 33²
- نَاطَفٌ du. see 1037⁵
- نَاطِقٌ (pl. of نَاطِقَةٌ) *water-supply* 135⁹, *pools* 346¹⁶
- نَطَقَ. نَاطِقٌ *a girdle worn by a warrior* 154¹², *by a woman* 35³ 37⁵ 813⁷ 845¹ (= 218⁵)
- نَطَلٌ see نَاطِلٌ
- نَطَلُو. انْطَلَى *to give, partie.* 227¹³

- نَظَرَ. نَظَرَ u. *to expect, hope for* a thing (acc.) 704¹⁶: *to defer, put off* a thing (acc.) 632³, with ب 352⁴
- نَظَرَ eye 595¹⁶, pl. نَوَظِر 1012¹⁵ 1031⁹
- نَظَارَةٌ coll. gazers 731¹⁵ 733¹
- نَعَبَ. نَعَبَ a. or i. *to croak* (said of the raven) 961¹¹, maṣd. نَعَبٌ 1087¹ or تَنَعَبٌ 629⁹
- نَوَاعِبُ (pl. of نَاعِبٌ) *croaking ravens* i. e. *evil omens* (?) 582¹⁵
- نَعَتَ. مَنَعَتَ described 134⁷ (as var.)
- نَعِيجَ. نَعِيجَاتٌ white camels 8⁴
- نَعَرَ. نَعَرَ an animal *tormented by a fly* (نَعْرَةٌ) 196⁶
- نَعَرَ see 591¹²
- نَعَارَ a vein that *bleeds continually* 856¹
- نَعُورَ id. 613⁴
- نَعِشَ. نَعَشَ a. *to lift up* one who has fallen (acc.) 309⁴, absol. 1012³, pass. 1013¹³
- مَنَاعِيشُ (pl. of مَنَعَشٌ) *helpers* 953³ (= 418¹⁵)
- نَعِظَ. نَعِظَ see 1001 notes⁵ 1044¹²
- نَعَفَ. نَعَفَ the *foot of a hill* 18⁴ (= 274¹) 848⁷ 998³ (as var.), see also 134⁶
- مَنَعَفَ see 134⁶
- نَعَقَ. نَعَقَ a. *to call* sheep (with ب) 497³, نَعِيقٌ a *shepherd* 786¹³
- نَعِيقَ see 786¹⁴
- نَعَلَ. مَنَعَلَ wearing shoes (said of a man) 710⁴ (cf. 712¹⁵), of animals 706¹², مَنَعَلَةٌ hoofs that are shod 1011³

نعم. تَنَعَّمَ with 2 acc.'s, عَبَّأَ عَيْنًا *who rejoice to see the guests* 619⁸
(see foot-note)

نِعْمَةٌ *ease, pleasure* 676¹⁴ 1082⁷: pl. نَعَمٌ *articles of value* 639⁸: pl. أُنْعَمَ *benefits* 1078⁷

نُعَيْمٌ *flourishing vegetation* 1052¹³, نَعِيمُ الْأَغْصَانِ *epith. of a tree* 890¹³,
pl. نَوَاعِمُ الْعَيْدَانِ *flourishing palms* 890⁴

نَعَامَةٌ see under شَوْلٌ: pl. نَعَائِمُ *female ostriches* 610¹¹

نَعَى. نَعَى ā. *to reproach* a person with a thing (with acc. of the thing and
على of the pers.) 217¹⁵ 18 654⁹ 679¹⁰, with على only 577¹³

نَغَلَ. أَنْغَلَ *to have an illegitimate child* 439¹⁶

نَغِيلٌ *illegitimate* 440¹

نَغْنَعٌ. نَغْنَعٌ (pl. of نَغْنَعَةٌ) *the sides of the throat* 937⁶ (= 779¹³)

نَفَثَ. نَفَثَ i. or u. *to spit* 317⁴, as a cure 1016²

نُفَاثَةٌ — حَى النُّفَاثَاتِ a term of abuse applied to a clan (apparently a
subdivision of the Kilāb) 924¹⁶

نَفَجَ. تَنَفَّجَ *to erect the feathers* (said of a bustard) 218¹¹

نَافَجَةٌ *a violent wind* 133⁴ 242¹⁷

نَفَحَ. نَفَحَ a. *to bestow* a gift (with acc. of the thing and لى of the pers.)
451¹ (cf. Ḥamāsa 658¹⁸): see also 501⁶

مُنْفَعٌ *one who drives away, hence a defender* 501⁴

نَفَحَ. نَفَحَ u. see under كَبِيرٌ

أَنْتَفَخَ — أَنْتَفَخَ سَاحِرُكَ *thy lung is inflated i. e. thou art afraid* 582¹

نَفَاخَةُ — نَفَاخَةُ الدِّبْرِ *the place where the bellows are blown (?)* 590¹⁶

نَفْدٌ. مُنْتَفِدٌ *an open space* 689⁵

نفذ. نَوَافِدُ (pl. of نَفْدٌ) *apertures i. e. wounds* 472³ 494¹

أَنْفَادٌ (pl. of نَفْدٌ) *sharp edges* 62⁶ (= 430⁶)

نفر. نَفَرَ i. or n. *to run away* (said of animals that are scared) 30⁷ 1070¹⁰:
to win a thing from a person as the result of a wager (with
2 acc.'s) 67¹⁴ 694¹

نَفَرَ *to assign the victory to one person over another* (with acc. and
على) 141¹¹ 142³: *to scare a beast so that it bolts with its rider*
(with ب of the rider) 845³ (read نَفَرَ) 975¹, see Lisān VII 82⁶ seq.

نَفَرَ (= نَحَرَ) 714⁸ 895¹⁵, maṣd. مَنَافَرَةٌ 139¹¹: *to appeal against some*
one (acc.) 595², with الى of the judge 803¹³ 1044¹⁶

تَنَافَرَ *to appeal to a judge* (with الى) 265¹⁹

اِسْتَنْفَرَ *to summon to one's help* 1094¹⁸, partic. 549⁴ (as var.)

نَفَرٌ *shyness, modesty* (in women) 857¹²

نَفَرٌ *a beast that bolts with its rider* 938⁷

نَفِيرٌ *the departure of a military expedition* 53⁵ (= 785¹³) 585⁴: *a*
company of persons 10¹⁶ 513⁵ 527⁹ 912⁸, see also 244¹⁴

نَفِيرٌ (dimin. of نَفَرٌ) 661¹⁹ 739¹¹ 920⁴

مَنْفَرٌ *scared* (epith. of ostriches) 1003⁶

نفر. نَفَرَ see 549⁴

اِسْتَنْفَرَ *to stir, excite*, مَسْتَنْفِرَاتٌ لِّلْقُلُوبِ said of women 549³

نفس. نَفَسَ *to grudge a person a thing* (with acc. of the thing and على of
the pers.) 8² 49¹⁸, hence *to desire to save a person from a thing*
(with acc. of the pers. and على of the thing) 583⁵

نَفَسَ *to afford relief* (with عن of the pers. relieved) 154⁵, نَفَسَتْ عَنْ
سَمِيَّةَ 169¹⁰

تَنَفَّسَ *to feel relieved, to breathe freely* 169¹⁰ 618¹⁰, maṣd. 743⁵: *to expire*
674¹⁶ (?) 987⁹

تَنَافَسَ *to vie with one another to obtain a thing* (with فِى) 448¹⁴

* نَفْسٌ *life-blood* 519⁴: *the hour of death*, ذَنَّتْ نَفْسَاكُمَا 923¹²

نَفَاسٌ *the condition of a woman after childbirth* 1046⁵

نَفَاسَةٌ *regret, annoyance*, نَفَاسَةٌ نَقْذِيكَ (= أَتَى اسْتَقْذَنَكَ نَفَاسَةً) 23¹⁶

مُنْفَسَاتٌ *highly prized* (epith. of women) 26¹⁵

نَفَشَ. نَفَشَ u. properly *to card wool*, hence نَفَشُوا لِحَاظَهُمْ *they stroked their*
beards, i. e. *they prepared themselves* 1017¹¹

نَفَضَ. نَفَضَ u. *to search, examine* 95⁷

نَفْطٌ. نَفْطٌ *naphtha* (used as a cure for the mango) 543⁸

نَفَقَ. نَفَقَ u. *to be saleable* (with عَنْ of the seller) 244³

نَفَقَ *to come out of its hole* (said of the jerboa) 1022¹⁵

نَفَقَ *id.* 288⁶

نَافِقَاءُ see 288⁷ seq.

نَفْلٌ. نَوَافِلُ (pl. of نَافِلَةٌ) *booty* 638¹¹

نَفَالٌ — سُرَةُ الْأَنْفَالِ mentioned by Jarīr 322¹

نَفْنَفٌ. نَفْنَفٌ *abyss* 569⁴, pl. نَعَانِفُ 493¹⁴

نَفَى. نَفَى that which is scattered, thrown about 325⁶

نَقَبَانٌ *id.* 1043⁷

نَقَبَ. نَقَبَ *to march with worn-out shoes* (said of camels) 1012⁹

تَنَقَّبَ *to wear a veil* 509¹⁸

نَقْبَةٌ *a depression on the skin* 543⁸

نَقَابٌ ⁵ a veil 444¹ (= 441⁴), du. 509¹⁸: نَقَابًا adv. see 52¹²

نَقِيبَةٌ ⁵ fortune, success 355⁵ 657¹²

مَنْقَبٌ ⁵ veiled 319⁸

مَتْنَقَبٌ ⁵ that part of the face to which the veil reaches 147¹⁴

مَنْتَقَبٌ ⁵ a covering (?), اَلْخِمَارُ 232¹⁶

نَقَدَ ⁵ to become worn 260¹¹

نَاقِدٌ ⁵ payable in ready money (?), said of a debt 984¹

نَقَادٌ ⁵ (pl. of نَقْدَةٌ) a breed of small sheep 903¹⁵

نَقَذَ ⁵ (اِسْتَنْقَذَنِى اِيَّاكَ or نَقَذَنِى اِيَّاكَ =) 23¹⁶

نَقِيدٌ ⁵ a horse captured in battle 303¹¹

نَقَرَ ⁵ u. to calumniate 366¹⁵

نَقَّرَ ⁵ to pick up grain (?) 479⁴, but see Lisān VII 87⁴ seq.

نَقْرٌ ⁵ an arrow that hits the mark 773³ (= 623 notes⁴), نَقْرٌ ⁵ id. 331¹³

(as var.), pl. نَوَاقِرُ 623 notes² (as var.) or نَقَرَاتٌ 773¹ 795¹

نِقَارٌ ⁵ (pl. of نِقْرَةٌ) hollows dug in the ground for confining sheep and goats 260¹

مَنْقَارٌ ⁵ a crow-bar 860¹⁰

نَقَسَ ⁵ ink 362¹³ 920¹⁵

نَقَشَ ⁵ epith. of saddles, see 756¹⁵

نَقَصَ ⁵ the act of insulting 762⁵

نَقَضَ ⁵ u. to untwist, hence to put an end to a feud (by exacting vengeance), اَتَنَاقَضُوْا نَحْوَلَهُمْ 566¹⁰, pass. تَنْقَضُ الْاَوْتَرُ 873⁶: to compose an answer to a poet (with عَلَى) 1047⁹, pass. نَقِضْتَ 860¹⁶, maṣd. نَقَضَ ⁵ ibid.

- أَنْقَسَ to make a clucking noise in calling animals (with ب of the animals) 248¹², see the Lisān loc. cit.
- أَنْتَقَصَ to burst out afresh (said of a wound, with ب of the pers.) 145¹⁶:
to answer a poem (acc) 629⁴
- نَقَصَ a loose piece, a fragment 436¹³: pl. أَنْقَاصٌ the tops of truffles 13⁸
69³ (cf. 300¹⁵)
- مُنْتَقِصٌ loose, غَيْرُ مُنْتَقِصٍ الْقَوَى vigorous 693⁵
- نَقَعَ a. to quench thirst (said of a beverage) absol. 962⁵, with acc.
1007¹³, نَقَعَ epith. of a pool 890¹⁵, metaph. satisfying the desire
of vengeance 693¹² (= 289⁷)
- أَنْقَعَ to stand and become stale (said of a boverage) 208¹², مَنَّعٌ concentrated (of a poison) 827⁸ 966¹
- نَقَبٌ (= مَنَّعٌ) 1035¹
- مَنَّعٌ cooled (؟) 1099¹⁶
- مَنَّعٌ (pl. of مَنَّعٌ) puddles 793¹⁶
- مُسْتَنْقَعٌ a pond 408⁷
- نَقَفَ. نَقْلٌ a vagrant, a beggar pl. 504⁸
- مَنْقَعَةٌ coll. crushing satires 465¹⁵ (as var.)
- نَقَفَ. نَفَّ i. to croak (said of frogs) 705⁵
- نَقَلَ. نَقَلَ u. to gallop 268¹ (as var.), maṣd. نَقَلَ or نَقْلَانٌ ibid.
- نَافَلَ to tread warily over a place (acc.) 634¹⁴ 637², مَنَائِلُ الْأَجْرَالِ 303¹⁴,
maṣd. نَقَالَ 923¹²
- نَقَلَةٌ coll. emigrants 392 notes⁷
- نَقِيلٌ an emigrant, one who sojourns among an alien tribe 51¹ 77³
(= 315¹⁴)

تَنْقُلُ the falsifying of a genealogy 202⁹

مَنْقَلُ removal i. e. a means of removing 147² (= 328¹⁶): a mountain-path 187¹¹, pl. مَنَقِلُ 622⁷ (as var.)

مَنْقِلُ (pl. of مَنَقَلُ) days' journeys 1021⁷: also pl. of مَنَقَلُ (see Dozy "Supplément" s. v.) tables for placing drinking-vessels 908⁹

نَقِمَ . نَقَمَ i. to urge an objection against a person (with acc. of the thing and مَن of the pers.) 727⁹ 1097¹⁴, pass. أُنْقِمَ أَنْ is there any objection to . . . ? 534¹⁰

نَقِيَ . أَنْقَى to cleanse a garment 682⁹

تَنْقَى to choose (with acc.) 313⁴

نَقَا a sand-hill 515¹¹ 579⁶, pl. نَقَاةٌ 599¹⁰ (= 575¹⁸) 632¹¹

نَقِيٌّ fat, marrow 134¹⁰, hence a little strength 1012¹³, pl. نَقَاةٌ applied to wheat 990²

مُنْقِبَاتُ beasts whose bones are full of marrow 244⁵

مَنْقٍ id. 504⁵

نَكَ . نَكَأَ a. to remove the crust of a wound (acc.) 5³ 168⁷

نَكَبَ . نَكَبَ to turn aside from an object (acc.) 231¹²

نَكِبَتُ (pl. of نَكَبَتُ) misfortunes 1046¹¹

مَنْكِبُ (pl. of مَنَكِبُ) metaph. noble ancestors 264¹⁹ 993¹⁴

نَدَتُ . مُنْتَدِتُ loose-jointed (said of a horse) 497¹⁴

نَدَجَ . أَدَجَ to give a female relative in marriage to some one (acc.) 816¹⁶ 818⁷, with 2 acc.'s 817¹

أُسْتَنْدَحَتْ (= نَدَحَتْ) 312⁵

نَادَحَ (fem.) married 421² 1097²

- نكد. نَكَدَ *distress* 82¹⁴
- نَكَدَ ^{وَعَزَّ} *bringing misfortune* (said of persons and things) 86⁵ (see "Additions and Corrections") 484¹ 796¹⁷ 907³, pl. نَكَدٌ or نَكْدٌ *helpless* (in battle) 366¹ 1079¹³
- نَكَرَ. نَكَرَ *to feel resentment* 993⁷ 998¹⁶ (text doubtful) 1036¹⁰ (cf. 1017 notes ²)
- تَنَكَّرَ *to become unrecognisable* 395⁹
- اسْتَنَكَّرَ *to have suspicions about a thing* (acc.) 421⁵, *to regard a thing as dreadful*, وَلَا مُسْتَنَكِّرًا أَنْ تُعَقَّرَ i. e. *nor* (didst thou meet one of the Haisites) *who regarded it as dreadful that they* (i. e. the war-horses) *should be wounded* 1003¹ — if we adopt the reading مُسْتَنَكِّرًا we must render *nor* (didst thou find) *that it was regarded as dreadful that etc.*
- تَنَذَّرَ *trouble* 54³
- نَكِيرَ *resentment* 542⁷ 999⁵
- نَكَشَ. نُكِشَ *to be exhausted, drained dry* 6⁵
- نَكَطَ. نَكَطَ *effort* 674¹⁶
- نَكَفَ. نُكِفَ *see* 6⁶
- نَكَلَ. نُكِلَ *punishment* 294⁴
- نَكَهَ. نَكَهَ i. or a. *to breathe out* (with ب) 656²
- نَعَرَ. نَعَارُفَ (pl. of نَعْرَفَةٌ) *bed-cushions* 641¹⁸, used at a banquet 781¹ 786¹⁰
- نَمَطَ. نَمَطَ *style in poetry* 488¹
- نَمَى. نُمِيَ *see* 596⁵
- نَمِيَّةٌ *a coin of base metal* 596⁷, النَّمِيَّاتِ *id.* 596⁴ (the daal here refers to the two sides of the coin), pl. نَمَامِي *see* 596⁵

- نَمِمٌ. مَمِمٌ^{٥٠٠} ornamented or, according to another view, *written small* (said of a document) 42¹²
- نَمَى. نَمَى 1. *to raise, exalt* (with acc.) 233⁵ 451¹⁰ 609¹² 611¹ 621¹³ 699⁴ 746¹⁴: *to reach* a person (said of tidings, with لِي of the pers.) 457¹ (= 1077¹): *to bring tidings* of a thing (with ب) 90¹⁷: *to trace one's descent* from a person (with لِي) 609⁷: *to have recourse* to a thing (with لِي) 618⁹
- نَيْبٌ. اَنْبَبَ^{٥٠١} *to divide as spoil* 458⁴, *to distribute to the public* 417¹⁹ 607¹⁶ seq. 715¹², pass. 953¹⁵
- اَنْتَبَبَ^{٥٠٢} *to take as spoil, seize* (with acc.) 1070¹¹
- نَيْدٌ. نَبَدَ^{٥٠٣} *tall* (epith. of a horse) 486⁵ 663¹⁰ 677⁴, نَبَدَ الْمَرَاتِلَ id. 674¹⁷, fem. نَبْدَةٌ 586¹¹
- نَبَّرَ. نَبَّرَ a. *to jerk* a bucket (in order to fill it) with ب 779⁹, maṣd. نَبَّرَ 1047¹⁰ (see also below)
- اَنْتَبَّرَ^{٥٠٤} *to walk with a jumping gait* 706¹²
- نَبَّرَ^{٥٠٥} *the shaking of the head* in marching (said of a camel) 558⁴ (as var.)
- نَبَسَ. نَبَسَ a. *to bite* 874³, see also 552¹³ (for the phrase اَنْتَبَارِي see "Additions and Corrections")
- نَبَسَ id. (with acc.) 718⁵
- نَبَشَ. نَبَشَ a. see 552¹²
- نَبِصَ. نَبِصَ a. *to act in concert* with a person, نَبِصُوا مَعَهُ 458¹⁶ (cf. 1077¹⁶): *to encroach upon* a thing (with فِي) 870³ 549⁹
- نَبِصَ see 73⁴: pl. نَوَاصِصُ *strong camels* 347⁹
- نَبِغٌ. نَوَاعِفُ (pl. of نَبِغَةٌ) *the bones of the leg* 1082²
- اَنْبَغَ^{٥٠٦} *more given to braying* 842¹⁶
- نَبَكَ. نَبَكَ a. *to exhaust, overwork* a beast 306⁹

نَبِلَ. نَبِلٌ (pl. of نَبِلٌ) *thirsty* 460¹⁰

نَوَاعِلُ (pl. of نَوِيلٌ) *id.* 56⁵

مَنْبِلٌ see 554⁷ seq.

نَبَى. تَنَادَى to *reach* (with لَى) 680⁶

سَتَنَبَيْهِمُ — سَتَنَبَيْهِمُ ask them to *restrain themselves* 42 (see Ibn Hishām 168⁶ and Ṭabari Gloss.)

نَحْبَةٌ *purpose, aim* 662¹⁸

تَنْبِيَةٌ *border* 956¹, pl. تَنْبٍ *borders of streams (?)* 718¹

نَوًا. نَا. see 746¹²

نَوَبَ. نَبَ n. to *occur* (absol.) 901⁵; to *be*ful (with acc. of the pers.) 906¹²; to *fall upon* an object (acc.) *in turns* 1098¹²

أَذَبَ to *come in its turn* (said of a wave) 467¹³

أَنْتَبَ to *seize* booty 150⁷; to *visit* a place 164¹⁵

نَوَحَ. نَوَحَ to *wail* 507¹⁵

تَنَاحَ to *wail to one another* 228⁸ 530¹ 542⁸ —

نَحْجَ an *assembly of mourning women* 680¹⁰ 928¹⁵

مَنْدَحَ (pl. of مَنْاحَةٌ) *places of mourning* 838 notes ¹ (as var.)

نَوَخَ. نَوَخَ trans. 447¹⁰ 682¹¹; intrans. 841⁹

أَنَخَ intrans. 613¹² 756¹² (var. أُنَخَى); with obj. understood 634¹⁰ 654¹ 680¹⁰

نَوَّرَ. نَوَّرَ to *shine* 634¹⁰ 992¹³

نَوَارَةٌ *enmity* 267¹³

نَوَارٌ shy, said of a she-camel 329⁹, of wild beasts 538⁸, modest (of a woman) 344¹⁴

تَوَرُّ powder for tattooing 537¹³

نِيار (pl. of نَار) 1039¹

منار properly a place where a light is set up, metaph. 870¹⁵ 989⁹

مَتَّيِّر one who makes towards a fire 954³ (cf. 955⁶)

مُسْتَنِير giving light 988¹³ 989⁹

نوس. نَسَّ II. to dangle, hang down (intrans.) 530⁴

أَنَسَ see under نَسَّ

نوص. نَوِصَ, نَوَّصَ see 53²

نوف. نَفَّ to rise above an object (with عَلَى) 69³ (= 300¹⁵)

نَفَّ see 170⁵

نِيفَ high (epith. of a hill) 186¹⁰ 224¹³

نوق. نَفَقَات (pl. of نَفَقَة) 807¹⁵

مَنُوق see 55¹¹

نوك. نَوَكَ folly 181⁹, نَوَاكَة id. 207¹⁵

نَوَكَى (pl. of نَوَك) fools 415¹⁹ 570³

نول. تَنَالَتْ بِأَرْمَاجَ to reach after an object (acc.) 319⁵ 399¹⁵ 983¹, 458¹¹ (without بِأَرْمَاجَ 1076³), partic. without obj. 612¹⁴: to fall upon 245⁶ 256⁸ 615¹⁷

نوم. نَامَ α. to be unmindful of a thing (with عَنِ) 256¹¹ 341¹³ 343¹² 567² 778¹: to be spent in sleep, نَامَ تَيْلَمٌ as an imprecation 838⁵, partic. 754¹²

تَنَامٌ to feign sleep 359¹² 831¹⁸ 1001⁴, partic. 82⁴, with ل of the pers. 125⁷

تَنَارُ الْمَنِيمِ — مُنِيمٌ see 72⁴ seq.

نون. نَوْنٌ fish 775⁵ (as var.)

- .نوه الْمَنُودُ بِاسْمِهِ *he who is mentioned with honour* 805¹⁰
- .نوى (نوى = نوى) (fem.) *journey, course* 7¹¹ 173⁴ 825⁹ 962¹, with suff. نَوَيْتُ 408¹⁰, اسْتَقَرَّتْ بِهَا النُّوَى *her wanderings came to an end* 676⁹
[cf. اِصْلَاحَتْ بِهِ النُّوَى Ibn Hishām 350⁹, a phrase which Weil has misunderstood]
- نوى (maṣd. of نوى I.) *fatness* (in a camel) 560⁹, نوى *id.* 618⁹
- .نيب نَبْ maturity, vigour 899⁷ (= 497¹¹), cf. وَهُ نَبْ آخِرٌ 498⁵: *an old she-camel* 413¹⁷ 447⁹ 906¹⁰ 955¹ (= 957⁶) 999³ seq. 1016¹² 1025¹⁶ 1033⁴ 1043¹, pl. نَيْبٌ 250¹³ 318⁵ 422¹⁸ 423⁴ 522⁴ 561¹³ 833¹⁴
- .نير أَنْارَ to weave 15³, pass. 860¹³
نِيرَ properly *the woof* of a textile fabric (see 15⁵), hence *the edge* 11¹³, *texture* in general 706⁶
مَنْبِرٌ woven double 995⁸, see Dozy "Supplément" s. v.
- .نيط طُيِعَ in نَيْطُهُ, نَيْبَانُ pl. نَيْطٌ i. e. *he died*, see 353⁶ seq.
- .نيف نَيْفٌ hill, du. 569⁴
- .نيك نَكَ يَنْكُ الْعَيْرَ يَنْكُ نَيْبًا I. used in the proverb 363⁷
- .نيل نَالِ a. to speak ill of a person (with نِ) 547⁸
- .نبي نوى see under نوى, نوى

- .هاب حَابٌ a cry addressed to horses 336⁴ 461¹³ (= 475¹⁴) — see حَابٌ
s. r. حَيْبٌ
- .هات هَاتُمُ bring! (with acc.) 382¹¹
- .هيب هَيْبٌ the stroke of a sword 418⁹ (but cf. 1071¹¹)
- .هبر هَبْرٌ flesh 668¹⁴

- عبرت. عِبْرَتٌ (= حِذَانٌ) 106¹³: عِبْرَتِيَّةٌ coll. *swords*, or, acc. to Ibn al-A'rābi, *gold coins* 106¹² [as if it were = عِبْرَتِيَّةٌ, see Lisān VII 290¹¹]
- عبط. عَبَطَ, عُبُوطٌ, عِبْطٌ see 770¹⁵
- عبقع. عَبَقَعَ one who squats on the ground 280¹²
- عبل. عَيْلٌ an old camel 33²
- عبل. مَبَائِلُ (pl. of مَبِيلٌ) the orifice of the womb 624¹⁴, *abysses, chasms* 743¹⁶
- عبلع. عَبْلَعُ a glutton 969¹
- عبو. عَبُوَ dust 406² 676¹³
- عتر. أَعْتَرُ to become senile 67¹¹, مَبْتَرٌ a dotard 113¹⁴ 1001¹¹
- عطف. عَظَفَ i. to call to some one (with ب) 974⁹
عُظَفَ (pl. of عَظَفَ) applied to pigeons 555¹⁵
- عتاد. عَتَادَ i. to cut asunder 443¹² 1016¹ (but cf. 323⁵), عَتَادُ الْمَحَارِمِ applied to incest 1029¹⁰; pass. to be taken down (said of tents) 536⁴
عَتَادَ to tear tent-ropes 560⁹
- عتم. عَتِمَ to have one's front teeth broken 152¹¹
مَتْنَتِمُ broken, مَتْنَتِمُ الْأَسْنَانِ 888⁵ (= 496¹¹) 900¹⁰ (as var.)
- عج. عَجَ a cry addressed to a dog 765¹¹
- عجج. عَجَجَ to be sunken (said of the eyes) 755¹⁰, partic. 579¹
- عجد. عَجَدَ awake, or dozing 160¹¹
- عجج. عَجَجَ to talk nonsense 67¹⁵
عَجَجًا adv. at noon 246⁴ 1012¹⁵
عَجَجٌ abuse, invective 618⁴
عَجَجٌ noon 87, عَجَجِيَّةٌ id. 272¹⁵ 281⁴ (cf. 294²)

- أَحْجَرُ see 673¹⁵
- تَبَجِيرٌ noonday journey 687¹⁴ 1010¹³
- مَبَاجِرٌ a safe retreat(?) 673¹⁴
- عَاجِسٌ. عَاجِسٌ causing trouble 737⁷, مَبَاجِسٌ troublous ibid.
- عَاجِعٌ. عَاجِعٌ a. to be spent in sleep (said of the night, see نَمَ) 968¹⁴
- عَاجِعَةٌ a period of slumber early in the night 1059³
- عَاجِفٌ. عَاجِفٌ rude, clumsy 951⁵
- عَاجِلٌ. عَاجِلٌ low-lying ground 133¹ 159¹⁶
- عَوَجَلٌ id. 556³
- عَاجِمٌ. عَاجِمٌ i. to demolish 652⁶: to make for a place (with عَلَى) 1095¹
- عَاجِمٌ a camel-driver 346¹¹
- عَاجِمَةٌ a small herd of camels 503¹¹ 944¹² (= 1096⁸), du. 675⁵
- عَاجِنٌ. عَاجِنٌ highborn, said of a man 166¹⁴, as coll. نَسْتَمُ بِعَاجِنٍ 897¹²
- (= 496⁷), of women 136¹⁰, of camels 511¹⁴
- عَاجِينٌ seo 40⁹
- عَاجِئٌ (pl. of عَاجِيَّةٌ) camels of mixed race(?) 346¹¹ 458¹
- عَاجِئٌ. عَاجِئٌ to drive away wild beasts 876¹⁴ (object understood)
- عَاجِوٌ. عَاجِوٌ (= عَاجِوٌ n.) 2¹²
- عَدَاٌ. عَدَاٌ a portion of the night 359⁷ 686¹⁷
- عَدَوٌ (pl. of عَادِيٌ) men reposing 538¹⁴
- عَدِجٌ. عَادِجَاتٌ ostriches that run with a trembling gait 1010¹⁴
- عَدَدٌ. عَدَدٌ to be frightened 599⁸ | cf. Ibn Hisham 590¹ |
- عَدٌ noise 968⁶

خَدَاتْ *noises, clamours* 239⁵

عَدِر. عَدَرَ i. *to ferment* 356⁹; *to froth* (said of a torrent) 513¹¹, of a woman 857⁹; *to roar* 531⁶

أَعْدَرَ *to remit the price of blood* (with acc. of the blood and عَنِ of the slayer) 68⁹

تَبَادَرَ *to roar at one another* 959¹

خَادِرَاتْ epith. of stallion camels 791⁶

عَدَّارْ *roarer* (said of a camel) 332³, of a man 531⁶

عَدِيرْ *roar* 332⁴ 914³

تَبْدَارْ *frothing* (subst.) 857⁹

عَدَف. عَدَفَ see 293¹⁶

عَدَفَ *rising ground* 573¹³ seq.: *an object aimed at* (?) 834⁷

مَهْدَفْ *prominent* 573¹¹

عَدَل. عَدَلَ i. *to let hang* (with acc.) 449⁷ (as var.)

عُدَلْ (pl. of عَدَلْ) *camels with lower lips hanging down* 149²

عَدِيلْ *a young dove* 555¹⁵ (see the glosses) 890¹⁴, pl. عَدَائِلْ (?) 673¹²

عَدَم. عَدَمَ *to overthrow* 651¹², maṣd. 683¹¹

عَدِمَ *crumbling, collapsing*, الْمَعَارِ عَدِمَ epith. of a hyaena 918³

أَعْدَامْ (pl. of عَدَمَ) *rays* 523¹⁰, see Index III s. v. ذَوِ الْأَعْدَامِ

عَدَن. تَبَادَنَ *to come to terms* 267¹³

خُدْنَةُ *peace* 2¹⁰

عَدَى. عَدَى i. with ل of the person 331³ [cf. Kur'an VII 98 XXXII 26]

أَعْدَى^{of} with acc. of the thing 1064⁴ (text doubtful) — see Dozy "Supplément" s. v.

تَبَادَى *to walk slowly* (said of women) 381²: *to present to one another*
(with acc.) 615¹⁵

حَد neck 63³, pl. حَوْد 15¹⁵, metaph. حَوْدِيَّ الحَبِيْبِيَّ *the first rays of*
dawn 619²

حَدَى coll. *animals for sacrifice* 989⁵

حَدَى (= حَرَى) 54⁹: *captive* 101¹³: coll. *animals for sacrifice* 768¹³ 936⁵

حَدَايَ (pl. of حَدِيَّة) — يَوْمُ الْبَدَايَ i. e. *the day of 'Arafa* 591³

أَمْبَدَى a title applied to the Caliph Sulaimān 364¹⁰

مَبَادَا friendly intercourse 370¹⁰

عَذَا. عَذَى (= عَذَى) 594¹³ 621¹² 629⁴ 976¹

عَذَاكَ (= عَذَا) 139⁴

عَذَذ. عَذَّ see 968 notes ⁴

عَذَل. عَذَائِلُ (pl. of عَذْوَلٌ) *heaps of fine sand* 516³ 579⁶

عَذَم. عَذَامٌ sharp 248¹¹ 1014³ (as var.)

عَذَى. عَذَى i. *to utter* (with ب) 274⁹

عَرَّت. عَرِيَتْ *wide* (said of the mouth) 622¹³, *wide-mouthed* (epith. of the
lion) 937²

أَعْرَتْ see 997³

عَرَج. عَرَجٌ a man who treats his camels roughly 406⁷

عَرَر. عَرَّ i. *to dread* (with acc.) 422⁹ 498¹⁷ 942⁸

عَرَّارٌ bitterly cold 876⁵

عَرِيرٌ — يَوْمُ الْعَرِيرِ i. e. *the day of battle* (in a verse by ar-Rabi' ibn
Ziyād) 404⁹

عَرَس. عَرَسَةٌ a thorn 595⁴

- حَرْش. حَرْشٌ *combat* (between animals), حَرْشٌ 242⁴⁰
- حَرْف. مَبْرَقٌ see under مَبْرَقٌ
- حَرَم. حَرِمَ *to become decrepit* 28¹¹
- حَرَمٌ coll. a kind of salt plant 250¹³
- حَرَامٌ (pl. of حَرَمٌ) *decrepit* 1008¹⁰
- حَرَامٌ (pl. of حَرَامَةٌ) *epith. of camels, according to some old, according to others eating salt plants* 936¹²
- حَرْنَع. حَرْنَعٌ (pl. of حَرْنَعٌ or حَرْنَعٌ) *lice* 199⁶
- حَرَي. حَارٍ (= حَارٌّ) *crumbling* 598¹⁰
- حَرَأ. حَرَأَ *to deride* (with ب) 963¹³, with ب 1008⁶ 1015⁸
- حَزِير. حَزِيرٌ *lion* 282⁷ 467¹ 619¹⁵ 622¹³ 1015¹¹
- حَزَج. حَزَجٌ *uttering a deep sound*, حَزَجٌ *epith. of a thunder-cloud* 965⁸
- حَزَز. مَبْنَزٌ *the shaft of a spear* 23¹⁵
- حَزَزٌ *flourishing* (said of vegetation) 1052¹³
- حَزَل. حَزَلٌ (pl. of حَزَلٌ?), الْحَمُولَةُ a man (?) whose beasts of burden are emaciated 951⁵
- حَزَم. حَزَمَ *to be abandoned* i. e. *left unavenged* 919⁸ — the phrase حَزَمَ حَقُّهُ seems to have been understood by the commentator as “he conceded his right” (cf. حَزَمَ حَقُّهُ), whereas in the *Lisān* XVI 937 it is explained as = حَزَمَهُ i. e. “he granted him less than was due to him”
- حَزِيمٌ *to be broken* 852⁶
- حَزَامَاتٌ *shattering blows* 370¹⁸
- حَزَمٌ *epith. of a thunder-cloud, crashing, or, according to another view, cleft by the storm* 848¹⁵ 849⁵

- عَزَمَةٌ a cleft 130¹⁰
 عَزَمٌ (pl. of عَزَمٌ) apertures 109⁵
 عَزِيمٌ swift (epith. of a horse) 588¹³ (= 932¹¹ 1081⁴)
 عَزَائِمٌ (pl. of عَزِيمَةٌ) torn (said of skin-bottles) 345¹⁵, metaph. those
 who are left unavenged(?) 919⁸: fugitives 386³ (see 387⁴)
 عَزِيمٌ a game, or dance, resembling blind man's buff 41⁴
 مَنِيْرٌ hollow-chested 975¹⁰
 عَزَائِرٌ (pl. of عَزَائِرٌ) commotions 742¹⁹ 1078¹⁶
 عَشَشَ u. to batter (with acc.) 146¹³ (text doubtful): i. to be stirred
 (said of the heart) 962¹¹
 عَضَبٌ a hill 965¹³, coll. عَضَبٌ 713⁵, pl. عَضَبَاتٌ 188⁴ or عَضَابٌ 450¹³
 465⁴ 1037⁴
 أَعْصَابٌ (pl. of أَعْصَابٌ) rain-showers 155⁵
 عَضَمٌ (= عَضَمٌ pl. of عَضَمٌ or عَضَمٌ) the hollows of a valley 516⁴
 (as var.)
 هَفَّتْ to cast forth from the mouth (with acc.) 449⁶
 هَفِيْنَةٌ see 449¹⁰ seq.
 هَفَفٌ thin, watery 116⁴
 هَفُوٌ u. to descend, swoop down 1024¹⁹: to be noised abroad 1076¹⁵ Napr 3²:
 (var. سَارَتْ 456²)
 هَوَافٍ (pl. of هَوَافٍ) strayed camels 484⁵
 هَوَوةٌ a mistake i. e. a delusive hope 818⁸
 هَقَعَ name of a constellation 520¹⁰
 هَلٌ a cry addressed to horses 336⁴ 461¹³ (— 475¹⁴) 712⁵, هَلَا id. 664⁸

- حلب. حُلِبَ hair, أُسْتَبِيا حُلِبَ as a term of abuse 121¹³ 162⁴
- حلقم. حُلِقَمَةٌ glutton 1062⁷
- حلك. تَبْلَكَ or تَبْلَكَةٌ ruin 167⁷ (as var.) 641⁶
- حلل. حَلَلَ to draw back (intrans.) 711⁷ (read تَبْلَل) 931⁵
- أَحَلَّ to shout (in announcing the hour of prayer) 996³
- تَبَلَّل to make a loud noise (said of rain) 636¹
- أَسْتَبَلَّ to begin to shed rain 499⁶, partic. 159⁵, to shed tears 501¹¹ cf.
- مُسْتَبَلِّلُ الْقَفْرِ 1043⁹: to burst forth (said of tears) 232²
- حلبل. حَلَبَل to delay the death of a person (acc.) 23¹⁵, with ب 24¹: to weave finely (applied to poetry) 905⁵, تَوَبَّ مَبْلَلٌ ibid.
- حمد. أَحْمَد to quench 491¹² (as var.)
- حمر. مِمْمَارٌ babbler 862¹²
- مَنْبَرٌ flowing 52⁷ 1018³ (as var.)
- حمش. حَمَش i. to speak unintelligibly (with ب) 963⁵ (var. وَحَمَشُوا in the Lisān)
- حَمَشَى (fem. of حَمَشَانُ?) confused, unintelligible (in speech) 963¹
- حملج. حَمَلَج to march slowly 406⁵
- همم. حُمَامٌ hero 266¹ 299¹⁹ 362¹⁰ 702³ 835⁷ 1020¹ 1047¹
- حمى. حَمَى 1. to flow (said of sweat) 839⁹
- حنا. حَنَا وَحَنَا do not mention... 95¹³
- حنأ. حُنِئ to be smeared with pitch (as a cure for mange) 524¹⁶
- حَنَأَ with 2 acc.'s, مَا غَنِمُوا أَعْنَتِي i. e. I will suffer them to retain their booty 68⁹
- حنبر. أَمِ الْيَنْبَرِ see 466¹¹
- عند. حَنْدَقٌ epith. of a sword 662¹⁵

جَنْدَوَانِي id. 621⁵ (= 430⁷), pl. جَنْدَوَانِيَّات 689⁴, said of a girdle (نِطَاقٌ)
1541²

جَنْبِدَة (diptote) a hundred camels 382²

مَنْبَدٌ epith. of a sword 494³

جَنْنٌ. جُنْدَانَةٌ the fat contained in the marrow 862¹

جَوَجٌ. جَوَّجٌ half-witted 1521⁵, for جَوَّجٌ see Index III s. v. وَكَيْعُ بْنُ حَسَّانٍ

جَوَدٌ. جَوَادَةٌ reconciliation 155⁵ 335¹ 7801²

جَوْرٌ. جَوَّرَ to fall headlong 877⁴ (as var.), maṣd. 680⁹

جَارٌ crumbling 857⁵

جَائِرٌ see جَارٍ s. r. عَرَى

جَوَزٌ. جَوَّزٌ see 134¹

جَوَّسٌ. جَوَّاسٌ (explained as = شَدِيدٌ) epith. of a lion 7361⁶

جَوَمٌ. جَوَمٌ (= مَوْتَى) 40131¹ (as var.)

جَوْنٌ. جَوْنٌ عَلَيَّ بِالْوَعِيدِ how little does the threat alarm me! 57⁴

جَوَى. جَوَى I. to be hollow 969⁵ (see the Lisān loc. cit.)

جَوَى to plunge headlong (absol.) 518⁹: to aim at an object (with ج of the object and ب of the missile) 1911², with ج only 416⁷ 4551⁰, with ج and ace. أَعْتَى الْيَدَ السَّيْفِ 417⁴: to use as a signal (with ب) 4911¹ (as var.)

جَوَى in جَوَى الْأَرْضِ in the depths of the earth 10461²

جَوَى (pl. of جَوَى) — جَوَى بِالْأَهْوَالِ to utter arbitrary (o. unfounded) opinions 1049³⁰, جَوَى عَلَى الْأَهْوَالِ pile-mêle 10911⁸

جَوَى abyss, precipice 506⁷ 680⁰

جَبَابٌ. جَبَابٌ to call animals (denom. from جَاب q. v.) 4471⁶

مَيْبَةٌ *a thing that is dreaded* (applied to deep water) 517¹¹

جِيحٌ . حَاجٌ 1. *to become hot, parched* (said of the soil) 961⁴

عِيصٌ . حَبِصَاتُ السُّبَاتِ *relapses of a malady, hence fits of drowsiness* 775⁶

مَيْبِصٌ *broken afresh* (said of a limb) 517⁵

مُنْبَاصٌ *fracture* (properly of a bone), hence نُفُودٌ 553⁷

جِيحٌ . مَنِيعٌ *plain, open* (epith. of a public road) 978⁸

حَيْفٌ . حَيْفٌ *a hot wind* 1⁹

جِيحٌ . حِيمٌ *to drive mad* (absol.) 60⁴

حِيمٌ (pl. of حَائِمٌ) *frantic, eager* 962¹³

حِيَامٌ *raging thirst* (properly in camels) 1007¹⁶

,

و. شَرٌّ وَشَرٌّ 364¹⁶

وَأْدٌ . وَائِدٌ *one who buries a child alive*, pl. masc. 950¹⁴, pl. fem. 789⁷ (= 498¹¹)

وَيْبِدٌ *a child condemned to be buried alive* 498⁹ 609¹⁰ 697³ seq. 789⁷
(= 498¹¹): *the tramp* of horses 582¹⁰

مَوْوَدٌ 327²⁰

وَأَرْ . بَوَّارٌ = بَوَّرٌ *to perceive* (with ب) 8¹¹, بَوَّرٌ = بَوَّرٌ

أَسْتَوَّرَ see أَسْتَوَّرَ

وَأَلٌ . وَآلٌ imperf. يَتَلُّ *to escape* 283⁴ 420¹⁵, partic. 606⁵ (as var.)

وَآلٌ *to flee* 241⁶ 677⁴ (text doubtful)

وَأَمٌ . وَأَمٌ *to compete with a person* (acc.) 414¹⁵ (= 625¹⁶), maṣd. مَرَامٌ
414¹³ (= 625¹²) 418²

وَأَى . وَأَى imperf. يَبِى *to promise* (with ل of the pers.) 98¹⁹

- وَبَيْدٌ *a large cauldron* 909⁹, metaph. 909¹³
- وَبَأٌ. وَبَأٌ (= وَبَأٌ) 572⁹ (as var.)
- أَسْتَبِذْ *to find a place unhealthy* 1020¹³
- وَبْرٌ. وَبْرٌ *a single hair* 140⁶
- وَبْرٌ — بَنَاتُ الْوَبْرِ or بَنَاتُ الْوَبْرِ see 162⁶ 14
- وَبَلٌ. وَبَلٌ *a rain-storm* 586¹³
- وَابِلٌ *id.* 626¹⁵ 636¹ 637¹³
- وَتْرٌ. وَتْرٌ *an odd number* (opp. to شَفْعٌ, see 686¹⁴), hence صَلَوَةٌ وَتْرٌ *a prayer containing an odd number of rak'at* 444⁶; a *blood-feud*, pl. أَوْتَرٌ 873⁶ 1042²; *one with whom one has a blood-feud* 812¹, pl. 861¹²
- وَتِيرَةٌ *intermission, respite* 155⁴
- تَرَاتٌ (pl. of تَرَةٍ) *vengeance for bloodshed* 742⁶
- أَوْتَرٌ (pl. of وَتْرٌ) *the tendons of the human body* 860¹¹
- مَوْتَرٌ *one who is involved in a blood-feud* 918¹⁰ [cf. Ṭabari II 1966⁸, Mubarrad 526²]
- وَتْبٌ. أَوْتَبٌ *to make a horse leap upon a thing* (with 2 acc.'s) 1003¹¹, see Lisān II 291¹⁹
- تَوْتَبٌ *to leap upon a thing* (acc.) 144⁵
- وَتَاتٌ *wanton* 1097⁷
- وَتَفٌ. وَتَفٌ *to guarantee, render certain* (with ب of the thing) 603³ (MSS وَتَفْتُ), see Ṭabari II 1316⁴ and Glossary
- أَسْتَوْثِقُ *to obtain assurances* (of support) 729¹⁰
- وَتِيقَةٌ *alliance* 980¹⁶
- مَوَاتِقُ (= مَوَاتِيقُ pl. of مِيتَاقٌ) 1082⁶

وَجَأَ . وَجَأَ a. to wound 471¹² 728⁵

مَوْجَرٌ see 9⁵

وَجَبَ . وَجَبَ to bind oneself to do a thing (acc.) 86³

وَجِيبٌ palpitation of the heart 220¹²

وَجَدَ . وَجَدَ (imperf. يَجِدُ or يَجِدُ, Lisān IV 459³) to be angry with a person
(with عَلَى) 691⁸

وَجَرَ . وَجَرَ to make to swallow (with 2 acc.'s) 228⁵, metaph. to pierce with
a lance 236¹⁰

وَجَارٌ or وَجَارٌ the hole of a hyaena 584¹² seq. 593⁵ 863⁵ 979⁵ seq.,
du. 832⁷

وَجَسَ . وَجَسَ to conceive fear of a person (with مِنْ) 420¹⁶

وَجَعَ . وَجَعَ imperf. يَجَعُ 168⁷

تَوَجَعَ to feel pain in a certain part (acc.) 709¹¹

وَجَفَ . وَجَفَ to march quickly 591⁷ 599⁹ (as var.) 978⁶, maṣd. 245²

وَجِيفٌ quick march 891⁹ 978⁵

وَجَلَ . وَجَلَ to fear (with مِنْ) 234⁶

وَجَمَ . وَجَمَ i. to cast the eyes down (in sorrow) 310¹⁶, in shame 404⁵ (cf. 765⁸)

وَجَنَ . مِيجَنَةٌ pl. مَوَاجِنُ see 341² seq.

وَجَدَ . وَجَدَ to make to turn round (?) 155¹⁵

وَاجَةٌ to confront 346¹

وَجَّةٌ an expedition, a raid pl. وَجُودٌ 928⁶; a person of importance 462¹³,
pl. 383 notes¹⁰: وَجَّهَهُ خَلَّوْا they allowed him to pass freely
145¹, وَجَّهَ عَلَى دَتَبَ he marched on 234⁷ cf. 1061¹⁴

وَجْنَةٌ or وَجْنَةٌ the course of the wind 586¹⁰

وَجِيَ. وَجِيَ to suffer from the wearing-down of the hoofs 290⁴, masd. وَجِيَ 304⁹ 461¹⁵ 891⁹ or وَجَا 698¹⁶

وَجٍ adj. 706¹²

وَحَد. وَاحِدَةً with a pl., وَاحِدَةً عَلَى مِيَاءٍ at the same watering-places 470⁴

مَوْحَدٌ adv. singly (opp. to مَمْتَنِي) 58¹³

وَحَش. تَوَحَّشَ to strip oneself bare 207⁹

وَحْشِي the outer side(?) 53¹⁷ 141¹³

وَحْل. وَحْلٌ a morass 144² 167⁸

وَحَى. وَحَى script 1015³: announcement 838⁶ 1006¹

وَحَا (= وَحَى) see 602³

وَحْد. وَاحِدٌ striding (epith. of a chieftain) 752⁹

وَخُونٌ id. (epith. of a she-camel) 176¹

وَخْف. وَخَافٌ a mixture used for washing the head 337¹²

وَحْم. وَحْمٌ unwholesome (applied to pasture) 57¹¹

وَخِيمٌ id. 96¹⁹ 497⁷

مَتَوَحَّمٌ id. used metaphorically 16¹³

وَدَد. وَدَّ a. followed by the perf. without وَدَّ 524⁸

وَدٌ friendship between tribes 545⁴, love between a man and a woman 685¹⁴

وَدَعَ imperf. يَدَعُ to remain 557⁸

أَوْدَعَ to confide a person to the care of another (with 2 acc.'s) 1014⁸

تَوَدَّعَ to remain quiet 582¹⁰

وَدَعٌ coll. shells (worn by women, especially by slaves) 120¹⁰, ذُو الْوَدَعِ, بَرِيدٌ بَيْنَ قُرَوَيْنَ and ذُو الْوَدَعَاتِ see Index III s. v. بَرِيدٌ بَيْنَ قُرَوَيْنَ

- وَدَقَّ . وَدَقَّ i. maṣd. وُدُقْ see 502¹⁰ seq.
 وَدَقَّ rain-water 1018⁷
 وَدَاقَ or وَدَاقَ lust (in speaking of a she-ass) 204¹⁸
 وَدِيقَ adj. applied to a mare 761⁹
 وَدِيقَتَ the heat of the sun 393⁵ 502⁹
- وَدَنَ . وَدَنَ to anoint the eye (as a cure for ophthalmia) 1090⁴
- وَدَى . وَدَى 1. said of a horse 83¹³: to pay a compensation for murder (with acc. of the price and of the murdered person) 92¹⁵ 17, to compensate for injury (with acc. of the part injured) 485² seq.
 وَدَى to perish (of persons) 1022⁶, to be lost 120¹⁹ 542¹³, to remain unavenged (of bloodshed) 80⁸ (= 768¹⁰): to destroy (with ب) 282⁷
 تَوَادَى to pay compensation mutually 229⁵
 وَادَى الْكَلْبِ — وَادٍ 171⁸
 دِيَالٌ applied to the price paid for a wife 808¹¹
 تَوَادٍ (pl. of تَوْدِيَّةٌ) pieces of wood used for binding the udders of camels 122¹⁵
- وَدَمَ . وَدَمَ coll. cords which fasten the handles of a bucket to the cross-pieces (العراقي) 1094⁸
- وَرَأَ . وَرَأَ to start running 983³ (var. وَاَسْتَوَرَأَ)
- وَرَثَ . وَرِثَ with 2 acc.'s 201¹⁰
 وَرِثَ to become an heir 232³
 رِثَةٌ see under أَرِثَ
- وَرَدَ . وَرَدَ to bring a thing (acc.) down upon oneself 12¹³
 وَرْدٌ tawny (epith. of a lion) 282¹² (but see the gloss) 487¹, of a horse 507⁸ 1024¹⁸

وَرْد metaph. an army 65² 70² 601^{3 12} 802¹⁴, pl. وَرْدٌ 485¹³: see also 65³ seq.

وَرْدَةٌ see 282¹⁵ (read وَرْدَةٌ?)

وَارِدٌ — الْوَارِدُ الْبَيْضَاءُ stretching down the valley 60¹³

وَرَوْدٌ far-travelling (epith. of a poem) 62⁵ 688⁴

وَرِيدٌ the jugular vein 552¹⁶ 892⁹

وَرْدٌ fierceness in attacking 487¹

مَوَارِدٌ (pl. of مَعْرِدٌ) paths 64¹² 988¹³

مَمْرُودٌ seized with fever 65⁵

مَمْرُودَةٌ see 282¹⁵

وَرَسٌ. وَرَسٌ a kind of saffron used as a perfume 255¹⁶ 601⁹ 841⁷ 1002⁵

وَرَعَ. وَرَعَ to hold back, restrain (with acc.) 304¹⁶ 1071¹² 1098²: to ward off a blow 455¹⁰ (= 1076²), hence to defend (with عَنِ) 155¹⁴: intrans. to stop, halt (said of riders) 978³

وَرِعٌ feeble, cowardly 675¹¹

وَرَقٌ. وَرَقٌ to put forth leaves 306³, maṣd. 307¹

وَرَقٌ coll. coins 364¹² 417¹⁴

أَوْرَقٌ dark (said of the complexion) 852¹⁶, fem. وَرَقَةٌ (epith. of a camel) 801¹⁵

مَتَوَرِّقٌ devouring foliage (said of locusts) 584²⁰

وَرَكٌ. وَرَكَ to rest one's haunches upon an object (with عَلَى) 483³

وَرَاكٌ a kind of cushion which was placed on the front part of a saddle 1010⁴

مَوْرَكٌ see 1010⁹

- مَرَكَّةٌ that part of the رَاك on which the rider places his leg 1010⁵, pl.
مَوَارِكُ 1016¹²
- وَرَمٌ . تَوَرَّمٌ to swell, become inflamed 840¹⁰
وَارِمٌ swollen 398⁸
وَرَمٌ id. 627⁹ (as var.)
الْوَرَمُ see 134¹
- وَرِيٌّ . وَرَعَاءٌ foolish (said of a woman) 805³
وَرِيٌّ . الْوَرِيٌّ see 134¹
وَارٍ capable of producing fire (said of a fire-stick) 246⁹
وَرَاءُ الْمَحْلَمِ وَرَاءَهُمَا - وَرَاءُ he who protects them from being attacked in the rear 379³, cf. مِنْ وَرَائِكَ 457⁵ (= 1077⁶): وَرَائِنَا explained as = أَمَانًا 345¹¹
- وَزَزٌ . وَزَّازٌ see under وَزَزَ
- وَزَعٌ . أَوْزَعٌ to urge a beast on, maṣd. 310⁷; to drive away الْهَجِيرَانُ 670⁵
مُنْتَوِزٌ divided 968¹³ (as var.), see 833⁸
- وَزْمٌ . وَزَمٌ see 206¹⁷
وَارِمَةٌ tearing flesh (epith. of an eagle) 206¹⁶
- وَزَنٌ . وَزَنَ i. to outweigh 188³ 445⁷ 972⁷
وَزَنَ to be on a level with something (with ب) 612⁹
- وَزَوَزٌ . وَزَوَزَ nimble 395¹⁵ (= 767¹, var. يَزَوِزُ)
- وَزَى . وَزَى to be on a level with something (with ب) 989¹⁰
- وَسَجٌ . وَسَجَ i. to march quickly 147¹⁵
- وَسَدٌ . وَسَدَ to give as a pillow (with 2 acc.'s) 829⁴, مَسَدٌ i. e. a wounded warrior 492⁴
- وَسَطٌ . وَسَطَ the front of a saddle 1026¹⁴

- وسع . اِسْتَوْسَعَ to occupy a wide territory 971
 وَسِعَ swift (said of a camel) 191⁶
- وسف . تَوَسَّفَ to peel off (intrans.) 561⁶ 594¹³
- وسف . وَسَفَّ i. to hold, contain (with acc.) 221¹⁰; to amass poetry 477¹²
 (as var.)
وَسِيفٌ coll. camels driven off by raiders 648¹¹
- وسه . وَسَمَ i. to mark i. e. to satirise (with acc.) 295¹³ 297⁷ 451⁶ 900¹⁵
وَسْمِي early autumn rain 1009¹⁵, see 520⁸
وَسَامٌ (pl. of وَسِيمٌ) beautiful 42¹⁵
مَوْسِمٌ — اَلْمَوْسِمُ the annual Pilgrimage 417¹⁴ 941¹⁰, the fair at 'Ukāz
 438³ seq., اَلْمَوْسِمَانِ 798¹², pl. مَوَاسِمٌ festivals 370² 371¹³ 379¹ 399¹⁵
 413¹⁴ 615¹³ 620⁹ 720³ (= 740⁷) 765³ 1016¹⁶
مِيسَمٌ branding-iron 588¹³ (= 932¹¹ 1081⁴), pl. مَوَاسِمٌ 322¹¹ 446⁶ 769⁸
 900¹⁴
- وشب . اَوْشَابٌ (pl. of وَشْبٌ) mixed multitudes 354¹⁰
- وشب . وَشِيجٌ coll. lances 386 notes¹⁵ 1003 notes²
- وشح . مَتَوَشَّحٌ waist 509¹⁶
- وشر . مِيشَارٌ a saw 852³ — see مُنْشَارٌ s. r. أَشْرٌ
- وشط . وَشِيطٌ coll. chips of wood, metaph. a rabble 599⁴
- وشك . وَشَكٌ approach, nearness 515¹⁵
- وشل . اَوْشَالٌ (pl. of وَشَلٌ) water that trickles from a hill 34¹¹ (as var.) 280¹⁷
 292⁵ 304⁹
- وشى . اَوْشَى to be urged on (said of a beast) 430³
- وصد . مَوْصِدٌ solid, massive 23¹³

وصل . وَصَلَ i. to treat a person (acc.) as a kinsman 836⁸, وَصَلْتُمْ رَحِمَ you have done your duty as kinsmen 929⁵: pass. to be closed (said of a wound) 193³

وصى . وَصَّى (= أَوْصَى) with acc. of the person 776¹⁶, with 2 acc.'s 804¹⁷: see also 853 notes ⁵

أَوْصَى with cognate acc. and اِلى of the person 800⁴, with ب of the thing and ل of the pers. 853¹⁰

وصاة (= وَصِيَّة) 776¹⁶

وصفاً . وَصَوْفٍ, وَصَوِّفٍ seo 334⁸

مِصْصَاةٌ a laver 732⁷ seq.

وضج . وَضَجَ i. to come into view (said of a rider) 1045¹⁵

وَضَجَ الطَّرِيقِ — وَضَجَ the main road 648¹² 900¹⁶

وضج . وَاضَجَ to compete with a person (acc.), especially in drawing water 747³

وضر . وَضَرَاءُ (fem. of أَوْضَرٌ) filthy 681¹¹

وضع . وَضَعَ a. to hasten (intrans.) 72¹¹

ا | وَاضَعَ to discuss a thing with a person (with 2 acc.'s) 86⁶, مَرَّضَعَ maṣd. 86¹⁴, see Lisān X 282¹⁷ seq.

أَوْضَعَ to urge a beast on at full speed 1085¹⁰, with obj. understood
أَوْضَعُوا بِهِ they made him ride at full speed 679²: intrans. to hasten
72⁹ 914⁵

أُسْتُوضِعَ to be compelled to sell at a loss 966⁹

ضَعَّ coll. certain kinds of desert shrubs 490⁶

ا | وَضَائِعُ (pl. of وَضِيعَةٌ) levies, troops raised by the Lakhmite kings 656⁹,
see 884¹² seq.

مَوْضِعٌ laid out (after the manner of food) 1099¹⁵, see Ḥamāsa 181²⁸

- وَتَن. i. to plait leathern thongs 641¹⁰
- وَتَبِين ⁵ a strap of plaited thongs used for fastening a litter on a camel
643⁶, pl. وَتَبِين 641⁶ seq. 643⁶
- مَوْتُونَة ⁵ flexible, closely woven (epith. of a coat of mail) 154¹²
- وَضَأَ ² (= نَكَحَ) with acc. of the woman 1061¹³
- أَوْضَأَ ² to trample a place (acc.) 759³
- نَوْضَأَ the act of trampling, crushing 1029⁵
- وَضَبَ ⁵ a skin-bottle (especially for milk) 32⁴ 492¹⁰ (as var.) 794¹³, pl.
وَضَابَ 448¹ 836¹⁴ (= 299¹²) 921¹⁰
- وَضَرَ ⁵ — وَضَرًا مِنْ — فَضَى to finish with... 338¹⁴
- مَوِئِن ⁵ a place of contest, arena 922⁹
- وَضِيفَ ⁵ fore-arm 493¹³
- أَوْعَثَ ² to find oneself on soft ground 584¹⁰
- وَعَثَ ⁵ soft, sandy ground 247⁵ 517⁸ 584¹¹
- أَوْعَدَ ² to threaten a person with something (with 2 acc.'s) 1099²
- وَعَرَ ² see 539⁶
- وَعَرَّ ⁵ (pl. of وَعَرَّ) as adj. harsh (said of satires) 34⁴: as subst. rough
places 539³
- أَوْعَرَ ² most rugged 1003³
- وَعَسَ i. to render smooth 21¹⁴
- وَعَسَ ² smooth, وَعَسَةً a stretch of smooth sand du. 21¹²
- وَعَا ² (= وَعَى) see 602³
- وَعَرَ ² (maṣd. وَعَرَّ) to hate (absol.) 13¹⁰
- وَعَلَ ⁵ a weakling 65¹³ 129¹³ 146¹³ (— 327³¹) 163⁷ 339¹⁷; see also 65¹⁴ seq.

- وَإِغْلٍ see 66¹ 129¹⁴
- وَعَم . وَعَمٌ hatred 873⁶
- وَعَر . وَعَرٌ large herds (of camels) 618⁵
- وَإِثْرٍ whole, uninjured 197¹⁴ (cf. 1059⁴)
- أَوْثَرٌ id. 995¹⁵, pl. وَثَرٌ (explained by وَثَابٌ مَمْلُوءٌ 52¹⁰, see "Additions and Corrections")
- وَضَن . وَضَنٌ see 6¹⁸
- وَفَق . اتَّفَقَ to be brought about by agreement 738¹⁵
- وَفَى . وَفَى I. to secure, guarantee (with ب) 371¹ (= 366⁵)
- وَفَى to make up a number 1027³, with 2 acc.'s وَاجْعُوا he made up their number to it (i. e. to a hundred) 1086¹⁴
- أَوْفَى to tower above (?) a thing (acc.) 147⁷: to compensate for the loss of an object (with ب) 192⁷ (= 236³) 284¹⁷ 851¹⁶, with acc. of the person who receives compensation 694¹², with acc. of the pers. and مِنْ of the thing 400¹²: to give something to a pers. as a compensation for something else (with 2 acc.'s and مِنْ) 944¹³ (= 1096⁹)
- تَوَفَّى to fill (with acc.) 74⁴: to obtain in full, تَوَفَّيْتُ ذِمَّتِي I obtained all that I was bound to demand 716⁸
- تَوَافٍ the act of coming together i. e. reconciliation 412²
- وَقَب . وَقَبٌ see 91⁹ 225¹² 247⁶ 411¹⁵
- وَقَبِي (وَأَسَعَدُ الْقَرْيَ) 476⁵
- مِيقَابٌ a woman whose children are stupid 91⁸ 411¹⁴ 681⁸
- وَقَد . وَقَدٌ, وَقَدٌ see 334⁷ seq.
- سَتَوَقَدٌ to burn (intrans.) 977⁶, partic. 502⁶

- وَقَدَّ . وَقَدَّ i. *to strike* 332¹⁷ 728⁹
- وَقَرَّ . وَقَرَّ soreness (in the back of a beast) 948⁹
- وَقِيرَ . وَقِيرَ a drove of sheep and asses 11¹⁵
- وَقَارَ . وَقَارَ heaviness (of a tree laden with fruit) 869⁹
- وَقَصَّ . وَقَصَّ (pl. of وَقِصَّ) animals whose necks have been broken (?) 960⁷
- مُوقِصٌ — مَوْقِصٌ الْاَقْرَانِ one who crushes his rivals 888⁴
- وَقَعَ . وَقَعَ a. *to hammer iron* (acc.) 235⁵; *to vituperate* (with فِي) 547⁸
- أَوْقَعَ . أَوْقَعَ to hint, insinuate (with acc. of the thing and فِي of the pers.)
- 831³; *to defeat* (with ب) 1079¹⁰
- وَقَعَتْ . وَقَعَتْ coll. men struck down in battle 195¹⁵
- وَقَعَتْ . وَقَعَتْ (pl. of وَقَعَ) settling, alighting (said of birds) 836⁴ (= 120¹⁸)
- 961⁵
- وَقِيعَةٌ . وَقِيعَةٌ blame (with فِي) 353¹¹
- وَقِيعَةٌ . وَقِيعَةٌ (dimin. of وَقَعَتْ) 508¹³
- مَوْعٍ . مَوْعٍ covered with sores 181⁶ 340⁹ 627⁸ 792¹³ 823¹⁵ 826⁸ 874⁹ 1022⁷
- (704¹²), metaph. 980³
- مَوَاعٍ . مَوَاعٍ (apparently pl. of مَوْعٍ) sore places 704⁸
- وَقَفَّ . وَقَفَّ i. *to cause to stop* (with acc.) 973¹⁰, partic. 823¹¹, partic. pass. 596⁸
- وَقَفَّ . وَقَفَّ to halt (absol.) 572⁸
- وَقُوفٌ . وَقُوفٌ (pl. of وَاقِفٌ) standing still 1003¹
- مَوْقِفٌ . مَوْقِفٌ set up as a target, or, according to another view, scarred 573⁵ 596⁸
- مِيقَاتٍ . مِيقَاتٍ see 119⁶
- وَقَلَّ . وَقَلَّ to go up (?) 709¹ (as var.)

- وَقَّى . وَقَّى *to cause to avoid* (with 2 acc.'s) 49¹² (= 783¹¹)
- اتَّقَى *to use as a means of defence* (with ب) 506¹¹ 846¹, pass. impers. 611⁵, with acc. and ب 614¹⁸
- وَكَسَّ . وَكَسَّ *to be reduced* (said of a price) 25¹⁴
- أَوْسَّ . أَوْسَّ *smallest* (in quantity) 884⁷
- وَكَعَ . أَوْكَعَ see 979¹¹
- مِيَكَعَ *a kind of skin-bottle* 979⁹
- وَكَفَّ . وَكَفَّ i. *to drop* (said of tears) 663¹⁵, *to shed tears* 110⁷, maṣd. وَكَفَّ 964¹⁶ or وَكَفَّ 442⁹: وَكَفَّ *dripping* (said of a wine-press) 342³
- وَكَفَّ *leakage, metaph. injury* 721⁶
- مَوَكَّفَ *saddled with an ass's saddle* (وَكَّفَ) 115³
- وَلَّى . وَلَّى *to desert, abandon* (with acc.) 637¹ (= 588¹⁵), with obj. understood 23³
- تَوَلَّى *to act as a guardian* (?) 709³
- تَوَلَّى *to abandon successively* (with acc.) 163²: *to leave one's post, fail to do one's duty* 238¹ 678⁵: *to become slack, languid* 558³ (as var.)
- وَكَنَ . وَكَنَ i. *to sit* 319¹²
- وَلَجَ . وَلَجَ i. *to enter* (with acc.) 183¹ 590¹
- وَالَجَ *a friend* (?) 1002¹³ [cf. وَبِيَجَ Ḳur'an IX 16]
- وَنَدَ . وَنَدَ *to bear young in great numbers* (said of sheep) 317¹⁴
- وَأَنَدَ — وَأَنَدَ *my immediate ancestors* 73²
- نَدَوْنَ (pl. of نَدَى) *contemporaries* 1008¹⁰
- مِيَلَدَ see 472⁹ (text doubtful)
- وَنَعَ . وَنَعَ *to inspire a person with desire for an object* (with acc. and ب)

447¹⁸, pass. 832¹¹ partic. pass. 630¹⁶ 976¹⁰, hence أَوْع means *to desire to injure* (with ب of the pers.) 1097³ cf. 670⁴ (?) 985¹² and Ṭabari Gloss. s. v.

مَوَعَدٌ striped, variegated (epith. of an antelope) 823⁹, metaph. faithless (of a woman) 805³

وَع. أَوْعَ to be caused to lap, given to drink of a thing (with ع or م) 512⁶

وَم. أَوْعَ to make a feast (وَعِيَّةً) 938³ (= 440⁵)

وَم. وَمَ to madden 847¹⁰

وَمِي. (fem. of وَمِيَانُ) mad 340¹⁶

وَمِي. وَمِي to turn the back on a person (with 2 acc.'s) 457¹⁵: to hold some one responsible for a thing (with 2 acc.'s) 105¹⁴: see also مَوِي below

وَمِي. وَمِي to remove (with acc.) 410¹⁵: to kill several persons in succession (with بَيْنَ) 189⁶

تَوَالِي. to follow one another 1078⁷

مَوِي. (أَبْنُ عَمٍّ =) 580⁷, pl. مَوَالٍ 424⁷ (?)

مَوِيَّةٌ watered by repeated showers (مَوِيَّةً) 970⁶

مَوِي. old 12¹

وَمِي. وَمِي i. to fail 575¹⁰ (see 169¹⁵ seq.), وَمِي weak 169¹³ 339¹⁷ 497¹⁴

وَحَب. وَحَبَ a. to forgive some one for the sake of some one else (with acc. and ج) 275⁹ (= 1052⁹) 276¹ 548³ seq. [cf. Aghani XIX 42²⁵]

وَحَج. وَحَجَ scorching heat 1051¹, وَحَجَ id. 272¹³ 281⁴ (cf. 294²), وَحَجَانٌ id. 399²

وَحَج. وَحَجَ adj. 502¹¹

وَحَز. وَحَزَ i. to crush (insects) 199⁶

وَحَس. وَحَسَ to march with a heavy tread 471¹⁷

- وَقَصَّ . *وَإِصْحَاقُ الْخَصِي* i. *to break, crush*, a term of abuse applied to a woman 9² (cf. 30¹) 921¹⁰
- وَحَطَّ . *أَوْحَطَّ* to lay low 72³ [cf. Dinawarī 159¹⁴]
- وَحْم . *وَحْمٌ* stout, strong (epith. of a man) 142¹¹ (text doubtful)
- وَحْن . *وَحْنٌ* i. *to be weak, helpless* 967⁸, maṣd. *وَحْنٌ* 1012¹²
- مَوْعِنًا* adv. at midnight 102⁵ 175¹⁴
- وَحَى . *وَحَى* I. *to be torn* (appl. to a skin-bottle) 1032¹, metaph. of a person 695¹⁴, maṣd. *وَحَى* ibid., *وَحَى* torn (said of the skin) 398⁷ 995¹⁵ Ham I 216.
- أَوْحَى* to break (stones) 805²
- وَعْبَةٌ* rent, injury 967²
- وَيْل . *وَيْلٌ* 3⁸
- وَيْه . *وَيْهًا* exclam. 92⁶

ي

- يَبِسَ . *يَابِسَ* hard (epith. of a sword) 25¹⁵
- يَتَنَ . *يَتَنٌ* a creature born feet foremost 352¹⁵
- يَدَى . *يَدَى* I. *to confer a favour* (*يَدًا*, with *عَلَى* of the recipient) 667¹
- يَدٌ* — *يَدٌ خَصْرًا*: see s. r. *يَدٌ*: *أَتَخَذَ يَدًا* to lay some one under an obligation (with *عِنْدَ* of the pers.) 984¹⁵: du. the sleeves of a cuirass 485¹⁸: *مَلِكٌ أَيْدِيَّيْنِ* one whose power extends in all directions 913¹²
- يَزَنَ . *أَزَنَ* s. r. *يَزَنُ* 800
- يَسَرَ . *يَسَرَ* (imperf. *يَسِرُ*) to play a game for a prize (acc.) 862¹⁴
- يَسَرَ* said of sheep or goats 108¹⁶ (as var.): to make ready, provide 179¹
- أَيْسَارٌ* (pl. of *يَسَرٌ* or *يَسَرٌ*) 154⁶ 325⁷ 862¹⁴ 877¹⁶ 945 notes⁸

- 47⁵ مُتَبَايَسٌ فِي عَذَا لَحَيٍّ *living on friendly terms with a tribe*, (= 782²), see Lisān VII 158¹²

يَصِرُ. أَصِرَ see s. r. أَصِرَ

يَعِرُ. (imperf. يَبْعِرُ) *to bleat like a goat* 450¹⁷ 999⁶ (as var.), maṣḍ. 999⁷ or يُعَارُ 450¹⁸

يَقْضُ. يَقْضُ *the crown of the head* 388¹¹

يَفُ. تَفَفَّ *to grow up* (appl. both to men and to animals) 822⁴ 826⁵ 833⁴: *to mount a hill* 1021¹⁰

يَفُعُ *a boy* 396⁵ 691¹⁰

يَفَاعُ *a hill* 139⁴ 224⁶ 602⁸, metaph. *honour* 972⁷

يَفَعَّةٌ, أَيَفَاعُ see 822⁵ seq.

يَقْظُ. اسْتَبَقَظَ *to wake* (intrans.) 329¹⁵

يَلِبُ. يَلَبُ see 143¹⁵

يَلْمَقُ. يَلْمَقُ *a tunic, a coat of mail* 735¹⁹, pl. يَلَامِقُ 736³

يَمُ. مِنْ حَيْثُ يَمَّتْ *whithersoever he goes* 52², 515¹⁷ — بِمَمَّ

يَمِنُ. تَمَيَّنَ *to march southwards* 890¹³: *to use a man's name as denoting good luck*, 700¹⁰ دَنَتِ الْعَرَبُ تَمَيَّنَ بِهِ

يَمَنَّةٌ *a kind of cloth* 724²

أَيْمَنُ *the southern side of a house* 281⁹, الْمَجْلِسُ الْأَيْمَنُ *those who sit on the right hand* (of the king) 299¹⁰: pl. أَيْمَانُ *good omens* 482¹⁰ 486⁸

مَيْمَنُ *fortunate*, الْقَيْبَةُ مَيْمَنُ 657¹², pl. مَيْمَانُ 366¹ 538⁸: *approached from the right side*, الْحَيْلُ مَيْمَانُ 141¹³

يَنْعُ. يَنْعُ *ripe fruit* 60¹³

يَنْقُ. أَيْنَقَاتُ see s. r. نَقِ

APPENDIX.

PERSIAN WORDS AND PHRASES, NOT INCLUDING THOSE WHICH HAVE BEEN NATURALISED IN ARABIC

ج

جوان مردان جیون کنشویذ (juwān mardān chi buwadh ki nashawīdh) i. e. *young men*,
how is it that you do not advance? 114¹ (cf. 733⁹ seq.)

چ

چهار (chahār) *four* 334¹⁵

د

دستبند (= Arabie مَمْنُوم q. v.) 41⁶

دهادشان پنجاهان (dihēdh-shān panjakān) i. e. *give them a fire-fold shower of arrows*
114² (in the parallel passage صَدْرُ بَلْعَنَجْدَانِ 733¹⁰) — the spelling دهاد
(read دهان) seems to show that the vowel of the imperative plural differed
from that of the second person plural of the present tense (e. g. in شویذ),
cf. پرواز for *Parwēz* 639¹

ذ

ذوق *lamb* 845¹¹, see ذوق s. r.

ک

کالنگ (kālang?) *medlar* 40 notes²

کدین (= Arabie مِبْجَنَّة) *a kind of club used by fullers* 341³

۴

مَرَدٌ وَمَرَدٌ i. e. *man and man!* (a challenge to single combat) 643¹⁰

ن

نَمَا عَلَنَدُ تَا كَرْزَارِ كَنِيم (namē hiland tā kārzār kunīm) i. e. *they do not allow us to fight* 114¹ seq. (the parallel passage substitutes رَمَاجِيمَ تَلَقَّوْزُ بَاسَنَدُ رَمَاجِيمَ 733¹⁰) — the form نَمَا (in which ۱ represents $\bar{v}$ as in نَمَال) is perhaps the oldest example of the use of مَمِي for مَمِي.

ADDITIONS AND CORRECTIONS.

VOL. I.

Page

XX³⁰ *read* p. 13^s *seq. instead of* p. 13³ *seq.*

1⁴ » حَبِيب (so O) » » الْحَبِيب

1⁶ » لُ (Wellhausen) » » ل

1⁸ » غَرِيفَا (cf. Yāqūt III 796⁹ *seq.*)

1¹⁶ » مَلِيس (O مَلِيس)

2¹⁵ » وَتَرَعْنَه (so O) *instead of* وَتَرَعْنَه

5² » الْاِحْرَنْفَاش *and* الْحَقَات (so O)

5³ » وَارْحَقَات

5⁹ » وَحَاجَان

6¹⁰ » عَسَان

6¹³ the vowels of يَعْرِف are conjectural — S has يَعْرِف

9⁷ cf. p. 542^s

9¹⁹ cf. p. 542⁶

10¹² *read* اَنْتَمِي يَحْمِل

12 notes ⁵ *read* 381²² *instead of* 381²³

15³ *read* اَبَا اَرْخَقِي ^ك *instead of* اَبَا اَرْخَقِي (so O)

20¹⁷ *omit* نَعَم تَل as a dittography (Wellhausen)

Page

21¹ perhaps we should read دَوَّجَد with one MS of Yāqūt — see Ḥamāsa 143¹³
seq. where both readings are mentioned

24¹ read نَعَم

24⁶ » ثَبِيذ

25¹⁵ » اَلْسَوَام (Wellhausen)

28² » وَحَو (Wellhausen) instead of وَحُو

29³ » وَحَضَم

31¹⁶ نَعِيمُ بْنُ شَرِيك — so also L² but without vowel-points

36¹³ perhaps we should read اَلْتَّلَاح, and translate “a she-camel that soon shows
signs of pregnancy” — see p. 121¹³

37⁵ read بِأَجْحَى (?)

37¹⁰ » أَصْرَاسِيَا

39⁵ » جَد (?) instead of جَدَّة (so S)

40³ » اَلْقَاتِلَى (O اَلْقَاتِلَى)

45¹⁰ » اَلْقَتْمَة

47³ » بَاجِير (so O) instead of جَبِير

48⁶ » جُنَيْبَة (so O) » » جَبِينَة

49¹⁶ » اَلْعَنْق

51¹⁷ insert وَعَنْمَس after وَعَنْمَس

52³ read مَا (so O) instead of لَمْ

52¹⁰ » وَفَرَا (?) » » وَفَرَا (cf. 618⁵)

54⁵ » مَعْظَمَا

55⁵ » عَمَّوَلَى لَمْ (Wellhausen)

- 55¹⁶ read تَدْخُلِ (Nöldeke)
- 61⁹ » نَزَى الْبُحْلَ
- 62¹¹ » تَعْتَمِ (O تَعْتَمِ), cf. Lisān XIX 342⁵
- 63¹⁵ » وَوَحَبْنَا (Wellhausen) instead of وَوَحَبْنَا
- 65⁹ cf. the Cairo edition of the *Mufaḍḍalīyat* (A. H. 1324) II 21¹
- 70² read أَسْتَعْلِنَ
- 70 notes³ read 63¹⁶ seq. instead of 63¹⁹ seq.
- 71⁵ read عَصَمَ (O عَصَمَ)
- 81¹⁷ » كَلَّفَكُمْ
- 82⁹ » أَسْقَمَنِي
- 86⁴ » فَقَالَ instead of فَقَالَ
- 86⁵ » عَلِمْتُ » » عملت (so O), cf. Amthāl 28², Aghānī XVI 26²
- 88² » فَيَسَا
- 88⁶ » عَوْذَ instead of عَوْفَ (so O)
- 89¹⁷ » نَصْرَفُ (Nöldeke), cf. Aghānī XVI 28¹³
- 90⁶ » فَرَّعَ (Nöldeke) instead of فَرَّعَ, cf. Ḥamāsa 450²⁴
- 92⁷ » نَبَّيْتُ (Nöldeke)
- 92 notes³ read حَلَفَوْعَمَ (Wellhausen)
- 93⁶ read وَاتَى (Nöldeke)
- 94¹ » خَرَّقَ
- 94² omit جَنَيْدِ بْنِ (Wellhausen)
- 95⁶ read غَيْرَ (Nöldeke)
- 96 notes² read 9 cf. ibid. XII 110²⁴, XVII 319¹⁹

Page

97⁴ read ^{٢٤}أَنْ instead of ^{٢٤}أَنْ.99⁵ seq. cf. Maidānī II 43⁹ seq.100² read ^{٢٢}وَحَرَمَلَهُ and ^{٢٢}دَقَرَهُ (Wellhausen)106¹⁰ » ^{٢٢}مَقْتَلَهُ106¹⁶ » ^{٢٢}نَحْشُ (O ^{٢٢}نَحْشُ), taking ^{٢٢}اَلْوَقُودَ as = ^{٢٢}بَلْوُودَ (see 107¹⁶)108¹² » ^{٢٢}مَنْلَا109¹² » ^{٢٢}وَبِرَوَى (Wellhausen) instead of the first ^{٢٢}نِى109¹⁴ » ^{٢٢}خَبِيرَ116¹⁴ » ^{٢٢}بَنَى117¹ » ^{٢٢}دَلَّائِنَا117¹² » ^{٢٢}وَقْدَةَ122¹ » ^{٢٢}رَجَا125¹⁴ » ^{٢٢}اَلْحَدَانِىَّ129⁴ seq. cf. Aghānī XX1 207¹⁶ seq.139¹⁰ read ^{٢٢}أَنْ as in O140² » ^{٢٢}اَلْقِسْمَ, and so also in line 7141³ » ^{٢٢}اَوْتَيْتَهُ (twice)141¹⁸ cf. Mubarrad 78¹⁶142⁶ read ^{٢٢}مَعْدَى144 notes ⁵ read 69²² seq. instead of 69² seq.146¹² read ^{٢٢}مَعْدَانِيَا — the conjecture ^{٢٢}مَعْدَانِيَا is inadmissible, as Brockelmann has pointed out (*Literarisches Zentralblatt*, 13 Jan. 1906, col. 100)148⁵ » ^{٢٢}وَقَدْ بَوَّهَتْ بِصِيقَ (Krenkow), cf. Lisan XI 76²⁴

148¹⁰ read وَجَّهْتُمْ أَتَى (Nöldeke)

149 notes¹ read 392¹⁰ instead of 393¹⁰

151¹⁶ read الرِّبَانِ

155³ seq. cf. Khizānat I 199¹⁰ seq., Mufaḍḍaliyyāt (Cairo ed.) I 69²⁴ seq.

155¹³ seq. cf. ibid. II 26⁹ seq.

156¹⁶ read انْبِيَّاسَ instead of انْبِيَّاسِ

157 notes¹ read 59¹⁵ instead of 59¹

158 notes, N^o 33 — order of verses in B (see Preface to vol. III) 1, 7, 8, 11, 5,
6, 2, 9, 3, 4, 12, 13, 10, 14—23, 26—28, 27*, 36—40, 45, 30, 31, 63—65,
29, 41—44, 32—35, 46—52, 24, 53, 54, 25, 55—62

159⁷ cf. p. 935⁹

161⁴ cf. Khizānat II 292¹⁶

161⁵ cf. *Tahdhib-al-Afāz* ed. Cheikho (Beyrout 1896) p. 552

[تَدَدَّتْ عَلَيْنَا الشَّمْسُ حَتَّى كَانَتْ
مِنْ الْخَرَّ يُرْمَى بِالشَّكِينَةِ نَوْرُهَا]
سَمُودًا لَدَى الْأَرْضِ كَذَن رُوسِبَ
عَلَامًا صَدَاعٍ أَوْ قَوْلًا تَصَوَّرُهَا

162¹⁰ read انْطَرَأَيْتُ وَاحِدًا لِرُتُوتِ (so O)

162¹¹ » الاجْرِدْ or الاجْرِدْ

162¹² » انْقَسَمَ

163⁴ » تَوَاكَلُوا (so O)

168⁷ cf. Nöld. Beitr. 102³

177 notes⁷ read 12²³ instead of 12²

178⁷ read انْبِيَّاسَ

182⁶ cf. Smend *De Dsu-r-Rumma* p. 17⁵ (v. 109)

182¹⁸ read عَدَسٌ

Page

183¹¹ cf. Mubarrad 18⁵185¹¹ read *يَفْتَدَا* instead of *يَفْتَدَا* (Wellhausen)187¹⁷ cf. p. 324¹², Z. D. M. G. LIV 461⁸188¹⁶ *رَدِيمٌ* (so O) — see Index III s. v. *الرَّدِيمُ الضَّيِّقُ*192⁴ cf. Mubarrad 347¹⁵198⁴ read *يَتَنَقَّسُوا* (O *يَتَنَقَّسُوا*), and see the Glossary s. v.198⁹ » *يَعْنِي* (so O) instead of *معنى*199¹ *شَمِرٌ* (O *شمر* unvocalised) is in accordance with Ibn Duraid 259¹¹, Ṭabarī I 1559¹⁷ 1675⁹ 1706⁴, but Ṭabarī I 1025¹⁸ has *شَمِرٌ*199 notes⁵ seq. read *تُفْتَرُ*, and in the next line *لَوْ أَنَّ أَفْقَرْتَ*, i. e. “God forbid! should a perfume induce me to violate an oath, even if I have for a while abstained from pleasant food?”205¹⁸ read *بَشِيرٌ بِنِ الْبَكْتِ*, according to Lisān III 19¹⁹, Wright *Opuscula arabica* 117² (Kronkow)206¹¹ » *صُرِدَ* instead of *صُرِدَا* (so O), and similarly p. 207¹³209¹ cf. Lisān IV 205¹¹209² i. e. “should Salmā be outraged with impunity, seeing that I am a man of energy?” (De Goeje)216⁷ seq. the reading *حَرْدَائِيَا* is to be preferred, since 216¹⁰ shows that the word is co-ordinated with *نَبَّشَل*, not with *رَغَم* (De Goeje)217³ read *تَحْمَلُ* instead of *تحمل*222¹⁴ seq. read *وَمُقَاعَسٌ هُمْ صَرِيمٌ*, according to pp. 717⁸, 979¹223¹⁰ read *أَبْنَى*223 notes² read 8¹⁸ instead of 8⁸

227³ read كَدَرٌ (Broekelmann) instead of كَدَرٌ (so O)

227⁵ عَشْرُونَ

229¹ مُسْتَحْيَا

229¹⁷ زَفِيفٌ

229 notes⁴ read N^o 52 instead of N^o 72

233¹¹ read نَمَحْنِيَّةٌ (so O) instead of نَمَحْنِيَّةٌ

233¹⁷ وَتَجْمَدُ and جَمَدٌ (Nöldeke)

234⁹ the words بَنِي بَكْرِ should probably be struck out

235³ cf. Freytag *Arabum Proverbia* I 523 (N^o 12)

238 notes⁴ read 11 instead of 12

238 notes⁵ » 13 » » 14. The citations from al-Anbārī's Commentary on the *Mufaḍḍaliyyāt* have been kindly supplied to me by Sir Charles J. Lyall — see his paper in *Orientalische Studien* (Nöldeke-Festschrift) ed. Bezold I p. 127 seq.

240⁵ seq. strike out رَتَبِيلٌ أَبُو مَرْعَبٍ as a gloss on line 3 (Wellhausen)

243 notes² read 365¹⁸ instead of 365¹

248¹⁰ seq. cf. Ibn K̲utaiba Sh. 95¹² seq.

249¹⁶ read إِنِّي (Nöldeke)

255¹¹ As تَلَايَ has everywhere else a plural sense, we must suppose that in this verse there is a mixture of two constructions viz. [تَلَايَ تَخْلُ] and [تَلَايَ تَخْلُ] and [تَلَايَ تَخْلُ] and [تَلَايَ تَخْلُ]

262¹ read يَرْبِعُ

265⁵ cf. Z. D. M. G. LIV 449⁹ seq.

267¹⁵ ضَعْفَةٌ بَنِي يُبْلَى seems to be the reading of all the MSS. but it is doubtless a mistake for ضَعْفَةٌ وَيُبْلَى

Page

267 notes⁶ read N⁰ 16 v. 18272¹⁵ read *الْأَحْزَابِ* (= *الْأَعْلَالِ*) instead of *الْأَخْرَجَ* (Wellhausen)276 notes⁴ read IX instead of XI278^s read *وَالشَّمْسُ مُشْرِقَةٌ وَذُلُّ* as in L (Wellhausen)

282^s *شَرِيكَ*, the reading of O, is supported by Yāqūt I 83⁷, II 264¹⁶ 849²², and the *Hamāsa* of al-Buḥārī Leiden MS p. 108 ult., but Mubarrad 35¹⁷ and Ibn Kutaiba Sh. 443² have *شَرِيكَ*

282¹⁵ read *نُورِدَّة* (Nöldeke)299³ *وَدَنُوا* seems to be a mistake for *وَكُنْ* (De Goeje)300 notes¹ read pp. 535¹⁵ 536⁵ instead of N⁰ 59 v. 88 Comm.302¹³ for the Battle of Jiz̄ Zilāl see Appendix V307¹ read *حَلَفَ بَيْنَهُمْ* (Wellhausen)308⁴ » *كَيْسَلَةَ* (so O), see p. 425¹³ seq.311¹³ *فَضَبَ* with OL314 notes¹ read 92⁷ instead of 92317¹⁶ read *لِلصَّبَاحِ*318^s » *أَرَادُوا*318¹¹ *أَنْعَمَامَةً*323⁶ cf. p. 1016¹324² read *دَفِينِكَ الْخَلَامِ الْخ* with L (Wellhausen)324¹² cf. p. 187¹⁷333² read *غَرَزَهَا* (O *غَرَزَهَا*), and so below333³ » *لَبَنِيَا* (O *لَبَنِيَا*)

333 notes, N^o 50 — *order of verses in B* 1—19, 23, 20—22, 24—27, 28a 32b,
33—40, 29, 41—44, 27, omitting 28b, 30, 31, 32a and repeating 27

339¹⁵ read انْسُونُ

348¹² see Ḥur'āu XI 44 seq.

351⁶ read عَقَبْتَد (with O), and take رَأَيْتُ as = رَأَيْتُ نَيْم "in my opinion"

352¹⁴ » مَ حَقَّةُ اِنْسَالِيلِ (A. Fischer), i. e. "the fact that the birth took place in
an unusual manner caused your prognosticators to forget the character-
istics of the offspring".

355¹⁵ » وَنَه (so O) instead of وَنَه

356³ probably we should read اِبْنُ دَحْمَةَ — see Lisāu XV 86²¹ seq.

357³ read مَنَّعَ النَّاسَ قَطَعَ نَبْرَ بَدَحَ (Wellhansen)

358¹⁵ seq. strike out the second مَنْ دَرَزَد as a dittography

360¹ read اَلْتَّحَرِّينَ

360¹² » نَيْب instead of نَيْب

362¹⁷ » قُل » قُل

369¹⁰ » نَزَعْلُ (so O), cf. نَزَعْلُ بْنُ عَرَوَةَ Boucher 157⁸, Hell N^o 263 (Introduction)

373 notes⁴ read يَعِيبُونَهُ (Schulthess) instead of يَعْنَتُونَهُ

377² cf. p. 746¹⁵

381⁵ seq. cf. Aghānī XIX 36¹⁸ seq., 50³ seq.

382³ read اَلْمُنْتَجَرِمُ (Nöldeke) — Boucher's MS has اَلْمُنْتَجَرِمُ (sic)

382¹¹ seq. cf. Akhtal 279¹ seq.

386 notes⁷ read اَلْنَسِ instead of اَلْنَسِ

389 notes¹⁵ » نِيَرُونُ (Nöldeke)

notes¹⁶ » نَسَبُونُ and نَسَبُونُ

Page

391¹⁴ نُعَوِّتُمْ, the reading of S, is supported by Mubarrad 123⁸ and Abū Zaid *Nawādir* 36¹⁰, but see Lisān XV 327²⁰

394⁴ see p. 699⁷

394 notes, N^o 52 — B omits verses 76, 77, 84, and inserts after v. 82 a verse identical with N^o 70 v. 59 except that عَزَمَ is substituted for عَزَّ

403¹⁰ read جَدَّ instead of جَدَّ (so O) — see Ṣiḥāḥ II 140¹¹ seq., Lisān XII 351² seq.

404 notes⁴ read كَعَبَ instead of كَلَبَ — see p. 1063⁴

411² read لَامَ without hamza, and similarly لَامَ in line 8

412⁵ » زَيْدَ instead of زَيْدَ — see p. 471¹⁶

413¹² » قَطْنِي قَطْنِي (Nöldeke)

417⁵ » عُثْمَانُ, and so in line 8

417¹³ » فَنُقَاسِمُكَ (Nöldeke)

418¹³ » قَمِيرَ (Krenkow) instead of عَمِيرَ — see Abū Zaid *Nawādir* 118³ seq.

420¹² » إِلَى instead of إِلَى

421¹ » وَتَسِيمَ (O وَتَسِيمَ)

422¹³ » انْكَلَبَ

423¹³ cf. Aghānī XIII 143²⁷

426⁶ read وَبِالْحَرْنِ: the third يَعْنِي must be struck out, unless we postulate a lacuna

427⁵ » انْصِمَاحِمَ — see pp. 767¹⁵ 768¹¹

427¹⁰ cf. p. 767⁹

427 notes, N^o 53 — order of verses in B 1—4, 3*, 7, 5, 11, 6, 9, 8, 10, 12—40, 43, 44, 41, 42, 45—47, 47*, 48a 66b, 67, 68, 68*, 68***, 69—72, 74, 73—80, 82, 81, 83—89, 91, 90, 92—103, 103*, 101—112, omitting 48b, 49—65, 66a, and repeating 74

433⁷ read ³³⁰بَيْنِيْمَا (Wellhausen)

439⁹ » ⁶وَجَعَلْنِ

442⁹ after v. 47 B inserts a verse ⁶اَعْبَادُ حَلٍ فِي شَعْبَا غَرِيْبَا اَتُوْنَا لَا اَبَا نَا وَاعْتَرَا

443⁵ read ⁶سَوَّ (O سَوَّ)

445⁵ after v. 68 B inserts two verses ⁶وَحَنَ خَالِمِيْنَ عَلٰى مَعْدٍ اِذَا جَلَّ مِنْ لَّدُنْ نَبَا
⁶حَمُوْنَا بِبُعُوْرِيْسٍ مَدْحَمَتٍ مِنْ اَلْعَوْرِيْنَ تَطْلُعُ اَلنَّقَابَا

446¹⁰ read ⁶وَحَنَّةٌ ⁶قُرْبَعٌ instead of ⁶وَحَنَّةٌ ⁶لَمِيْرٌ (so O) — see Ibn Duraid 179⁶, Lisān
XVII 131²³

446¹¹ » ⁶وَحَنَّةٌ (O وَحَنَّةٌ)

449¹⁰ » ⁶نَقْلُوْا

450⁴ after v. 103 B inserts the verse ⁶وَاِنْ نُنَا مَبْنِيَّةً اَرْضَ نَجْدٍ وَبِالْعَوْرِيْنَ اُوْدِيَّةً رَغَابَا

451¹² read ⁶خَضَعِيْنَ

451 notes, N⁰ 54 — order of verses in B 1, 2, 4, 3, 5—18, 20—24, 24*, 25—29,
29*, 31—45, 47, 49—57, 59, 58, 60—70, omitting 19, 30, 46, 48

453¹¹ instead of ⁶عَمْرًا Ahlwardt and Aghānī loc. cit. have ⁶حَجْرًا

456¹⁵ read ⁶بِنَا بَنُوْا

457⁴ » ⁶اَبْنِ

457⁵ » ⁶اَنْتَى where? (Nöldeke)

459⁶ instead of ⁶جَابِرًا Ahlwardt loc. cit. has ⁶خَبِرًا, see also p. 1078⁵

461⁷ see Lisān XIII 244²⁵

461 notes⁵ read ⁶وَجَاخَا

466¹⁵ after v. 24 B inserts the verse ⁶وَاِنْ اَتَاكَ (؟) نَضَعُفٌ مِّنْجَبَا وَتَمْنَعُ الدَّمِيْمَةُ اَنْ يَبْلَا

467⁷ after v. 29 B inserts ⁶نَبِيٌّ يَبِيْنِيْ عَلِيْكَ فَلَمْ تَمْنَعْ بِقُوْتِهِ تَذِيْ رَجْعِ اَلْاَسْحَابَا

Page

469⁹ read ^{وَالْذُّبُّ} — see Z. D. M. G. XL 164 foot-note470¹⁴ see Ibn Hishām 450¹⁷ seq.471¹³ read ^{لَا تَدَّ} (Nöldeke) instead of ^{لَا تَدَّ}472¹³ » ^{وَأَسْرَعَ} (Nöldeke)473⁵ ^{سَعْدَانِ} must here be a mistake — see the preceding line473¹⁶ read ^{أَبْلَغَ} instead of ^{أَبْلَغَ}, and similarly p. 475³475⁹ » ^{جَاذِبْنِم}479 notes¹ read Ahlwardt (Appendix) Tar. etc.485 notes⁴ » 18 instead of 19490⁷ read ^{وَتَقْرَنُونَ}490¹⁶ » ^{أَلَا} (Nöldeke) instead of ^{أَلَا}491 notes, N^o 56 — order of verses in B 1, 4, 2, 3, 5—16, omitting 17—23.493² see Akhtal 285⁴497¹⁵ read ^{تَقَى} instead of ^{تَقَى} — Akhtal loc. cit. has ^{تَقَى}498⁷ seq., for these verses see the periodical *Al-Mashrik* for 1905, N^o 3, Feb. 1
pp. 97—107: in the first verse the reading ^{صَبْرًا} is confirmed by p. 922¹²501¹ read ^{تَنْزِيلِينَ} (so O)501¹⁵ » ^{خَنْفَتَ} (so O)502⁶ perhaps we should read ^{وَيَعْمَ}, connecting this verse with v. 20, in which case
vv. 21, 22 must have been inserted in the wrong place (De Goeje)504⁸ read ^{وَصِرْمَةً} or ^{وَصِرْمَةً} (Nöldeke)511³ see Akhtal 307⁰514⁵ cf. *Mufaḍḍaliyyat* (ed. Thorbecke) N^o 5 v. 3

520³ seq. cf. Boucher 213¹⁵ seq.

521¹⁰ read شَمِيَّة or شَمِيَّة

531¹² » جَوَارِي

533⁹ » أَصْبِر, see Lisān VI 108²²

536⁵ » عَدَد (Nöldeke)

538¹² see Mubarrad 708² seq.

542⁶ cf. p. 9¹⁹

542⁵ cf. p. 9⁷

543¹³ read أَلَام

544⁷ » يُبَشِّفِي (with O)

544 notes² read بُشِّفِي instead of يُبَشِّفِي

VOL. II.

546⁹ strike out the first قُل (Wellhausen)

546¹⁰ read كَذَاب

546¹³ » الْمَعْرُوف (Nöldeke)

547⁷ » لُ لُ with L (Krenkow)

548⁶ seq. A different recension of Poem N^o 61 is found in the *Jamhara*, Bālāḳ ed.

A. H. 1308, pp. 163—168 (Krenkow)

548⁹ read تَمَلَّف (Nöldeke)

552¹³ for the meaning of نَبَسُ النَّصَارَى, see an article on the Carnival (نَتْنَبَس)

which appeared in the periodical نَعْمَةُ الْعَرَب, published by the Carmelite

Mission at Baghdad, I p. 305 (Febr. 1912). It is there said — وَنَلَمَ

Page

نم يذكروا احباب المعاجم اللغوية الا ان موقف الدين ابا محمد عبد
تلفيف البغدادي ذكرنا في ذيل التفسير نعلب ص ١٠١ قل: العوام تقول
تنبس النصارى والمسلمون اذا اكلوا اللحم واشربوا منه فبيل صوميت وجبه
ضاحر لان العرب تقول تنكس النصارى اذا تركوا اللحم والعامه تقول تنبسوا
اذا اكلوا وايه التنبيس في ايم في اواخر شعبان يغتنم فيها اهل اللحم في
النبار وهذا ساع انه من النبس وعوا اهل اللحم بشره وخطف لانهم ياكلونه
For this reference I am indebted to Professor Goldziher

557 notes ⁴ read ذَشَنَ

558⁹ read وَغَوَّرَتْ (O وَغَوَّرَتْ)

558¹⁰ » and نَصَفَ (Krenkow)

574⁷ » مَنَى

576⁶ » أَنَّ

579¹⁴ » مُفَاضَّةٌ

580¹⁷ seq. This account of the Battle of al-Iyād is found also in the MS of the *Duʿān* of Jarīr in the Khedivial Library. My knowledge of the MS in question is derived from a transcript which was made for Professor E. Sachau and presented by him to the Library of Christ's College, Cambridge (the narrative begins on p. 414)

585⁵ بِالذَّكْوِ, Sachau's MS (p. 423⁴), بِالْخَوِ (?)

585⁹ لِحَسْبِنَا (so O, without vowel-points) seems to be supported by all the authorities, but it yields no sense; probably we should read لِحَسْبِنَا i. e. "if the mare ridden by Bistām had been a bird — but in reality it was far swifter — the cavalry of the Yarbūʿ would have stooped it". If this be so, مَسْمُومَةٌ must be taken as a *ḥal*, referring to the cavalry in question "who were marked with badges and shouted *Yāla ʿl-baid*, *Yāla Aznam*"

585¹⁴ بِهَمْ cf. لِسَانُ IX 236¹⁵ (Aus N^o 26

v. 2); in both cases *اَلْغَبِيْتُ* seems to be the name of a place. But it is remarkable that the same phrase occurs in Ahlwardt Imr. N^o 48 v. 12 (= Mu'allakāt p. 7¹⁴), where *اَلْغَبِيْتُ* is explained as = *اَلْبُؤْدَجُ*. I do not know how to account for this coincidence.

585¹⁹ cf. Lisān XI 287¹⁷

588⁹ seq. cf. also al-Jāhiz *Bayān* II 54¹ seq. (Krenkow)

591¹² cf. Smend *De Dsu-r-Rumma* p. 16¹⁰, v. 106 (Krenkow)

595¹² read *اَلْفَرْزِدُ*

596⁴ » *اَلنَّيْمِيْنِ*

598³ this far-fetched explanation becomes unnecessary if we read *اَلرَّيْبَةُ* — cf. *رَيْبَةُ* (De Goeje)

600 notes, N^o 63 — order of verses in B 1—14, 14*, 15—22, 24—38, 40, 62—75, 77—80, 41—47, 50—53, 55—61, 81—83, 85—87, 90—93, omitting 23, 39, 48, 49, 54, 76, 84, 88, 89

603¹⁴ after v. 14 B inserts the verse

فَبِ سَبِي دُخْبَا (?) وَمَلَّتْ مَقْوَلَةٌ مِنْ حَضْرَمَوْتَ سَلَالَه

604¹ read *اَجْدَلْ*

604¹⁵ see p. 626⁵

605³ see p. 651¹⁰

606³ read *تَحْتِ*

619⁹ » *اَلْاَخْرَجَا* (with O) — see p. 723¹¹, Aghānt II 47²⁵

622⁹ » *اَلْحَبْلَى*

625⁷ » *فَاَنْتَاجَعِبَا*

626⁵ see p. 604¹⁵

627¹⁷ read *اَلْعَفَا*

Page

627 notes⁴ حَبَّت is probably a mistake for حَبَّت "approach"

628¹³ أَتَيْتَ, read أَتَيْتَ? see p. 813³, Mubarrad 535¹⁵ seq., Lisān XIII 37²¹ seq.

629 notes, N^o 64 — order of verses in B 1—30, 49—64, 94, 65—68, 70—92, 96.
93, omitting 31—48, 69, 95

630¹⁶ read شَرَانُ

633⁷ » نَقَضَبِك

638 notes² read عَنَا (= عَنَى) instead of مَنَا

640¹⁶ read خَيْد [بن] ذِي الْحِجَّةَيْنِ — see p. 637⁸ seq. and Tabarī I 1030²⁰

641¹⁶ » اُنْغَرَلْ (Nöldeke)

642¹⁵ » حُلُّوا بَنِي شَيْبَانَ فَسْتَبَدُّوا?

651¹⁰ see p. 605³

654¹¹ see p. 1087¹¹ seq.

656¹⁵ for the metre see Ibn Hishām 531⁹, Jarīr II 55¹⁸ (= Yāqūt II 739⁸), 60²

661¹¹ read مَشْرِئُكُمْ (Nöldeke) — see al-Ḥarīrī, *Durrat al-Ghawwāṣ* ed. Thorbeek, p. 22

663¹ seq. cf. Bakrī 230⁶ seq.

665² it is unnecessary to assume a lacuna — see the *Ḥamāsa* of al-Buḥārī, Leiden
MS pp. 236⁷ 283⁹ seq. (Nöldeke)

666 read عَيْسٌ and اِنْخَمَسَ (Nöldeke)

667¹⁵ » مَدْنُ "his condition" (Nöldeke)

669¹⁴ » اِنْ (Nöldeke) instead of اِنْا

673¹² perhaps we should read اَلْجِدَالُ "hanging branches of trees"

673 notes² read 427¹⁵

674⁵ read حَمَار (L حَمَار) — see pp. 760¹⁴ seq., 1067¹⁰

674¹⁶ read تَرَعْدُ (L تَرَعْدُ) pass. of conj. IV

679 notes² read 63¹⁰ instead of 63¹

» notes⁸ » رَجُلًا » » رَجُلًا

682⁹ read الرَّجَا — see p. 482¹⁶ seq.

685 notes, N⁰ 65 — order of verses in B 1—17, 19—30, 36, 31—35, 37—57, 57*,
58—70, omitting 18

689¹⁰ read فَصِيرٌ

694¹ after v. 57 B inserts the verse

وَحَنَ صَرِيحٌ جَرَّ بَيْبَةَ فَتَنَّتْنِي عَلَى خَسْفٍ مُحْكَمٍ لَهْ الضَّيِّمِ ضَارِعٍ

see p. 762¹⁸

695¹ دَن is the reading of L, and should stand in the text

696⁸ read جُنْدَبَ

706⁴ » كُنْتُ عَيْدَتُهُ ثُمَّ أَحْدَثْتُ (Nöldeke)

711⁷ » تَبَلَّلَ with LS

711⁸ » تَكْذَبُ (O تَكْذَبُ), see Lisān II 203¹⁰ seq.

730²⁰ » نَعْبَهُ (O نَعْبَهُ)

736¹² » أَرْجُوزٌ

741¹⁸ » عَبَّاحِلَ (Nöldeke)

746¹⁵ cf. p. 377²: read مَضَرٌ

747¹³ read غَلَا

749⁵ » ابْصُرْ

749¹⁷ omit بَيْنَ مَالِكٍ, or else read ابْنُ عَبْدِ اللَّهِ

751⁷ read دَخَفَانِ ابْنِ (Nöldeke)

Page

752¹ *read* تَدَتَّتْ (so O)752¹¹ » تَدُّ instead of تَدُّ (O تلد) — see p. 276¹⁶762⁵ cf. Mufaḍḍaliyāt (ed. Thorbecke) N^o 24 v. 19

764⁶ اَلْمَغِيرِيِّينَ must refer to the descendants of al-Mughīra ibn ‘Abdallāh al-Makhzūmī, not to the family of al-Mughīra ibn Naufal. I cannot explain the allusion in the latter half of the verse

765 notes ⁴ *read* Lisān III 210¹⁵, VI 152⁵770⁵ *read* تَبَّتْ772⁶ the reading تَجَدَّعْنَ مُشِيدَاتِ is to be preferred (Nöldeke)773⁷ *read* مَنِينِ789¹⁴ » سَنُّ instead of سَنُّ — see p. 1013¹⁵794 notes ³ *read* 382¹⁹ instead of 382⁹795¹ *read* فَاصْبِرُوا800⁷ » وَجِعْتِ801² » ضَحَّى804¹⁴ » وَيَرَوِي805¹ » التَّنْزِيلِ816 notes ⁴ *read* اَجْعَلْ (Nöldeke)820⁴ seq. » (بَا سُرْحَسْ O) فَقَالَ الْحَاجَّابُ ذَا سُرْحَسْ820⁷ *read* اَدْعُوكَ830¹⁵ » حَنْظَلَةَ

833¹⁴ عَمَلًا, perhaps we should read لَعَلَّ with Lisān loc. cit., Mabarrad 158¹, Ḥamasa 540¹⁶, Khizānat I 129⁶ — see Nöldeke *Neue Beiträge zur sem. Sprachwissenschaft* (Strassburg, 1910) p. 21

838⁵ read *نَمَشَيْتِ* (O *نَمَشَيْتِ*)

841¹⁰ » *جَلَبَ* (so O) instead of *جَلَدَ*

842 notes¹ read VI instead of V

845³ read *نَفَر* (O *نَفَر*) — cf. p. 975¹, see also 938⁷

850 notes⁴ read 814²²

858¹ read *حَمَّ* (Nöldeke)

866 notes, N^o 93 — after v. 57 B has 58, 60—70, 59, 71, 73—76, 72 etc. (as in S)

869¹ read *اَحْتَدَيْتِ* (see p. 1085⁹)

874¹ » *عَلَانِيَةً* (Nöldeke)

879⁷ » *مَتَّعْنِي* (O *مَتَّعْنِي*)

881 notes² read O *يَتَبَلَّنِ*

888⁴ read *يَذْرِقُنْ* (so O)

894⁹ » *مَحَلَّةً* (Nöldeke)

896² seq. *نَقْرُخُنْ* is the more correct form

902⁶ read *مِثْلُ*

904⁶ » *جَنَازَةً*

905¹¹ » *أَعْرَفُ*

906¹¹ » *بَشْرَةً* instead of *بَشْرَةً* (so O) — cf. Aghāni loc. cit. and Lisān IX 232⁶

909⁷ » *بُنْتَجَنَةً* (Nöldeke): after this verse something seems to have dropt out
(Nöldeke)

909 notes⁴ read S *عَرَفَ*

911¹¹ read *نُقُوسِيْمِ*

912⁹ » *رَجَمَاعَةً* instead of *رَجَمَاعَةً*

Page

917⁶ read حَيْثُ919¹² » دَلَّوْا921¹ » دَبِّلِغْ925¹ » فَاصْبَحُوا925 notes¹ read 3 instead of 7926¹⁴ read نَفْسَيْنِ instead of نَفْسَيْنِ932⁵ » جَعَنَ

933¹³ seq. cf. Mufaḍḍaliyyat (Cairo ed.) II 87^{12 13} seq.: in the first verse we should apparently read وَأَوْ تَنْتَرِغْ “or else refrain”, with Muf. (misprinted وَأَوْ تَنْتَرِغْ)

935³ read جَبَّةٌ936⁴ » حَيْثُ936¹³ » (الْبُرْمُ S) الْبُرْمُ

940¹⁰ » فَغَيْرِ and الشَّعِيرِ with LS (Nöldeke) — see Lisān VI 293² (= Hell N^o 404 v. 13)

946¹² » مَبْحَثِمٌ947¹³ » خَنَازِنًا

949¹ فَتْنِ seems here to be a mistake for جَنْدَلٍ — see pp. 389 notes⁶, 666¹⁴

954³ read أَدْعَى

955⁸ » نَيْسَا (Krenkow) instead of نَيْدَا — see p. 957¹³

963⁸ cf. Mufaḍḍaliyyat (ed. Thorbecke) N^o 18 v. 8

975⁵ read خَشْشَوْ (so O)

975⁶ » الْخَشْشَاءُ

977¹¹ cf. Lisān X 23²¹

989¹⁰ *read* يَكَادُ

992¹³ seq. cf. Mubarrad 567¹⁴ seq. (vv. 7, 8, 13, 17, 16, 10 cited)

995⁹ الصَّبِيْبُ is the more correct form

997¹² *read* جِيرَانِ

1001⁴ » الصَّرَّارِيَّ (so O)

1001⁵ » الصَّرَّارِيِّنَ

1006¹ cf. Lisān IV 347¹⁰

1011¹⁵ *read* آجَنَةِ

1012 notes ⁴ *read* صَادِيَّةُ الْأَوَامِ — see p. 1007¹³

1016¹³ *read* نَبْرٌ instead of نَبْرٌ

1021² » عبدِ الْمُطَّلِبِ — see Ibn al-Athīr I 490¹⁷

1022¹² cf. Lisān VI 249¹³

1023⁹ cf. Bakrī 558¹⁵

1023¹⁵ seq. *read* (وَتَلْبِيزُ بَنُو قَيْسٍ وَتَيْمُ اثَلَاتِ ابْنِهَا فَعَلِمَتْ وَعَجَلُ بَنٍ لُحَجِّمٍ وَعَتَرَةُ بَنٍ
أَسَدُ بَنٍ رَبِيعَةَ بَنٍ نِزَارٍ) بِالنَّبِيلِ النِّجْ

see pp. 47¹⁰ seq. 305⁹ seq. 764⁹ seq.

1024⁹ *read* قَيْسُ

1024¹⁹ for the phrase عَقَابُ الْمَمَاتِ cf. Lisān VIII 339¹⁶

1025³ cf. Bakrī 224⁵, 559¹

1025⁵ cf. ibid. 558¹⁹

1026¹ *read* وَاقْرُبْ

1026⁷ » بَرِيدِ

1028¹¹ مَعْلَا, *read* مَعْقَلَا (Krenkow)

Page

1029⁵ *read* وَحَذَا لَيْسَ مِنْ اَلْجَدِيدِ وَحَذَا مِنْ لَيْسَ اَلْجَدِيدِ *instead of* وَحَذَا لَيْسَ مِنْ اَلْجَدِيدِ (so S) —
see p. 143¹

1033⁹ » اَجْرُنَا

1036¹¹ » تَنْكَرٍ

1037¹² » اَلرَّوَايَةُ

1044¹⁵ » نَوْرٍ

1044 notes¹ *read* N⁰ 512 Introduction *instead of* N⁰ 511

1050³ seq. cf. Al-Kāfir, *Kitāb al-Amālī* (Bulāḡ A. II. 1324) II pp. 143, 144

1051⁵ *read* دَنَ عِيُونِيَا [وَضَلَّتْ بِأَعْرَافٍ] cf. *Jamhara* 155³

1059¹⁰ » يَجْدُوا (Nöldeke)

1060¹³ » غَدْرَا

1064¹¹ cf. Bakrī 88²⁰

1066¹ the ordinary form فَشِيرٍ is admissible here (see p. 89¹³): *read* اَلْسَلَمَتِ
instead of اَلْسَلِمَاتِ (so L) — see Index III s. v.

1066³ *read* لُضَابِنِ (?) *instead of* بُعَامِرٍ: for the metre of the second half-verse, cf.
Mubarrad 350¹³, Mufaḍḍaḥyāt (ed. Thorbecke) X⁰ 26 v. 12

1069¹⁵ » كَفَى حَرْنَا — see Mubarrad 230¹⁰

1070¹⁶ seq. cf. Lisān I 438¹² seq.

1072⁸ *read* سَاعَةً

1077⁹ see above, note on p. 457⁸

1078⁸ *read* مُخَيِّفَا — see Glossary s. r. خَيْف

1078¹¹ » يَعْتَلُونَ (explained in Anb. by يَسْتَوُونَ)

1079⁸ » حَسَانِ *instead of* حَسَانَا (so L)

1083⁸ » نَ

1083¹¹ read ^ونَعْدَر (Nöldeke) — see Ḥamāsa loc. cit.

1084⁵ » ذُبْنَعَتْ instead of ذُبْنَعَتْ (so L) — see Glossary s. v.

1085¹⁵ cf. Mubarrad 98¹¹

1086⁷ read لَأَخْتُ

1087² seq. cf. Ibn K̲utaiba, ‘*Uyūn al-Akḥbār*’ (ed. Brockelmann) p. 342¹⁴ seq

1087¹¹ seq. cf. Mubarrad 98⁷ seq.

1090⁵ read أَنْقَرَجَ instead of أَنْقَرَجَ

1099¹¹ the insertion of أَنْ is unnecessary — see Nöld. Zur Gr. p. 105

1099¹³ read مَرَبَعًا instead of مَرَبِنًا

VOL. III.

3a¹³ read مَدَبَ

17a³² » ثَلَاثًا 900¹ (see 402⁶)

18b⁵ » 115¹⁰ instead of 115¹⁹

24a¹⁰ seq. read AHILWARDT TAR.

N⁰ 14 v. 13

16⁵

» 11 v. 2 seq. (Appendix p. 185) 479⁴

51⁵ seq. ^وبَنِي أَحْمَدَ see below, note on p. 214¹⁰ seq.

61¹⁶ read ^وأَنْصَارَ 547¹⁹ 859⁴

82¹³ insert 187⁷ before 772¹²

94¹⁶ read 282⁹ instead of 282¹¹

105²¹ » دَاوُدَ » دَاوُدَ

170¹⁷ » 302¹⁷ » 312¹⁷

Page

185¹⁰ *insert* 107¹³ *after* 105¹⁴

214¹⁰ seq. It is probable that in all the passages here cited **ابو نعيس** is Aḥmad
ibn Yaḥyā, not al-Mubarrad

257a¹⁰ *insert* 639¹² *after* 404¹³

266b²¹ » 25² *before* 999¹⁵

266b²⁶ » 303¹ » 308⁵

282¹⁷ *read*

ان *id.* 706¹²: *to become bent* (said of a sword) 23¹⁸, cf. Ahlwardt Imr. N^o 14 v. 14

283¹⁷ *insert* 63¹⁶ *before* 683²

334⁷ » 778⁵ » 800⁷

PLEASE DO NOT REMOVE
CARDS OR SLIPS FROM THIS POCKET

UNIVERSITY OF TORONTO LIBRARY

PL 378
7500
J34
1905
v.1

Journal of the
Royal Society of
Canada

